COLLIGITE FRAGMENTA NE PEREANT
FOUNDED A·D·1904

Gc
942.006
C28p
v.7
1460411

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00675 9267

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

https://archive.org/details/miscellanea07cath

Publications
of the
Catholic Record Society

Vol. VII

The Catholic Record Society was founded June 10, 1904, for printing and distributing to its Members original Records, both historical and genealogical, relative to English Catholics since the Reformation.

All Rights Reserved
by the Society

1460411

The Bedingfeld Family.

VOTIVE PICTURE.

Frontispiece. *See page 10*

CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY

MISCELLANEA·VI

BEDINGFELD PAPERS, &c.

LONDON
1909
PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
BY BALLANTYNE, HANSON & CO.
EDINBURGH

This Volume is
Issued to the Members for 1908-9

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

List of Illustrations viii
Introduction to the Bedingfeld Papers ix

BEDINGFELD PAPERS

Contributed by J. H. Pollen, S.J.

I. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the Cavalier

No. 1. Meditations on the Passion (1646) 1
No. 2. His children and their godparents 13
No. 3. The case about the Oxburgh living (8 November 1713) . 15

II. Colonel Thomas Bedingfeld

Petition to King Charles II. (? November 1660) (R.O., *Dom. Ch. II.*, xxii. 125) 16

III. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the First Baronet

No. 1. Margaret, Lady Bedingfeld to Lady Yarmouth (*s.d.* ? 1683) (British Museum, *Add. MSS.* 27,448, 212). . . . 20
No. 2. The Sydenham Prayer-Book (? 1590) 22
§ 1. Introductory; Good Queen Mary's Prayer 23
§ 2. Hymns and Proses 27
§ 3. Miscellaneous . . . . . 30 and 32
§ 4. Mass and Holy Communion 31
§ 5. Litanies 34

IV. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the Second Baronet

No. 1. Memorandum Book (about 1698) 33
§ 1. Family Notes 36
§ 2. Oxburgh Property 37
No. 2. Thomas Marwood's Memoranda (1685–1698) . . 41
No. 3. Thomas Marwood's Diary (1699–1703) 44
§ 1. The Jubilee at Lierre (August to October 1699) . . 45
§ 2. Brussels (October 1699 to January 1700) . . . 49
§ 3. Lierre (January to May 1700) 57
§ 4. Bornheim (May to October 1700) 64
§ 5. The Journey to France (November, December 1700) . 75
Note by Father L. Willaert, S.J., on the Localities in Belgium mentioned by Marwood 80
§ 6. Paris (December 1700 to January 1701) 85
§ 7. First Year at La Flèche (1701) 92
§ 8. The Second Year (1702) 116
§ 9. The Third Year (1703) 140
Note on La Flèche 158

PAGE

V. SIR HENRY ARUNDELL BEDINGFELD

§ 1. Jacobitism 161
Sir Henry Bedingfeld to the Duke of Newcastle (29 February 1745, B.M., *Add. MSS.* 32,702, f. 115) 162
The Same to Lord Hardwicke, with Lord Hardwicke's answer, and Sir Henry to the Same (October 19, 23, 28, 1745, *Add. MSS.* 35,588, ff. 135, 143, 153) 163
§ 2. The Detection of Archibald Bower 165
Thomas Birch, D.D., to John Davidson (1 June 1756, *Sloane MSS.* 4234, n. 92) 169
Sir H. Bedingfeld to Lord Hardwicke (19 February 1756, *Add. MSS.* 35,594, f. 35) 176
The Same to Dr. Birch (21 February 1756, *Sloane*, 4234, n. 64) . 176
The Same to Lord Hardwicke (22 February, *Add.* 35,594, f. 36) 177
The Same to Dr. Birch (13 April, *Sloane*, 4234, n. 66) . . . 178
The Same to the Same (17 June, *ibid.*, n. 69) 181
Dr. Birch to Sir H. Bedingfeld (26 June, *ibid.*, n. 82) . . 181
Sir H. Bedingfeld to Dr. Birch (3 July, *ibid.*, n. 72) . . . 182
Dr. Birch to Sir H. Bedingfeld (10 July, *ibid.*, n. 81) . . . 183
Sir H. Bedingfeld to Dr. Birch (12 July, *ibid.*, n. 74) . . . 183
Dr. Birch to Sir H. Bedingfeld (15 July, *ibid.*, n. 76) . . . 185
Sir H. Bedingfeld to Dr. Birch (7 October, *ibid.*, n. 77) . . 186
The Same to the Same (5 November, *Sloane*, 4300, n. 224) . 187
The Same to the Same (14 January 1757, *ibid.*, n. 226) . . 188
The Same to the Same (15 January, *ibid.*, 227) 188
The Same to the Same (5 February, *ibid.*, n. 250) . . . 190
§ 3. Miscellaneous Letters
Sir H. Bedingfeld to the Duke of Newcastle (17 September 1758, *Add.* 32,884, f. 38) 193
The Same to the Same (6 November 1758, *Add.* 31,067, f. 115) . 193
The Same to Dr. Birch (18 November 1758, *Sloane*, 4300, f. 233) 194
The Same to the Duke of Newcastle (22 October, *Add.* 32,897, f. 300) 194
§ 4. School Accounts for Richard and Edward Bedingfeld at St. Omers, 1737–1747 195

VI. SIR RICHARD BEDINGFELD, FOURTH BARONET

§ 1. Memorandum Book (1730–1794) 200
§ 2. Memoranda of Mr. Edward Bedingfeld (1754–1791) . 208
§ 3. School Accounts for his son Richard (1782–1784) . . 211
§ 4. Sir Richard's funeral 211

VII. CATHOLIC BAPTISMAL REGISTER OF OXBURGH (1791–1811)

VIII. CENSUS OF OXBURGH CATHOLICS (1790–1804)

Confirmations (1805) and Obituary (1797–1811) . . . 225

PAGE

IX. NOTES, MONUMENTS, AND ILLUSTRATIONS

§ 1. Extracts from Parish Registers 226
§ 2. Monuments 228
§ 3. Pedigree, and notes on the Pedigree 231
§ 4. Miscellaneous Extracts 238

OTHER PAPERS

II. A LIST OF MONMOUTHSHIRE RECUSANTS, 1719. *Contributed by John Hobson Matthews* 246
III. OBITUARIES OF RELATIVES OF ABBESS NEWSHAM OF ST. CLARE'S ABBEY, DARLINGTON, 1759–1858. *Edited by Joseph S. Hansom* 255
IV. EVERINGHAM PAPISTS, 1767. *Edited by Joseph S. Hansom* 257
V. CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF EVERINGHAM PARK, YORKSHIRE, 1771–1884. *With historical notes of the chaplaincy and mission by Joseph Gillow. Contributed by Joseph S. Hansom* 260
VI. CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF RICHMOND, SURREY, 1794–1839. *With historical notes by Joseph Gillow. Contributed by Miss Agnes Dolan and Joseph S. Hansom* . 296
VII. CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF CALLALY CASTLE, NORTHUMBERLAND, 1796–1839. *With historical notes by Joseph Gillow. Contributed by the Rev. Matthew Culley and Francis M'Ininly* 319
VIII. CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF SLINDON, SUSSEX, 1698–1840. *With historical notes by Joseph Gillow. Contributed by Major Francis J. A. Skeet* 353
IX. CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF WATERPERRY, OXON, 1700–1793. CONTINUED AT OXFORD, 1793–1834. *With historical notes by the Hon. Mrs. Bryan Stapleton. Contributed by Joseph S. Hansom* 388
X. GENEALOGICAL SUPPLEMENT TO THE BEDINGFELD PAPERS, WITH FOUR PEDIGREES. *Contributed by Richard Thackeray Bedingfeld* 423

INDEX. *Compiled and contributed by Mrs. Seymour Spencer* 435–492

ILLUSTRATIONS

1. The Bedingfeld Family. Votive picture, commemorating their escape from the Civil Wars. (Photogravure) *see* p. 19 . . . . . *Frontispiece*
2. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the Cavalier (*d.* 1656), and his wife Elizabeth (Houghton) (*d.* 1662) . . . *To face p.* 5
3. Colonel Thomas Bedingfeld (*d.* 1665) . . . . „ 16
4. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the First Baronet (*d.* 1685), and his wife Margaret (Paston) (*d.* 1702) . . „ 20
5. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the Second Baronet (*d.* 1704) „ 34
6. Canon Edmund Bedingfeld (*d.* 1680); Sisters Anne and Margaret Bedingfeld (*dd.* 1701, 1714), Ord. Carm. . . . . „ 58
7. Elizabeth Bedingfeld, Mrs. Weatenhall (*d.* 1656); Mary Bedingfeld, Mrs. Eyre (*d.* 1710); with John Bedingfeld (? of Wickmere, 1693); Edward Bedingfeld, of York (*d.* 1715) . . . . . „ 90
8. Margaret Bedingfeld, Lady Jerningham (*d.* 1756); Frances Bedingfeld, Lady Anderton (*d.* 1722); Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld (*d.* 1760); Lady Elizabeth Boyle, afterwards Lady Bedingfeld (*d.* 1751) . „ 112
9. First lines of Marwood's Diary, and Sketch Map of the district round La Flèche . . . . „ 128
10. Prize Book of "Mr. Nelson," and Marwood's tombstone . . . . . „ 156
11. Sir Richard Bedingfeld, the Fourth Baronet (*d.* 1795); Sir Richard Bedingfeld, the Fifth Baronet (*d.* 1829), and Lady Charlotte Bedingfeld (*d.* 1854) . . „ 198
12. Genealogical tree of the descendants of Sir Henry the Cavalier . . . . . „ 238
13. Oxburgh Hall . . . . . „ 244
14. Waterperry Registers. Facsimile of two pages . „ 400

INTRODUCTION
TO THE BEDINGFELD PAPERS

No one who has dipped even slightly into the history of the English Catholics during the times of persecution can doubt that the preservation of the Faith during that time of trial was due to the Catholic gentry. Like all broad generalisations, this statement is of course liable to exceptions, and will need safeguards if it is narrowed down to particular cases. There can, however, be no question that where the gentry fell away, there the Faith was condemned to neglect and exile, and gradually failed. On the other hand, the old sentiment that an Englishman's house should be his castle, made it possible for the Catholic squire to make some head against crushing laws, the absolutism of the Crown, and Protestant bigotry when he was supported by faithful tenants and (*below*, p. 3) aided by friendly neighbours (*below*, pp. 163, 164), especially in days when all, even the magistrates, were imbued with respect for the upper classes (pp. 21, 165).

But why Catholicism lived on in this house more than in that, it is usually impossible for us to tell. In the case of one or two of the chief noble houses that kept to the ancient Faith, such as the Howards, the Petres, and the Montagues, there is indeed a fair amount of material accessible in print to which recourse might be had, and there is also much for some individual Catholics. But to trace from printed sources the domestic life of any Catholic family (not of noble rank) for three or four generations would at present be extremely difficult,* though it is probable enough that there is a good deal of valuable manuscript material extant in one place or another which would, if it were properly collected and published, throw a very interesting light on the domestic annals of our Catholic forefathers.

The manuscript materials preserved at Oxburgh Hall are probably not richer or more numerous than those to be found in other old houses that could be named. On the contrary, the devastation which it endured during the Civil Wars makes it likely that its muniments have been depleted to a more than usual degree. Yet there remain, as the reader will see, a certain number of letters, diaries, journals, and other family memoirs which, taken together, tell us a good deal about the life of a Catholic family during the penal times, and these have been printed below.

It is hardly necessary to add that no attempt has been made to

* May I express the hope that the MS. history of the Poulton family, now in the archives of the Bishop of Southwark, may soon find a copyist and an editor?

collect the records of the family as a whole, much less to write its history, interesting as that history would be.

Incidentally, of course, many important facts connected with the family are touched upon here or there, and the chief authorities are alluded to in a way that will, I hope, make the work of the future historian easier than it was.

He should begin with the Genealogical Supplement contributed by Mr. Richard Thackeray Bedingfeld, which he will find at the very end of the book. The inverted order is not difficult to understand. Mr. Bedingfeld worked on records of one age and class; I was occupied with those of a different series and a later period, and unfortunately I got into press first. It was not till after my contribution had been printed off that I had the opportunity of submitting it to him. The result has been the publication in print of a study on the early history of the Bedingfeld family, the interest and value of which can hardly be overstated. That Mr. Bedingfeld should have been ready to throw into a note at the end of this volume the results of a life-study, which in itself certainly deserved a first place, or altogether separate treatment, is a favour on his part for which, on behalf of all members of the Catholic Record Society, I must heartily thank him.*

From the various picturesque details to be found in this Supplement, as well as in Section IX., a clear idea may be formed of the vigour and endurance of the family whose fortunes we are following, and the vision of their beautiful home (p. 244) must be added to the background of every scene of their history. Not slight assuredly has been the influence upon generation after generation of Bedingfelds which has been exerted by those battlemented towers, that fresh-flowing moat, those halls and courts and corridors, those family pictures, charter-chests, and rolls of arms, which give to the venerable home at Oxburgh so unique and irresistible a charm. It was always impossible to live there without being influenced to some extent by the *genius loci*, by the memory of that long and ancient line, which had kept faith with God and the Church, with King and family, while all that was mortal of it rested either in the church beyond the garden, or in the chapel hard by.

Of all the tombs in the Bedingfeld Chapel in Oxburgh Church, the finest, no doubt, is that of Sir Henry, the Lieutenant of the Tower under

* The whole of my section in *The Various Branches of the Bedingfeld Family* (pp. 231, 232) must be considered as superseded by Mr. R. T. Bedingfeld's *Supplement* (pp. 423–434). In particular, *page* 231, *line* 38, for "his youngest brother," *read* "of Fleming's Hall," and for "grandson," *read* "great-grandson." On *page* 232, *line* 3, for "probably . . . Strode," *read* "son of Charles of Swatishall, afterwards Swattisfield Hall, and Agatha Cook, see p. 434." On p. 18, note, *for* "Perhaps Henry . . . Hale," *read* "of Swatishall, see p. 427." *To note on* p. 106 *add*, "see p. 427."

Queen Mary. But he has no place in our records. For though there are some important State letters at Oxburgh which refer to the politics in which he was engaged, there are no papers that I could find which throw light on his character, or social or private life. The earliest papers of this class are connected with Sir Henry the Cavalier, and owing to the calamities that befell his closing years, it is the spiritual and religious side of his character which here comes out clearly, though it must be admitted that at some periods of his life he had temporised (p. 2). This wavering, however, would seem not to have regarded essentials, on which he certainly confessed his faith bravely.* The meditations contain at least one strange point (§ 11), and suggest various problems indicated on pp. 3 and 4.

However good of their class the meditations composed by the imprisoned knight, however superior (in spite of their outrageous spelling) to what most men of our day would write under similar circumstances, one cannot but notice in them a considerable falling off from the literary ability displayed in the Elizabethan collection, contained in the Sydenham Prayer-Book (pp. 22–34). Even apart from the interesting discovery of *Good Queen Mary's Prayer*, "which she used everye mornynge all her lyfe tyme" (pp. 23–27), and the new poem by the Venerable Philip Howard, Earl of Arundel (p. 29), we have here several new Elizabethan Catholic hymns, and one or two of still older date. Besides this, Catholicity amongst the Sydenhams is in itself somewhat of a discovery, for the family has hitherto been ranked as Protestant. Yet here is incontestable proof that the ancient Faith was lingering on within doors, though the head of the family was a conformist.

How the family and the Catholic tenantry at Oxburgh survived the ruin of the Civil Wars our papers tell us very, very little, though the few hints we meet with are ominous enough. If the country gentleman's house, respected as it usually was by all the neighbourhood, had hitherto formed the only breakwater against the storm of persecution, what must have been the fate of the little flock, when the family was

* I find I have omitted at p. 2 an incident of some importance for the Cavalier's religious opinions. On the 20th of November 1641 the House of Lords was informed, through William Shales, once a falconer at Oxburgh, that while making inquiries about hawking in Ireland, the Cavalier had used words which were supposed to betoken that he meant to join the Irish insurgents, "for that there was no safety in England for any of his religion." Hereupon the knight was sent for, and his papers put under seal. But on his appearance ten days later he entirely acquitted himself, was discharged, and the seals were taken away. Mr. Pool, whom the suspicious Shales, evidently a non-Catholic, had supposed to be a priest, but who was certainly Henry Widmerpool, the knight's steward (*C.R.S.* vi.), appeared at the same time. Sir Henry solemnly declared him not to be a priest, and he under oath confirmed his master's explanation of the words addressed to Shales.—J. Nalson, *Impartial Collections of Great Affairs of State* (1683), ii. 660, 661, 690, 691.

driven from its seat, and when the management of the estate was taken over by the Puritan tax-farmers! Happily perhaps for us, no record of life at Oxburgh during that gloomy time remains; but if we may judge by analogy from what we read concerning martyrs and confessors of the period, the fate of Catholics in most parts of England was then pitiful in the extreme.

After the fighting was over, and peace had regained its sway over the majority, the demands of humanity and justice began to be more widely respected, and it became possible for the family to settle down again, not indeed at Oxburgh, but at Beck Hall, not so far off, though how they eventually weathered the storm is still a matter of conjecture. Probably they had friends and relatives on both sides, who managed to discover for them a *modus vivendi*. It is curious to note in a history like this (and especially in Marwood's Diary, 58, 59, &c.) how often the genealogical tree is found to supply an explanation of family movements, and in particular of movements affecting the children. In this case the intermediaries may have been Sir Thomas or Mr. Anthony Bedingfeld, M.P., who are mentioned on pp. 231, 428, 434.

As it must be a very ill wind that blows nobody any good, so even the Civil Wars brought advantage to a certain section of the Catholic community, and to that section which one might least have expected it to benefit. Never were the Catholic convents on the Continent more flourishing in spirit and in numbers than during the Civil War period and immediately after. One obvious reason for this was the immense difficulty which English Catholic girls at that time would experience in finding suitable homes in their own country. No wonder that the holy peace and fruitful life of the convents abroad were more than ever loved and sought after, even though their revenues were reduced to a vanishing point through the impoverishment of the Catholics at home. The Bedingfeld family (of the Redlingfield, not the Oxburgh line) well exemplifies this unusual religious movement, for a whole generation of sisters, not less than eleven in number, followed by their mother to make up the twelve, then became nuns in various convents abroad (*below* pp. 240, 433), and the names of several are still notable in the annals of convent history, more than half their number having eventually become the heads of their respective sisterhoods.

Not least amongst these was Frances, the first since the Reformation to re-establish convent life in England upon a permanent basis; her foundation at the Bar Convent, York, being now the oldest house of its kind in this country. She was also the first to start a religious establishment at Hammersmith, in which again religious life still perseveres, though the sisters are now (after several changes) Nuns of the Sacred Heart. This Hammersmith foundation is, by an odd coincidence, also connected with the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh. For when Frances

first offered to take the house there, the landlord looked askance at her poor widow's dress (the only approach to a nun's habit then possible), but on hearing that she was a Bedingfeld, he at once said that he would trust her "for Coronel Bedingfeld's sake, who was so worthy and honourable a gentleman, and just dead out of the house." * Thus we are brought back to the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh, and at the same time we learn the place of Colonel Thomas's death, and also a testimony in his commendation, which affords a valuable corrective to the references made by his brother and nephew at pp. 5 and 36.

The reason why the Colonel had retired to Hammersmith was, doubtless, because of the ruin that had befallen the Oxburgh property (pp. 16, 17, 37). He had pledged the timber for £600, and there was talk of "pulling down the houses," though how that would have been an economy, it is hard to see. Sir Henry, the first baronet, who was already established at Beck Hall, now succeeded to the Oxburgh property. He does not, however, seem to have migrated thither, but to have handed the Hall over to his son Henry (afterwards second baronet), who had just married a well-to-do wife, Lady Anne Howard. †

Upon the whole, the Bedingfelds had much to be thankful for at this period, in spite of all their losses. Though they did not get back Eriswell (p. 17), though many of the "great matters," which they were led to expect, "proved nothing but Court Holy Water," still the effect of the war on the minds of the King and of all those who sided with him was to soften down many an old prejudice against the Catholics, the most loyal, though the most oppressed, subjects of the realm. We meet with many indications (pp. 19, 20, 21, 37, 241, &c.) that the family was now in greater favour than ever before, and that the state of ostracism, in which most Catholics had had to live at earlier times, had in great measure passed away.

A vivid and interesting illustration of their improved fortunes is the family group, of which a photogravure forms our frontispiece. That it commemorates the escape of the family from the grave perils of that hazardous time is clear at sight, but the significance of the details is so far undetermined. ‡

At the time of Oates's plot the family had something to suffer, like

* *St. Mary's Convent, York*, p. 60. I should have added in my note at p. 240 below that this book contains a very interesting portrait of Mother Frances, and perhaps the fullest printed account (pp. 44–60) of the eleven Bedingfeld nun sisters.

† The first baronet, even after death, was given the distinctive epithet "of Beck Hall" (p. 242). The second baronet speaks on p. 38 of "Purchases made by me H. B. since 1668," and on the previous page he says he is going back to the time "when first I came to live," *i.e.* at Oxburgh. The inference clearly is that he came in 1668.

‡ The figures are, I fancy, painted from the portraits reproduced at pp. 20, 34, 90. It is therefore posterior to them, and certainly inferior to them in execution.

most of their co-religionists. The only explicit reference to them which I have noticed is in Father Peter Hamerton's vivid description of his adventures at that crisis, and is very brief.

Father Hamerton reports that Father Richard Strange made inquiries "concerning the searches (*sic*) made after him at Sir Henry Benefields."* Whether these searches took place at Beck Hall, or Oxburgh, or in both places, does not appear. As there was more than one search, Oxburgh is not likely to have escaped. As to this, it may not be amiss to call to mind that few ordeals of the persecution were more onerous and painful than that of having one's house turned topsy-turvy by a horde of Puritan fanatics.† It is likely that there were several "searches" during the time of Elizabeth, as well as during the Civil Wars. The last "search" was during the '45, when Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld, partly by reason of his many friends, but chiefly through his tact and skill, succeeded in avoiding serious consequences (p. 165).

This, however, is anticipating. We must go back to that very interesting personality Thomas Marwood, who has contributed so many interesting pages to the Bedingfeld Memoirs. He was a convert, but the *Memoranda* which we have relating to this event gives us very few details, though they show us a man of very remarkable earnestness, self-denial, high principle, and piety (pp. 41–44). His Diary throws a very welcome light on the life of Catholics beyond the seas, where they were free to practise their religion, and gladly availed themselves of their liberty. Marwood's attention is of course principally fixed on his young charge, and he watches over his health and education with the most devoted constancy; but he also has eyes for all that is going on around, and he has recorded the names of a great number of other English exiles, some Jacobites, but mostly Catholics, who do not display very extraordinary zeal on behalf of the fallen house (pp. 86, 118), and there were numerous English convents to be visited, and in most of which there was some relative or connection, who made them welcome. We can see how thoroughly Marwood enjoyed the open churches, the great ceremonies, the long but often excellent sermons, the pilgrimages, shrines, relics, the active works of charity, and the various religious objects and practices which are usual in Catholic countries, but were then almost unknown in poor England.

Though it is sad to see how many young Catholics educated along with Henry Arundell Bedingfeld afterwards lost their faith amid the deceptions and severities, the threats and coaxings of penal laws and worldly advisers (pp. 94, 116, 117, 194, &c.), it might nevertheless, one

* H. Foley, *Records*, v. 624.

† I may refer, for detailed examples of the horrors attending "searches," to J. Morris, *Troubles of our Catholic Forefathers*, i. 207–221; Idem, *Life of Father John Gerard*, 135–153; H. Foley, *Records S. J.*, iv. 70–72.

would think, have been prognosticated that a boy so talented, amiable, and high-principled as Henry Arundell Bedingfeld, would have been sure to make his mark as a Catholic in later life. In truth his time did come, but not until old age was setting in, and infirmities had sapped his strength and vigour. The occasion came through the fall of one who should, if he had been true to his vocation, have been a strong support to the Catholic cause.

This was Archibald Bower, a Scotchman, once a Jesuit, and a man of good (though not extraordinary) abilities, who had fallen ignominiously in Italy, and then endeavoured to make out that he was a martyr to the Roman Inquisition. After several half-hearted (or, as many thought, only half-sincere) attempts to put himself right, he became more hostile than ever to Catholics, assailed them virulently in the press, and caused violent measures of persecution to be taken against his Catholic kith and kin. The matter interested Sir Henry Arundell all the more, as the then Jesuit Provincial, Father Carteret, who had had much to do with Bower, had also at one time been chaplain at Oxburgh. The Baronet, therefore, exerted his influence among his Protestant friends to unmask the rascal's insincerity. Alban Butler, the ablest Catholic writer of the day, had indeed already exposed Bower's deceits and pretensions, but, being a Catholic, he had not won a hearing. The correspondence printed below will show in detail how Sir Henry prevailed on Protestant writers of distinction to undertake the same task, and with entire success. Though there were a few critical moments, when nervous Catholics were in anxiety as to "what lengths revenge may make some great persons take" (p. 184), the defeat of the anti-Catholic writer was complete. Though there still remained fanatics, whom no reasons could convince, the good understanding between Catholics and fair-minded Protestants was unmistakably improved.

The Bedingfeld papers show but few indications of the great changes that affected the lot of Catholics at the close of the eighteenth century. If that whole generation was notoriously unadventuresome and humdrum, the then representative of the family was the most stop-at-home member of it that we meet with; yet he, too, has left some notes of the dark hours that preceded the dawn (pp. 198–210). Sad memories are those, which are connected with his brief references to the "Curse of Cowdray," the Gordon Riots, the outbreak of the French Revolution, and the migration to England of the convents that had existed for so long in Flanders. More satisfactory are the references to the two Emancipation Acts, and with them we may conclude this general sketch of the matters of wider Catholic interest referred to in the papers before us. There are, of course, a variety of other topics worthy of attention, the various educational systems in

which the boys of the family were educated at Brussels, Bornhem, La Flèche, St. Omers, Old Hall, Liège, Angers, &c., should all deserve more than passing note. It is curious again that the first confirmation held at Oxburgh should have been as late as 1805.

It remains for me to express my thanks to all those who have given me assistance, and in the first place to Sir Henry and Lady Bedingfeld, who not only gave me every possible convenience for seeing and studying their papers, but who also actively assisted in this publication by copying, annotating, supplying photographs, and giving information of many sorts. I must also again express my obligations to Father P. Ryan, S.J., and to Miss Stearn for varied help, without which I should not have been able to undertake this publication.

J. H. POLLEN, S.J.

I

MEMORIALS OF SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD, THE CAVALIER

THE earliest personal memoirs which have so far been found at Oxburgh relate to the Cavalier who behaved so gallantly and suffered so grievously in the Civil Wars. His monument in Oxburgh Church calls him the Seventeenth Knight of his family, but it will be more convenient for us to style him here by the honourable epithet of Cavalier, which he so well deserved. The dire calamities which befell Oxburgh Hall during the Civil Wars no doubt explain why we know so little about one whose life was presumably as full, if not more full of incident than that of any other bearer of his name. Be this as it may, we have before us only a "Case" by Thomas Marwood, of whom we shall hear more later, a few notes on the christening of his children, and his "Meditations in the Tower." The latter may be given first, for though on the one hand they may be classed under literature or asceticism, yet on closer attention it will be found that they tell us not a little of the personality of their writer and of the misfortunes he was passing through.

Sir Henry ruled at the Hall for an unusually long time, for his father died in 1590, when he was a mere child. The times were indeed stirring, but very dangerous for Catholics. He would have just remembered the Armada and have had some recollections of the times of danger to the realm that preceded and followed it. More vividly would he have recalled the better things that followed the accession of King James, soon to be succeeded by the sharp outbreak of persecution that ensued after the Powder Plot. These difficulties lasted for twenty years, till the match of Charles with the Princess of France brought a short breathing space.

Partly to avoid these protracted evils, partly, I think, in pursuit of education and adventure, and partly perhaps because of a bereavement, of which more immediately, Sir Henry obtained as early as November 23, 1607, a licence to travel for three years in company with Francis, son of Lord William Howard (*Calendar of State Papers, Domestic*, 1603–1610). His fellow traveller was the founder of the family of Howards of Corby Castle, and he had married his sister Mary, the daughter of Lord William Howard of Naworth, "Belted Will" of Border Minstrelsy, and the founder of the family of the Earls of Carlisle.

The Lady Mary bore him one son, Thomas, and then died. We do not know the precise date, but it may well have been before 1607, and if so might account for his journey abroad. He subsequently married Elizabeth Houghton, by whom he had eleven children, some of whom, however, died infants.

In 1620 Sir Henry was Sheriff of Norfolk, in 1626 he was on the Commission of Peace (Mason, *History of Norfolk*, i. 256). Between these dates he was occupied in raising troops for the war in the Palatinate. All this was connected with the slow and gradual relaxation of persecution, which, as we have said, followed the French match.

On the 21st of July 1626, Secretary Conway wrote a letter to Attorney-General Heath, inquiring whether King Charles could comply with the recommendations of the Queen Mother of France in regard to Sir Henry Bedingfeld. Unfortunately we have neither got the recommendations of the French queen, nor the answer of the Crown lawyer, so we cannot carry our inferences very far. But we see plainly that Sir Henry

has now acquired a very powerful patroness, and we know that her influence in favour of humanity and toleration was considerable. So we are not surprised to see at our next passing glance (*Domestic Calendar*, February 2, 1638) signs of prosperity, even of affluence. We hear that he has lately "purchased divers manors in Norfolk." Law proceedings indeed were threatened in regard to certain rights, thereby affected; but the general import of the paper is clearly indicative of improvement.

At last in July 1639 (*Calendar, ibid.*) Sir Henry received "his Majesty's letters of grace in bar of the laws against Recusants." This grant formed the high-water mark of his worldly fortunes. But the long-awaited relief was only of short duration. Three years more and a series of overwhelming calamities would commence.

When the Civil War broke out he with his sons Thomas, Henry, and William raised forces and fought on the king's side. The three sons were commissioned as colonel and captain of horse and captain; while his sons-in-law, Robert Apreece of Washingley and William Cobbe of Sandringham, were also colonels in the loyalist ranks. The misfortunes, however, which attended the royal arms soon overtook them. The county of Norfolk came under the power of the Puritans at an early date. Just beyond its borders, indeed, the young Bedingfelds would have fought on with better hopes. Lynn itself held out as late as the 16th of September 1643, and Lincoln with varying fortune, taken for the second time October the 20th, 1643, was recaptured by Prince Rupert. But finally the cathedral close was carried by assault on the 6th of May 1644, at which time Colonel Apreece was shot in cold blood as a Papist, and Thomas Bedingfeld, as we shall hear him say below, was wounded and taken prisoner.

It has been stated (by Mrs. Herbert Jones in *Sandringham Past and Present*, 1887, p. 85) that Sir Henry, with Sir Hamon le Strange and his son, Roger le Strange, Sir Richard Hovell of Hillington, and others, with their retainers, had ridden to the assistance of Lynn, with the result that Sir Henry was taken as one of the hostages who were kept until the conditions of the surrender of Lynn were fulfilled.

She quotes for this "a curious narrative of the siege of Lynn, contained in a small pamphlet printed soon after by G. Bishop and R. White (a copy in the possession of E. M. Beloe, Esq., of King's Lynn), which gives many particulars, and states that Sir Henry was one of the hostages," &c. But there is a copy of what seems to be this very tract in the British Museum, *A brief and true relation of the Seige and Surrendering of Kings Lynn to the Earl of Manchester* (same printers), and in this Sir Henry's name is never mentioned at all! I imagine, nevertheless, that the authoress has not been mistaken as to the facts she relates, but has inadvertently ascribed them to the wrong source.

As to this and many other events in the life of the Cavalier, which do not proximately concern the papers before us, much must be left to some future historian of the Bedingfelds. Many interesting details might certainly be discovered about his recusancy * and his property. Especially important would it be to clear up the crowning events of his life. Why, if he was at first kept as a hostage, was he subsequently confined to the Tower? Why did he, according to Wotton's MS., "narrowly escape death"? How long did his confinement last? †

Whatever be the eventual answer to these questions, it will suffice for the understanding of the papers which follow to remember that our Cavalier, after having gradually recovered the high station in life, which by birth

* Sir Henry had sometimes conformed. Edward Bedingfeld, his cousin, wrote in 1614: "My chief relative is Sir Henry Bedingfeld—a schismatic" (Foley, *Records, S.J.*, v. 571). But this must have been temporary, as is clear from King Charles's dispensation.

† See also below, *Notes on the Bedingfeld Pedigree*.

belonged to him, was exposed at the age of sixty to repeated and crushing defeats in the field of battle, to confiscation of goods, to confinement in the closest of prisons, and to the risk of death on the gallows.

Moreover his estate had been sequestered (before 5th June 1648), he was not admitted to compound for delinquency, and trustees were appointed to receive the rents and profits of his estate (*Calendar, Dom. Chas. I.*, 1648-9, p. 98), and from now onwards there are a good many entries regarding the property in the papers of the Committee for Compounding. Their true meaning is often quite different from what appears on the surface, for we know that the family managed eventually to buy back most of the estate underhand, through the intervention of friends. A few points, however, are clear. One is that the tenants loyally held out for their master for several years, for the Parliamentary receiver complains even in 1650 that the rents are often secretly paid to Sir Henry and that he can get very little. Nevertheless, it is also clear that soon after this the screw was tightened and the payments were made, amounting to £1638 per year. Between the 24th of March and the 16th of October 1652 the estates were sold, and the figures given in the *Calendar* (pp. 2622–2626) correspond fairly with those given in the paper, printed by Betham (*Baronetage*, ii. 195) and others, in which the total loss is given at £47,194, 18s. 8d. It is clear that these figures are not exaggerated.

In 1655 there were new troubles. Henry Bedingfeld, the second son (see below, § III.), was in confinement at Lynn for fourteen weeks, and on the 3rd of October "Captain W. Bedingfeld of Ashill, Colonel Cobbe, Colonel John Paston, and Colonel Bedingfeld were sent prisoners to London." There was probably some idea of their being connected with the attempts, now often made, against Cromwell's life. It would seem, however, that they cleared themselves, for Colonel Thomas got a licence to cross the seas (February 18, 1658), and afterwards Dorothy Paston and Frances Bedingfeld obtained a similar permission. But the aged Cavalier did not survive to see this amelioration in the state of his family. In the autumn of 1657 his strength began to fail under a combined attack of "Quartan ague and Dropsy." At last, after ten weeks' illness, he breathed his last on the 22nd of November 1657. He was buried in the family chapel at Oxburgh, but his monument must have been erected later.

As to the light thrown by the Meditations now printed on the personality of their author, we have only to ask ourselves what the ordinary inference is when we find a soldier (who, as we hear below, "was a great Sportsman and kept a great house") writing with his own hand and sending to his wife "Meditations on the sufferings of Christ" and "Aspirations of a devout Soul"? Does it not at once vividly bring before us the Catholic of those days, though loyal to all extremities, yet robbed, imprisoned, rejected by the world, with but one refuge, prayer and patience? This volume is the keepsake of her husband, which his wife treasured "in her closett" until her death, and which their descendants have ever since honoured as the most venerable memorial of their great ancestor. And so it undoubtedly is. The words, the thoughts, the circumstances of the composition, even (as we shall see) the reticences, speak to us clearly of a calm, strong, courageous soul, with a natural facility in the use of his mother-tongue, lovingly and sincerely true to the principles of his religion.

Turning to the structure and composition of these meditations, we shall easily perceive that though the spelling be below the average, even for those days, the composition itself is correspondingly above what might ordinarily have been expected from a soldier, sportsman, and man of the world. Indeed there seems to be an art in them which it is difficult to consider due to the unaided skill of a novice in literature. Notice the skilful way in which he deals with large and complex subjects like the life of Christ, dividing them

up deftly into many points and sections, which in two cases reach the perfect square, sixteen, and in the third the round and seemly number ten. We should hardly have imagined a middle-aged beginner attending to the balance of meditation with petition, to subtle repetitions * and sonorous terminations, to cadence and to rhythm. Yet these ornaments of speech are found in every paragraph. May we not, therefore, feel inclined to say that this is rather more than we should have expected from one of Sir Henry's education and position in life? The prayer of St. Augustine he must have translated, and it seems to me probable that the other prayers are also possibly modelled on some pre-existing texts, if they are not also translations. Perhaps the quaint legend, which is mentioned in Meditation 11, and is derived from the "Seven Falls of Christ," may lead to the identification of one of the prayer-books used by the Cavalier.

And if this be so it will add to their significance. It will mean that his wife had passed him in some book of devotions, perhaps in Latin or in French, and that he passed out to her these compositions, based on the models she had sent him. For this there was a striking precedent in his family. Sir Henry's first wife, Mary Howard (of Naworth), was a niece of the Venerable Philip Howard, Earl of Arundel, whose wife, Anne Dacre, had passed in to him, while he lay in the Tower, Lanspergius's Latin works, and had received back English translations from that book, with other pious compositions modelled on the same author, which she eventually had published (with some original verses of the Earl) in the *Epistle of Christ to the Christian Soul* (see also below, p. 29). The example of Blessed Thomas More may also have occurred to the minds of these good Catholics.

It will be noticed that while the language and thought of these meditations is everywhere perfectly orthodox (*cf.* the cultus of Mary, pp. 6, 11; of Saints, pp. 6, 11; and the correct expressions about justification) there is a clear desire to avoid topics which might unnecessarily offend Protestants. There is nothing about Mass, the Holy Eucharist, the Sovereign Pontiff, or the souls in Purgatory.

These omissions are no doubt due to fear of the Puritan censors, through whose hands the book would have to pass when leaving the Tower. Even the reticences of these meditations have their significance.

The volume, from which the Meditations are printed, is a thin large quarto, bound in white vellum with green silk strings, of twenty-four doubled pages, bearing outside a label, with the following title in a modern hand: *Sir Henry Bedingfeld's Meditations.* Sir Henry, the first baronet, the second son of the Cavalier, has with his own hand written the title and the following somewhat discursive preface :—

22 *November* 1676.

This booke was written with my Dear ffather S^r^ Henry Bedingfeild's owne hand, whilest he was a Prisoner in the tower, wheere he was one yeare and three quarters. And procured his release about Hollimas 1649 [*sic*].† His Estate was sowld over his head for delinquency for servinge the Kinge Ch: 1^rst^ against the usurpinge Palam^t^ in the year 52. He departed this Life after many Sufferings, the 22^nd^ of November 1656 [*sic*], having been ill of a Quartan Ague and the Dropsy ten weekes. He lies

* I have marked these repetitions with an asterisk.

† The letter to Lady Bedingfeld below is signed 20 February 1645, which would be reckoned according to the "Old Style" then in vogue. We should call the year 1646. A year and three-quarters would bring us to Hallowmass, or All Saints, 1647. The inscription on the tomb, however, speaks of "Three years in the Tower," and this would bring us to 1649.

To face p. 5]

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD.
(The Cavalier, d. 1656.)

ELIZABETH (HOUGHTON) LADY BEDINGFELD.
(d. 1662.)

buried in Oxborowe Church, near the Tomb of his Predecessor. Aged about 71 yeares and halfe.

HENRY BEDINGFEILD
*his second sonne. ēditis.**

The Ladye Bedingfeild wife to S^r^ Henry Bed: died the ii of Aprill 1662 beinge friday about one in y^e^ morninge after a weekes sicknesse ocaiconed by a stopinge in her entrayles, shee was buried the next day neer her husband in Oxborowe church. She out lived her husband 6 yeares and five months.

My elder brother Thomas died the 26 of Aprill 1665 beinge wednesday by two in y^e^ morninge of an Apoplexe. He came downe from London to cutt downe Timber and rayse money, and it pleased God he fell sicke sudainly and died, the same day I ingaged for 500^lb^ to redeeme the timber, and keepe the houses from beinge pulled downe: he lived nine yeares after my ffather, and was 60 yeares old when he died.

M^r^ Henry Widmerpoole whoe had served S^r^ Henry Bedingfeld about 40 yeares died the 22^nd^ Jan: 1669 at Oxborowe being aged about 80 yeares: †

M^rs^ Marie Bedingfeld, widowe to the Collonell died the 1^st^ August 1679 being 14 yeares after her Husband, she was maried to a yonge Attorny called M^r^ Harison, and lived with him, about 3 quarters of a yeare: died at his house in Suffolke.

No. 1

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD'S MEDITATIONS ON YE PASSION OF OUR SAVIOUR, AND A LETTER TO HIS LADY.

Written in his own hand, when in Prison in ye Tower.

[*To Elizabeth Lady Bedingfeld*]

MY DEARE,

I that hath loved your parson so dearely, as I have done, for this 38 yeares, and acknowleging the like returns of your affection to me againe, I cannot be so ungrateful to God, who hath bestowed so greate a blessing of me, as your self, to be unmindful of your spirituall comfort, in these most misarable, and distracted times, which doth a mase, the greatest sperits, that now liveth, and for my part, I must confes, my weeknes to be such, that if it had not bine for medditating of this following treates, it would have shaken me much, but cinse I have loked upon the goodnes of God, and the sufferings of Our Blessed Saviour, I am by his grase and goodnes, so comforted as I wish, that if it were his holy will I might beare a greater part of his blessed cros, then yet I have done, for I know my sinnes hath deserved it, but to his hevenly will and pleasuer, I resine you and my self. From the Tower in London the 20 of February 1645.

* *ēditis.* The reading is obscure, but the meaning must surely be "& heir," or "Bart."

† Henry Widmerpoole's name will be regularly found among the Recusants of Oxburgh, printed in *C.R.S.*, vi. The last conviction appears to have taken place, 12, 13 October, 1670. Whereas from this date we see that Henry Widmerpoole died in January of that year, 1669-70!

MEDITATIONS OF THE PASSION OF OUR BLESSED SAVIOUR

1

O Jesu what are we, that you shouldst come out of the Imperiall thron of heven, and to remane here on earth, thirty three yeares, in servitued and obedians, unto human cretuers, for us, your most unwourthy servants, and to suffer thy self to be bannisshed, out of thy owne cuntry, by that tirant Herod, into a strang plase, when you could get no other habitation, then to be laied in a stable, and a manger, a moung brute beastes, by which meanes you lost all the conveniancy of thy supposed Fathers and mothers house. I beseach you, by your infinight humility, you shewed at your first enterans into the wourld,* to for give me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed a gainst your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me with patiens to under go all things, what you shall please to have laied upon me.

2

Then there was three kings, out of forren nations, a pointed to attend your hevenly Majesty, out of forren cunteres, who were gided, by a miraculus stare, sent from heven, and thay coming by Herod, a quainted him with there bussines, and he commanded them, when thay had found out sweete Jesu, that thay should returne unto him a gaine, that he might likewaies go to adore him, though his intension was to murder our blessed saviour. And these three kings coming in to a stable a moung brute beastes, found this blessed infant, laied in the manger. Unto home thay prostrated them selfes, one there fase, an a dored him, offering unto him, mer and gould. But there thay continued not long, but were commanded to returne home, unto there owne habitassions, but not by Herod. And Herod finding him self deceaved grew into so greate a fury, as he commanded all the innocens to be murdered, that were of the age of our hevenly saviour, by which meanes, O you blessed innocens you obtained the kingdom of our hevenly father, where I beseach you to prostrate your selfes, at the feete of our hevenly father, humbly to beg of him,* to forgive me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed a gainst him, and to strengthen me, to under go, what your blessed Majesty shall please to have laied upon me.

3

Then the tirant being deade, blessed Josife, was commanded to returne unto his owne habitasion, and to carry with him blessed Jesu, and his blessed mother, which he performed, where our deare saviour, was pleased to remaine many yeares, in obedians unto human power, and seeing his passion to grow ny at hand, he begged leave of his blessed mother, that he might go forth, to Preach the gospel, and to do his meracles one earth, which she granted, unto her dearly beloved sonne, with shedding of many teares, and much affliction of mind, for parting with such a sonne. O blessed mother of Jesu, I beseach you by the teares you then shed, and by the afflicktion you then felt, to make intersession for me, that he would * for give me my sinnes, that I have committed a gainst him, and that he would strengthen me to under go all things, what he shall please to lay upon me.

4

Then he went forth and preached the gospel, and did his merrikels one earth, which none but god and man could do, for you revived the dead to life, and the dum to speach, and the blind to sight, o my eternall god and saviour, I be seach you, by the preaching of thy gospel, and by the merackles you did one earth, I be seach you,* to for give me all my sinnes that ever I have committed against your devine Majesty, and to strengthen me, to under go all things, what you shall please to have laied upon me.

5

Then Jesu cam unto Jerusalem, where he was entertained, with all pompe and glory, the peepel casting there garments before his feete to treade upon. But there he remained not long, seeing his passion growing up at hand, but he retired him self into the garding, to make his praiers unto his hevenly father, when he perceved his passion to be so bitter, and sharp, as you be[g]gest of thy hevenly father, that if it were his will, that this challis might pas from thee. If not, his will be done, and not thine. And then our blessed saviour, did sweate a bundans of blud, from his most presious face and boddy. O deare Jesu I be seach you by the humble praier you made unto your hevenly father, in the gardin and by the presious blud, that ranne from thy devine face and boddy,* for give me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed a gainst my deare saviour, and to strengthen me to under go all things, what you shall please to have laied one me.

6

And then sweet Jesu cam out of the gardin, wher he meete Judas, that traitor, which had sould his M[r], Jesu, for thirty peeses of silver unto the Jues who came with a number of armed men. And his sine was to discover him, by giving him a kis, which he had no soner done, but thay laied violent hands one our deare saviour, and Peter seeing it dru forth his swourd, and stroke of one of the hy Priest servants eare, and Jesu tooke up the eare, and put it one miraculusly, and yet these barberus peepel, did spit, upon his hevenly fase, the light of heven and earth, spurning of him, and draging you one the ground. Sweet Jesu, I be seach you by the infinight reproches, and disgraces put a pon the, and by the patiens you soffered them with all, I be seach you, of thy greate mercy,* to pardon all my sinnes that ever I have committed a gainst your devine Majesty, and to strengthen me to undergo all things, what you shall please to have laied upon me.

7

And then sweete Jesu was brought be fore the Juge, where thay accused him of many a rongful thing, and said he had blasfemed who never had offended, but there he staied not long, but our deare Jesu was commanded to be carried unto a piller, and there to be scurged, with most bitter, and sharpe cords, which was performed, with all severity, drawing a most infinight quantity of thy most precious blud, from your most precious sides, and making many wounds one your presious boddy. And not being sattisfied

with this, thay put one his close a gaine one his most blessed boddy, that thay might suck into his presious wounds, that thay might tortuer our deare saviour, the more, by pulling them of againe. O my eternall god and saviour, I beseach you, of your eternall mersy, and by the presious blud you then shed, and by the presious woundes, you receaved of your blessed boddy, and by the tortuers that thay put sweete Jesu unto, by putting one his clothes and tering them of againe, I beseach you * to forgive me all my sinnes, that ever, I have committed against your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me to under go all things, what you shall please to have laied uppon me.

8

And these tortuers, you o Lord suffered not for thy owne offences, for you never had sinned, but for owers, thy most unwourtiest of cretuers, nay for me the most unwourthyest of creatuers, be reson you have bestowed, so many favours of me, as I blush to think how il I have requited them, yet o Lord I am thine, and none but thine, for which I beseach you, to pardon my life past, and to give me thy grase never to offend your devine Majesty againe, after this minnet.

9

And then ouer blessed saviour was brought before the Jug, and he committed him to prisson for that night, and to be attended one by souldiers, which was performed with all severity, first thay put upon his prescious boddy a purpel garment, and a blessed reade into his presious hand, and then thay plased a blessed crowne of thornes, one his presious hed, and blindfouled his hevenly eies, the light of heven and earth, spurning and buffitting him, criing, If you be the sonne of god, and man, tel us who it was, that stroke you. O sweete Jesu, by the reproches and disgrases put apon you, and by the tortuers you then felt, I beseach you * to forgive me all my sinnes, that ever, I have committed against your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me, to under go all things, what you shall please to have laied uppon me.

10

Then they brought sweete Jesu before the Jug the next morning, and he tould the peapel that he found you to be a most innosent man, and that he would wash his hands of thy blud, and they cried out, His blud light upon ous, and owers. Then he demanded whether Barberous, or Jesu should suffer, and thay cried out, Jesus: though thay knew, Barberous a notorious theife, and a murderer. Then he commanded my deare Jesus, to carry the hevy burthen, of the crose, which he was hardly able to performe, by reson of his hard usage, and the lose of so much of his presious blud, and being for saken by all his frinds. O sweete Jesus what can I expect, from human power, when thou werte for saken of all thy frinds, being the sonne of god and man. No my deare saviour it is not human power, that I beg for, but thy love and thy presans which I desier, and if you please to grant me, I shall be made hole, and safe, if not I had better never to have bin borne, but if you please to graunt my sute, I shal be most happy, which I beg of you, by your hole merrets, and passion.

11

And then my Blessed saviour cam unto the plase of his soffering, where he was laide upon the holy cros, and nailed there unto, with three fearse drivn nailes, persing his most blessed hands and feete, and his persicutors, not being sattisfied with this, threw ower sweete Jesus, hedlong into a pit,† which thay had diged for the purpose, to teare his blessed flesh and vaines, to tourtuer him the more. O sweet Jesus, I beseach you, by the pressious wounds, that you receaved one the holy crose, and by the tortuers you felt there one, I beseach * you to pardon all my sinnes that ever, I have committed a gainst your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me to under go all things, what you shall please, to have laied uppon me.

12

And then thay raised the againe, and you cried out, O father will you for sake me. No my deare saviour, he left thee unto thy self, for thy greater honor and glory, for thou wert willing to shew thy most magniffecent pattions, and to shew thy love unto mankind, for you had power of thy owne, to have confounded them all into the bottomles pit of hel, if you had pleased, but sweete Jesus was willing to shew his infenight patiens, and his love and affection unto mankind. O my eternall god and saviour, I beseach you, by your patiens, then shewed, and by the love you shewed unto mankind,* to forgive me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed, against your devine Majesty and to strengthen me to under go all things what you shall please, to suffer to have laied one me.

13

And then my deare saviour, was plased betwene to theefes, one the holy cros, where one of them repented him self, of his sinnes, and acknowledged Jesus, to be the sonne of god the father. Jesus saide unto him, This day shalt thou be with me in paredise. O by that blessed speach, saiing, This day thow shall be with me in parridise, I be seach you sweete Jesus, to give me your grase to live after that manner, that at my departuer out of this wourld, I may heare thy devine voice, saiing, This day, I shal be, with sweete Jesus in parredise.

14

And then sweete Jesus, demanded drinck be reson of his hard usage, and the losse of so much, of his presious blud, and thay gave him gall and vinegar to drinck, and thus thay mocked the saviour of all. Jesu I beg of your eternall goodnes, and by the blessed gall and vinnegar, that was given you to drinck,* to for give me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed against your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me with patiens, to under go all things, that you shall suffer, to be laide one me.

† This refers to the legend current among many writers at the beginning of the sixteenth century, that when the cross, with the Crucified upon it, was raised up, it was allowed to fall forwards again to the earth (H. Thurston, *Stations of the Cross*, 1906, p. 75).

15

And then thay thrust a speare, into the blessed side of our deare saviour, at which presious wound ran out, a most infinight quantety of blud. O by that presious wound, that was made in thy blessed side, and by the pressious blud, that isshued out of it, I be seach you * to for give me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed a gainst your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me, to under go with pasiens all things, what you shall suffer, to lay upon me.

16

And then our blessed saviour bowed down his hed, and saide, It is finnisshed. O by thy last, and blessed speach, saiing, It is finnisshed, I beseach you* to for give me, all my sinnes, that ever I have committed against your hevenly Majesty, and to strengthen me, to under go all things, what you shall permit, to have laied one me.

A repetission

Jesu by thy pressious blud shed for us. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu by thy presious five wounds, receved one the holy cros for us. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu by the tortuers that you felt one the cros. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu by thy most infinight patiens you suffered them with. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesus, by the most infinight affection, you did shew to mankind. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesus, by the purpel garment put one thy blessed boddy. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesus, by the blessed reede put into thy blessed hand. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesus, by the most precious crowne of thornes set one thy presious hed. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the blindfoulding of your blessed eies. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the spurnes and kickes thay gave you. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the humble praier you made unto your hevenly father in the gardin. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the most blessed speach, you made unto your hevenly father hanging one the cros. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the blessed promissis you madest, unto the theefe hanging one the cros by thee. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by the blessed gall and vinnegar given you to drinck. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, by thy last blessed speach you made, saiing, It is finnished. *Have mercy on us.*

Jesu, I beseach you, by your hole passion, that if I have forgotten anithing, or [am] ignorant of any part there of, you would pardon me, your most unwourthy and weakest servant, and to except of my intentions.

[To the Witnesses of Christ's Resurrection]

O blessed mother, of ower deare saviour, I beseach you, by the joies you receaved, when you saw your dearly beloved sonne rise, out of the sepulker in splender and glory, be a midiator for me, unto him,* that he would pardon all my sinnes, that I have committed a gainst his blessed Majesty, and that he will strengthen me with paciens, to under go all things, what he shall please to have laied upon me.

O blessed Mary Magdelen, by the joies you receaved when you saw, your most beloved M^r^ rise in splender, and glory, out of the sepulker, make intersession fore me,* that he would pardon all my sinnes, that I have committed a gainst his devine Majesty, and that he would strengthen me with paciens, to under go, all things, what he shall please to have laied upon me.

O blessed a postels, by the joies you receaved when you saw, your blessed M^r^ rise in splendor and glory out of the sepulker, standing in the midest of you, criing, I am the man, and shewed you his wounds, I be seach you to make intersession for me, and that he would be pleased, to for give me all my sinnes, that ever I have committed a gainst his hevenly Majesty, and that he would be pleased to strengthen me with paciens to under go all things, what he shall please to have laied one me.

A repitission

O blessed mother of Christ, pray for me.
O blessed Mary Magdelen, pray for me.
O blessed apostels pray for me.

An ackte of contrission

To be made before we go to bed, every night after this forme following

O my eternall God and saviour, I am sory, from my very soule, that ever I have offended, so greate a god, so blessed a god, so sweete a god, and so mersiful a god, as I abhor, and detest all my sinnes, that I have ever committed a gainst your hevenly Majesty, mearly for the love of thee, my deare and dearest saviour, and intend by thy grase and assistans, never to offend thee more.

st. austin's prayer unto the holy ghost

O thou who art no lesse, then the love of the diety it self, the holy communication of the omnipotent father, and the most blessed issue, and art thy self the omnipotent sperit of comfort, the most mersifull solace of the sorrowful, vouchsafe to penetrate into the most inward parts of my hart, and be plased, as a most devine Ghust, by the beuty of the shining light, to clarifie the obscurest corners of thy neclected oratory, and by an efusion of thy abundance of dew, refres all that was parched or withered, by never so long a drines. Wound the bowells of the inferior man, by the shaft of thy love, and penitrating into the marrow of my shrunken liver, inflame it with thy restoretive arders, and inlightening all with the sacred fervour of thy fier.

Increase and feed, all at once, the most intimate portions both of soule and boddy. Watter me with the torrent of thy desier, that I may have no list, to tast of the invenomed sweetnes of this wourld. Judg me o Lord, and distinguish me from an unsanctified people. Teach me to do thy will, because thou art my god. I beleeve [that] in whome soever thou dost inhabite, there thou dost build the mansion of the father and the sonne. Blessed is he, who deserves to harbor thee, because by thee, the father and the sonne resides in him. Com then, o come, most indulgent comforter, protecter in afflicktions, helper in trubulasions. Com thou purger of inequity, heler of wounds, com thou fortifier of frailty, supporter of sinhers, com thou teacher of the humble, and depresser of the exalted, O com and rest in that soule, which haveing nothing, may have all things, by having but roome for thee. Amen.

[TEN] ASPIRATIONS AND AFFECTIONS OF A DEVOUT SOULE, *which abandones her self unto Jesus Christ our Lord*

1. O Jesus, I renounce my owne will to accomplish yours, I purpose to for sake my waies and those of the wourld, to walke and live by yours. I wish that my comportment may remaine in your conduct, my derection in your derection, as you shall derect me. Wherefore for your sake, I will become unable and nothing, that you may be my all.

2. O Jesus, I give you my hart, and my hole being, that it may be yours, for the ende you have created it, and I humbly beg that your devine nature may distroie my depraved inclinations.

3. O Jesus, I will depend on you, and remaine yours for ever, in the waies which you shall please to ordaine for me, without making choise of the least thing, that presents it self one earth, but entierly submitting to you, in the waies of all sufferances and repugnances to my self.

4. O Jesus, I make a present of my state of privation where in I live, unto that which you have endured for me, in which you ceased not to be attentive, in contemplating your Father. I render you a donation of my self, that no distinction may devert me from you, but that I may be holy taken up in you, by submission unto your self in this state, not seeking my owne satisfaction, even in my thoughts of your self, but with an humble recignation, I desier to beare this distraction, which I wish to abide in, for no other end then to suffer.

5. O Jesus, I dedicate my self unto your devine power, to the ende it may governe the weakenesses of my natuer, and that I may no longer acte by the instinct thereof, for I utterly renounce it for ever, and I desier that my meanesse may submit unto your greatenes, my feeblenes unto your force, to be governed by them.

6. O Jesus, I give my being unto your being, my life to your life, my thoughts to your thoughts, my wourd to your wourd, my love to your love, my soule to your blessed soule, my power to your power, that when I shall do any thing of my self, it may be no longer mine, and that I may drawe no farther liberty to make use of all that is

mine, since I have give you all, I offer my self unto you, o my god, to beare all the states of sufferances, as well interiour as exteriour, to the ende my life in them may honor yours, and that I may enjoy no life for me but for you, and for this effect, that I may employ it to your use, and not for the wourld, and all that I shall doe therin, I desier that the same may be for you.

7. I renounce my self, o my god, to give my self to you, and I renounce all thoughts which are not of and from you, I offer my self unto your very Infancy, o Jesus, to partake of the grace of that mistery, and to reenter into your innocency, that this heavenly mistere may be applied unto the impurity of my nature, to render it capable of your residence.

8. Jesus, in honor of your life, humble on earth, I accept, with a willing hart, all humilliations, which shall happen to me, though repugnant to my self.

9. O Jesus, I renounce all the repugnances, which I have to suffer, and to beare humiliations, I accept them, though never so contrary to my sence, and I submite unto your will, to suffer the paine of my sense, to unite my self unto your holy will, to the eande, that what soever is in me refractory to what thay enioine, may be a subiect to my conforming my self to them and submitting me to you.

10. O Jesus, I desire to enter into your kingdome, and to a bandon all the affections of this wourld, I renounce all the desires, which I might have, to posses riches and the esteeme of men, that my desiers may aime at eternall, not temporall, things, to that I will apply my self, but renounce all that appertaines to the world, and all my proper interest, to entertaine my self with those which concernes your glory, which I humbly request may raine over my sperit, to seperate it from earthly things and from all that is not yours, Be you my strength in sufferance, fight for me, be you my life, give me a plase in your habitation, to the end nothing may enter into my hart, which may hinder you from possesing me, o Jesus posses my soule. Amen.

No. 2

TWO PAPERS BY SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD ON THE CHRISTENINGS AND GODPARENTS OF HIS CHILDREN

As appears from the Cavalier's monument, he had twelve children. The first of the following papers mentions four boys and three girls, the second five girls and three boys; that is nine in all.

The paper is copied by Sir Henry, the first baronet, on some blank leaves at the end of the *Meditations*, and he adds the following note, which tells us where he found the originals, and what their authority is.

This I copied out of two papers I found in my mother's closett after her death, written with my ffathers owne hand.

Henry Bedingfeld, Ba^{t}.

[THE FIRST PAPER]

Henry Bedingfeld Babtised the 27th May: 1613
Edmund Bedingfeld babtised the 14th Aug: 1615
William Bedingfeld babtised the 23rd Jan: 1616
Jane Bedingfeld Babtised the 22nd May: 1618
Elisabeth Beding: Babtised the 8 No:—1619
Marie Bedingfeld Babtised the 10 May—1621
John Bedingfeld babtised the 10 Nov: 1624

THE OTHER PAPER THUS—*

To my daughter ffrances borne on Newers evens Eve 1610	Sr Robert Wind: The Lad Mondford Mrs Jerningham
To my sonne Henry borne the 10th May 1613	Sr Thos: Southwell Mr Thos: Cotton Mrs Bradbery
To my sonne Edmund	Mr Jerningham Mr Townsend Mrs Atlowe
To my sonne William Newe Years Eves Eve 1616	Sr Ralph Hare Sr Edw: Waldegrave Mrs Bedingfeld of Hale
To my daughter Jane one the 26th Aprill 1618	Mr Bedingfeld of Hale Mrs Waldegrave Mrs Drury of D——
To my daughter Elisabeth	Wentworth Bradbery his wife Mrs Cannam of Hilboro Sr Will: de Gray:
To my daughter Marie	My Aunt Yaxley My sister ffrances Jerningham My Uncle Henry Bedingfeld of Canham.
To my daughter Anne	My daughter Beding: Mr Will: Paston.

* Father F. Goldie, S.J., has given me the following notes on these godparents:—

Lady Mundford—Anne, daughter of William Paston and wife of Sir William Mundford.

Sir Thomas Southwell—son of Sir Robert and Elizabeth, daughter of Lord Howard of Effingham; died in 1643.

Sir Ralph Hare of Stow, Bardulph, 10 miles from Oxburgh, Knight of the Bath; died 1671. Michael Hare and his wife had been recusants in the time of Elizabeth.

Sir Edward Waldegrave, died 1646. His mother, Jeronima Jerningham (Foley, *Records*, v. 382). He greatly distinguished himself in Cornwall in 1644.

Eustace Bedingfeld of Holme Hale, married a daughter of —— Hawke, and she died 1641, aged 80 (*Visitation of Norfolk*, 1878, i. 157). He was buried 1596, and their son Anthony, of the same place, in 1636.

Sir William Grey of Merton, Norfolk. Rye's *Norfolk Antiquarian Miscellany*, iii. 38, says he was son of Robert, a recusant, but that he went to church. He had been a ward of Queen Elizabeth.

Eva, daughter of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Lieutenant of the Tower under Queen

No. 3

The following short paper gives us our first introduction to Mr. Thomas Marwood, of whom we shall hear more later on. It also gives us a vivid indication of the troubles and uncertainties, which remained for years after the confiscations under the Commonwealth. Sir Henry Bedingfeld "of Beckall" was the first baronet. The reason of his not being described as "of Oxburgh" was that Oxburgh Hall was left in an uninhabitable condition after the desolation of the civil wars. The fifteenth-century roof-timbers of the Hall on the east side still show signs of fire, and it is believed that this was due to the accidental fire by which the Parliamentary occupiers burnt a considerable part of the old building. "My house [*i.e.* Oxburgh] being burnt," says the second baronet below, "gave my wife small encouragement to live there. In supplying the house with furniture that was burnt, and making it habitable, it cost me 1000*£*" (*below*, p. 37). In his elder brother Thomas's time there was danger of "the houses being pulled down" altogether (*above*, p. 5). Beck Hall therefore became the family seat, until Oxburgh was restored. "Grandmother Paston" retired there after Edmund Paston's death, and died there in 1654 (*below*, p. 37). The house has been rebuilt on the old lines, and is now a farmstead surrounded by a moat. It was first a hospital for poor travellers, then a house of the Cokes, whose arms are still upon it.

Sr HENRY BEDINGFELD'S CASE ABOUT OXBURGH LIVING

In ye year 1641 Sr Henry Bedingfeld took up Armes for ye King. He was made prisoner in ye tower & his Estate seized by that Parliament. Whilst he was in ye tower, comes to him Mr Merton (the Grandfather to ye present incumbent) & desired to buy the perpetuall aduowson of Oxburgh. "For," says he, "sence ye Estate is lost as to you; you had as good lett me have it (for Something) as a stranger for Nothing." But Sr H. B. answered, "I cannot sell the perpetuity, as being but tenant for life." Mr Merton answered, "I minde not that. Let me have your Name & lett me alone to deal wth ye parliament." Whereupon, to oblige Mr Merton (to whom he did no wrong; because he told him he was but tenant for life), he tooke a small some of money, & gave him a deed of sale.

After Sr H. B.† got out of ye tower, he told his son what he had done, vz. upon ye Motives urged by Mr Meriton; who had then presented his son, the late Mr Meriton. Moreover Sr H. B. told his son, "I charge you on my blessing never to disturbe them during yr life; as for yr Son, he is at his own liberty."

This account I had from Sr Henry Bedingfeld's (of Beckall) owne mouth.

Witnesse my hand this 8th day of November 1713.

THO. MARWOOD.

Mary, married William Yaxley, of Yaxley, Suffolk. He died 1588, she in 1631.

Henry Bedingfeld, once of Cavenham (near Oxburgh), died at Sturston in 1629, and is buried there with the inscription, *Filius dñi Henrici Bedingfeld militis aurati.*

William Paston married Agnes Everard, daughter and heiress of William Everard of Lystead. He died 1652.

"My daughter, Beding:"—This would ordinarily mean—Mrs. Bedingfeld, the wife of the eldest son, Thomas.

† Notice that Sr H. B.'s son and heir was *Thomas*, who, however, *had no children*.

II

COLONEL THOMAS BEDINGFELD

Born about 1605; *succeeded*, 22 *November* 1657; *died*, 25 *April* 1665

Of Thomas Bedingfeld, eldest son of the Cavalier, we have already heard several particulars. He may possibly have seen service in the Palatinate in 1624, and in 1639 the *Calendars of State Papers* show that, being now a captain, he, with the king's licence, was helping to raise 1000 men to fight for the King of Spain. I do not find any particulars of his services, but his experiences would no doubt have prepared the way for his being put at the head of a troop of soldiers when the Civil War broke out. We hear something about this troop, after the Restoration, from a tract, with the long descriptive title, *A List of Officers claiming the £60,000 granted by His Majesty for the relief of his Truly-Loyal and indigent party*, 1663, 4to.

Col. 9 :— *Beddingfield Thomas*

Lincoln	*Hardy Joh.*	L. FOOT	to Ca. H. Bradbury
Middlesex	*Yarmouth Edm.*	Eng.	
Lon. & West	*Cocker Edw.*	Ens. to Cap. Edw. Styles	
Norfolk	*O Kelly Dan.*	E ✠	
Lon. & West	*Blundell Edm.*	Quat HORSE	

Elsewhere I read—

Col. 69—*Bedingfield Edm.*, Cap. F. [of Norf. in Marmaduke Holtby's troop].

Col. 19—*Bedingfield Hen.*, Cor. [of Norf. in Lord Byron's troop].

The reference made to him by his brother Henry, the first baronet, was not very flattering (p. 5), and his nephew Henry, the second baronet, has some still severer strictures (*below*, p. 36). The following petition gives us the Colonel's own account of what he considered the most notable events of his life. The paper may be found in the Record Office, *Domestic Charles II.*, vol. xxii., n. 125, and is conjecturally dated November 1660 by the Calendarers.

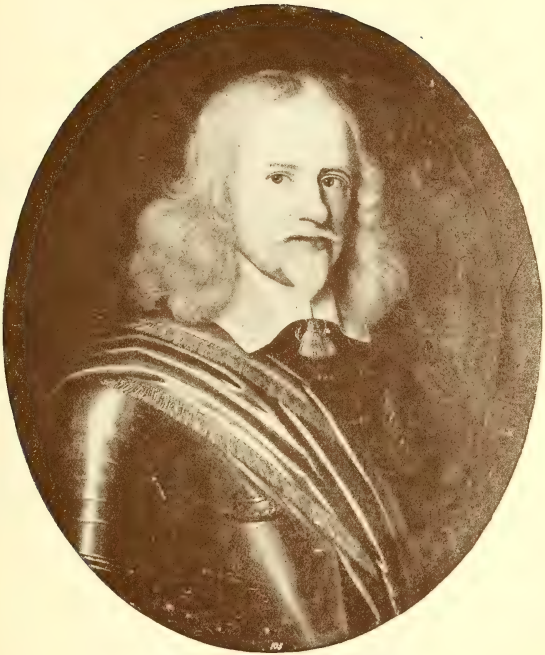
THE PETITION OF COLL^LL BEDINGFIELD

TO THE KINGS MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY

The humble petition of Col^l Thomas Bedingfeild, eldest sonne and heire of S^r Henry Bedingfeild late of Oxburgh in Norff. Kn^t, Dec^ed

HUMBLY SHEWETH,

That your petitioner upon the advancing of your Royall Father's Standard, Did at his oune charge raise a Regiment of foot, and a troop of Horse for his service, and maintained them untill at the Storme of Lincolne hee was sorely wounded and taken Prisoner, and for two yeares suffered loathsome Imprisonment in the Common Goale and was at lengthe Banished, his Father's whole estate beinge sold by the Usurped



COLONEL THOMAS BEDINGFELD.
(*c.* 1605-1665.)

To face p. 60

Power, soe as his Father and hee have been Damnified above threescore thousand pounds.

That out of compassion of his Father's Sufferings, and att his Intreaty, hee concurred with his Father at the time when his Estate was sold, as aforesaid, in the Sale of Severall Lands and amongst others of the Mannors of Eastwell and Chamberlen * in the County of Suffolk to the then pretended President and Society for the Propagation of y^e^ Gospell in New England for a Summe of money whereof no part was paid to y^e^ petitioner or his Father, but all in those hands, who purchased the petitioner's Estate at Drury house, where your petitioner and his Father were enforced to pay 21,000 li more for Repurchasing the rest of his estate from the said first purchasers therof, for which his Lands (remaining Unsold) stand yet engaged.

Now, forasmuch as by the Providence of God it so falls out that the said Sale made to the pretended corporation is voyd in Law, for that they were not capable to purchase, being Erected without Authority other then by the Usurped Power, and did consist of Persons altogether Averse to your Royall Father's and your Majesty's Authority, whereupon your petitioner to his great Releife in his present Necessities and satisfaction of his creditors hath lately entred upon, and is according to the law Justly in possession of the same.

May it therefore please your most Excellent Maiesty, that your Royall Pleasure may be signifyed to your Attorney and Sollicitor Generalls, that in any further Charter or Grant, which may be obtained from your Majesty to confirm such Corporation as aforesaid, speciall care be had, that your petitioners title to the said Lands, so farr as by Law belongs unto him, may not in any wayes be impaired.

Endorsed. The Petition of Coll^ll^ Bedingfield.

R. H. Mason, *History of Norfolk*, (1884) gives the sequel. "These Eriswell estates, now estimated to be of the value of £7000 per annum, were lost to the Bedingfeld family, who never received any equivalent or compensation. They were sold several years since by the New England Society to H. H. Dhuleep Sing" (p. 329), and have lately passed into the hands of Lord Iveagh.

* *Sic.* Now Earswell or Eriswell, and Chamberlaynes.

III

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD, THE FIRST BARONET

Born, 10 *May* 1613; *created Baronet*, 2 *January* 1661; *succeeded*, 25 *April* 1665; *died*, 24 *February* 1685

OF Sir Henry, the first Baronet, the earliest mention I find regards his recusancy. There is a memorandum dated June 1634, ordering inquiry to be made about Henry Bedingfeld of St. Clement Danes, who has forborne Church for one year (*Cal. Add.*, 1634). This is clearly not the Cavalier, who would have been styled "Sir," and I do not know of any other Catholic Henry to whom it would apply. Our Henry was then twenty-one years of age, and was probably (the universities being closed to him) studying law, as other young Catholics of his day were wont to do.

During the war we find a very puzzling note to him. It was written March 21, 1645, by some royalist, calling himself J. Barker (but this is perhaps an alias), who had escaped to Dunkirk. The missive was to be carried by a messenger directed, it seems, to William Cobbe at Oxford. The letter is written in the dashing cavalier style, but contains little personal news beyond the following: "We hear that we may soon see you in France. We have divers of your friends in these parts, as your brother Jo: Cap^{a} Thos: Bed: his bro: Math: Hary: and cousen H: Bed: Sir Francis Manock, Sir Edward Sulyard, & Rob: Rookwood, Jack Taborough and others"—and finally the writer "desires to serve your honoured father, if I can."

The names and relationships are indeed difficult to interpret.* Without venturing on this, I only submit that the tendency of this evidence is to prove that both the Cavalier and his son Henry were then with the garrison of Oxford.

In the papers of the Committee for Compounding, we find that on the 19th of December 1654, John Sandall and Benjamin Tanner, trustees for Michael and Edward, infants, younger children of Henry Bedingfeld, of Beck Hall, Norfolk, petitioned against the sequestration of Charlecombe, while on the 27th of February 1655, Henry Bedingfeld and Margaret his wife,

* Father Goldie has furnished me with notes on some of the names, from which notes (and other sources) we learn these particulars:—

"Your brother John." The same of whom the 2nd Baronet says (No. 16), "Uncle John died 16 Febrary 1685" (*i.e.* 1686).

"Captain Thomas Bed[ingfeld]," *i.e.* the third son of John Bedingfeld of Redlingfield (Foley, v. 568, Pedigree).

"His bro[ther] Math[ew]," of Amersden, Oxford, and afterwards of Brussels (Foley, *ibid.*), when he befriended Charles II.

"Hary:" Possibly an abbreviation of Harrington.

"Cousen H. Bed:" Perhaps Henry, fourth son of Anthony Bedingfeld of Holme Hale.

"Sir Francis Mannock," *i.e.* the second Baronet of Gifford's Hall, Stoke by Newland, Suff., died 1686.

"Sir Edward Sulyard." The son, Sir John Sulyard of Haughley, Suff., married Margaret, daughter of Lord Stourton, and died without issue (Foley, iv. 606, Pedigree).

"Robert Rookwood." Perhaps Sir Robert of Stanningfield and Coldham, who married Mary Townsend (of Ludlow); or their son Robert, if he was not already dead, fighting for the king at Oxford (Foley's Pedigree, iii. 788).

Jack Ta[s]borough, of Flixton, Suff.

daughter and sole heiress of Edward Paston (who had died February 18, 1655), beg that his estate may come to her, whereas two-thirds of it had been sequestrated. This claim was allowed (*Calendar for Compounding*, p. 3157).

Mention has already been made of his imprisonment at Lynn, from June or July to October 1655, on suspicion. In his extant petition for liberty (*Domestic Calendar*, 1655, p. 366) he describes himself as "of Billingford" (the township of Beck Hall), and says that he has "a wife and 9 small children" dependent on him. The docket informs us that he was to be set free.

Of his fortunes after the war we hear a good deal from a MS. which was printed by Wotton in his *Baronetage* (iii. 215), and which was doubtless supplied by the family, and embodies the family traditions of about the year 1720.

"Henry Bedingfeld, Esq., happened to survive all his brothers and sisters (Mrs. Cobbe excepted), and to enjoy a long tranquillity, after the restoration of King Charles II., and when he had lain before that prince, who had desired it, a calculation of the sufferings of the family in their estate, which manifestly appeared to be above 45,000*l*, his majesty replied with concern, that it was too great for him to recompense; to which Mr. Bedingfeld answered, that all he begged of his majesty was, that he might hope for the future, to enjoy in quiet that little which was left.

"His majesty did afterwards confer the dignity of a Baronet upon him, for the great and eminent services done by him and his family; but his son being soon after knighted by his majesty, the father let lie dormant his patent for many years after, which postponed him to many of the order in point of seniority.* This gentleman was esteemed one of the most complete and accomplished men of the age, the comeliness of his person, the clearness of his parts, and that noble sweetness of his temper, gave him so great a credit and authority in his country, as scarce any thing was thought well done, without his approbation; and many misunderstandings amongst the greatest families, that friends had tried to compromise, and could not, were referred to him, and happily determined. Yet the most fortunate part of his character, was his felicity in a companion for a wife, in the person of the beforementioned Mrs. Margaret Paston, who, besides the great portion she brought, equalled him in all his merits, aided him through all his afflictions, and in his absence, when forced to fly beyond the seas, managed his whole concerns, and a numerous family, all with the utmost art and prudence; and so careful in the whole conduct of her life, as Sir Henry, amongst his dying words declared, *That she had been a wife, who had never once displeased him;* and yet if he had lived six weeks longer, they had been married fifty years. He died the sixth [*sic*] of February 1684–5, and lies buried in his chapel, within Oxburgh church, under a fair marble monument, erected for him by his mournful widow, who lies buried by him."

Attention may next be directed to the remarkable picture in which he and his family are represented as protected by the special intervention of the Blessed Virgin. No very definite tradition has survived as to the significance of the minor details, but the general theme is evidently the providential escape of the family during the civil wars. The picture will be of the time, when the family began "to enjoy its own again"—that is, the Restoration—and this we gather from the ages of the children, which will be from about ten or twelve to twenty-five or so.† The Baronet wears armour,

* This does not seem accurate.

† If the reader thinks that the ages of the children *cannot* be so great as I have assumed them to be, then he must also assume that the picture was painted abroad, and was meant to be hung abroad. For before the Restoration there would have been no house in England in which so pronouncedly Catholic a picture could have been safely set up. This theory is, of course, not at all an impossible one.

recalling his fighting days, and in the top left and right corners there is a scene, showing one man on horseback and another on foot, making signals, as it seems, to some ships. From what we know of this Henry's early life, we may be pretty sure that this refers to some adventure during the civil wars, perhaps to some escape abroad, for we do not hear of his having been made prisoner, but we do hear, among the papers of the Committee for Compounding, of an action taken by Thomas Jermyn, trustee for his children in March to September 1651, for safeguarding properties entailed to them. This looks as though the father were already abroad at that date (*Calendar*, p. 2624).

Of Dame Margaret Paston we know enough to recognise in her a remarkably interesting character. If the description given in Wotton's MS. stood alone, one might not be convinced of its being critical. In any case, however, a woman who did so much for the family during such difficult times, and who at the same time was so good a wife that her husband could not recollect when he had felt her thwart his wishes, must on these titles alone be considered a person of very remarkable gifts. Her son, who did not hesitate to speak severely of his uncle, has only one defect to complain of in her, that she was "a woman of great witte and quick partes, but very partiall in her affections," and this when extreme age is wont to bring natural failings into sharp relief.

The following letter illustrates the "mighty hospitality" which the family traditionally kept up, and tells us something about her Ladyship's character.

No. 1

LADY MARGARET BEDINGFELD TO THE DOWAGER LADY YARMOUTH

Original autograph. British Museum. *Additional* 27,448, f. 212.
No date or address, but ascribed to 1683 in the Catalogue.

Lord Yarmouth was the head of the Paston family, and the title had been only recently granted. Lady Margaret, herself by birth the heiress of one branch of the Pastons, regards, we see, the head of her house with enthusiastic loyalty. That was only natural in those days, and especially in the conservative reaction which followed the Restoration. Moderns, however, will hardly feel inclined to go all lengths with Dame Margaret, for the earldom had only been won by a marriage with the bastard daughter of King Charles II., and the estates of the historic family of Paston were being heavily burdened in debt (see p. 38).

However, for the moment all is going well, and the conjectural date, 1683, the year in which William succeeded to the title, exactly agrees with the rejoicings on that occasion, which so gratified the writer. His Lordship was not only Earl of Great Yarmouth, but was also (or would immediately be) its High Steward. Well then might its cannons bang "loud enough to reach London," and the Dean [of Norwich] come forward with a gift of oysters to "the favourite of Norfolk." Yet between the lines we can read that there had been a little anxiety how the once Puritan East Anglia would receive the new-made nobleman and his ambiguous wife. She, poor woman, was to die soon, on the 20th of July 1684; so this letter must be before that date.

MADAM,

I am sory my letter, writt in haste, should be so slowe a coming, as I find by yours of the 30th, w^{ch} I had the honor to receaue by the hand of the fauorite of Norfolk, who I must bragg was our guesse [guest], though to his Lordships sufferance in all kinds. I had

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD.
The first Baronet 1613-1685.

MARGARET (PASTON) LADY BEDINGFELD.
1618-1702.

mine in beeing depriued of the felicity of hearing his stories, being iust [as] deaf as I was, when you were in the country. Two or three days after, I heard again, and haue not bin so deaf till now; w^ch^ in one more considerable might be imputed to witchcraft, but I submitt to mortification.

Now in earnest, Madam, I think my Lord came downe in the criticall time; and I wish, from my harte, that you and the king's grantchild, w^th^ the Father and mother (who I begg my find my humble seruis) had bin all here together,* that you might haue seen what a generall disposition of kindness there was in the people to my Lord. I think you should do well to haue it told at courte as newse, what a Loue-fitt the country is fallen into to my Lord of Yarmouth; but this not to come imediately from your self, but rather to seem coole in it. What passed at Yarmouth, I shall not need to repeat; the Canons were lowd enough to reach to London.

Many thanks for the concern you had of my sonne and husband. In what place soeuer they are, all the seruis they are able of doeing, is but to whisper to all persons, what worth, what witt my Lord of Yarmouth is master of, what the sweetness and candide nature, truth and constancie to his freinds, then perswade them to compare him to others, where they find the contrary very transparant. My Lord hath not had the fortune to be knowne enough, but those that hath his true Caracter, lett them refuse to loue him that can.

On Fryday S^r^ Phillip Woodhouse and S^r^ Jacob Astley, w^th^ other gentlemen came on purpose to waite upon him. The Dean also, w^th^ much respect; who brought a present of Oisters. I expected diuers of a lower form, who was desirous to come, but were kept of by a false Alarm, that we were full, by my Lord Townsend beeing here; and it seems he sayd some such thing to M^r^ Rawlins, that he would haue mett here, had not the goute hindred him. And that goute was one reason I took to perswade my Lord to send. For I must confess, Madam, it was my fault (if any) my Lord's sending thether; but I am confident he will be no looser by it, but put the two S^r^ Johns to new consults.† To goe himself had bin below him; but this sending, whilst he wore the lawrell on his browe, is but to triumph in a ciuill way.

I could giue you more substantiall reasons, if fitt for paper; but I hope you will belieue none studys more my Lord's and y^r^ Ladyshipp's Reputation then

Madam

Your Ladyship's humble seruant and kinswoman

M. BEDINGFIELD.

My husband presents his humble seruis to y^r^ Ladyship.

* The meaning seems to be—I wish you, Lady Yarmouth, with the grandchild, who is also the King's grandchild, had been here with the infants' father and mother, to see the great reception, &c.

† It would be necessary to have Lady Yarmouth's "letter of the 30th" to understand all these allusions. Why, what, or whither Lord Yarmouth "sent"; and who were "the two Sir Johns" (*i.e.* clergymen) "put to new consults," does not appear.

No. 2

THE SYDENHAM PRAYER-BOOK

Another interesting relic of Margaret Bedingfeld—which indeed throws a good deal of welcome light on the tastes of Catholic ladies of her generation—is her family prayer-book, which belonged to her mother and grandmother before her, and which is still at Oxburgh. It contains a good deal of inedited Catholic verse of the Elizabethan period, and a hitherto unknown prayer of Queen Mary Tudor.

The volume is in size a decimo sexto, and contains 166 pages. The watermark in the paper is the crowned jar or pot, the most usual English mark. The binding is original pigskin, the sides stamped round the edges with gilt lines, and in the panels the letters E. G., with an ornament of cherubs' heads between them. Two brass clasps, the upper one broken; the back also partly broken. The pages have margins ruled with red, and there are about seven or eight different hands. E. G. will clearly be the initials of the person for whom the book was originally bound, but I can obtain no clue as to who this may have been. There is another small volume (ΘΕΟ) in the Oxburgh library with somewhat similar letters on its sides, but again no clue to the original possessor.

First among the contents, we should notice the memoranda of births and christenings, which occur at p. 67.

[1] M[emorandu]m that my sonne George Sidenham was borne at brimpton the xxijth daie of October A^{o} dñi 1588, in the xxxth yere of the raigne of o^{r} soueraigne ladye Queene Elizabethe &c. godfathers Sir George Sidenham, Sir Jo Clifton [& M^{ris} banfield, *cancelled*].

[2] Also my sonne John was was [*sic*] borne there the xxvjth of September A^{o} dni 1589 in the xxxjth yere of the raigne of the queenes maiesty aboue said. his godfathers were sir John Sidenham, Mr. Thomas Stoughton and thold M^{ris} banfeild.

[3] And also my sonne Raffe was borne there the xiijth daie of ffebruary in the xxxiijth yere of her maesties raigne A^{o} dñi 1590. His godfathers were Sir Raphe Husey, M^{r} Edward St barbe and my aunte ffitziames.

[4] My [daughter francis, *obliterated*] was borne at Beer in dorset, the xj of May in y^{e} xxxiiij yere of her maiesties raigne a^{o} dñi 1592. & her godmothers were M^{rs} ffraunces Turbervile & M^{rs} [*blank*] Ancketill and M^{r} Alexander Bret of whytchurch.

[5] My daughter baningfeld was borne the 11th of nouember, being St Martines day pope and martyr, her daughter Elizabeth was borne upon St Thomas day before Christmas &c. 1636.

My godaughter frauncis beningfeld was borne upon ploumonday this present year 1638.*

The first two memoranda are in one hand; the third, fourth, and fifth are each in different hands. The first entries were evidently written simultaneously, or almost simultaneously, with the rest of the book, which we may therefore date as belonging to the year 1590 or thereabouts. The family is that of the Sydenhams of Brimpton in Somerset, now extinct, whose pedigree may be followed in Burke's *Extinct Baronetage* (1844), p. 516. From this

* This entry has been entirely and carefully obliterated, but, owing to the different tints of the ink used, it can still be read, though some letters are doubtful.

source we learn that George died without issue in 1615, while John, who married Alice Hoby, became heir to his father. Ralph became Master of the Charter House, was eventually knighted, entered Parliament in 1641, and died in 1671. The pedigree of the Sydenhams, given in British Museum, Harleian MSS. 1154, fol. 179 (=225), gives the names of those who intermarried with the Sydenhams of those times, and among them we notice at once three of the families, from which we here see that the godparents of these children were chosen, to wit, Bamfield, Clifton, and [St.] Barbe.

Frances, the daughter born on the 11th of May 1592, eventually married Mr. Edward Paston of Horton in Gloucester and Appleton in Norfolk, and it is evidently she who has in 1638 written the memorandum that "My daughter baninfeld"—that is, Margaret Paston, in whom we are now interested—"was born on the 11th of November." The year of her birth is not added, but as she was eighty-four at the time of her death, January 14, 1702–3, we see that she must have been born November 11, 1618. The date of her marriage is also unknown, but the inference from Wotton's MS. is that it took place on the 27th of March (or rather the 7th of April, *see* p. 19) 1635. Why the last memorandum has been obliterated does not appear, though we may presume that it had something to do with the civil wars.

We may now proceed to give the contents of the prayer-book. It is evidently meant to be subsidiary to some other prayer-book, presumably the Hours of the Blessed Virgin, the most popular book of devotions of that time. For we see by comparison with the tables of the prayers usually found in printed *Horæ* (E. Hoskins, *Horæ B. V. M.*, 1901) that the present collection varies from them in almost every respect. Some of the prayers may be translations from new and popular prayer-books printed abroad, such as Verepé's *Enchiridion Catholicum;* some of the verses are original translations (p. 70), some are newly written (p. 77); but the probability is that the majority are derived from more ancient sources.

That the selection of prayers was made to suit the taste of a Catholic lady of about the year 1590 is seen both from the inclusion of "the Earl of Arundel's verses" (p. 77), he being then still alive and under sentence of death, and from the allusion to "Tyburne's force" (p. 74). That the collector was a lady is clear from the inclusion of "good Queen Maryes prayer: which she used everye mornynge, all her lyfe tyme," which is otherwise unknown; as also from the prayers for a married wife, and for a woman with child (pp. 94, 137), and from the ejaculation "Have pity on me thy handmaiden," found in the litany of our Lady.

The prayers are not arranged on any well-defined plan, yet there are certainly some traces of order. I have therefore inserted sectional headings to facilitate the comprehension of the whole. Headings written in the margin of the original are here printed in italics.

[§ 1. Introduction]

P. 1 (flyleaf). *A prayer to be sayd at ye preest turning and sayeng, Orate pro me* [fratres]. "The holly ghost illumine thy hart . . . offenses of all his faythfull. Amen." *

P. 2. *A prayer to be sayd in ye begynning of y^or^ prayers.* (1) "O my swete saviour Jesu . . . prayse thy hollye name, now & ever. Amen." (2) "O my good Lord Jesu Christ . . . offences y^t^ thereby might come. Amen."

P. 3. GOOD QUEENE MARYES PRAYER: w^ch^ she vsed everye mornynge all her lyfe tyme.

O lorde my maker and Redemer, I thanke thy goodnes most

* Hoskins, p. 107, gives this prayer in Latin.

humblye, y^t^ thow hast preserved me all this night past & this daye hetherto, in which tyme, if I have done any thing to thy plesure, blessed be thow for it. I knowlege & confesse all vertewe to come of the. Wherefore I beseche the to contynewe & encrease the same in me, & let all the lawde & prayse thereof be wholly geven unto the, which arte the authour of all goodnes, and nothing imputed to me vyle wretche, who of my selfe cannot so muche as thinke one good thowght w^t^owt thy grace, humblye desiering thy goodnes also, y^t^ I maye ever yeld thankes to y^e^ for all thy benefitts w^t^ suche strong faythe, stedfast hope, pure perfight & fervent love, w^t^ suche full trust and confidence in y^e^, as may be to thy pleasure & y^e^ helthe and Comeforte of myne owne sowle. *Te Deum*, &c.

And my God, wherein soever I have offended the, eyther concerning my dewtye towards thy maiestie, or want of perfight charitee to my neighbour, throughe the occasyon of the devell, the worlde, y^e^ fleshe, by misinformacyon, ignorance, negligence, by any sudden motion or passion of frailtee, syckenes of bodye, or any other waye since the howre of my birthe unto this tyme, I aske the mercye, O God the father allmightie, for all my offences committed in thowght, Desyering y^e^ bothe to forgeve me & to vowchesafe this day & evermore to governe & guide the same. *Pater de cælis Deus, ignosce mihi; et propitius esto mihi misere peccatrici.*

I aske the in lyke manner forgevenes, O God y^e^ sonne, for all myne offenses, committed in worde, beseching thy wysedome to forgeve me, & this Daye & evermore to Rule & governe my toungue. *Fili Redemptor mundi Deus, ignosce mihi; et propitius esto mihi misere peccatrici.*

I desyre thy goodnes also of pardon, O God y^e^ hollye goost, for all my offenses committed in my deedes, Humblye prayeng y^e^ to forgeve me, & both this Daye & contynuallye to order & directe the same. *Spiritus Sancte Deus, ignosce mihi; et propitius esto mihi misere peccatrici.*

So holly Trinitee, iij persons & one verye God, vouchesafe to forgeve all myne offenses, and send me suche grace this daye as may preserve me from all synne, w^t^ true knowlege to perceyve wherein, how & in what manner I have offended y^e^ eyes of thy Maiestie & let the feare of myne owne deathe & thy generall Judgements staye me from all presumptyon in the Discussing thereof, & on the other syde, let the multytude of thy mercyes w^t^ my full trust & confidence therein, kepe me from vaine or foolishe scrupulosyte in y^e^ same, so y^t^ I having the right understanding & knowlege of all myne offenses maye, by thy grace, take suche contrytyon & Repentance for them, as maye be to thy contentatyon & the salvatyon of myne owne sowle. Amen. *Miserere mei Deus* &c.

O my savyour, I offer my selfe wholye to the for a perpetual sacrifyce this daye and evermore, that is to saye my freewill, faythe, sowle, bodye, lyfe, deathe, sycknes, helthe, my kynne & frendes, (especiallye thy servants) and enemyes (if I have any) & all my servants and subiects both quicke & deade, Desiering thine infinite mercye to vouchesafe to take y^e^ order & disposing of all o^r^ matters bothe spirituall and temporall this daye & ever into thy governance & protectyon.

And first, sweete Jesu, concerning matters of my sowle, that is to saye bothe my prayer & all other goostlye exercyses, Graunt me grace, I beseeche the, neyther to omitte nor to do in any poynte contrarye to y^t w^{ch} shalbe most to thy pleasure, the helthe of myne owne sowle & the profitte & cunforte of all myne evenchristen * bothe quicke & deade.

Secondarilye touching prosperitee in this worlde & the helthe of my bodye, graunt me grace, my most mercyfull savyour Jesu, when thow doest send me eyther of them, bothe to receyve them humblye w^t thankesgyving accordinglye, w^tout any kynde of Elatyon or pride, & so to use them as maye best please the & profitte bothe my selfe and myne even christen w^t as willing a mynde w^towt any manner of grudge to have them taken from me, eyther by thy will or sufferance, as ever I was glad to receyve them. And concerning sycknes & adversytee, so long (good lorde) as my lyfe maye do servyse acceptable to the, eyther in the amendement of y^e same, or any other kynde of waye, Vouchsafe, my God, y^t I maye never have power throwghe myne owne fawte to abbreviate one Jotte therof. But let y^e vertue of thine abstynence w^{ch} thow didst use heere in earthe for o^r example & the remembrance of the eysell & gall, wherof thow didst tast in the tyme of thy most bytter passion, staye me this Daye & at all tymes from taking to muche or to litle of meates or drinkes. And whensoever it shall please thy goodnes, my lorde God, throughe thy visitatyon or suffrance to send me any adversytee or sycknes, Graunt for thy sweete name Jesus sake, y^t all seeking of worldlye consolatyon set a part, I may contynuallye call for thy helpe, putting my full hope & confidence therein, & give me grace immediatlye, I humblye beseche the, both depelye to consider what torments & passion thow my sweete saviour, being Innocency it self, didest suffer for me most synnefull wretche. And send me therein some devout Contemplation, w^{ch} maye extinguishe all worldlye care in me, & all grace to remember what punishment I have & do daylie deserve for myne offenses, committed against the and my neighbour, & let these consideratyons cawse me not onelye patyentlye, but also Joyefullye, to suffer all sycknes & adversytee w^t suche fortitude & Magnanimitie as maye be most acceptable to the & best for myne owne sowles helthe & my neighboures. Most humblye beseching thy mercye to accepte the same in part of penance both for myne owne synnes & y^e offenses of myne even Christian, w^t myne ennemyes also. And when I shall have donne all this bothe rightlye & faythfullye, Gyve me grace afterwarde temperatlye to use all worldelye comeforts & remedyes & y^t onelye but in the & for the.

Thirdelye, concerning myne owtward & worldlye affayres, y^t I have & shall take in hand eyther w^t my superiours, equalls or inferyours, Grant (my most beningne lorde Jesu) y^t in all things I may use y^t waye w^{ch} shalbe chefelye to thy pleasure, the comefort & salvatyon of my sowle & y^e profytte & edefyeng of my neighbour. And vouchesafe y^t y^e vertue of thy power, O allmightie God the father, maye gyve me power to leave no Jote thereof undone, & let the vertue of thy wyesdome, O god the sonne, gyve me grace & wille to do no kynde of

* Even-Christian, *i.e.* fellow-Christians (Murray, *New English Dictionary*, iii. 335.

thing contrarye to y^e^ same. And graunt y^t^ y^e^ vertue of thy strengthe & comeforte, O god the hollye goost, maye never departe from me, but strengthe(n) & comeforte me bothe in the begynning, proceding & finishing of my affayres.

Domine Jesu Christe qui me creasti, redemisti, et preordinasti ad hoc, quod sum; tu scis quid de me facere vis: Fac de me secundum voluntatem tuam, cum misericordia tua. Domine Jesu Christe, qui solus es sapientia, tu scis que mihi expediunt; prout tibi placet, et sicut in oculis tue maiestatis videatur de me, ita fiat in misericordia tua. Amen.

Moreover gyve me grace, o hollye trinitee, I most humblye desier y^e^ y^t^ mine ennemyes, neyther goostlye nor bodilye, nor any creature may ever have power to cawse me to dowte or waver in any one Jote of thy trew & Catholyke faythe, or the circumstance thereof, But graunt y^t^ I maye beleve & use everye thing perteyning thereunto in the same sorte & degree, w^ch^ thow hast by thy Churche appointed & willed me to doe, w^t^owt eyther presumption or scrupulosyte. And if ever I shalbe put to any examinatyon or triall thereof, send me suche strengthe (my most bountefull lord God) y^t^ I maye rather most gladlye, quietlye & willinglye suffer all kynde of torments, yea even Deathe it selfe, then omitte or forsake any parte of my sayd faythe, w^ch^ being thoroughlye and perfightlye grounded in my harte, Gyve me grace rightlye to expresse the same in my owtwarde works, behaviour, & conversatyon; & vouchesafe, my lorde God, to set suche a bridle on my tongue y^t^ I maye never have power to speake any vayne, Idle, or superfluous wordes, neyther also to the hindrance of any creature, nor to trust any to muche or to lytel, nor yet to disclose any secret matter w^t^owt Just occasyon, but let my wordes be suche as maye be to thy glorye, myne owne profitte & the comeforte & edifyeng of y^e^ hearers. And whensoever my speeche maye doe good, eyther in geving counsayle or setting foorthe thy truthe, Graunt y^t^ I maye never be to importunate nor to slowe in speakyng, So y^t^ myne even Christian maye have no occasyon by my wordes to offend the, or to misiudge me, or any other; but y^t^ they may perceyve thy goodnes to work in me, and bothe they & I may gyve the whole prayse thereof to the.

Furthermore I beseche thy goodnes to send me suche pacyence to beare my neighbours Infirmities, as maye be most acceptable to y^e^; so y^t^ when any of them shalbe unpatyent, I may give no occasyon to encrease the same. But whereas, by informatyon or reformatyon, I maye do any good, graunt me grace to doe it, w^t^ all modestye & temperance. And whereas neyther my wordes nor deedes can prevayle, vouchesafe my God, to sende me suche discretyon, wysedome, humilitee, charytee & patience, as maye, by thy grace, move & procure them to amend their faults, after suche sorte as may redownde to thy glorye and the helthe of there sowles. And vouchesafe, good lorde, to plucke up by the rootes in me all Desyer of worldlye prayse & vayne glorye, so y^t^ I may neyther doe any thing for the respect of the same, nor reioyse in the having thereof; but whensoever it shall please thy goodnes to worke in me any good thing, gyve me grace forthw^th^, I humblye beseche the, to lifte up my harte to the w^t^ thankgeving, & to consider how all goodnes cummeth of the, & y^t^ of my selfe, w^t^owt the, I can doe nothing but evell. Put in there myndes also, y^t^ shalbe then present, the lyke

remembrance & consyderatyon, by occasyon whereof the whole praise of all good things maye be attribute to y^e^, to whome onelye it is due. Amen.

P. 13. *A daylye prayer to the Trinitie.* "O most noble, most hollye and triumphant Trinitee . . . & to the deade, Rest & delyverance from there paynes. Amen."

Pp. 14–68. *7 Meditations of y^e^ 7 effusions of Christ's bloud,* & sutable against y^e^ 7 deally synnes & necessarye to get y^e^ 7 Remedyes against them. [The Meditations are allotted to the seven days of the week, and each is followed by two prayers, the first followed by *Pater Noster,* the second by *Miserere.*]

P. 68. "I giue thankes to thie mercie . . . thow mayest be praised & blessed. Amen."

P. 69. *To Christ Jesus our redemer.* "Lord Jesus Christ, sonne of the lyuing god . . . with my whole harte. *pater noster.*" "I offer vp vnto thee lord Jesu Christ . . . praise of thy holye name. *pater noster.*" "Lord Jesu, I cōmend . . . haue mercy vpon vs, and al siners. *pater noster.*"

[§ 2. Hymns and Proses]

P. 70. A VERIE SWETE HYMNE OF THE BLESSED SACRAMENT, maide by St. Thomas, translated into Englishe.*

[1.] With devoute feare, | I thee adore | O secrete deitie, |
w^ch^ [here] under y^e^se figures bare | liest hid undoubtedlie. |

[2.] To y^e^, my lord, my troubled hart | her selfe dooth wholie giue,
for thoughte of thee consumes her so | t'is death† from y^e^ to liue.

[3.] My sight, my taste, my trembling touch | of y^e^ all are deceued
yet hearing y^e^ to be heare, | I haue firmlie y^t^ beleued.

[4.] Beleued! O whie? for I beleue | all y^t^ my lord hath tolde
nothing more true is, then y^is^ word | of truthe, y^t^ man can holde.

5. Vpon the cros lay hid, swete lord, | thine onely deitye
but here thie godhead secrett is | w^th^ thy humanitie.

6. Bothe w^ch^ I stedfastly beleue | & reuerently confesse
w^th^ thefe repentant crauing graunt | of pardon in distres.

7. Mine eyes unchast thiè bloudie wounds | do not deserue to se
w^th^ holy Thomas, yet my lorde | I doe acknouledge thee.

8. Encrease, swete Jhesu, my true faith | from sacred throne aboue.
encrease my stedfast hope in y^e^, | encrease in me thy loue.

9. O suete record of dolefull death | w^ch^ ended all our strife
most louing lord y^e^ truest bread | to man w^ch^ giuest life.

10. One onely thing I craue, swete lord, | my soule let fede on thee
be in her taste like sugar swete | turne backe thie loue to me.

11. O pelicane all full of loue | Jhesu my soule washe cleare
what's nowe impure w^th^ y^t^ pure bloude | w^ch^ stream'd downe Longins speare.

* The division of the lines in these and the following verses is extremely confused in the original MS., owing to the smallness of the pages.

† In MS., "y^t^ death is."

12. One drop of w^{ch}, o vertu greate, | were able to restore
this wretched world from all her sin | to liue for euermore.

13. Swete Jhesu when shall I obtaine | y^t w^{ch} I most desyre
y^e sighte whereof though under shade | hathe set my harte on fire.

14. I meane thie selfe, my loue most deare, | desiring, face to face,
thee to behold w^{th} blissful eyes | sit on thy throne of grace.

Afforde the poore translatoure a place in yo^r devowte prayers.

P. 71.—JESUS

With a reuerend* mynd this picture vewe | which by the doste passe,
and godly honour geve to him | for whome it pictured was.

Take noe offenc to looke upon | this Imag thus imprest;
condeme not those which vse the same | but Judge of them the best.

It is no God, yt hathe no life | yet offereth to the eye,
the manner howe our Sauiour Christ | vouchsafed once to dye.

To reconcile mankinde to God, | from whome by sinn he fell,
into a state most damnable | amidst the dieueles of hell.

With pacience then behold the same | and often haue in minde
the passion of our sauiour Christ | that thou his grace maist finde.

Here followeth the pittifull and lamentable speach of Christ Jesu vnto synners.

"Behould O man what I sustayne for thee . . . that the ramping lyon and raveninge woulfe might not devoure thee . . . thou art devided from mee."

P. 74.—THE HARTY WYSHES OF A PENYTENT SYNNER

O that I could with streames of teares
my synfull lyfe Lament,
O that I coulde my dolefull harte
in sundry peaces rent.
With dolefull sighes and eke w^{th} sobbes,
would God my dayes were spent,
That so I might with Angells bright
enjoy æternall lighte.

O God how hard a harte have I,
that yealdes not droppes of bloode,
To satisfye, to pacyfye,
to doe my poore soule good.
yf that I could, full fayne I wold,
this cravant corps forgoe,
By rack, by rope, or Tyburn's force,
I would cut of my woe:

But God, who knowes my secreate thoughtes,
dispose me at his wyll
That flyenge yll contynuallye
his servant I be styll.
A harte [a harte], sweete Savyour,
a harte vouchsafe to sende,
A harte to bid me take goode harte
my heavie harte to mend.

* The scribe, in copying these verses, has written "d" with a stroke through the top, "đ." This is a more antique form than he otherwise uses, and suggests that his exemplar itself was of a more ancient date.

Make that my harte, become thy harte,
that whatsoeuer fall,
My wyll, thy wyll may ever be,
on the to crye and call,
That I, not I, may ever be,
but thou in me, and I in thee,
To serve thy heavenly maiestie.

P. 75.—A DIAŁOG BETWENE GOD AND SINFUłł M. J. C.

"Goꝺ Goꝺ senꝺ teares." | "What teares?" | "Of blood abundantly."
"From whence?" | "From every parte | from hart incessantly."
"For what?" | "For sińes | cōmitteꝺ grevouslye."
"Gaynst hōme?" | "Gaynest Goꝺ: | gaynst man contempteouslye."

"What then?" | "Then Lorꝺ ꝺissolve my bandes,
And soule well bathed in bloꝺ, | receue into thy handes.
For this I longe: | For this I languishe Lorꝺ
This that I craue: | This let me haue: | vouchsafe this to afford."

"So hart shaꝯ stay * from bloꝺy teares: | so soule shall glaꝺsome be.
So heaꝺ and hande: | so every part | shaꝯ praise † thy maiestie."
J. C. ‡

[Here follow ejaculations for mercy, and in praise of the providence of God.]

P. 77.—EARLE OF ARUNDLE'S VERSES

O Christ my lord which for my sinnes
didest hange upon a tree;
Graunt that thy grace in me, poore wretch,
may still ingraffeꝺ bee.

Graunt that thy naked hanging then
may kill in me all pride
And care of wealth, sith thou didst there
in such poor state abide.

Graunt yᵗ thy crown of prickinge thornes,
wᶜʰ thou for me didst were,
May make me willinge for thy sake
all shame and payne to bare.

Graunte yᵗ the skornes and tauntes, wᶜʰ thou
didst on the cross endure,
May humble me, and in my hart
all pacience still procure.

* MS.. shutt.

† In MS., J. C. is inserted here, not at the end of the line. M. in the headline probably stands for "Master."

‡ At this point there occurs a curious copyist's freak. He (or she) has copied out, and then cancelled, the following doggerel rhyme:—

"When myne eyes beheld of yore
the seemly sainte yᵗ I adore,
I was glad: She was coye:
Greefe I founde in steede of joye."

The simplest explanation would be that the copyist inadvertently passed from one set of verses to another. But if any are resolved to see here a romance in real life, no one will be able positively to disprove that theory.

Graunt that thy prainge for thy foes
may plaint within my breaste
Such charitie as, from my hart,
I malis maye deteste.

Graunt y^t^ thy pearced handes, which did
of nothinge al thinges frame,
May move me to lift up my handes,
and ever prayse thy name.

Graunt that thy wounded feete, whose stepes
were perfect evermore,
May learne my feete to tredd those pathes,
which thou hast gone before.

Graunte y^t^ the bitter gall, which did
thy emptye bodye fill,
Maye teache me to subdue my fleshe,
and to performe thy will.

Graunt y^t^ thy woundes may cure the sores,
w^ch^ sinn in me hath wrought,
Graunt y^t^ thy deathe may save the soule,
w^ch^ with thy blood was bought.

Graunt y^t^ those dropes of bloode, w^ch^ ranne
out from thy hart amayne,
May melt my hart into salt teares,
to see thy greeuous payn.

Graunt that thy blessed graue, whereas
thy bodye laye a while,
May burye all such vayne delightes,
as may my minde defile.

Graunt y^t^ thy goinge doune to them,
which did thy sight desiere,
Maye kepe my soule, when I am deade,
cleare from the purginge fyre.

Graunt y^t^ thie rising up from death
may rayse my thoughts from sinne :
Graunt y^t^ thy parting from this earth
from earthe my hart may winne.

Graunt lorde y^t^ thy assendinge then
may lift my mynd to thee.
That there my hart and joye may rest,
though heare in fleshe I be.

Amen.

[§ 3. Miscellaneous Prayers]

P. 81. *A praier for obteining the gift of teares.* "Lord Jesu Christ the example . . . true and euerlastinge mirthe."

P. 83. *Vnto the blessed virgine.* "I salut thee o glorious mother of god . . . o most blesed virgin marye."

P. 84. *To the holie Angell our keper.* "I beseche thee o holy Angell . . . the kingdom of heauen. Amen."

P. 84. *To obteyne the blessinge of god.* "The diuine maiestie & one deitie . . . rest in peace. Amen."

P. 85. *When thei ring to the salutacion of the Angel.*

The Angell of our lorde brought message unto Marie, and she conceved of the holye ghost. *Ave.*

Behold the handmayde of our lorde, be it unto me accordinge to thi word. *Ave mar.*

And thy word became fleshe and dwelled in us. *Ave maria gra.*

The praier.

Poure into our myndes thi grace we beseche thee, o Lorde, that we, w^ch^ by the mesage of the Angell have knowen the incarnacion of Christ thi sonn, may by his passion and death be brought to the glory of resurrection.

Another prayer.

O God, which by the message of an Angell woldest have thie sonn take flesh of the wombe of the blessed virgine Marie, graunt to thi humble servantes, that we w^ch^ trulye beleve her to be the mother of God, may by her intercession with thee be holpen, by the sonn Jesus Christ our lorde. amen.

P. 88. *The night exercise* | *A praier before we goe to bed.* "O most mightie & most dredful god, . . . in suche a thinge, tyme, and place." Here let ech man examin wel his owen conscience, and sift himselfe.

P. 89. *A prayer for the morning.* "I thank the my hevenly father . . . for vnto y^e^ wyll I praye. *pater noster.*"

P. 91. *A prayer for the night.* "I thanke the my heavenly father . . . & now to my rest I addresse me. In the name of the father, the sonne, and the holly goost. Amen."

P. 92. *Prayers: for y^e^ Church.* 1. "O lorde god builder of the hevenlye Jerusalem . . . [3 pages] . . . Jesu Christe his sake. Amen." 2. "O lord which by thy holly spirite . . . [1¼ pages] . . . exalted for euer. Amen."

P. 94. *Prayers for wemen w^t^ Childe.* 1. "O Allmighty . . . w^ch^ hast consecrate & hallowed the most blessed Marye . . . from y^e^ danger of deathe throughe o^r^ lord Jesu Christ. Amen." 2. "Receyve, we beseche y^e^ (o lord) . . . in y^e^ encrease of vertue. Amen."

[§ 4. Holy Communion and Mass]

P. 95. *Prayers before y^e^ receyve.* 1. "O lorde god thow hast no nede of me . . . salvatyon of my bodye. Amen." 2. "I adore & gloryfie . . . for y^u^ art the God y^t^ worketh marvelous things." 3. "I thanke the most humbly . . . w^t^ all thy hollye elect & chosen. Amen." "Blessed & praysed be thou . . . for my redemtyon & all mankynd. Amen."

P. 96. *At the Elevatyon.* "The lyvely remembrance of y^e^ effusyon . . . deceipts & illusions. Amen."

P. 97. *A devout prayer.* "O lorde god before the is all my desyre . . . before I departe this wretched lyfe, sweete Jhesus. Amen." Psal. 37.

P. 97. *Before ye receyve.* "All haile both god & man . . . I maye see thy face. Amen." "O lord Jesu Christ . . . w^h^ didst promisse thine apostles . . . let me never be separated from y^e^ . . . Amen."

P. 102. *After receyving.* "O verye god & man . . . reioyce w^{t} thy saynts in glorye. Amen."

[§ 4. Miscellaneous Prayers]

P. 101. *A praier for an happie deathe.* "Lord Jesus Christ prince of life and deathe . . . penitent euen at the last houre."

P. 106. *A short form of night prayers.*

P. 108. *A praier to obtaine forgiuenesse of sinne.* "Haue mercie on me O god . . . expectest and desirest."

P. 110. *Another of a penitent.* "I haue sinned alas . . . against heauen . . . renew my Selfe in Justice and to please the, Throughe J. C. our Lord. Amen."

P. 111. *A praier for th' obtayninge of Charitie.* "Let me loue the o Lorde . . . Christ that perfectly loueth vs."

P. 113. *A prayer for obteyninge the feare of god.* "O stubborne & hard harted that I am . . . me a wretched synner throughe C. our lorde. Amen."

A PRAIER TO JESUS

Jesu lord that madest me,
And wth thy bloud me bought,
Forgeue, that I haue greued thee,
In wordes, workes and thought.

Jesu for thy woundes smarte
On thy feete and handes two,
Make me lowlie of my harte,
Thee to loue, as I should do.

Jesu Christe to thee I call,
That art God full of might,
Keepe me cleane, y^{t} I do not fall
In deadlie synne [by] day & night.

Jesu geue me my askinge
Perfitt pacience in my disease,
And that I neuer doe y^{t} thing
Thee to anger or displease.

Jesu that art heauen kinge
Soothfast God and man also,
Geue grace of good ending,
And them that I am holden to.

Jesu for thy dolefull teares,
That thou sheddest for my gylt,
Here and speede my praiers
And grante that I be not spylt.

Jesu for them, I the beseeche,
That anger thee in any wise,
Strike them not in thy wrathe
And let them liue in thy seruice.

Jesu ioyfull for to see,
Of thy Saincts eueryehone,
Comfort them that carefull be
And helpe them that be wobegon.

Jesu keepe them that be good,
And them amend y^t greeueth thee,
And send us frute and earthlie foode,
As us needeth in our degree.

Jesu that art w^thout ende
Allmightie God in Trynitie
Cease all warr, and peace us send,
With lasting loue and charitye.

Jesu that art the ghostlie stone,
Of all holly church on earth,
Bring thy flock all into one,
And Rule them right in one herde.

Jesu for thy precious bloude,
Bring the soules into blisse
For whom I haue any good,
And forgeue them there mysse.
Amen.

There is an interesting, and I think superior, North-country version of this hymn in the British Museum (Arundel, 285, f. 177). The volume is lettered outside "Scottish Poetry and Prose." The date of the MS. would be early sixteenth century.

AN ORISON TO Y^E NAIM OF JHŨ CRIST

Jhũ Lord that maid me
And with thy blissit blude hes bocht,
Fforgif yat I haue greuit the
In Will in word in work in tho^t

Jhũ for y^e woundes smart
On thy feit and handes two
Mak me meik and law in hert
The to lust as I should do

Jhũ Crist to ye I call
That art god full of my^t
Keip me cleyne yat I no^t fall
In deidly syn be day or ny^t

JHŨ grant me myn asking
Perfit pacience in myne diseis
And yat I neu^r do ye thing
Quhilk suld ye in ony wis displeis

Jhũ yat art heweunns king
Suthfast god and man also
Gif me grace of gude ending
And yam yat I am halden too

Jhũ for thy dulfull teris
That thou grat for my gilt
Heir and speid my prayeris
And grant yat I be nocht spilt.

Jhũ for yame I the beseik
That wrathin the in ony wiss
Withhald fra yame yi hand of wreik
And let yame leif in yi seruice

Jhũ joyfull for to se
Off thy Sanctis eidilk one
Confors yame yat cawfull be
And help yame yat be wobegone

Jhũ keip thame yat be gude
and yame amend yat grevis me
And send ws frute of erdly fude
As ws neidis in our degre

Jhũ that art w^tout leis
Allmychty god in trinite
Ceis all weris and send ws peace
With lesting lufe and cheerite

Jhũ that art ye gaistlie stone
Off all haly kirk on erd
Bring they fled folk into one
And reull yame richely on erd

Jhũ for thy precius blud
Bring ye Saulis into bliss
ffor whom I haue had ony gud
And forgif yame all their miss
Amen.

P. 117. "O moste benigne father . . . in the houre of my death. Amen."

P. 120. *A prayer taken oute of S. Agustines meditations.* "Lo my maker, I haue asked many thinges . . . one God worlde withoute ende. amen."

P. 132. *A prayer to obteyne devyne love.* "O moste sweet & loving Jesu . . . [8½ pages] . . . vale of miserye. Amen."

P. 137. *A prayer for a marryed wyf.* "Moste sweet . . . Jesu w^eh of a frayle & bryttle vessell . . . sweete sight of thee. Amen."

P. 140. *A prayer to St Marie Magdalen.* "Haile holye marye the wel-beloved of god . . . oyle of perfect charitie, throughe [&c.] . . . Amen."

P. 142. *A prayer for a deare & speciall frende.* "O most bountefull Jesu . . . in everlasting blysse & felicitie. Amen."

P. 143. *A shorte Meditacon of man's miserie.* "What was I o Lorde . . . future rewarde sweet Jesu. Amen."

P. 144. *A prayer to be saide euery morning, before o^r other exercises.* "Good lorde be mercifull vnto me . . . in thee & w^th thee eternally. Amen."

[§ 5. Litanies]

P. 147. *The letanie of o^r lady.* "Lord haue mercy, &c. . . . in this mortall lyfe. Amen Amen." ("Flowre of the patryarkes . . . desier of y^e prophetts . . . haue pittye on me thy hand mayden.")

P. 159. *Litaniæ sacrosanctæ Eucharistiæ, ex sacra scriptura, conc. Trid. sanctisque patribus depromptæ.* (After *Sancta Trinitas*, &c., comes *Panis vivus qui de cælo descendisti, Miserere*, &c.)

P. 161. *Jesus Litany.* (After *S. Trinitas*, &c., comes *Jesu, fili Dei vivi, Miserere*, &c.)

P. 163. *Litania Mariæ.* (After *Sancta Virgo Virginum*, comes *Mater Penitentium*, and 33 other invocations.)

P. 166 (flyleaf at end). *A prayer after all yo^r prayers.* "Let all my prayers . . . a godly example throughe . . . &c. Amen." "Jesu for thy hollye name . . . every creature . . . worlde without ende. Amen."

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD.
Second Baronet, 1636-1704.

To face p. 31

1460411

IV

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD, THE SECOND BARONET

Born in 1636; *succeeded, February* 24, 1685; *died, September* 14, 1704

Wotton's MS., which doubtless gives us the family traditions of the early eighteenth century, has the following account of him :—

"Henry Bedingfeld came over with the duke of Gloucester,* upon the restoration of King Charles II., being that duke's chief favourite, and was soon after knighted. The court breeding meeting with so generous and affable a temper, made him so fine a gentleman, as few were in a higher character; and after that, when he became settled in a country life, so great was his hospitality and splendid house-keeping, as no gentleman of his rank and fortune did any where exceed him; and had not the religion of his ancestors, in which he was born and bred, obstructed his coming into the public stations of his country, no man whatever would have been more popular.

"He was twice married, first to Anne, only daughter and heir to Charles [Howard] viscount Andover, afterwards earl of Berkshire, by whom he had no issue. His second wife was Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Sir John Arundell, of Lanhern, in the county of Cornwall, Bart., by whom he had three daughters, Elizabeth, who died young at Brussels; Margaret, who married Sir John Jernegan, Bart., eldest son and heir of Sir Francis Jernegan, of Cossey, in the county of Norfolk, Bart., and Frances, who was married to Sir Francis Anderton of Lostock, in the county of Lancashire, Bart. (who died without issue); and one only son, Sir Henry Arundell, his successor.

"Sir Henry died 14 Sept. 1704, and lies interred in the said chapel of Oxburgh, between his two wives, at the foot of a noble monument, erected for them by the said Sir Henry, in his life-time." †

No. 1

Memorandum Book of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Knight and Baronet, who died in 1704

The Second Baronet has left a Memorandum Book, written, as appears from Memorandum No. 21, about the year 1698, when his mother reached the age of eighty. It contains a sort of survey of the family, and of the family fortunes at that time. There are three chief topics. The first gives an account of his stewardship in regard to the will of the Countess of Berkshire, his mother-in-law, of which he and his brother had been appointed executors. This portion is here omitted, as telling us nothing about the Bedingfeld family. The second topic or section consists of memoranda on living and dead members of the family. For convenience of reference I have numbered these notes consecutively. The third topic or section gives a rough survey of the additions and improvements to the family estate, which had been made in his time. From the slightly apologetic tone of

* Henry Stuart, third son of Charles I., was born 1640, and died September 13, 1660. According to this account, Henry Bedingfeld entered his service while upon the Continent, and returned at the Restoration, 1660.

† *The English Baronetage*, printed for Thomas Wotton, iii. 216–217. He calls the paper "MS. penes T.W."

this section, we are tempted (though perhaps unreasonably) to suspect that some one * had accused him of extravagance, and so he sets down this survey of his position, for the quieting of his own conscience, and perhaps for the future satisfaction of his heirs.

[*Family Notes*]

1. I married Ann Howard, sole daughter of ye Earle of Berkshires, she brought me noe cheldren, And dyed 19 Sept 82.
1666 Dec. 20 att Oxborrow, And is Interred in ye chapple within ye church.

2. I married Elizebeth Arundell Daughter of S^r^ John Arundell of Lanherne in Cornewell. she dyed at Oxborrow Aprile 13.
1684 May 3 1690 & lyes burryed just by my first wife. She left me four cheldren & dyed with child.

3. The first child was borne 26 Febr. 1685 in Bow Street London & being a girle was christened Elizebeth. Lady Belling God Mother; my Brother John Godfather.

4. The second was borne 3^d^ of March 1686 in London being a girle was christened Margarett. S^r^ John Arundell Godfather & my Mother God Mother.

5. The third was borne 14 of November 1687 London, being a girle was christened Frances. S^r^ Richard Belling Godfather, Sister Caryll Godmother.

6. The forth was borne 13 Aprill 1689 London. Being a Boy was christened Henry Arundell, Sir John Arundell Godfather, Sister Eyre Godmother.

7. My first Wife was a Comely well featured Person, of great memorie & good witt, very virtuous and charitable. She presently grew very fatt & was sick severall years of ye Gout. Dyed of ye age 34.

8. My Second Wife was tall & well shaped. Browne haire but fine Complexion, and handsom, she had excellent partes, and great sense, but by a long and many yeares of sickness was affected with ye spleen and vapours w^ch^ was ye cause of her short life dying at ye age of 35.

9. My father dyed 24 Feb^r^ 1684 aged 70 odd. He was tall and well shaped and indeed with all ye qualitys that make a fine gentleman.

10. My Grandfather Bedingfeld dyed 20 April 1657, he was tall & finely shaped and a handsom man, was a great sportesman & kept a great house.

11. My Grandmother Bed: his Lady dyed 2^nd^ Aprill 1662.

They are all 3 burryed in ye Chaple of Oxborrow.

12. Colonell Thomas Bedingfeld my fathers elder Brother by ye first wife L^d^ William Howard's daughter, dyed soudainly at Oxborrow 25 Aprill 1666,† he was a fine Gentleman but a bad husband and had noe cheldren.

13. My Grandfather Paston dyed at Peckham in Kent 12 Feb. 1654.

* May this not have been his careful (though "partial") mother, who had in much harder times done so much to save the family estates?

† In the Oxburgh register the date is given 1665.—[F. G.]

14. My Grandmother Paston dyed at Beckhall 14 Feb. 166 [*sic*].
15. My Sister Wheatinhall dyed 24 Feb. 166 [*sic*].
16. My uncle John dyed Febr 16, 1685.
17. My uncle Capt. William Bed: dyed 28 Jan. 1685.
18. My uncle Wolston Paston dyed at Bruges in Flanders 17 Sept. 166 [*sic*].
19. My Lady Barkshire dyed Decembr. 6, 1691.
20. My Brother John Bedingfeld dyed at Wickmore 9th August 1693 aged about 42.
21. My mother, aged neer 80, is in perfect health, and in all probability may live many yeares, she is still a Woman of great witt & quick partes, but very partiall in her affections.
22. My Lady Barkshire was a person of great honour and was very kind to me at all times, or else I must abeen a begger.

[*The Oxburgh Property; Debts & Purchases*]

When I first came with my wife, ye Lady Anne, to live here,* I was 450£ in debt, & I was forced to repair this house, and all my tenants houses, wch putt me into debt before I could well Imagen itt att least 3500£. Wch I paid most of itt by som bargains I made, what my Uncle Paston left, and by 1500 I had of my brother Johns portion. But for that 1500 I am like to be a great sufferer, by reason I agreed with my Father, in consideration of yt 1500, to lett my Brother John enioye Ashill Holt in or during my Mothers Life, from ye death of my father, soe that I have alreadye paid since my father's death 2700 in consideration of 1500 & in all likelyhood I may pay it many years, wch as times are has halfe ruined me. When I consider well my expenses I find I have spent a great deal of money since 1666, And I have for my justification the obligation of maintaining my first wife according to her quality wch I did to gain my Lady Barkshire's favour, And then it is to bee considered I had not till my fathers death six hundred pounds to live on, soe consider[ing] how I lived & what vast expense I was at in repairing houses that I wonder I did not run further into debt.

And since my father's death I have all ye charge of the familie upon me, And I dare say I never received £1000 a yeare, Ashill being deducted, Shingham to my Brother Edward, and a rent charge of 120 per annum to my Mother out of Cavenham, and Considerable matters out of ye estate. I must also say something for my selfe for spending my last wifes portion, being 4000£. I lived in London in hopes of getting great matters at Court, as I was promessed, And also my house being burnt gave my wife small encouragement to live here; so that, in supplyng ye house with furniture that was burnt & making the house habitable, it cost me 1000£, and 4000£ I laid out in purchases soe I conclude I spent 2000 in expectation of great matters, wch proved nothing but Court Holy Water. And since the Revolution I find I

* It will be remembered that Oxburgh had been partly ruined during the Commonwealth, and that the first Baronet had lived at Beck Hall. See above, p. 15.

have directly run into debt all the taxes,* for I owe ye following sums, though ye money was laid out upon these purchases w^ch are sett in ye following pages:

	lli	s.	d.
Item. I owe my sister Margarett	1000	00	00
Item. to S^r Edward Atkyn	200	00	00
Item. to M^rs Betty Rishton	100	00	00
Item. to Marwood	160	00	00
Item. to good wife Trundle	040	00	00
Item. to good wife Taylor	030	00	00
Item. to John Alegood	046	00	00
Item. to Charles Bed:	100	00	00
Item. to Robert Shales	350	00	00
Item. to S^r Edward Atkyns	100	00	00
Item. to Ja. Case	050	00	00
Item. to John Rumball	060	00	00

Due to me

Item. from my L^d of Yarmouth†	900	00	00
Item. Interest	35	00	00
Item. from my Cosen Paston lent	60	00	00
Item. lent him more 2 guinyes	002	ii	00
Item. I have in Gold about	300	00	00
Item. Boispoole owes me	100	00	00
Item. I left in my Lady Belling's hands a jewell worth gold	300	00	00
Item. I left in Mrs. Windham's hands jewellry to ye value of	300	00	00
Item. I left a box of gilt plate with my Brother (now at hom)	100	00	00
Item. left a box of plate with Ned Waldegrave	200	00	00
Item. I have plate here worth	800	00	00
Item. I have my household goods	...	...	...
Item. I have 600 sheep valued at	250	00	00
Item. I have from the tenants owing me of good rent	...	...	...
Item. of dysperate	...	...	...

Purchases made by me H. B. since 1668

Imprimis.

	lli	s.	d.
Bought of M^r John Mason a homstall with 2 Cottages 2 pieces of pasture & — acres of arrable in Oxborrow. Cost	120	0	0
Charges & repaires	010	00	0

* The wording is obscure. The underlying thought appears to be: "The double taxes, imposed upon Catholics, have, I find, run me into debts equal to all the taxes. For though I laid out the following sums, which I borrowed, in profitable purchases of land, I remain indebted to that extent."

† Apparently William Paston, second Lord Yarmouth, who succeeded in 1683. He was related to Sir Henry through his mother, Margaret Paston, as mentioned above.

	lli	s.	d.
Item. Bought of Allyson a homstall 2 Tenements, one pece of pasture of arrable in Oxborrow. Cost	120	00	0
Charges & repaires	0ii	00	0
Item. Contracted with Wymer for a peece of pasture next adioining to ye aforesaid for	050	00	0
Charges & fencing with gates	02	00	0
Item. Bought of John Mowell a homstall & 29a½ of arrable. Cost	120	00	0
Charges & repaires	006	00	0
Item. Bought by me and my Uncle John of Diones Shales a homstall tenement with pasture	020	00	0
Charges & repaires	015	00	0
Item. Bought of Gregorie a little house standing in ye Night Close	020	00	0
Charges & Repaires	05	00	0
Item. Bought ye little house at ye Fould Gate going to Stoke of Tom Taylor. Cost	036	00	0
The charge of adding to it	009	00	0
Item. Bought of Tom Burnell ye house Harry Trundle lives in with ye appertinances	052	00	0
Charges & Repaires	003	00	0
Item. Bought a Tenement of Christopher Trundle at ye Style. Cost	042	00	0
Charges & repaires	040	00	0
Item. Bought of Beckinghams grand child a little Tenement next to ye aforesaid house. Cost	010	00	0
Charges & repaires	002	00	0
Item. Bought of William Oliver a little house in ye same yard wth a hempland. Cost	030	00	0
Charges & repaires	004	00	0
Item. Bought of Lane a sessement peece of pasture & — of arrable in ye feild. Cost	070	00	0
Charges & Repaires	030	00	0
Item. Contracted with John Rumball for a Tenement & Hempland next to ye aforesaid with 4 & ½ acres of arrable in ye field. Cost	090	00	0
Charges & Repaires	12	00	0
Item. Bought of Matthew Wilkinson a Tenement & large Hempland & orchard cost, charges & repairs	007	00	0
A smith forge to be added	025	00	0
Item. Contracted with John Kenton for his house, being a Tenement with a little peece of ground, he & his wife to have their lives in it & I to give him	003	00	0
Item. Bought a Tenement of old Yongs now added to ye house where Powly lives in. Cost	020	00	0
Charges & Repairing	030	00	0
Item. Bought of Tom Taylor a Tenement next & adjoining to ye aforesaid with a meadow for wh. I gave him five acres of land in ye feild & money	060	00	0

	lli	s.	d.
Charges & Repaires	005	00	0
Item. Bought of John Tyllet 5[a] & 3[r] of arrable in ye feild. Cost	022	00	0
And he is to sell me when it falls to him 3[a] more for 12£	012	00	0
Item. Bought of M[r] Ralph Bagg all his Estate here in towne. Consisting of a fair Tenement with Barnes & all Necessarie edifices with a great deal of pasture & arrable as ye writings sett forth. With a liberty of fourscore sheep going in my flock	800	00	0
Whereof I paid him 400 lli. The other 400 lli remaines as a Mortgage upon itt to M[r] Arthur King			
Item. Bought of John Oliver a Tenement next to Frank Suttons with a hempland Barne and one rood & a halfe of arrable. Cost . . .	050	00	0
Charges & sinking 15[d] quitt rent	02	00	0
& a lawyer			

All this in ye Parish of Oxborrow.

North Pickenham

Item. Bought of Robert Hammond a peice of meadow lying within my owne Meadow Called ye Lord's Meadow	018	10	0
Item. Bought of Fletcher arrable fields . . .	022	10	0
Item. Bought of George Garrand a Tenement with Pasture. Cost me	360	00	0
Repaires	040	00	0
Item. Bought of M[r] Gregorie Barbour a rent charge which he had out of ye Mannor of Hugleford in North Pickenham being four pounds a yeare. Cost me	082	00	0

Claye

Item. Bought of M[r] Constable a Tenement with a Malt House, Barnes, Stalles and — of arrable & pasture	200	00	0
A little peece of copie adioining I must give John Thettford for itt	009	00	0
Charges & repairs to ye Malt House &c. . .	20	00	0
Item. Bought of M[r] Tasburgh a little Close of pasture	012	00	0
Item. Contracted with M[r] Chalice for ye Grey Hall at 400 guinyes	450	00	0
More for charges	010	00	0

Stoke, Wretton & Weerham

Item. Bought of M[r] Adamson a peece of fenn ground lying at Alton Damm	050	00	0
Fencing and charges	002	10	0

	lli	s.	d.
Item. Of Heslopps quondam Tom Cowells, a Tenement one acre and a halfe pasture free, ye rest Copie	150	00	0
Acres of Fenn Land alsoe	...	...	...

No. 2

THOMAS MARWOOD'S MEMORANDA

Of Thomas Marwood we learn enough from his diaries, and other extant papers and notes, to make us keenly regret that we do not know more. There is a picture at Oxburgh of a middle-aged man with a boy, which has been too hastily labelled with Marwood's name. But in a dark corner the date "1640. Aetatis suæ 64" can, on closer inspection, be distinctly read, and this conclusively proves that the picture represents some one else. We must therefore leave out this picture from our consideration, and considering the unprepossessing cast of the features, this need not afflict us.

Marwood occurs twice in England as a place-name, in Devonshire and in Durham, and this may account for the two large Marwood families, the one chiefly in Devonshire, the other chiefly in Yorkshire, and a good deal of information is extant about each of them. I have not been successful in finding our Thomas's place in either family, but it seems likely that the quest, though it might be a long one, would very probably be brought to a successful termination.

The year of his birth is nowhere mentioned. Half-way through the seventeenth century—that is, 1650—would suit the other dates well enough. The day of his birth is alluded to below, in the year 1700, on the 28th of November. His death, as appears from his tombstone, took place on the 26th of October 1718. Some important dates for his life have been recorded by him on the fly-leaves of a meditation book still in the Oxburgh library. The memoranda are in effect resolutions, or are connected with resolutions set down during annual retreats, or days of special recollection, from the year 1689 to 1698, and generally on New Year's Day. The book is *Méditations pour l'Avent, &c., composées en Latin par le R. P. Busée:* Nouvelle Traduction, Paris, 1684, and inscribed "è libris Tho. Marwood." The first line has been cancelled, but a good many of the words can be deciphered.

[In aedibus D^r^ Lettł à Jan]. 1.69 ad Oct. 71. [..el..]
Mater Mortua est. Nov. 8. 74.
Pater mortuus est. Decemb^r^ 27. 76.
Conuers. Jan. 11. 7½.
Confirm. ab Arch. Ep. Mechlinens. Montacut. Sept. 14. 1679.
Confess. totius vitæ usque ad 5 Junii 1686. general. peregi D^no^ Syll^d^.
Sclopeto vulneratus in pede sinistro Nectonii. Dec. 11. 84: ex quo claudus ad Feb. 1. 8⅘.
[*The above were all written at one time.*]
Frater Johannes mortuus est 18° Junij Anno 1695. Req. in pace.
. C . 1010 .
Dec. 22. 89. 1. Singulis diebus ante Dominum Xtm. cum publicano, clamabit, Pectus percutiens, "Jesu Xte miserere mei, maximi Peccatoris."
Jan. 1. 8⁹/₁₀. 1. Proponit Peccator toto Anno Sequenti humilitatem (præcipue in patiendo) colere.

2. Singulis diebus jejunare ad Prandium usque in Coena. Pane & Potu contentus, &c.

3. Ter in Septimana, sc. Mercurii, Veneris & Saturni, nihil à Prandio comedere.

4. Singulis Saturni diebus recitare sanctae Mariae Rosarium simplex & quotidie ejusdem officium, præterquam in festis Positiuis (quando officium dicendum est) & Dominicis.

5. Quotidie in Peccatorum . . . [*sic*] Pœnitentiam recitare unum de 7 Psalmis penitentialibus cum 5 precibus assuetis (in ordine) & ter pulso pectore, dicere, Jesu X^te^ (ut supra).

6. Vino prorsus abstinere.

Jan. 1. 9^{9}_{1}. Renouatur pro anno sequenti Propositum supradictum (præterquam quod liberum sit quotiescunque libuerit pane & potu vesci, in diebus per Ecclesiæ leges, non prohibitis). Intellecto semper q^d^ obligatio non sit sub poenâ peccati.

18 *die Nov. Ao.* 1690 [? 1691]. Petiit Peccat^r^ humilem patientiam in crucem Xti Saluatoris sustinendo: & mentem alacrem ad dei voluntatem faciendam.

1 *die Jan.* 92. Petiit peccator humilitatis virtutem.

. . . . . .

Renouet Peccator Anni 1691 Propositum, & principaliter petat, ut succinctis castitatis Renibus, et lucernâ charitatis in manibus, Constanter Vigilet & Fideliter expectet aduentum Domini

. . . . . .

1 *Die Jan* 9^{2}_{3}. Proponet Peccator humiliter deo seruire absque omni solicitudine statûs vitæ præsentis, vel futuræ, fortiter Dei bonitati & Saluatoris misericordiæ & meritis confidens, et Diuinæ Voluntati se submittens:

Quotidie recitat Sanctæ Mariæ Officium. Jejunet quotidie ad prandium, & à prandio ter in Septimanâ, et à Vino prorsus abstinet, quantum per Valitudinem potest (intellecto semper quod obligatio non sit sub poenâ peccati).

Singulis diebus recitet unum è 7 Psalmis Pœnitentialibus &c., & Sabato simplex rosarium.

. . . . . .

1 *Die Jan.* 9^{3}_{4}. Renovet Peccator idem præteriti Anni propositum.

. . . . . .

1 *die Jan.* 169^{4}_{5}. Renovet Peccator Anni præteriti propositum, castitatem præcipue colendo, & abstinendo ab omnibus corporis Illecebris, quæ Virtuti huic inimicae sunt.

. . . . . .

1 *Die Jan.* 169^{5}_{6}. Renovet Peccator Anni praeteriti Propositum, Patientiam præcipuè & quietis animi indicia præstando, per Diuini Saluatoris gratiam prosequendam & ejusdem exempla & Imitationem.

1 *Die Jan* 169^{6}_{7}. Proponet Peccator Saluatoris humilitatem, & Abnegationem, pro posse suo, Imitari, & a Sensuum Voluptatibus quantum potis est Cauere; respiciendo ad propositum Anni 9^{2}_{3}.

. . . . . .

1 *Die Jan.* 169^{7}_{8}. Proponet Peccator se totum offerre Diuinæ Voluntati, omnia de manu Dei sine murmuratione accipiendo.

Quotidie recitet officium Sacerdotum. In alijs cum respectu ad propositum Anni $9\frac{0}{3}$ se dirigens.

. . . . . .

[*On the fly-leaf at the end*] Cap^{n} Gulielmus Bedingfeld mortuus est Jan. 29. Anno $168\frac{5}{6}$.

There are also in Oxburgh Hall Library a considerable number of books with the inscription "è libris Tho. Marwood," all (*esp.* a Bible) annotated or underlined by him. It is very likely that some of these may contain other biographical notes. There is a Memorandum Book of farm receipts, &c., with date 1681 on 1st page, and on page 1 of the *Rentall Book of 1688–1696*, in Marwood's hand, there occur the words, "In the year 1679, that I came to Oxburgh."

It has sometimes been suggested that Marwood must once have been an ecclesiastical student at a seminary; and without a doubt the acumen, which he shows in some of his theological notes, is considerable. But with these memoranda before us, we see that this theory cannot be upheld, for it is now evident that he was born and educated a Protestant. That his education was good (though his Latin style was not Ciceronian) is evident from all that he has left us in writing. His first serious introduction to the world was "In the house of Doctor Lett^{l}, from the first of January 1669–70 to October 1671." If only we could read that name "Lett^{l}" perfectly, we might make out much about his early years.

For the present we can only conjecture, from the tastes displayed by Marwood in the Diary and other notes, that "Dr. Lett^{l}" will have had his degree either in medicine or in divinity, as his pupil shows decided tastes for both sciences.

The next date is that of his conversion, January 11, 1672. This, it will be noted, was just three months after leaving "Dr. Lett^{l}." We may therefore plausibly conclude that there was *some* connection between these two events, but all else remains obscure. Then come the dates of the deaths of his father and mother. There is no R.I.P. added, though it is inserted after his brother John's obit. The omission is presumably of no meaning, but if it has any, it would signify, not that he did not wish them peace, but that they were Protestants, for whom the prayer was not then usually added.

In the year 1679 he was confirmed at Montaigu * in Belgium, a celebrated shrine of the Madonna. The inference, from the long wait between conversion and confirmation, is that he had been in England during all that time. In the same year, but whether before or after is not known, he came to Oxburgh, officially as steward or agent to the estate, but in truth he seems to have been everything to the family—nurse, tutor, doctor, and friend. "Amicus Verus, et Benefactor insignis Domus Bedinfeldianæ," are the words which the third baronet inscribed on his tomb. On the 11th of December 1684 he was hit in the left foot while shooting at

* Montaigu, near Sichem (N.E. of Louvain), a celebrated shrine where a miraculous statue of the Madonna has been venerated ever since the beginning of the sixteenth century. Owing to its proximity to England, and to the English settlements in Belgium, "Our Lady of Sichem" was a favourite place of pilgrimage for English and Irish Catholics, and was much frequented by them. *Cf.* Foley, *Records* . . . vol. i. pp. 111, 113; iv. 547 (with a note on the history of Sichem), 548; v. 304, 602. *Collectanea*, vol. ii. pp. 760, 867, 1200—J. Morris, *Troubles of our Cath. Forefathers*, vol. i. pp. 308, 310. On the history of Montaigu, see A. Van Weddingen, *Notre-Dame de Montaigu* (6^{e} édit., Bruxelles, Schepens), where the chief authorities will be found.—[W.]

Necton (some four or five miles north of Oxburgh), and the wound was not fully healed for nearly two months.

The next series of memoranda are of a private, indeed of a sacred character. They show us the man in his relation to his Maker. It would serve no purpose to prolong our analysis of them, or to endeavour to formulate the edification which they will cause to appreciative minds. The facts are as follows. On the 5th of June 1686 he made a general confession of his whole life to "Dns Sylld," which I suppose means Mr. Sulliard. "Dns" or "Mr." would be the ordinary title for a secular priest, but who he was, I cannot accurately determine. Foley (*Records*, iv. 606) gives accounts of two John Sulliards, who studied for the priesthood at the English College some thirty years before. Neither of them were ordained there, but they may very well have been ordained elsewhere.

Three and a half years after this commence a series of resolutions, renewed and amplified on nine successive New Year's Days from 1689 to 1698. From these we see that this strong, acute, and kindly layman, who, in the face of his Maker, speaks of himself simply as "Peccator," has set his mind in the first place on acquiring that virtue of virtues, humility, and his method was thorough.

He will fast every day up to dinner-time, and will be content with bread and water at supper, while thrice in the week—that is, on Monday, Wednesday, and Saturday—he will eat nothing after dinner, and abstain entirely from wine. Every Saturday he will recite the entire rosary, and the Office of the Blessed Virgin daily, except on Sundays and great feasts, when he will say the Office of the Church. As penance for his sins, he will say daily one of the seven penitential psalms, with the five accustomed prayers, and thrice strike his breast and say, *Jesu Christe, misere mei, maximi peccatoris!* In 1693 these resolutions are explicitly renewed (except that nothing is said of his fare at supper), with the condition "as far as health permits." He generally undertakes each year to work for a new virtue, or a new aspect of a virtue, such as chastity, charity, expectation of the Lord's coming, patience, peace of mind, &c.

In the diary which follows there is no allusion whatever to his own interior life, but, from what we have now heard about that subject, we can understand that the casual references to prayers, good sermons, and solemn ceremonies, and that significant "✠" (or "at my duty," or "devotions," for confession and communion *), were to him of the deepest significance, and recorded moments of the most reverential intercourse between the man and his Maker.

No. 3

THOMAS MARWOOD'S DIARY

A quarto volume, bound in white vellum, leaves in six gatherings, each of twelve half folio pages, pot paper. The last gathering and a half sheet or two of the penultimate gathering, on which accounts had been kept, have been torn out. Entirely written in Marwood's hand, who has added on the inside, "Retraite à Momorancie & à Notre Dame aulx St. Denis & Panior." This *retraite* is not alluded to elsewhere. On the modern label outside, *Mr. Marwood's Diary, 1699–1703.*

The diary seems to have been kept not for its own sake, but as memoranda for letter writing, and a record of business transacted. It begins abruptly, with the departure from Oxburgh of Marwood and his pupil, Henry Arundel Bedingfeld, without a word as to the object of their journey. This, however, soon becomes apparent. The three daughters of the Second Baronet, Elizabeth, Margaret, and Frances, have already gone abroad, and

* In later years the little cross is also used for "Thank God."

are staying with their aunts, Margaret and Anne Bedingfeld, nuns at the English Carmelite convent of Lierre, which their grand-uncle Edmund, afterwards Canon of Lierre, had helped to establish, and had watched over all his life. Pictures of all three hung, and still hang, on the walls of their Norfork home, an indication of the strong bond of affection which existed between the various members of the family. The separation of the cloister brought no division or oblivion to the children of Dame Margaret, and her grandchildren would have known their aunts' faces before they actually met them.

There had been, moreover, at Lierre two cousins of Sir Henry's—Sister Mary of the Incarnation, professed in 1671, who died between 1709 and 1714; while her sister, Anne of the Ascension, professed with her, had died in 1692. These were daughters of Sir Henry's aunt Elizabeth. There were also two Eyres—Sisters Mary Martha of Jesus and Mary Catherine, who were respectively professed in 1689 and 1691, and who died in 1706 and 1729. They were daughters of the Baronet's sister Mary.

The occasion for the family reunion seems to have been the jubilee of the convent at Lierre, which had been formally opened on St. Francis's day, October 4, 1648 (*Life of Mother Margaret Mostyn* (Margaret of Jesus), by the V. Rev. Edmund Bedingfield, Canon of S. Gomarre's, ed. H. J. Coleridge, 1878, pp. 56–64).

This was the immediate object. Eventually a still more important subject, the children's education, was to be considered. This, as we shall see, needed much deliberation, and led to many changes of plan.

In the introductions to the different sections (I need hardly add that these divisions are made by the editor) an endeavour has been made to set before the reader a connected view of what the Bedingfeld family was doing, why it chose this or that line of action, and who the English persons and communities were with whom it dealt. On these points Marwood is studiously silent—indeed he purposely disguises what he has to say, as English Catholics of that day were forced to do. More detailed accounts of individuals will be found in footnotes, while at the end of the year 1700 an interesting Appendix will be found on the places visited by Marwood. This has been drawn up for me by the Rev. L. Willaert, S.J., whose unequalled knowledge of the intercourse between the English Catholics and the Low Countries is attested by his papers on the *Négociations Politico-Religieuses entre L'Angleterre et les Pays-Bas Catholiques* (1598–1625), which have been appearing since 1907 in the *Revue d'Histoire Ecclésiastique* of Louvain.

§ 1. THE JUBILEE AT LIERRE

22 *August to* 18 *October* 1699

The journey to Antwerp was not marked by anything unusual. At Antwerp "the Style altered." They now followed the New Style, which was eleven days ahead of the Old Style, then observed in England. As usual with our travellers, they spent the day seeing the great churches and the ramparts. It is well to take note of the English persons whom they met; they are Mr. (probably the same as Captain Edward) Blackburne, Mr. Exton (? Euxton), Mr. Tobin, and Mr. Hunter. The latter was presumably Father Thomas Hunter, a Dominican, who will be frequently mentioned afterwards.

On the 8th of September they continue their journey to Lierre, where they lodged at Mr. Drury's boarding-house. Several canons and other churchmen lived here, as also several English. Mr. Southcote, Mr. Doughty, Mr. Bowles, Mrs. Hatcher, and "Mr. Jo. Martin of Burham" (Bornhem), dined there on the 17th. He was a young Dominican Father, a cousin

of the Bedingfelds, and afterwards became, as we shall see, a man of some note.

Father Pordage returned to his post at Oxburgh on the 12th, and his first letter, received ten days later, brought the good news that Sir Henry was coming. He doubtless found it quiet at home, now that all the children were gone. So he must have applied for a licence to travel, in form such as the licences printed in previous volumes (*C.R.S.*, ii. 305 ; iii. 1), and leaving old Dame Margaret to herself, he set out to join the family party at Lierre. He was no longer young or strong—in fact, he had only five years of life left before him—and we see in the diary that he was easily upset (Sept. 27, 28, Oct. 3, &c.). He came by Calais and Dunkirk instead of by Antwerp. He had perhaps to come up to town for his permit to travel, and so the Calais route was not much longer.

Upon his arrival the visits to Count Winterfeld, the governor of the town, were renewed, and the reception was doubtless not less hearty than that given on the 11th of September to Sir Henry's children.

The celebration at the convent was now about to commence. The occasion of these festivities is not stated, but we cannot be far wrong in considering them as the jubilee of the foundation. It is true that the date of their first foundation was St. Francis's day, October 4, 1648, and that the fiftieth year of the foundation would therefore have been 1697–1698. But there were reasons for postponing the celebrations a little, especially as the house they actually occupied had not been theirs from the very first. Anyway the *festa* was kept "with great splendour" on St. Theresa's day, "with good MUSICK." The governor of the town with his family were afterwards treated to dinner at the convent, and, with the Archbishop's permission, the same honour was done to the Bedingfelds on the next Saturday, and their guests were, with the same favour, shown all over the house, and then there came the farewells. Sir Henry returned on Sunday to sup with his sisters. It was almost their last reunion here below. Next day the family took wagon and went on to Brussels.

August 1699. ✠ Diarium.

Tuesday, 22 *of August* 1699. M^r^ Pordage,* the Esq^re^, M^rs^ Masterton and my Self set out fro' Oxburgh. I was ill w^th^ a Paine in my side. We dined at Norton where M^r^ Sulyard† met us. And that night we came to Ipswich & lay at ye Queen's head.

Wed. 23. We took boat for Harwich, & arrived ab^t^ 11 at Noon, & came to ye King's Armes, where we lay that Night because the Pacquet boat went not off.

Thursday, 24. Wee took ship in the Eagle Pacquet boat, Cap^t^ Grey Commander, and set sayl ab^t^ 10 in the Morn. And had a good passage (but somewhat rough at Night & raging) ab^t^ 1 in ye Morn we discovered ye light house at ye Gorée, and so lay by, till day break.

Frid. 25. Ab^t^ 10 in the Morn we entered the Brill, & stayd but to

* Father William Pordage, S.J. (Foley, *Records*, vii. 615; v. 565; vi. 417). Foley believes him to have been the son of Thomas Pordage of Rodmersham, Kent, and that his mother was heiress of John, heir to Mark Ive of Ive. He was the chaplain at Oxburgh, to which, as we shall see, he soon returned, and where he remained till his death at the age of eighty-five in 1736. He is buried in the Bedingfeld chapel. There were two Miss Pordages, nuns at Dunkirk, probably his sisters, whom we shall meet again.

† This was no doubt some member of the well-known old Catholic family of Sulyard, whose property of Haugley Park lay near Norton. For pedigree, see Foley, *Records*, iv. 605.

drink, because the Tyde served for Rotterdam, where we Arrived in ye Skeut Boat by 1 afternoon, & ye Esqre. & Nurse lay at the King's Armes, M^r Bram an English man; But M^r Pordage & I lay at ye black boy by ye Oude Hoft.

Sat. 26. *Aug.* We took a yacht for Antwerp & went on board about 10 in the Morn. We came to Dort about 12, Stayd there an houre, & went aboard againe, but ab^t 4 ye Winde grew high & ag^t us, so that not dareing to Anchor all Night, we Struck in to Meredike & next Morn the Wind being high and contrary We took a Wagon for Antwerpe.

Sond. 27. We arrived by Sun Set at Antwerpe and lodged at the Ville de Londres. And here the Stile Alter'd and o^r Aug. 27 was there Sept. 6.*

Sept. 7 *New Stile.* We spent at Antwerp. Viewed S^t Mary's Church, the Jesuites, the Carmerlite Nuns, the Rempars. Saw an Elephant. Met M^r Blackborne & M^r Exton.

Tuesd. 8. The Nativity of Our Blessed Lady. After Morning Service at Notre Dame dined with M^r Tobin & M^r Hunter &c. We took the Wagon for Lyre which lyes at ye Spigel; where we arrived at 7 at Night, but not being expected we lay that night at ye Inne.

Wedn. 9. Came to M^r Drury's, received with all kindness.

Thursd. 10. We spent in visiting and seeing the Towne.

Frid. 11. We Visited the Governour, Baron de Winterfield, who invited [us] to see often his son a young Gent of 13. M^r Drury came from Brussels.

Sat. 12. M^r Pordage left Lyre in the Afternoon for Antwerpe.

Sunday 13. } At Lyre Viewing the Towne and Great Church of
Mond. 14. } S^t Gomarre, a Royall Canonry whose Chaptre has no
Tuesd. 15. } Superior but ye King.

Wed. 16. The Governour's son came to visit ye Esq. And that Afternoon first ye Ladies began Arithmetick.

Thursd. 17. M^r Jo. Martin of Burham† dined at M^r Drury's.

Sept. 18. M^r Bowles left M^r Drury's for Brussels, & ye Governour's Lady made ye young Ladys a Visit.

Sat. 19. } See the Biggainage of Lyre, a neat Enclosure & Church,
Sund. 20. } dedicated to S^t Margaret, ab^t 150 Religieus in it.

Monday 21. M^rs Hatcher came to M^r Drury's from Brussels, dined there and left M^r Doughty, & took Wagon that afternoon & (with M^r Drury) went to Antwerpe on her Way for England. Chanoin Binion went to Tongren Abbey. D^r Du Briule, Chan. Van Ufle, and ye Cantor of Lyre all Boarders.

Tuesd. 22. M^r Drury came from Antwerpe. We had ye first letter from M^r Pordage giving acc^t. Sir H. B. was Arvd.

Wed. 23. A g^t Eclipse of ye Sun, from 8 till near 11 in the Morning.

* On the difference of the "Old" and "New" Style, see *C.R.S.* v. 399.

† Sir Roger Martin of Long Melford (whose mother was Jane Bedingfeld of Oxburgh) had for his fifth son John, born in 1676. We shall hear below of his returning to England, to work on the mission there. Dr. Oliver says he had taken the degree of Master in Theology. "This venerable man, of seventy years' standing in his order, and sixty years' service on the mission, closed his eyes to this world at Long Melford, Suffolk [where he had been born], on the 3rd of February, 1761" (*Collections for Cornwall . . . and the Dominican . . . Order*, p. 463).

Thursd. 24 *Sept.* At ye Claus a Neat Church of the Dominicans. A letter from M^r^ Pordage giving details Sir H. B. was coming.

Frid. 25. Sir H. B. arrived at Lyre by the way of Calais & Dunkirque.

Sat. 26. Sir H. B. viewed S^t^ Gomar's. M^r^ Exton came to M^r^ Drury's.

Sund. 27. After a visit to ye Governour. Sir H. B. was ill y^t^ Night.

Mond. 28. Sir H. B. was well & heard the young Ladys sing. M^r^ Tobin came to M^r^ Drury's.

Tuesd. 29. Sir H. went to Brussels & took M^r^ Doughty with him.

Wed. 30. M^r^ Tobin & M^r^ Drury went to Antwerpe.

Thursd. Oct. 1. M^r^ Drury came home & the Cantor, who had been Sick at the hospitall, came first time home.

Frid. Oct. 2. Sir H. came from Brussels.

Sat. Oct. 3. Sir H. ill in ye morning. Visited ye Governour afternoon.

Sund. 4. We went round the Rempars of Lyre, which are about 2 miles ½ Compass, are much decayed, but the Towne is capable of great Strength, 5 Gates; 3 parts may be layd under Water about ye Towne.

Mond. 5. } No where visited—but saw the Capucines' Neat
Tuesd. 6. } Garden.

Wed. 7. Saw the Water mill of ye Town, an old uncouth thing.

Thursd. 8. I & M^r^ Drury went to Antwerpe on foot with a Bill on M^r^ Konnick for 350 Livres de Grosse (each 6 Florens or 20 Skillens).

Frid. 9. Returned to Lyre by noon with the Cash.

Sat. 10. At house.

Sund. 11. At house, it rayned the first time (of any consequence) since our arrival in Flanders.

Mond. 12. } Nothing observable. Sir H. bought a gun to shoot
Tuesd. 13. } flying for 3 Pattacoons.*

Wed. 14. Sir H. & ye Esq^re^ dined at ye Governour's. M^r^ Southcote came to M^r^ Drury's.

Thursd. 15. S^t^ Theresa's Day celebrated with great Splendour by ye Carmes Religieuses. The Dean of Lyre celebrated with good MUSICK & ye Governour & Lady, & Countess of Gistar & 2 Daughters &c., were treated at Dinner.

Frid. 16. At house.

Sat. 17. At the Religieuses (by leave), treated handsomely at Dinner. Saw all the house & took leave.

Sund. 18. Sir H. supped with the Religieuses and on

Monday 19. Took a Wagon with all his Family for Brussels. Passed by Duffelt, Malines & Vilbort & at ye 3 Fountaines dined. Sent away Dennis with the goods by Water, & followed that night by 6 or sooner to Brussels. Set down the Ladys at the Lorrainesses. I stayed with the goods till Dennis brought the rest, & so carryed them all (that were not for the Ladys) to Cap^t^ de Bodes, derrière l'Eglise de la Chapelle à la haute Rue, beyond the Steén Porte.

* The Pattacon was worth about half-a-crown of our money.

§ 2.—BRUSSELS

19 *October* 1699 to 24 *January* 1700

The Bedingfeld family came to Brussels full of joy and hope. They could not but have been satisfied with the happy gathering at Lierre. They now found themselves yet once more among friends and relatives, and were about to commence under very favourable circumstances the educational courses which they had come so far to seek. But a sad calamity befel them after two months, and they left Brussels again amid grief and fear.

They arrived there in a large travelling *wagon* after a day's drive, and the three young ladies were set down in *Place du Grand Sablon,* at the convent of the Augustinian Nuns, called "the Lorrainesses," of whom more immediately. It may be that they were to live there as pensionaires; but from the way Marwood speaks, it seems not impossible that they were day scholars, and lived with their brother, under Marwood and Mrs. Masterson, at Captain de Bodes, "derrière l'Eglise de la Chapelle, à la Haute Rue, beyond the Steen Porte." All these names still figure on the map of Brussels, and fix the locality with great exactness. This seems to be the house which Marwood means by "home."

On the 16th of November the little Esquire began to go to school at the Jesuit College, and to take his share in their feasts, ecclesiastical and collegiate (November 19 and 26). The quarter's pension (200 florins) had been paid at once, and there were extra tutors engaged for their music, singing, and dancing. These accomplishments were probably acquired "at home" during the afternoon or evening. While the children were at their schools during the day, Marwood would have had plenty of time for his rounds among churches, convents, ramparts, and gardens, in all which he so much delighted (October 25, November 2 (All Souls), Christmas at St. Gudule, &c.). On the walls of these churches were many monuments of English Catholics, not a few of which have since perished, though the inscriptions may often be read in Sanderus, *Flandria Illustrata.*

Of the English convents the most frequented was "The Spellicans." They were English Dominican nuns, founded by Father (afterwards Cardinal) Howard, at Vilvorde, about the year 1661, and removed to Brussels some ten years later. Het Spellikins-huys, "the pin-house," had been a pin-factory, and stood in the road afterwards called Rue des Epingles, not far from the Porte de Louvain. The whole quarter has since been revolutionised and rebuilt. The Oratorians had turned it into a religious house, but were now anxious to leave, as they had built again in a less retired situation. So Father Howard succeeded, not without some difficulties however, in completing the transfer, and brought Mother Barbara Boyle (Prioress), Sisters Magdalen Sheldon, whose death is mentioned below (December 13), Catherine Mildmay, Frances Peck (died 1680), Ann Busby, and Catherine Howard, with two lay sisters, Jana Bergmans and Columba Pound. Three other ladies of the Howard family afterwards joined, in religion Mary Delphina, Dominica Rose, and Catherine. It will be remembered that the Baronet's first wife was also a Howard, and there were probably other kinships to unite the visitors to the convent. The community has wandered many times in the course of the last century, and now flourishes at Carisbrooke.

The following description of the convent from a *Description de la Ville de Bruxelles,* written about the year 1742, will give us the points which a spectator of that age thought most worthy of notice:—

"Les Religieuses Angloises de l'Ordre de S^{t} Dominique sont établies un peu au-dessus depuis quatre-vingt ans ou environ. Le terrain où leur Monastère est bâti, étant élevé de la Ville, leur a procuré des moyens faciles d'y faire de magnifiques jardins.

"Il y en a trois en terrasse, qui se communiquent par des escaliers à trente degrès chacun, ce qui forme un bel amphithéatre, d'où elles ont la vue de la Ville & de la Campagne à plus de trois milles de distance. Leur maison est grande & commode pour loger environ trente Religieuses qui composent cette illustre Communauté, qui fut transportée de Vilvorde dans cette Ville. Elles ont une petite Eglise très propre et bâtie à la moderne, où elles font le service divin avec beaucoup d'édification. Elles sont exemptes de la juridiction Episcopale & dirigées par des Religieux du même Ordre." (British Museum, 156, a. 7, p. 171.)

For more about these sisters, see Husenbeth, *Notices of English Colleges*, &c., pp. 94–97; F. M. Steele, *Convents of Great Britain*, pp. 41–44; C. F. Raymond Palmer, *Life of Philip Thomas Howard, O.P., Cardinal of Norfolk, with Sketch of the Dominican Order in England*, 1867, pp. 119–122, 139, 145, 179, 232.

On the 17th of January 1700 Marwood "was at the Benedictines, with Mrs. Waldegrave, Mrs. Chilton, Mrs. Bowles." This convent was founded in 1599, and was, I presume, the first separate community of English religious founded since the Reformation. I may again quote the *Description de Bruxelles*, for the chief points of interest in the monastery (p. 178):—

"Le Monastère des Religieuses de l'Ordre de S^t^ Benoit fut fondé dans cette Ville en 1599 par Mademoiselle Percy fille du Duc de Northumberland, qui touchée des calamités que les révolutions d'Angleterre causoient en ce tems-là à la Religion, prit le parti de s'éloigner de ce tumulte, & ayant quitté son Pays, accompagnée de plusieurs Demoiselles de qualité, elle se refugia à Bruxelles, où elle forma le dessein de se consacrer à Dieu dans la retraite avec ses fidèles Compagnes: Et pour l'executer avec ordre elle appella Madame Berckley Religieuse dans l'Abbaye de S^t^ Pierre à Rheims, qui en apportat l'institut de S^t^ Benoît, que ces héroïques Dames Angloises embrassèrent sous sa conduite. La Supérieure ayant le titre d'Abbesse est élue par la Communauté pour toute sa vie. L'Archiduc Albert & l'Infante Isabelle leur ayant offert des revenus considérables, si elles vouloient leur déferer le droit de nommer l'Abbesse, elles remercièrent très-humblement leurs Altesses Sérénissimes, préferant la liberté raisonnable, dont elles jouissent à l'avantage des richesses. Elles sont néanmoins sous la juridiction Episcopale. Leur Eglise est très-propre. On y voit à côté du principal Autel le mausolée de marbre du Baron de Theinham & de son Illustre Famille,* que les troubles avoient éloigné de l'Angleterre pour vaquer tranquilement à leur salut dans cette Ville, où la mort a couronné leur exil & leurs vertus."

For further information about the English Benedictines founded at Brussels, but now settled at East Bergholt, see Dom Bennet Weldon, *Chronological Notes*, Appendix, pp. 30–35; Francesa Steele, *Convents of Great Britain*, 24–27; Husenbeth, pp. 60–62.

No part of Brussels presumably was more frequented by the Bedingfelds than the Grand Sablon, at the east end of which stood the convent of "The Lorrainesses," which the three girls attended; while on the west stood the *Hôtel Elsbury*, to which the Baronet paid many visits, the home of the wealthy Thomas Bruce, Earl of Elgin and Ailesbury, who frequently appears in our narrative. He had endeavoured to steer a middle course during the Revolution; had accepted William as a reformer, but refused to sanction his advancement to the throne. Gradually, therefore, the suspicions of the Orangemen against him became more and more acute, and at last he was thrown into the Tower on a charge of treason. His wife, who was with child, died of anxiety at the shock, and after he had been set free on bail he obtained King William's leave to live abroad. He then settled at Brussels, built himself a fine *hôtel*, and eventually married again. We shall

* The sixth to the eighth Barons Teynham died in Brussels, 1673, 1683, 1699.

meet this second family later on (11th August 1700). His stay at Brussels was afterwards commemorated by the Ailesbury monument in the centre of the Sablon.

I may again quote the *Description de la Ville de Bruxelles*, p. 100 :—

"La place du Sablon, nommée le Marché au foin . . . ou les Troupes de la garnison s'assemblent tous les jours pour la Parade en relevant la garde. C'est un grand carré long, dont l'Hotel d'Elsbury occupé par le Mylord Anglois de ce nom remplit une des petites faces. Le Monastère des Religieuses nommées Lorraines est situé dans l'autre. Elles vivent selon la Règle de S^t^ Augustin ; les ravages de la Guerre, leur ayant fait déserter de Lorraine, elles se retirerent à Bruxelles, où on leur a donné le nom du Pays, d'ou elles sont sorties. Les deux autres faces ornées de belles Maisons la plupart modernes & couvertes d'ardoise en mansarde et en pavillon, forment un beau coup d'œil. Ou y voit vers le milieu une Fontaine qui fournit la meilleure eau de la Ville. C'est un des plus agréables endroits, où on respire un bon air à cause de la hauteur du terrain, où il est situé. Ses maisons sont habitées par plusieurs personnes de condition."

This description, written about 1742, does not contain any allusion to the Ailesbury monument which was erected soon after and is still standing. I may quote an account of this from the "Description" of 1782 :—

"La place du Grand Sablon est la place d'armes de Bruxelles ; au milieu se trouve une belle fontaine que le Lord Bruce, Comte d'Ailsbury, qui avoit habité quarante ans Bruxelles, avoit par son testament chargé son heritier de faire construire. Cette fontaine est ornée d'un groupe de marbre blanc de Gène qui représente Minerve assise tenant les portraits en médaillon de leurs Majestés Impériales & Royales ; à sa droite est la Renommée, & à sa gauche l'Escaut ; un génie tient l'égide & la lance de la déesse, ce groupe est posé sur un pied-d'estal élevé de 13 pieds, sur les deux faces de ce pied-d'estal sont sculptées les armoiries du Lord d'Ailsbury, avec cette inscription au-dessous, *Fuimus:* ces armoiries sont appuyées par deux têtes de Mascaron, qui vomissent de l'eau : aux deux côtés du pied-d'estal on lit les deux inscriptions suivantes, composées par M. Roderique de Cologne, Conseiller intime du Prince Charles de Lorraine.

Thomas Bruce
Com. Aylesburiensis, M. Brit. par
Hospicio apud Bruxellas XL. annis
Usus jucundo & salubri
De suo poni testamento jussit
Anno M. DCC. XL.

Anno M. DCC. L
Pace ubique terrarum firmata
Thomas Bruce Thomæ heres erigi curavit
Francisco Lotharingo Rom. imperium
Et Maria Thérésia Caroli VI. F.
Regna paterna fortiter vindicata
Feliciter & gloriose tenentibus
Carolo Loth. Belgii præf.

"Ce monument a été érigé en 1751, & executé par Jacques Bergé, sculpteur de Bruxelles, d'après les dessins du Comte de Calembert. En face de ce monument, & à l'une des extrémités de la place, est l'Hotel du Général Chanclos, qu'avoit habité jusqu'à sa mort le Lord Ailsbury : à l'autre extrémité est le monastère des Lorraines." (Pp. 16, 17.)

Foreign politics do not seem to have excited much enthusiasm in Marwood ; they do not often do so in Englishmen. But Europe was, in fact, rapidly nearing a situation which would inevitably result in war, and war in which England would have to take part. Charles II., King of Spain,

was sinking to his grave, and when he was gone what would come of the motley group of states which Charles V. had attached to that throne? Flanders and the Milanese, the two Sicilies, and the Indies were involved, and there were various claimants, whose rights could only be balanced with difficulty. But amongst these candidates loomed large and ominous the descendants of the King of France. The balance of power in Europe would be utterly upset if France received so enormous an accession of power as this heritage must necessarily bring with it. So there were various "Partition Treaties" arranged upon beforehand, in order to maintain that balance. The first of these would have placed on the throne of Spain the son of that Maximilian Emanuel, Elector of Bavaria, who was then Governor of the Low Countries (November 6, &c.). But the poor boy had died of small-pox in the preceding February. A second child was born at this time (November 17 and 30), but by another wife, so now all was in uncertainty, though the chances of Maximilian's accession to power had suffered exceedingly.

New efforts to make some arrangement were made, and on the 31st of October we hear that "the Repartition" (or second Partition Treaty of this very year) was "burnt by the hangman," doubtless because it did not suit the aspirations of the Elector, who was French in sympathies, and was eventually driven for the time out of the country by Marlborough, after the battles of Hochstecht, Blenheim, Ramillies, &c.

Bearing these above circumstances in mind, we see what good reason there was for keeping the birthday of King Charles (6th November) with rejoicings. The "Mass at y^e^ Jesuites for y^e^ Soules of y^e^ Soldiers" (October 31) was, I presume, a requiem for the many gallant fellows who had fallen in the great wars, which had been so lately ended by the Peace of Ryswick, 10th September 1697. This peace had restored Mons to the Low Countries, and the reference to its garrison on December 16 will be somehow connected with this.

For the last few years, the popular party of the "nations" (guilds) had been agitating for new privileges; in September 1699, riots broke out in several parts of the town; the government first tried to calm the people by granting new liberties; but the leaders persisted in their attitude of disorder. At last, on December 16th, Maximilian introduced in the town several regiments of paid soldiers, and the chief agitators were thrown into prison. *Cf.* Henne and Wauters, *Hist. de Bruxelles*, vol. ii. p. 160. The Pasquil, mentioned 1st November, would have turned on the strained situation, and it must, of course, have been against the Government. On the soldiers, see 21st December.

The domestic life of the family at Brussels was at first only troubled by the indispositions of Sir Henry (October 23, 24, 28, and December 10), and these were not very serious. He had moved to new, perhaps to more comfortable, quarters—Aux trois Fontaines, Mons. Jacques. He often dined with Lord Ailesbury (sometimes taking his children with him), also with Mr. Fonseca and Mr. Thomond, or Thaumond, and went "to the play" (10th December) or "to the Assemblie" (20th December).

The happy life was now interrupted by a sad bereavement. In these days, before vaccination was discovered, the ravages of small-pox among children were very terrible. We have already seen that it had not spared, in that very year, the young prince, on whose life the peace of Europe depended; and shall hear later on of other calamities of the same kind (see 19th August 1700). The Bedingfelds were now saddened by the loss of their eldest girl, who still wanted two months for the completion of her fifteenth year. Deeply pathetic is the account told day by day in Marwood's diary, from the 12th of December, when she fell ill, to Christmas Eve, when "she died like an Angel, R.I.P., about ¼ past 8 in the morning," and this though two days before they had thought her on the fair road to recovery.

She was "decently enterred in y^e^ Chappell Vault, belonging to y^e^ Religieuses; but privately, because her decease was not to be knowne." Were it not for a few clauses like this in various places of the diary, we should hardly have perceived how heavily the penal laws pressed upon the Catholics. Marwood seems to have stood by the sick child like a parent. It was to him that the doctor gave the sad warning that the end was at hand. He sends for the priest, and sees her buried. Doubtless Sir Henry was there too, but Marwood, we feel, is the directing spirit.

As soon as Elizabeth's sickness declared itself, Margaret and Frances were taken off to Lierre under the charge of Mr. Drury, with whom they had lodged previously. But the Esquire, it seems, remained on in the sick house. Two days after Elizabeth's death Nurse Masterson was taken ill, but was soon better again. Next day the boy was "ill after dinner," and it gradually became evident that he, too, was going through a somewhat severe bout of fever. However, the dread pox-marks did not declare themselves, and owing to the careful nursing of Marwood and Mrs. Masterson, he was well enough to be moved to Lierre in a coach on January the 23rd.

Tuesd. 20 *Oct.* We did nothing but view about & Sir H. took his lodgings aux trois fontaines, Mons. Jacques.

Wed. 21. I carryd 200 Florens to ye Religieuses for ye first Quarter for ye Ladys as per Acq. Saw M^r^ Blackborne. And this Day Mons^r^ de Bross began to teach the Ladys to Dance at 2 Crownes per month each & Mon^sr^ —— to sing & Mons^r^ —— to teach them musick & all are to teach every Day, & each to have 2 Crownes a Month.

Thursd. 22. Mons^r^ de Bross first began to teach the Esq^re^ to Dance, & to have a Pistoll a month.

Friday 23. } Sir H. was somewhat out of order & had some
Sat. 24. } Touches of the Gout.

Sunday 25. I was at the Chappell de Sablon in afternoon at a French Sermon.

Monday 26. Nothing of Moment but viewing the towne.

Tuesd. 27. Mons^r^ Barri began to teach the Esq^r^ French, to come 2 houres in the day (Morn & Night) & is to have 14 Florens a Month.

Wed. 28. Sir H. continued down right ill of the Gout, & so as to keep his bed, of his right foot.

Thursd. 29. } Nothing of Moment, but that wee saw the Speli-
Frid. 30. } cans & Rampars, & the Works ab^t^ ye Towne and the
Sat. 31. } Fayr in the Towne House & Grand Marché. Onely on Saturday was a Mass at ye Jesuites for y^e^ Soules of y^e^ Soldiers, & the Repartition was burnt by the Hangman.

Novemb. 1, *Sunday.* Was a g^t^ Solemnity & I heard there was a Pasquil set up on the Church.

Mond. 2. Was All Soules very Solemnly kept. And the Bells rang almost all Night to reminde people to pray &c.

Tuesd. 3. Was S^t^ Char. Borrom. day. We saw the Elector at Mass in the great Charmes.*

Wed. 4. } Nothing of Moment.
Thursd. 5. }

Frid. 6. We saw the Elector at Dinner (being King Charles birth day, after he heard Mass at S^t^ Gudule's), there was ab^t^ 22 persons at

* The Grand Carmes Church was situated rue de l'Étuve, opposite the rue du Chêne.

Table, very splendide. And that Night were Illuminations & 3 pieces of severall Sorts of Wine ran out of a Conduit in the Court.

Sat. 7 *Nov.* At home all day.

Sond. 8. At M^r^ Thouson's in after noon & at ye Sablon.

Monday 9. At home. R.

Tuesd. 10. At home. Afternoon walkt on y^e^ Rampars by ye Park.

Wed. 11. S^t^ Martin-day. At home till Afternoon. Walkt abroad.

Thursd. 12. At home. Afternoon at ye Fripary Fair by Notre Dame de Succour,* and with C. Blackborne & M^r^ Hulk. S^r^ H. & ye Esq^r^ dined at M^r^ ffonseca.

Frid. 13. S^r^ H & ye Esq^r^ din'd at L^d^ Aylsbury's. I rec^d^ of Frere Flemans 150 fflorens by Order fro^m^ Lyre.

Sat. 14. At home. Sir H. ye Ladys & Esq^r^ went to the Spelicans after Din^r^. 2 Lette^rs^ from M^r^ Edward B.†

Sund. 15. Sir H. & all his Fam. dined at ye Captn. with ye Count de Bersails, our convictor.

Mond. 16. The Esq^r^ went first to ye Colledge at Bruxels.

Tuesd. 17. At home till afternoon in the Park. Saw D. de Baviere & Prince de Liege.‡

Wed. 18. S^r^ H. was with the Esq. at the Colledge.

Thurs. 19. Father Rector of ye Colledge§ performed his Jubilee w^th^ a Solemn Mass. I was at ye Spelicans.

Frid. 20. Sir H. came to lodge at night at Cap. D. Bodes. I saw Justice done to two Rogues in ye g^t^ Market.

Sat. 21. I had a g^t^ Cold seized me having been up all night for fear of a fire in the house.

Sond. 22. I was at M^r^ Thaumonds & at ye Sablon.

Mond. 23. At home. S^r^ H. dined with M^r^ Fonseca.

Tuesd. 24. S^r^ H. at home.

Wed. 25. Was a great Indulgence at ye Chappell S^t^ Trinité,‖ & at ye Jesuites a solemn Mass en Musique.

Thursd. 26. I was at home. The Esq. at night at ye g^t^ Procession at the Jesuites whom he first assisted. I was at the Spelicans afternoon. S^r^ H. dined with Ld. Aylesbury.

Frid. 27. At home & at the Lorrainesses. Sir H. dined at M^r^ Fonseca.

Sat. 28. The French Master's month (first) ended, & I rec^d^ a Bill of 200 Fl. on Monsieur Jaccobs à la Rue Evêque de Brussels.

Sond. 29. I saw the Capuchins' Garden.¶

* Rue Notre-Dame de Bon Secours, between the boulevard Anspach and the rue du Marché aux Charbons.

† Edward Bedingfeld, the third son of the first baronet. He was of Gray's Inn, and had been called to the bar in the time of James II. As the profession had since then been barred to Catholics, one may presume that Marwood's correspondence with him related to business matters.

‡ Joseph-Clement of Bavaria, prince-bishop of Liège (1694–1723).

§ Fr. William Aernhoudts, rector from 3rd April 1698–1701.

‖ Now destroyed. It stood in the rue de Loxum, between rue du Marquis and rue des Paroissiens.

¶ The Capuchin house was situated rue Haute, between the rue des Capucins and the rue S. Ghislain.

Mond. 30 *Nov.* S[t] Andrew's Day. The Prince of Baviere was Christned? (See Nov. 17.)

December 1, *Tuesd.* I rec[ed] from Lyre 324 Flor. 16*s.* wh should have been 325 Flor. The Esq[re] not well.

Wed. 2. At home. Sir H. B. with L[d] Ailsb.

Thurs. 3. At home. S[r] H. B. abroad.

Frid. 4. At home. S[r] H. at M[r] Fonseca's.

Sat. 5. At home (S[r] H. at M[r] Thomond's) & at an Auction.

Sun. 6. I was afternoon at the Biggenage.*

Mond. 7. At home.

Tuesd. 8. At home & the Esq. w[th] S[r] H. & L[adies] dined at L[d] Aylsbury.

Wed. 9. At home w[th] S[r] H., who dined with ye Ladys.

Thurs. 10. S[r] H. at home till even, at a play & returned not well of his hand.

Frid. 11. At home. S[r] H. well.

Sat. 12. At home. At night M[rs] Elizabeth Bed: taken ill of a Fever.

Sund. 13. At home. Mad. Sheldon dyed at ye Spillicans.†

Mond. 14. S[r] H. at home & treated at dinner L[d] Aylsbury,‡ M[r] Cook, & after Dinner Visited by L[d] Coot & his brother.§ I dined with Cap[t] Blackborne.

Tuesd. 15. At home. M[rs] Eliz. continues ill.

Wed. 16. M[rs] Eliz. came full out w[th] the Small pox early this morn. The Garrison of Mons march in here.

Thurs. 17. At home. M[r] Drury came.

Frid. 18. M[r] Drury Stayed here.

Sat. 19. M[r] Drury went to Lyre, & took with him M[rs] Margaret & M[rs] Frances. I went with them to Vilvord.

Sund. 20. I was at home This day. S[r] H. dined with L[d] Aylsbury & after Dinner went thither, & to ye Assemblie.

Mond. 21. S[t] Tho. day. I was at home. In ye afternoon ye Esq[r] walk[t] with me on ye Rampires, & saw the Souldiers that were lodged there, to chastize ye Burghers. 2 Letters de Londres.

Tuesd. 22. I was at home. M[rs] Eliz. gave all the signs of doing Well. And that night they began to Wash her face to preserve her Complexion.

Wed. 23. In the Morn her Feavor began to grow upon her, And to talk idle. And ye Spots in her legs began to Sink. Afternoon she was worse, And at night the D[r] told me She was in Danger, & therefore must dispose her for the End. I sent for F[r] Cotton,‖ who was with her most of the Night. And at five she fell a Sleep ab[t] ½ Seaven Waked in her Agoine & ab[t] 8 in the Morning—

* The Béguinage occupied large premises extending from the rue de Gaeken to the docks.

† See above, pp. 49, 83.

‡ See above, pp. 50, 51.

§ "Lord" Coote was doubtless Nanfam Coote, elder son and heir of Richard, first Lord Bellomont, in the peerage of Ireland. He succeeded his father on the 5th of March, 1700, and was himself succeeded by his brother Richard on the 12th of July, 1708.—*Communicated by the Marquis de Ruvigny.*

‖ This was probably Father Richard Cotton *alias* Phillips, S.J., who was in Belgium at this time, and afterwards a missioner at Norwich, where he probably died in 1740.—Foley, *Records S.J.*, vii. 177.

Thursd. 24 *Dec.* She Dyed like an Angel, R.I.P., about ¼ past 8. That Night I saw her decently enterred in ye Chappell Vault belonging to ye Religieus, but privately because her Decease was not to be knowne. Her Doctor's name was Phillipeaux.

Frid. 25. I heard 3 Masses at S[t] Gudula's & afternoon a Sermon at ye Minims * & ye Salue at ye Urselins.†

Sat. 26. I heard a Sermon at ye Minims &c., Nurse was ill all that day at ye 3 Fontaines.

Sun. 27. I was most of the afternoon with Nurse, who dined at ye Captain's. S[r] H. & ye Esq[r] dined at L[d] Aylsbury's, Esq[r] ill after Dinner.

Mond. 28. I went on horseback to Lyre. And that Afternoon ye Esq[r] had a fit of a Feavor.

Tuesd. 29. I was at Lyre & Received + of M[r] Drury. That Afternoon ye Esq[r] out of Order again.

Wed. 30. I came to Brussells, left all Well at Lyre, but found ye Esq[r] ill & Nurse with him.

Thurs. 31. The Esq[r] ill all day & riss not till 3 Afternoon.

Jan. 1700, *Friday* 1. The Esq[r] had his Feavor, but we thought somewhat abated, his D[r] was G. Verhoff.

Sat. 2. The Esq[r] had a pretty good day, but that Night his Feavor was very Violent. But the D[r] gave him Nothing [at] all this time but Sudorificks, for fear of the Small Pox.

Sond. 3. The Esq[r] was heavy & dozy, but bleed much at the Nose; but that night after 10 he began to talk idle. And at 2 had a smart Feavour. And so continued Restless & talking to himself all night. (His Apothecary was M[r] Jan Magh at ye Corall in the Bergh Street.)

Monday 4. Yet without sleep. And this Morn the D[r] gave him a Bolas of Rhubarb. And his Revery continuing, At 6 at Night he applied Malagmas to his feet and also a Sudorifique &

Tuesd. 5. That Night I watcht w[th] him. And he had a very restless One without Sleep & Reveing, yet ab[t] 1 he sweat Gently & ab[t] 4 this Morn he fell into a Quiet Sleep for ⅝ of an hour, & ab[t] 6 into another, & from that time began to Amend.

Wed. 6. He was somewhat better, And at Night he Slept quietly for 5 Houres but had 5 Stoles that day & Night & by chance was suffered to Sweat too Violently: Nurse & I being Absent.

Thurs. 7. He still continued hopefully mending.

Frid. 8. I found his pulse much altered in ye Morn with little sign of a Feavour. And that day he continued finely well & Slept composedly. But about 2 hours after he was Up he was ready to Swound, but being put to Bed it went off with a clammy sweat in ½ an hour.

Sat. 9. He took a purge of Rhubarb and ☿ dulies and he was finely Well after it, & that Night slept soundly.

Sund. 10. He began to eat bread & was ordered to eat a bit of

* The Church of the Minims was in the rue des Minimes, near the rue du Temple.

† The Ursulines are still on the same spot, rue des Ursulines (formerly rue du Prévôt).

Veal, if he would, but he could not. But he eat a Tost in White Wine. The first time & continued up all the Afternoon; And at Night he went to bed & slept till 2, soundly. But then he grew hot and sweat a little. That Night S^r H. seal'd M^rs Somerset's Writeings.

Mond. 11 *Jan.* } He continued to Mend but eat not Meat. And
Tuesd. 12. } then he eat the part of a Chicken, but was a little ill after it. That night I sat up & gave him 1℥ of Manna in his Chaudeau.

Wed. 13. He continued to Mend & eat Tost & Butter for Dinner.

Thursd. 14. He continued bound & first went down to the Hall, at Night he had a Glyster & I sate up.

Frid. 15. He was well & went downe & Stay^d 4 houres below. At Noon he took 3 Pills. I sent at night our goods to Lyre.

Sat. 16. He continued to mend & eat flesh for dinner & he took 3 pills again. I re^ed of Mons. Adrian Francau 299 Fl., 5 Sos.

Son. 17. He continued to eat well. I was at ye Benedictines w^th M^rs Waldegrave, M^rs Chilton, M^rs Bowles.*

Mond. 18. Hee took 2 Pills in ye Morn but he held well.

Tuesd. 19. This Night is called the Viel de Femmes† Upon a pretty Passage that happened in Hr. Duke Albertus time. Since w^ch time ye Women (w^th Jollity) put their Husbands, & all Men in the house to bed this Night. And the next morn a gen'rall breakfast is hot bread and Butter.

Wed^n. 20. He continued Well: I was in the Even w^th M^r Speed, & M^r West, Cap^tn E^d Blackborne & M^r Hulk.

Thurs. 21. He went out to take Ayr toward Anderbach & returned Well.

Frid. 22. He continued to Mend. Took 3 Pills. Afternoon he saw the Capuchins.

Sat. 23. We left Cap^t de Bodes, took Coach & 4 horses for Lyre, where arrived at ½ 5. Ye Ladys had Colds.

§ 3.—LIERRE.

24 *January to* 25 *May*, 1700.

Marwood's object being mainly to chronicle daily events, we have to judge for ourselves what the reasons for them may have been. It is, of course, obvious that the party moved from Brussels to Lierre for change of air after the severe attack of fever which had ravaged their "home" at

* This Mistress Waldegrave seems to be Arabella, daughter of Henry, first Lord Waldegrave, and of Henrietta, the natural child of James II. by Arabella Churchill, sister to the Duke of Marlborough. Mistress Waldegrave would thus have been great grandchild of Anne Paston (who married Sir Henry Waldegrave, the second baronet), sister of Margaret Paston, Lady Bedingfeld, who was still alive. As Mistress Waldegrave is mentioned first among the nuns, it is likely that the visit was made to her as to a relative.

From the list of nuns professed at Brussels, printed in the Appendix to Weldon's *Chronological Notes* (Ed. 1881) p. 34, it seems that Mistress Waldegrave was called in religion Theodosia Joanna, professed in 1666, and that she was Abbess from 1713 to her death in 1719. From the same source we learn that Elizabeth Chilton was professed in 1691, and Gertrude Henrietta Chilton in 1694, but there is no mention of any Bowles.

† See below, p. 84.

Brussels. For a week after his arrival the boy invalid was convalescent, but after that he seems to have got quite strong again, except for an occasional cold in his eye. On the other hand, Marwood sprained his leg (Feb. 3), and, worse still, the Reverend Mother was sick unto death. The best doctors were sent for, and Marwood, ever interested in medical details, tells us approvingly many particulars about her treatment, which will, I daresay, sound barbaric and cruel to moderns. She recovered a little, and Sir Henry came down for the last time to see his sisters, and left for England on the 13th of February, the terms of his permit to travel probably forcing him to return.

At last, on the 19th of March, "being St. Joseph's day, after a most painful sickness of 50 days, the Rev[d] Mother dyed." Next day Marwood and the Esquire attended her funeral.

She was Elizabeth Mostyn, in religion Mother Ursula of All Saints, sister of Sir Edward Mostyn of Talacre, as well as of the celebrated Mother Margaret. Elizabeth was born 14 February 1627, and many details about her will be found in the *Life of Mother Margaret Mostyn* (by Edmund Bedingfeld), pp. 11, 18*n*., 23, &c. She had been Prioress ever since the death of her sister twenty-one years before.

On the 19th of next month Mistress Southwell was chosen Prioress, Mistress Somerset Sub-Prioress, and Mistress Fettiplace "Discreet."

Mrs. Southwell must be an alias, for from elsewhere we see that the succeeding Prioress was no other than the Baronet's sister Margaret, in religion Margaret of Jesus, who was professed in 1673, and died in 1714. Sister Mary Francis of St. Anne (Somerset) had been professed in 1680, and died in 1745. Mrs. Fettiplace was a widow, her maiden name was Mostyn, and she was one of three nuns at Lierre, nieces of the Reverend Mother just dead. In religion her name was Margaret Theresa of the Immaculate Conception, professed in 1694. She died in 1743, and had been twenty-one years Prioress.

They will frequently appear hereafter as correspondents, especially in money matters. The explanation of this probably is that Sir Henry was accustomed to send to that convent the dowers of his sisters, and, having made sure that this channel was safe, went on sending to Marwood by the same means. It will be seen that "writings" were executed (5th March) and "bills" received (3rd April), and a visit was made to Brussels and Antwerp (March 13 to 16), to Mr. Hunter, Sir Dan. Arthur, and others. These were all presumably on business, and probably connected with the death of the Reverend Mother Mostyn.

On the 19th of April Marwood goes to "Burham," and there meets Captain Binn and Mr. Dryden. Read without comment, this entry may seem unimportant, but in reality it was a family matter, and one of some importance for the Esquire. "Burham" is really Bornhem, the chief house of the English Dominicans. Captain Binn, *i.e.* Captain Bing, has long since resigned his command, and is an octogenarian friar, who has just resigned the post of Provincial. Mr. Dryden is the youngest son of the great Poet Laureate (who was then on his deathbed, and died on the 1st of May, O.S.) by his wife Lady Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of the Earl of Berkshire, and sister to Sir Henry's (the first Baronet) first wife Anne, and by consequence a cousin of the Esquire. Martin was now Sub-Prior, and it was probably at his invitation that Marwood called.

Our author's description of the house is that it was "neat," a favourite adjective of his, and he adds that it was "well situate for summer, but low for winter." Read in the light of future events, we see that this is written in view of the Esquire's coming to live there, for the Friars were about to develop their school there, which, after the year 1703 (Palmer, *Life of Cardinal Howard*, p. 221), grew and flourished exceedingly, but which at this time seems to have consisted only of a "Mr. Mannel," perhaps one of the Meynels of Kelvedon.

EDMUND BEDINGFELD.
Canon of Lierre. d. 1680.

SISTER ANNE BEDINGFELD.
Ord. Carm., d. 1701.

SISTER MARGARET BEDINGFELD.
Ord. Carm., d. 1714.

To face p. 58]

Marlow's guarded report perhaps did not fully satisfy Sir Henry, but preparations for removal began. On the 1st of May they were "at the governor's to take leave," and on the 3rd the family party broke up. Father Pordage seems to have returned to guide the young ladies, with Mrs. Masterson, to Dunkirk. Marwood and the Esquire accompanied them as far as Antwerp.

Marwood again passes over the reasons for the choice of Dunkirk as a place of education for the girls, and again the genealogical tree of the family supplies the omission. The Benedictine monastery at Dunkirk was a foundation from Ghent, commenced in 1662 under the Lady Abbess Mary Caryll, who died in 1712 (*Annals of the English Benedictines of Ghent, and now at Oulton*, 1894). Her brother Richard had married Frances Bedingfeld, Sir Henry's sister. So a family tie connected the girls with the convent, while Father Pordage also had two sisters nuns there.

If, therefore, Sir Henry had been asked by some government inquirer whether his children went to Papist schools abroad, he could truly answer that they were only travelling on the Continent, and had been paying visits to cousins, aunts, and other relations.

The reason for this caution was all the greater at this time, as Parliament had just passed the cruel and malignant laws of the eleventh and twelfth years of King William, "for the further preventing the growth of Popery," which were intended to ruin every Catholic who heard mass, or educated his child as a Catholic. To say nothing of inability to inherit or purchase land, after the 10th of April 1700: "WHOEVER shall convict a Person of sending his child &c. beyond Sea to be educated in popery—TO RECEIVE as a reward the whole Penalty of 100*l.* inflicted by 3 James I." &c., &c. An enormous premium therefore was now set upon the vile trade of the informer, and it behoved every Catholic parent to act with the utmost possible circumspection. It cannot surprise us hearing frequent changes of plans and of precautions, which were perhaps all the better for being a trifle comic.

Thus we read on the 14th of May: "I rec[d] a letter from S[r] H. in order for Fr.," that is, orders to take the boy to France with a view to his going to school there, as was eventually done. So letters were "writ to Mr. Fonseca to take places" in the coach, and all was ready for departure when a second letter came to stop them, sent by the care of the Reverend Mother Southwell. There seems to have been a consultation as to what should be done next, and it was resolved that Marwood and his charge should visit "Mr." or "Mrs." Burham (*i.e.* the Dominican convent at Bornhem). This system of turning place names into personal names in order to disguise them was frequent among English Catholics. It sounds funny here, but Marwood had good reasons for keeping his hand in for the "epistolary style" of the period.

After a preliminary visit to "Mr." Burham by Marwood, and the usual long farewells, he and his little charge set off to "Mrs." Bornhem by boat on a wet day. A friend, Mr. Lutre, sent down his "Calesh" to drive them up to the house, and there they were kindly received by "Captain" Bing and "Mr." or "Mons." or "Father" Mine," who was to be the Esquire's preceptor.

Sund. 24 *Jan.* The Esquire continued Well and was first at Mass at ye English Carmelites.

Mund. 25. Was a Very Wett Day, And he took 3 Pills So Stird not out. M[rs] Margaret very ill w[th] her Teeth.

Thursd. 26. M[rs] Margaret &c. went to an Action at the Augustine Nuns of Vrydenbergh. The Esq[r] well.

Wed. 27. A fayr day & first we walkt abroad to take ye Ayr.

Thursd. 28. It was a Very Wett Day or else I had gone to Antwerp w[th] Mr. Drury. The Reverend Mother was taken very Ill.

Friday 29. M[rs] Margaret gums lanced for ye Tooth Ake. The

Esq. continued Well. The Rev^d Mother thought to be better. I writ to Cap^t Bodes.

Sat. 30 *Jan.* The Rev^d Mother Ill.

Sond. 31. The Esq^r walkt out first with me on ye Rampars.

Feb. 1. The Rev^d Mother thought to be in great danger & blooded.

Feb. 2. I ✠ in S^t Gomars Church. A D^r sent for to Antwerpe for ye R. M. M^rs Margaret was taken ill.

Wed. 3. I sprained a Tendon of my right leg. The R. M. better also M^rs Margaret.

Thurs. 4. S^t Blase's Day solemnly observed at ye Hospitall, where is a great Relique of his w^ch I kiss't & touch't my head &c. My leg is better. R. M. slept well last night and thought out of Danger.

Frid. 5. The Rev^d M. mending. M^rs Margaret some what ill.

Sat. 6. R. M. still mending.

Sund. 7. R. M. Thought Dangerous.

Mond. 8. S^r H. dined in ye cloyster w^th permission & ye Esq^r also. Esq. & I walkt to Nazareth.

Tuesd. 9. S^r H., Esq. & I walkt and saw ye Carthusians.

Wed. 10. R. M. so ill that D^r Verhoff was sent for.

Thurs. 11. At night ye D^r Came, gave her Kent's Powder & Saffron.

Frid. 12. She was better in ye Morn. D^r went away at Noon.

Sat. 13. S^r H. went away for Antwerpe & in ye Morn in his way for England. I had a letter from M^r Journo.

Sond. 14. I had a letter from S^r H. and answered it. This day ye R. M. is thought in g^t Danger.

Mond. 15. S^r Hen. parted from Antwerpe for Gant. And sent the R. M. a present of Wine.

Tuesd. 16. R. M. like to dye. I had a letter from S^r H.

Wed. 17. } S^r H. went from Ghant by Bruges, as by

Thurs. 18. } A Letter this Night from S^r H., when also I had 2 from Dunk[irque].

Frid. 19. R. M. seemed to Mend much. I & Esq^r at Nazareth.

Sat. 20. R. M. continues to Mend. I writ to M^r Edward, & S^r H. took a Ship at Dunkirque & went up the River to London & arrived there next Morn by 8.

Sond. 21. M^r Sckoker the Surgeon of Antwerpe was sent for to R. M.

Mon. 22. The Surgeon came. A Letter from Dennis to Nurse, & from S^r H. to his Sister, against Mascarade time.

Tuesd. 23. Shrove Tuesd. M^r Cattaway and M^r Hunter here.

Wed. 24. Letters to M^rs Margaret from E. B. M^r Hunter dined here.

Thurs. 25. They went to Antwerpe.

Frid. 26. I writ to M^r Hunter about M^r Cattaway. M^r Mackarty here.

Sat. 27. D^r Troby came from Antwerp w^th the Surgeon to ye R. M.

Sond. 28. D^r Troby and M^r Skocar went to Antwerpe. Carnival ended.

March 1, *Mond.* I had a letter from Mr. Hunter.

Tuesd. 2. At home. A Wet Day. Rev^d M. very dangerous.

Wed. 3. At Night I had the Letter from M^r of his Arrival to England dated Feb. $\frac{13}{23}$ Tuesd.

Thursd. 4. } R. M. very ill. The Esq^r had a paine in his side at times and

Frid. 5. } Took 3 of his pills. That night I had a Letter from M^rs Ann Cattaway that ye Writeings set out on Mond. last.

Sat. 6. I sent her Letter to M^r Hunter. I writ this day to S^r H.

Sund. 7. I was at S^t Gomars ✠.

Mund. 8. I was at the Eclus of ye P. Dominic, when the Confessor of Nazareth, made a learned Panegyrique on S^t Thomas Aquinas in Latine it being St. Thomas Day.

Tuesd. 9. A Very Wet Morn. The R. M. gave hopes of Recovery for 2 or 3 Day past. This day M^r Sockard opened her leg.

Wed. 10. M^r Cattaway came this morning from Antwerpe. I had a Letter from M^r Blackborne.

Thursd. 11. M^r Cattaway went for Brussels and by him I sent M^r Blackborne his book.

Frid. 12. I had a letter from Brussels of the arrival M^rs Cattaway's Messenger w^th the Writeings. And so resolved next day to go to Brussels.

Sat. 13. I went to Bruxels. Arrived there ab^t 7 at Night and lay at the Soleil and found the Messenger M^r Tho. Fay.

Sond. 14. I visited the Lorreinesses, Benedictines, Spelicans, M^r de Bode. Little M^r had a Blistering Playster for his Eye.

Mond. 15. We Spent in Finishing the Writeings and then writ to M^r & M^rs Eliz. Cattaway, and then at 8 Night took boat for Antwerp with M^r Cattaway.

Tuesd. 16. We Arrived at Antwerp at 7 in the Morn, And Treated by Mr. Hunter at a Collation & came a foot with M^r Cattaway to Lyre, and arrived about 4 after noon.

Wed. 17. M^r Cattaway stayed at Lyre all day.

Thurs. 18. M^r Catt. went to Malines.

Friday 19. M^r writ to me. About Noon near One o'clock the Rev^d Mother dyed (after a most painfull Sickness of 50 days) being S^t Joseph's Day. I writ to Brussels.

Sat. 20. Rev^d Mother buryed, at w^h ye Esq^r and I attended.

Sund. 21. The Esq^rs eye blood shot againe.

Mond. 22. I writ to Sir H.

Tuesd. 23. I writ to Cap^t Blackborne about M^rs Eyre's box.* The Lady's Mistress went to Brussels.

Wed. 24. We went towards Duffle on ye River [Nèthe inférieure], & saw their way of Fishing wh. is with Nets of the least Meshes, wh. destroys all Fry. Their Casting Nets are usefull & quick. I had a Letter from Cap^t Blackborne.

Thurs. 25. Lady Day. I was w^th Esq. to See y^e Governour's Son.

Friday 26. I writ to Brussels ab^t changing a Shirt &c. & sent M^r Blackburn a hat.

* Probably one of the two nuns named above, p. 45. See below, 6 October 1700.

Sat. 27 *March.* Mr Drury came from Antwerpe & his Sister.
Sund. 28. I writ to Sr H.
Mond. 29.
Tuesd. 30. Mr Somerset arrived at Lyre.
Wed. 31. Mr Drury ye Esqr & I went to St Gomars Well & Emblem. I had a Letter fro Brussels.
Thurs. April 1. Mr Bed.'s eye blood shot againe.
Friday 2. I was at ye Maison Verd wth Mr D.
Sat. 3. I Recd 2 Letters from Sr H. & a Bill on Sir Dan Arthur * for 751*l.* 10*s.* & one from Mr Journo. And Mrs Southwell recd one with a Bill also on Messrs le Coleulx & Comp. for 726*l.* 10*s.* from Mr. Berionde.
Sund. 4. Palme Sonday.
Mon. 5. I answered Sr H. Letters (writ to Mr Edw.) & own'd ye Receit of the 2 Bills.
Tuesd. 6. Mrs Southwell shewd me a Letter fro Mr Edw. (wherein was her letter of Attorney abt Mr Long's Mortg.) & in that letter he desired me to return him back Mr Berrionde's Bill on Messrs le Couleulx & Comp., for 726 Liv. 10 sols. Tournois, which I gave her that day to returne wth ye Sd Letter of Attorney.
Wed. 7. I heard the [Tenbræ] at ye Carmel & in the end they disc[ipline] for 3 Misereres. And after that Even No Bels stir in ye Churches, but at ye High Mass next day, when there is but one Mass said in any Church. Mr Hawn & Mr Goodyear came.
Thursd. 8. I was at St Gomars & Saw ye Quire do their East[er], & in ye Afternoon ye Dean washt 12 poor Men's feet, gave each a loaf & 6 St. Mr Hawn & Mr Goodyear went away for Antwerpe.
Frid. 9. Good Friday was a Wet Day & we did not Stir but to ye Theresians, where ye Service was Solemne (Edw Blackborne dyed).
Sat. 10. The Esqr's blood shot eye somewt appearing.
Sund. 11. I was at my Easter at St Gomars, and afternoon ye Esq. & I went with a bonne feste † to ye Governour and his Lady.
Mond. 12. Ye Esq. & I walkt to Nazareth, Mr Pordage came at Night.
Tuesd. 13. At Evening came ye Dean of Antwerpe to make the Election of ye Teresians, a Revd Person; his name Ibarra.
Wed. 14. In ye Morn after abt an hour's choix, Mrs Southwell was chosen Revd Mother by 2 in 14, & Mrs Somerset Subprioress & Mrs Fettip[lace] Discreet. I had ye acct of Mr Blackborne's death.
Th. 15. I recd a Letter at Night from Sr H.
Frid. 16. I gave Sr Dan Arthur's bill for 756*l.* 10*s.* to the Revd Mo. to Returne to Sr H.'s order to Mr Lutton, and writ to Sr H. & my Lady ‡ an Acct of the Election.
Sat. 17. Mr Tobin here & went back.
Sond. 18. The Esq. blooded wth Leeches & 2 Severall dayes before took 5 of his Pills.
Mond. 19. I went to Burham wth Mr Drury, woh is 4 houres from

* Daniel Arthur seems to have been knighted by King James while in Ireland, about the year 1690 (Shaw, *Knights of England*, ii. 266).
† That is, to greet them with the words, "Bonne Feste."
‡ My Lady, *i.e.* the Dowager Lady Margaret (Paston) Bedingfeld.

Antwerpe, passing by ye Abbey of S^{t} Bernard & Rupermonde & just over ag^{t} Tems. The house is neat & well situate for Sum^{r}, but low for Winter & moyst. I found there Capt. Binn, M^{r} Dreyden,* Subprior, & was Civilly entertained. And returned that night to Antwerpe by 10 & lodged at ye Mirroir.

Tuesd. 20 *April.* I visited the Teresians, M^{r} Tobin, M^{r} Hunter. And after 2 returned a foot to Lyre.

Wed. 21. I had ye Ladys here wth ye Esq^{r} all ye Afternoon.

Thurs. 22. The Esq^{r} & I went to the half way house wth M^{r} Hunter, Pordage & Drury. Met there M^{r} Bonine, & Mackar. And was followed by ye Ladys, & dined all together, at Night. I had a Letter from Sir H. dated Apr. 1.

Frid. 23. The Esq^{rs} Birthday. I answ^{d} S^{r} H. Letter of yesterday & Treated ye Rel[igieuses]. And Com[? memorated] my Lady's Death.†

Sat. 24.

Sund. 25. We were all treated in ye even at M^{de} Sconemakers.

Mond. 26. M^{r} Pordage & I went to Antwerp. I had a Lett^{r} from M^{r} Edward [Bedingfeld] wth one from S^{r} H., for M^{rs} Southwell.

Tuesd. 27. Was wet all Day. The Esq^{r} and I wth the Rel. I talk^{t} wth M^{r} Gifford.

Wed. 28. M^{r} Pord. came from Antwerp. M^{rs} Nelson Sick.

Thursd. 29. I had a Letter from S^{r} H.

Frid. 30. I had a Letter fro' M^{r} Cattaway.

Sat. May 1. Was at ye Govern^{rs} to take leave. M^{r} Pordage was with us, & after at ye Ghant House a pretty hospitall of Relig. S^{t} Eliz. their patroness. Their Refectory neat.

Sond. 2. Dyed M^{rs} Nelson, a Relig. 58 years old, & 31 profest, a most excell^{t} Woman, at whose Interm^{t} was heard (by 4 Sisters) a most extraord. singing of Musick a^{bt} ye Vault next day.‡

Mond. 3. The 2 Ladys took Leave for Dunk[irk]. I wth ye Esq^{r} accompanyed them to Antwerpe. Din'd at ye Grand Oye au Marché des Œufs.

Tuesd. 4. After they took ye Wagon, we saw ye Castel S^{t} Michaels, The G^{t} Carmes. In the Castel was a neat Tomb & Chappel for Don Francisco de Velasco. St. Mich. is a Noble Monastery of Norbas-

* Erasmus Henry (in religion, John or perhaps Thomas) Dryden, son of the poet, and eventually succeeded to the baronetcy, though not to the estate. For his kinship to the Bedingfelds, see above, p. 58. *Cf.* also G. Oliver, *Collections*, &c. &c., *concerning Dominican, &c. Orders*, 1857, p. 455; Palmer, *Life of C. Howard*, p. 211; *Obituaries*, p. 8; Gillow, ii., iii.; J. Kirk, *Biographies*, p. 66.

Edward Bing had been provincial in 1695. He had, under the name of "Captain Byngly," been charged by Titus Oates with complicity in his plot (Palmer, pp. 183, 217). He died 1701, *ætatis* eighty-two (Oliver, 451).

† Elizabeth Arundell, daughter of Sir John Arundell of Lanherne, the second wife of Sir Henry, died 13/23 April 1689, in giving birth to her son Henry Arundel, who had therefore now completed his 11th year (Playfair, *Family Antiquity*, i. 527).

‡ She was daughter of Colonel Thomas Nelson, and Ursula Colford, who had migrated to Brabant, and with the reputation of sanctity. All their four children became religious. One of the boys, Francis, became a Jesuit (Foley, vii. 539) and one a Franciscan. Both the girls, Mary and Catherine, were professed at Lierre; Margaret (Sister Mary of St. Bernard) in 1654, Catherine (Sister Anne Theresa of Jesus) in 1669, the year after Mary's death.

tines (*sic*), whose Prior has 30,000*ffl.* for his private expences. The Refectory is Royall for Paynting & flooring. And the Church has rare pieces of Reuben & Quilinus. The Carmes has a Noble Chappel of ye Dimensions of Loretto. At night we returned home.

Wed. 5 *May*. I received a Letter from S^r^ H. M^r^ Henry Somerset came from Louvaine.

Thurs. 6. I writ to Mrs. Marg., Nurse, M^r^ Pord. & S^r^ H. & had ye Esq^rs^ Head shaved.

Frid. 7. I had a Letter fro' M^rs^ Masterson y^t^ ye Ladys were well at Ghant, & a Letter from M^r^ Journo.

Sat. 8. I had a Letter from S^r^ Hen. dated before the last I rec^d^; Father Grimes Provincial & Fa^t^ Williams Rector of Louvaine came. The Prov. & Rector dined here. And the afternoone we went to the Carthusians.

Mond. 10. Fa^th^ Grimes, Williams & M^r^ Somerset went away, & by Father Grimes I writ to Cap^t^ Bode, as S^r^ H. ordered me. M^r^ Lynes of Louvaine came hither.

Tuesd. 11. I writ to M^r^ Tobine. Yesterday we first went into the D^rs^ Chamber. I was let blood.

Wed. 12. M^r^ Lynes went away for Louvaine.

Thursd. 13. M^r^ Hearns (*sic*) came & took his leave of ye Esq^r^ for England, & M^r^ Drury went to Antwerp.

Frid. 14. M^r^ Drury returned. I rec^d^ a letter from S^r^ H. in order for Fr——. M^r^ Heanes left Anvers.

Sat. 15. [I received a letter from S^r^ H. ordering my Journey to Fr. *cancelled*.] M^r^ Gilpin & 2 Southcotes came.

Sund. 16.

Mond. 17. M^r^ Tobin came. M^r^ Southcote writ to M^r^ Fonseca to take places. I writ to M^r^ Edward.

Tuesd. 18. I writ to S^r^ Henry. M^r^ Tobin went away.

Wed. 19. S^r^ H. writ to ye Rev^d^ M^rs^ Southwell to stop our Journey.

Thursd. 20. Ascension Day. I did my Duty at S^t^ Gomars. And afterwards it was agreed we should go to M^r^ Burham's (*sic*).

Frid. 21. I went with M^r^ Drury to Burham (*sic*)—that night returned to Antwerp.

Sat. 22. I returned home.

Sund. 23. I went to visit ye Governor &c, but he was abroad, & we went to bid M^r^ Van Hussle Adieu.

Mond. 24. We spent at ye Monastry mostly taking Leave.

Tuesd. 25. At 4 Afternoon we went (w^th^ M^r^ Tobin) to Antwerpe. Lodged at Vandikes at ye Gans & M^r^ Hunter Visited us.

Wed. 26. At 9 in ye Morne, We went by Boat to M^rs^ Bornhem. A very Wet day all day long. Met there by M^r^ Mine & in M^r^ Lutres' Calesh * carryed to the House, where Capt. Bing received us kindly.

§ 4.—BORNHEM

27 *May to* 26 *October* 1700

The stay at Bornhem was comparatively uneventful. The most important news here recorded is the death of the King of Spain (14th

* Calesh, now generally Calash; a light two-wheeled cart with a hood.

November), soon to be followed by the War of the Spanish Succession. Hardly less eventful for England was another death, that of the boy Duke of Gloucester (19th August), so momentous for the fortunes of Prince Charlie.

Frequent and interesting are the notices of the various Dominican Fathers, of whose virtues and labours we as yet know so little. Marwood, regular in his practice of disguising proper names, hardly lets us know who are Friars, who laymen, but with attention we recognise besides FF. Bing and Dryden, already mentioned, FF. Barker, Burges, Donain (? *also* Doning), Grimes, Lovett, Martin, Moullins, Myne (Meen or Mine), Pennington, Peter, Williams, Worthington, and *Brothers* Dye and Vincent. A good many details concerning them may be found in Palmer, *Obituary Notices of the Friars Preachers in England*. There are also other points of interest in regard to the order, *e.g.* their great traveller, Father Felle (9th June), and many movements of Fathers to the English mission and to the various cloisters.

Marwood's little charge was now growing rapidly. Though only eleven years old, he was 4 feet 5 inches on June the 13th; on 1st September he was "4 feet $\frac{4}{6}$"; and on 8th November 4 feet $8\frac{1}{4}$ inches. I am not clear as to Marwood's standards, and gather that he was using a measure rather shorter than ours. But however this may be, the boy was tall, and all things considered, his health was good. He made his first communion on the 4th of August, St. Dominic's Day. A week earlier his old grandmother had sent him what would be considered, in those thrifty days, the very handsome tip of one guinea.

Bornhem being comparatively near Antwerp and Brussels, a good many visitors passed through, as Lord Ailesbury and his family, and Mr. Thomas Eyre of Hassop, and the painter Hagenbroche. Marwood, moreover, was frequently paying calls at Lierre and other places, of which full descriptions are often given (18th June, 9th July). He was also struck by the funeral of Count Colonna (25th June, 13th July), and the subsequent reception of the founder's next heir (31st August, 3rd September). He was also amused by a variety of quaint objects, a decoy (7th June), a fortress (1st July), a unicorn's (*i.e.* narwhal's) horn, and rich armour (8th July), bad malt (15th July), weights and measures (7th August), &c., &c., &c.

At last orders came from Sir Henry (30th October) that they should set out on their journey to France, and after all preparations for travelling were finished, and farewells said, they left Bornhem on the 11th of November.

Thursd. 27 *May.* Mons. Mine went to Brussels, so we went about ye house, & saw ye Village.

Frid. 28. All Day within. Father Mine,* the Preceptor, at Brussels. This day 3 Cittizens were condemned to dye. I writ to S^r^ H., & ye R. [? Reverend Mother] at Lyre, & Nurse, & M^r^ Drury.

Sat. 29. Father Mine came home. And Lord Stafford † was to be at Brussels from England.

Sund. 30. Whit Sunday. We went to Visit ye Countess of Bornhem ‡; her Castle Antient & large. The Count was Sick of the Gout,

* Fr. Minne, a Walloon Dominican, was Provisor of Bornhem; he resigned his office in 1700 (Van Doninck, p. 272, and 84 below).

† Henry Stafford Howard was son of the martyred William Viscount Stafford, but took part against King James, and was created Earl of Stafford in October 1688. See also J. Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, p. 130.

‡ John Frans Coloma, born at Brussels on August 22, 1630, married Maria Theresia d'Ognies (1654); he was created a count of Bornhem on May 2, 1658. His wife died at Malines on December 7, 1712 (Van Doninck, p. 377).

his 1st Son the Viscount not Well, his second son called a Baron, his 3d son a Chevalier.

Mond. 31 *May*. The Baron Lutre Visited ye Ex Provincial & Us.

Tuesd. June 1. We went to Visit Baron Lutre with M^r^ Mine & Cap^t^ Bing, where the Esq^r^ Shot first downe ye Bird. An Exercise usuali in these parts.*

Wed. 2. At home all day. I writ to R. at Lyre.

Thurs. 3. I was at Hinghem. Saw ye Count's house, a pretty building, Fine garden & Excellent Moats & Ponds.

Frid. 4. I went to Anverse to buy things, returned at Night.

Sat. 5. I writ to F^r^ Hunter, Tobin & R. M., at Lyre.

Sund. 6. *St. Trinity*. Was the Kyre Messe at Antwerpe. A wet day, so I went not. In the evening Cap^t^ Bing & M^r^ Dreyd: went for Brussels to Celebrate M^rs^ Constancia Mildmay's ½ Jubile.†

Mond. 7. I walkt to ye Count of Barhem's Decoy.‡ I writ to S^r^ H. B. & inclosed in one to Nurse & sent it to M^r^ Doning to send to London.

Tuesd. 8. The Esq^r^ & I were at Temsche, pretty Towne on ye Skeld ½ an hour from Bornhem where the Duke de Bornonville has a pretty Old Chateau. In the Moat of wh. I saw Excellent Carps, and very tame.

Wed. 9. I rec^d^ Letters fro' Nurse, M^r^ Pordage M^rs^ Southwell. D^r^ Fellyx § arriv^d^ here fro' Mosco.

Thursd. 10. *Corp X^ti^*. We assisted at ye Process^n^ w^th^ the Countess & the Chevalier her Son.

Frid. 11. I writ to M^rs^ Southwel and M^r^ Somersett. This day ye Esq^r^ Bled at ye Nose 2 times.

Sat. 12. D^r^ Felle, the g^t^ Traveller, came from Mosco went hence to S^t^ Amand. I writ to M^r^ Pordage & F^r^ Donain.

Sond. 13. I measured ye height of ye Esq^r^ & found him 4 feet 5 inches high without his Shoes.‖

Mond. 14. I writ to M^r^ Drury, M^rs^ Martha Eyres & M^r^ Tobin & gave them all to M^r^ Dreyd. who w^th^ Cap^t^ Bing designed to Morrow for Lyre, after choosing M^r^ Parker Pr[ior].¶

Tues. 15. M^r^ Dreyd. & Capt. Bing went to Lyre. I rec^d^ my Coat fro' M^r^ Tobine w^th^ Letters fro' M^rs^ Southwell.

* I gather from the tone of this comment that Marwood thought the "exercise" unsportsmanlike. The shooting was perhaps with a cross-bow.

† Catherine Mildmay, the sister of Father George Mildmay, O.S.D., was professed at Vilvorde, 14th July 1665, and had afterwards gone to the Spellekens (Palmer, pp. 134, 145). Constantia was presumably a younger sister.

‡ The famous duck-houses of Bornhem are said to have been imported from England by the English Dominicans (Best, *Châtellenie de Bornhem*, pp. 14 and 43; quoted by Van Doninck, p. 249). The Bornhem aviary is recorded in a document of 1318; cf. Van Doninck, p. 249.

§ William Felle (1633–1710), a Dominican, born at Dieppe, Doctor of Theology, &c., who travelled over all Europe, and made excursions into Asia and Africa.

‖ Here, and elsewhere, when the height of the Esquire is noted, the entry is underlined with a cross.

¶ This seems to be "Gilbert Parker, S.T.M. He had just completed his triennium of priorship at Bornhem, and was preparing to sail for the English mission, when he was unfortunately drowned in the port of Ostend, on the 8th of December 1707" (Oliver, p. 465).

Wed. 16 *June.* I writ to M^rs^ Southwell againe in answer to the Letter about M^r^ Tymp. Mennill.

Thurs. 17. Rect^r^ Williams came hither to let it be known M^r^ Parker could not come fro' Louvaine. Ye Esq^r^ & I were at Ingham [Hingene] (on Tuesday last) & Saw ye Fine Gardens there.

Frid. 18. R. Williams M^r^ Myne & I went to S^t^ Nicholas * a Fine Village in ye Pais de Wase about 2 houres from Bornh. & din^d^ at M^r^ Vander Sarres, the Eschevin of ye whole Pais. 'Tis a Neat Large Village, a Noble Market Place. The Franciscans have built there a Noble Convent. M^r^ Sub P^r^ Dreyden came from Lyre & left Capt. Bing at Antwerpe, w^th^ the New Bishop. I re^ed^ Letters fro' Rev^d^ Mother, M^rs^ Frances, M^r^ Sulyarde.

Sat. 19. Cap^t^ Bing Returned.

Sund. 20. A Wett night. And we Stir^d^ not out.

Mond. 21. I went w^th^ F^r^ Rect^r^ Williams to Aqua Fleet,† an hour fro' Bornhem, towards Willebroke, by whom I writ to M^r^ Sulyard. And I gave B^r^ Hyacinth a letter to M^r^ Drewry & M^rs^ Fettiplace.

Tuesd. 22. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell & Afternoone went to Fish at a Pool over ag^t^ Mary Kirk,‡ a League fro' Bornhem.

Wed. 23. Was a Wette Day.

Thursd. 24. *S^t^ John Bap^t^.* The Count of Borhem Don Colonna dyed at his Castle there ab^t^ 6 in ye Morne. I had a Letter from S^r^ Henry (dated June 2^nd^), from Nurse; & ye Esq^r^ had one from Nurse—I had also One fro' M^rs^ Southwel (& one from Cap^t^ Bode) and in it enclosed one fro' S^r^ H. to her. . . . I that day writ to S^r^ H. M^r^ Edw^d^, & enclosed them to B^r^ Donin; and there the Esq^r^ writ to his Fath^r^. I writ also to M^rs^ Southwel.

Frid. 25. A Wet Day. I Writ to M^rs^ Masterson. The Count of Bornhem was buried at 9 at Night privately in his Vault in ye Parish Church Carried in his Coach, attended by Torches, till ye Religious rec^d^ the body at ye Towne's End.

Sat. 26. I was at home.

Sond. 27. At home.

Mond. 28. I went in the Afternoone to Mary Kirke an hour fro' hence & So over the Scheld to fish, w^th^ M^r^ Dreyd: & M^r^ Tho. Hunter.

Tuesd. 29. At home.

Wed. 30. At home.

Thursd. July 1. Afternoon I went w^th^ M^r^ Meen to See ye Fort S^t^ Margarete § a little Strong hold almost over ag^t^ Rupermond [Ruppelmonde], commanding the Scheld both as it goes to Ghant & as it turns to Willebrook. It is but a Quadrangular Fortification ab^t^ 14 Guns, double Ditch. Ye Governour was abroad, his Lady treated us w^th^ g^t^ Civillity.

* St. Nicolas, W. of Antwerp, was then only a village; it is now the chief town of the Pays de Waes (NE. of Flanders).

† Eycke, or Eycken Fliet, a small village near Ruysbroeck, E. of Bornhem, Willebroeck, see below.

‡ Mariakerke, on the Scheld, S. of Bornhem.

§ St. Margareta, NE. of Hingene, at the meeting of the Ruppel and the Scheld; the river "turning to Willebroeck" is not the Scheld, but the Ruppel running *from* Willebroeck.

Frid. 2 *July*. Was very Wet. I was alone all Day.

Sat. 3. I had a Letter from Lyre (M^rs^ Eyre) And at Night one fro Lyre dated the same day fro' Ma^d^ Southwell pressing Us to Visit her.

Sund. 4. In ye Morn, M^r^ Tho^s^ Hunter * having finish^t^ his Probat. Made his Prof. to ye Vic. Dreyd.

Mond. 5. I & ye Esq^r^ went to Lyre arrived at Night found everybody well. M^r^ Tobin went with us.

Tuesd. 6. Spent there.

Wed. 7. The Esq^r^ went with M^r^ Somersett to see ye Governour & his Lady.

Thurs. 8. We returned to Antw. dined at ye Petit Paris & after dinner Visited M^r^ de Hondt at ye But (ffish) in ye Hogh Straet. And then w^th^ M^r^ Drury visited M^r^ Skokard where I saw a Unicornes horn ab^t^ 7 foot long & ye Rich Furniture of the Prime Vizir (taken at ye Siege of Vienna) for his intended entry into Vienna on Horseback, All beset w^th^ Rubys and Pearls on Silver gilt w^th^ Gold. We hired a boat (M^r^ Menhil [*in the margin*, Manel] being w^th^ us) & arrived at Bur: ab^t^ 10 at Night.

Frid. 9. The Esq^r^ very well after his journey.

Sat. 10. M^r^ Prov. Grime,† F^r^ Williams, M^r^ Barker arrived here. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell & M^r^ Drury.

Sond. 11. A Very Hot Day, we stirred not Out. I rec^d^ a Letter fro' S^r^ Henry.

Mond. 12. I writ to S^r^ Henry & enclosed to M^r^ Edw^d^. It was a great Thunder & lightning, w^th^ Rayne this afternoone; ab^t^ 3 a Clock. Mons^r^ Edwards Pry^r^ of ye Dom[inicans] of Brussels, Sup^t^ w^th^ us. Ye Thunder burn^t^ a Steeple a League off.

Tuesd. 13. Was a Solemne Obsequie for Count Colonna of Bornhem (according to Custome) 19 dayes after his Death, but it is not usuall till nere 6 Weeks after death.

Wed. 14. I was at Hogh Rue,‡ w^th^ the Provinciale, F^r^ Williams, F^r^ Parker in their way to Bruxells. I had a Letter fro' S^r^ H. by ye way of Lyre & one fro' M^rs^ Southwell.

Thursd. 15. I was at S^t^ Amands a Village an hour distant, where was Malt bought as they use to Sell, by the hundred weight at 4 Florins 4 Stivers per Cent. The Malt was new made, Never Screened & half dryed: Such Stuff would be punisht in England. The hundred Weight of Malt makes not above 3 bush^ls^ of English, but rather not so much.

* Oliver (p. 462) says of this Dominican father, who was born in Lancashire: "After twelve years of missionary labour, God was pleased to call up this good and faithful servant to receive his retribution. His death occurred in London, 10 June 1723" (Palmer, *Obituaries*, No. 59).

† Ambrose Thomas Grimes studied in France, a distinguished preacher in the court of Queen Catherine of Braganza. Provincial in 1699 and 1704. Died at Louvain, 8th February 1719, aged seventy-four, of priesthood fifty. He is said to have been a Baronet (*Eques Auratus*) of "Montis Rosarum" in Scotland (? Montrose), an obscure statement, which however suggests that his true name was Graham.—Oliver, p. 457; Palmer, 217; Kirk, p. 108; Van Doninck, p. 272.

Fr. Williams may well be Dominic Williams, the future Bishop of Tiberiopolis, and Vicar Apostolic of the Northern District, who died 1740, and is buried at Hazlewood.—Palmer, No. 76.

‡ Hoogstraete, a village between Ruysbroeck and the Willebroeck canal.

Frid. July 16. I was at home. A very Wet day; I writ to M^rs Southwell.

Sat. 17. I was at Tempsche in the Morn.

Sond. 18. It was wete.

Mond. 19. I was at S^t Amands & Dined at Mary kirk w^th the Pastor Tegers, and sub Pastor of S^t Amand, where neatly treated with Plenty of good Wine . . . & there came in a Pastor exceeding like M^r Addy.

Thurs. 20. I was at Antwerpe (w^th Syndike Pennington *). I received there from Father Hunter 2^lb of Tabacco, w^h I sent to M^r Drury,† & 2 p^r of Stockings for the Esq^r.

Wed. 21. Was a Stormy Morn w^th Thunder & Lightning.

Thurs. 22. I walkt in the Morn to Mary Kirke in ye Afternoon I writ to M^rs Southwell, M^r Drury & M^r Axton. Mr. Nelson somewhat unwell.

Frid. 23. Nothing of business.

Sat. 24. The Eve of S^t James, but not fasted here. I had a letter fro' M^rs Southwell w^th a piece of M^r Edwards' to her, wherein M^r Nelson has a Guinea from his Grand Mother. We went at Inghem [Hingene] with ye Gent.

Sond. 25. I received a basket of Fruit fro' Lyre.

Mond. 26. I writ to S^r H. in answer to his wh. I rec^d ye 14^th & I writ to M^rs Southwell (M^rs Eyres by ye Esq^r). Afternoone I went to Mary Kirke to P. Zeger.

Tues. 27. }
Wed. 28. } Wette & Turbulent Days. Nothing abroad. On
Thurs. 29. } Wed. M^r Axton and M^r —— here but stay^d not.

Fri. 30. Prior Dreyd:, with the Syndike went to Anvers, whither I refused to go because it raynd. It was a very tempestuous day, they returned at night.

Sat. 31. Wet, and unfit to Styr, bad Harvest Weather, much corne being downe.

Sond. August 1. Was Very Wet in ye Morne.

Mond. 2. Was the Solemne Service in ye Parish Church for Mons. Colonna Count of Burhem, according to the Custome for person of Quality, where was a handsome herse, upon a Throne 2 Steps high before the High Altar, set thick with g^t Flamboes 10 each side & 6 at Head & Feet, his Armes of each side each Candle, before ye High Altar & long Skeleton in Scuchion, & ye 6 Candles on ye Altar w^th his Escuchions, and a Solemne High Mass w^th Musick at w^h ye Esq^r, Manel & I assisted.

Tuesd. 3. A Wet Day, so that some, expected from Louvaine, came not.

Wed. 4. *S^t Dominick's Day* celebrated with Good Order a Sermon & Musique. And this day the Esq^r first rec^d the B. S. ✠

Thursd. 5. The Countess of Bornhem's 6 Weeks were out, that by

* We shall below (September 17) meet Father Allan Pennington, O.P., who came from Lancashire, and the inference suggests itself that this Pennington was his relation; but if so, why is he called Syndic? Is it that he was an exile who had been a magistrate when in England, or had he risen to honour even in a foreign country?

† Are we to infer from this that Marwood did not smoke?

Custome is kept close in Mourning & this day I heard of ye Count S^t^ Pierre was dead, w^h^ hastened Baron Lutre to Brussels. I walk^t^ to Inghem: writ this day to ye 2 Ladys at Dunkirque.

Frid. 6 *Aug.* F. Dreyd: came from S^t^ Nicholas & brought news that Mon^sr^ de Saar was Sick.

Sat. 7. I rec^d^ a Letter from S^r^ H. & fro' M^rs^ Southwell & 2 fro M^r^ Drury w^th^ an enclosed for C. Bing. Upon weighing an English pound weight against a Flemish pound at Lyre I find ye Flemish pound bigger than ye English by $\frac{1}{8}$—I writ to M^rs^ Southwell this day by F. Inglebin.

Sond. 8. I walkt towards Tempsche with Dom Dolphin of Ipres. Countess of Burhem first at M: after ye Count's Death.

Mond. 9. I writ to M^r^ Drury. S^t^ Laurence Eve, Fasted.

Tues. 10. *S^t^ Laurence.* M^r^ Burges & M^r^ Worthington* P. L. of Louvaine came hither and brought one Some Wafers from M^r^ Parker. I writ yesterday to S^r^ H., sent it next day.

Wed. 11. E. Aylsb. his Lady, her Mother & his daughter L. E.† [Lady Elizabeth] here at dinner fro' Anvers, & went ye night to Brussels.

Thurs. 12. I walkt to Tempsche to a Doc^tr^ with B^r^ Tho^s^ Hunter.

Frid. 13. I was at home till Even. I Visited M. de Lutre's brother Mon^ns^ de Valegas, a pretty obligeing Gent.

Sat. 14. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell, Nurse & M^r^ Martin & sent them on Sunday following.

Sund. 15. I walk^t^ to Aqua fleet w^th^ F. Bing, Dreyd: & Worthington, in ye 2 former's way to Brussels, whither they went, to ye Cloathing of La. Leshford's‡ younger daughter.

Mond. 16. Fath. Worthington & M^r^ Burgess went for Antwerpe, I saw them to ye Boate.

Tuesd. 17. I re^cd^ a Letter from M^rs^ Southwell w^th^ an enclosed from M^r^ Edw^d^. And one from M^r^ Charles by M^r^ Hondle. M^r^ Mannel for 5 days had been out of order in his head and Stomach. I gave him this Night some Orinetan &c. And he was finely in ye Morn.

Wed. 18. M^r^ Manel better. I gave him more Orinetan at Night.

Thurs. 19. I walkt in ye Morn to Hinghen. Afterwards I heard from M^r^ de Lutre's brother that ye Duke of Gloucester§ was dead. M^r^ Manel was Well againe.

* Father Thomas Worthington, a distinguished theologian and missionary, several times Provincial. Died at Middleton Lodge 1754, aged 85.—Oliver, 469; Palmer, 218.

† The Earl of Ailesbury (see above, p. 50) married in April 1700, as his second wife, Charlotte Argentau, Countess of Sannu, in the Duchy of Brabant, and they were now enjoying a somewhat belated marriage tour (*Memoirs of Thomas, Earl of Ailesbury* (Roxburgh Club), 1890, pp. 490–494), and afterwards had one daughter, Charlotte Mary, married to Prince Horne. Lady Elizabeth was a daughter by his first marriage (see below, 13th September 1701).

‡ Sir Richard Lechford of Selwood, Surrey (which estate he sold 1639), had been knighted as early as 1623, and was living in 1649. Whether Lady "Leshford" was his wife, I cannot tell, and I do not trace any later holders of the title.

§ William, son of Princess Anne, the second daughter of King James II., and Prince George of Denmark, born July 24, 1689, and immediately created Duke of Gloucester, died July 30/Aug. 11, 1700. It was now clear that the eventual successor to the throne of England must be either the Electress Sophia of Hanover or Prince Charles.

Frid. 20 *Aug.* I sent a Letter to M^rs^ Southwell, at Noon F. Bing & Dreyd: returned from Brussels & w^th^ them M^r^ Moullins came.

Sat. 21. I rec^d^ a Letter fro' Lyre w^th^ a Cake and Cheesecakes.

Sond. 22. I was at ye Castle & saw ye Countesse & ye Baron her son.

Mond. 23. I went with M^r^ Mollines to Aqua fleet. A Wet day. F^r^ Myne & F. Peter went abroad.

Tuesd. 24. I rec^d^ a Letter from M^r^ Pordage, dated Aug. 15, that day going to England in a yacht, w^h^ came for M^rs^ Plowdon, I writ to S^r^ H. M^rs^ Southwell & M^r^ Tobin.

Wed. 25. I was within all day.

Thurs. 26. I walkt out to ye Breuil [Breedt Venne], a kind of Meer nere us, & Afternoone I gave S^r^ H.'s Letter, in M^r^ Tobin's, to be carry^d^ to M^r^ Tobin by M^rs^ Kirkomen [*corrected from* Kirkohen].

Frid. 27. I had 2 Letters from S^r^ H., & One fro' Nurse.

Sat. 28. F. Peter & Myne returned home.

Sund. 29. The Esq. with Manel & Myne went in M^r^ Lutre's Coach to Inghem.

Aug. 30. M^r^ Manel & ye Esq^r^ walkt in ye Even w^th^ F. Dreyd: & had a Sullabibe. S^t^ Rose's Day ye First Canonized Saint of ye West Indies.

Aug., Tuesd. 31. Count Colonna * brought home his Lady (The Daughter of the Marquis de Laide) to his Castle at Bornhem in ye Elector's Coach, his Lady having been Made of Hon^r^ to ye Dutchesse of Baviere. The Town's people in a body rec^d^ him, he alight at ye Church & the Pastor Sung a Salue for him & gave him ye holy Water. I Writ to S^r^ Henry.

September, Wed. 1. I measured the Esq^r^ height without his shoes & find him just 4 feet $\frac{4}{6}$ English Measure *i.e.* 4 feet 8 inches. And that he has grown a full Inch since June 13 last. One Inch.

Thursd. 2. I Rec^d^ a Letter from M^rs^ Southwell & in it One fro' S^r^ Henry dated Aug. 12. This day I received Ten Pounds English of Father Bing, for so much M^rs^ Southwell payd to his Order at London; & she has ordered me to pay the said 10*l.* to Father Hunter.

Frid. 3. This day at nere Noon came ye Counte of Burhem, his new Lady, & her Mother ye Countess of Laide, her 2 sons & ye Countess dowager his Mother, & were rec^d^ in Pontificalibus. Had Holy Water given (not sprinkled) & ye Pax given by a Priest in a Stole. *Te Deum* Sung before Mass & *Veni Creator* after Mass. And then all came into ye House, as ye Founders, &c.†

Sat. 4. I writ to S^r^ Henry in answer to his last, & inclosed ye Esq^rs^ in it.

Sond. 5. Nothing of moment.

Mond. 6. I writ to Nurse in M^r^ Charles's, & sent them by Brother

* Frans Claudius Coloma, 2nd Count of Bornhem, born at Brussels on April 10, 1661, had been cavalry captain under the Count of Egmont. In 1700 he married his cousin, Maria Theresia Bette. He died at Bornhem on November 30, 1704; his wife died at Brussels on March 9, 1703 (Van Doninck, p. 377).

† Details of a dispute with a previous Countess Coloma, as to her rights as foundress, in Palmer, p. 112, &c.

Thos Hunter to Mr Chaumand's; & also to Mr Sulyard. And I accompanied him beyond Aqua fleet. I also writ to Mrs Southwell and sent it by a Brother of Gand to Malines, & he promised to send it forward.

Tuesd. 7 *Sept.* I was at home. Mr Albert Lovett* & br. Dye came from Louvaine. I had letters fro' ye Ladys &c. I writ to ye 2 Ladys to Dunkirque.

Wed. 8. *Nativ. B. Mariæ.*

Thurs. 9. I was at Antwerpe with Mr Hunter & Mr Roper (went on Foot with Mr Exton) came home at Night by St Bernards.†

Frid. 10. I was at home all Day.

Sat. 11. I went to Great Willibrook ‡ to meet Br Thos Hunter from Brussells, where was wth him Mr Doughty, who came wth us hither for a week. I had a letter from Mr Sulyard.

Sond. 12. I writ to Mrs Southwell. And at Night one of her Towne brought some Cakes & a letter fro' her which I then Answered. I writ to Mr Tobin.

Mond. 13. I Writ to Sr Henry. And then added (it being not gone) an Answer to what Sr H. writ to Fr Grimes, abt wt was sent me by F. Grimes Tues. 14 Inst.

Tues. 14. I recd a Letter fro' Fr Grimes (wth an inclosed from Sr H. dated 16 to him) wch came from Bruges dat. Sept. 10. And we had ye feast of S. Cr. [Sanctæ Crucis] that day.

Wed. 15. This Morne Mr Alb. Louet & Mr Dye went away. I writ to Fr Grimes & returned his inclosed & writ to Mr Sulyard.

Thurs. 16. This afternoon Mr Dreyd: went for Brussels & then, In our way to Aqua Fleet, he told me of F. Minne's departure &c. The young Ones went to Tempsche with F. Petr.

Frid. 17. I had a letter from Sr H. B. dated Aug. 25 fro' Nurse dated Aug. 22, & frō Mr Tobin. This Day F. Robert had his Licence to be gone, and went from hence to Bruxelles. I took a Copie of it. Fr Pennington § entered into ye Schole.

Sat. 18. Mr Doughty returned to Brussels. I accompanyd him to Willebrooke in ye Morn (wth Fr Vincent).

Sund. 19. I had a Letter frō Mr Tobin of ye 16 Instant wth one fro' Mrs Southwell of ye 15. Mrs Oberne and diverse wth her visited Fr Bing.

Mond. 20. F. Dreyden returned fro' Bruxels.

Tuesd. 21. Fr Myne returned fro Bruxels in ye Evening (by Order of F. Mr Grymes). I writ to Nurse, Mrs Southwell.

Wed. 22. In the Morn there was an Election of Mr Barri (of

* Father Albert Lovett was tutor in the family of the second Lord Clifford at Ugbrooke, and was provincial in 1738 (Oliver, p. 463).—Palmer, No. 79; Van Doninck, p. 248.

† St. Bernard's Abbey (Cistercian), on the right bank of the Scheld, opposite Ruppelmonde.

‡ Great Willebroeck is the village now called Willebroeck, N.W. of Malines.

§ Allan Pennington, or Pinnington, son of Richard and Anne Pinnington, natives of Lancashire, was at the English College, Rome, in 1693, and is believed by Foley to have been brother of the Jesuit Father William Pinnington. He died in 1728. See above, July 20; Palmer, 218; Oliver, 465; Foley, v. 594.

Louvaine) for Pry.,* & presently F. Dreyd: went away for Bruxels. I writ to M^r Tobin.

Thurs. 23 *Sept.* For this day & 3 dayes past constant Rayne almost I sent a letter to M^r Tobin, M^rs Southwell &c.

Frid. 24. The weather good.

Sat. 25. F. Dreyden returned from Bruxels.

Sond. 26. The Esq^r lost his Coat in the Garden at Noon. I rec^d a Letter fro' S^r H. dated Sep^t 2.

Mond. 27. I went w^th ye Esq^r to Antwerpe to buy him a New Coat; & sent him home after Dinner w^th F. Dreyd: & Pennington. I went to Lyre.

Tuesd. 28. I was w^th M^rs Southwell most of ye Day.

Wed. 29. I was at S^t Gomars on S^t Mich. ✠

Thursd. 30. I went to Antw., dined w^th Mr. Tobin at ye Gans & Returned home in ye Boat where was M^r Turner. Found ye Esq^r Well.

October: Frid. 1. F. Myne abroad. The Esq. not at Schole.

Sat. 2. I walk^t out w^th M^r Turner. I cleered all Acc^ts w^th F^r Dreyd:

Sund. 3. B. Vincent Houdinot † made his profession to F. Dreyd: & after Dinner F. Dreyd: went for Brussels & T. & B. Vincent accompanied him to Aqua fleet. Mr. Manel ill.

Mond. 4. I writ to S^r Henry & M^rs Southwell. This day was the Kirmesse of this Towne.

Tuesd. 5. I went w^th M^r Turner into ye Towne, this day he went away. I was Invited to M^r Vallegas to din^r, but went not till after noon, & he kept me till Supper & had ye Esq. & M^r Manel. I began to have a Cold.

Wed. 6. All this time fro' Sonday M^r Mannel not well w^th a paine in his Neck & Head. At night M^r Tho^s Eyres ‡ (& M^r Vaughan) came to see M^r Nelson in their way to Ghand, & brought me Letters fro' M^rs Southwell and M^r Drury.

Thurs. 7. We walk^t out with M^r Eyres in the Afternoon to ye Castel & to ye Sluyce Head.§

Frid. 8. M^r Tho^s Eyre went away, whom I accompanyed to Willibrooke; & met M^r Dreyd: there, came home by Calford ‖ a Chappel of Our Ladye of S^t Resort & by Pues, a fine moderne built Steeple.

Satur. 9. M^r Dreyd: went to Dendermonde ¶ in order to be at Ostend to go for England on Tuesday next w^th M^r Peck & M^rs ——

* "William Barry, an Irish Dominican, installed Prior, October 10th, 1700" (Palmer, p. 217). Oliver (p. 450) adds: "That he was a man of superior abilities, is manifest from [De Burgo] *Hibernia Dominicana*, p. 216. He was sixth Prior of Bornheim, from 1701 to 1704. Piè obiit post annum 1706."—Van Doninck, p. 272.

† Br. John Vincent Hoddinett, lay-brother, died at Bornhem, Aug. 11, 1725 (Palmer, *Obituaries*, No. 63).

‡ Probably Thomas Eyre of Hassop, husband of Mary Bedingfeld, or his son Thomas, a priest (see J. Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, pp. 71, 72). We have heard something of Mrs. Eyre's box (March 23). Cf. *supra*, Mrs. Martha Eyre (May 14), and Dr. Francis Eyre, "a most improved gent" (below, November 2), and the Notes on Bedingfeld Pedigree.

§ Sluice on the Scheld between Bornhem and Mariakerke.

‖ Calfort, village E. of Puers, SE. of Bornhem.

¶ Dendermonde (Termonde) at the mouth of the Dender, E. of Ghent.

Cap^{t} Bing went wth him to Gand. My Self & M^{r} Pennington to S^{t} Amands. We took a Breakfast at the Vice Pastor's, who told us of a Friar that had found out the Perpetuall Motion; that he had made a Clock w^{h} had gone this 5 years wthout Spring or Weight, & a Fountaine that would give Water at a Call & Stop at a Word; & shewed us the Man that did this. I wrote to Placidia & M^{r} Chivers by M^{r} Dreyd: The night came F. P. Barry wth M^{r} Parker for Brussels.

Oct. 10. *Sond.* A very Wet Day. M^{r} Manel still not well & almost fainted in the Church. I had also a Cold for 6 days past.

Mond. 11. I had a Basket wth Bisket & Jelly frō M^{rs} Southwell. And ye Taylor came fro Antwerpe & mended ye Esq^{rs} Coat. I writ to M^{rs} Southwell. F. Barry went to Antwerp &c. The Weather Wet.

Tuesd. 12. M^{r} Manel seemed better & kept Schole. M^{r} Vallegas Visited me & Stayed all ye Afternoon till Night. The weather very Wett.

Wed. 13. F. L. Parker went to Louvain.

Thurs. 14. A Very Wet Day. M^{r} de Lutre came from Brussels.

Frid. 15. I went in the Afternoon to Visit Mons. de Lutre wth F. Peters, Chersop[?].

Sat. 16. I took ye Esq. & M^{r} Manel to Walk in ye Afternoon to S^{t} Amands.

Sond. 17. A Terrible Wet Day. I made the bitter drink for M^{r} Manel whose cold continues. F. Ex. Bing returned frō Bruges.

Mond. 18. *S^{t} Luke's Day* and very Wet. M^{r} Manel took the bitter drink. And seemed well with it.

Tuesd. 19. I walkt to Hinghen, & bought some Arrowes. In the Towne I met the Paynter Hagenbroche who said he went next day for England, and askt if he could serve me. I writ to Mr. Drury. Wet Weather.

Wed. 20. I writ to S^{r} Henry & M^{r} Edw^{d}, & to M^{r} Tobin to send them.

Thursd. 21. M^{r} Manel well againe. I sent my letters to M^{r} Tobin; the Weather good. M^{r} Nelson broke a tooth on ye left below.

Frid. 22. Good Weather. M^{r} Nelson complained of his stomach. I gave him some Aq. Mirab. His Tooth Sore. We had a Letter fro S^{r} H. dated Sept. 25, from M^{rs} Southwell & M^{r} Tobin.

Sat. 23. The weather bad. Orders came abroad to pray for ye King of Spaine.

Sond. 24. A Letter frō M^{r} Tobin. At night came fro' Brussels M^{r} Grimes M^{r} P. Barri & M^{r} Rector Williams.

Monday 25. We had a noble treat from M^{r} P. Barri.

Thursd. 26. M^{r} Nelson ill in ye Morn. And at Noon fainting; I made him fast till Night & then being Very hungry, gave him some burnt Wine & bread upon which he went to bed about 8 & Slept very well till 7 next Morn.

Wed. 27. He riss ab^{t} 8 in the Moorn. I gave him onely a little Jelly till Noon then 3 potch't eggs. At night a Chaudeau. He continued well this day but I did not let him go down Stairs.

Thurs. 28. *S^{t} Simon & Jude*, a good day. The Esq. was abroad & dined & supped below. The P. & Exp. Dined wth the Count.

Frid. 29 *Oct.* The P. Barri & Pennington went to Antwerp. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell & M^r^ Tobin.

Sat. 30. I had a Messenger fro Lyre, w^th^ the first news of our journey & M^r^ Beling's* Death.

Sund. 31. I sent back the Gardinier: a good day till towards Even.

November: Mond. 1. *All Sts.* I walkt afoot to Antwerp; called in & saw the Abbey of S^t^ Bernards,† w^ch^ had been burnt some few years past & not yet finisht & is a Rich Abbey. And the Abbot is properly the Bishop of Antwerp who has his Revenues from thence: but they wise[ly] came to a Composition w^th^ the Bishop & pay him a Certaine rent. And have an Abbot of their house & still continue rich. Wiser in this than the Monks of Afflinghem,‡ who had the Arch Bishop of Malines assigned them for Abbot, who takes all their great Wealth, And assignes them a poor competence. I discourst M^r^ Kenada a^bt^ Heany.

Tuesd. 2. *All Souls.* I went to Lyre. And arriv^d^ there by din^r^ D^r^ Fran. Eyre there a most improved gent.

Wed. 3. I was mostly with M^rs^ Southwell.

Thurs. 4. I visited all her Family.

Frid. 5. I did my Devotions in S^t^ Teresa's Chappell & intending for Antwerp y^t^ night, mist ye Wagon.

Sat. 6. I came to Antwerpe. Saw M^r^ Hunter, M^r^ Roper, F. Donin, M^r^ Tobin.

Sund. 7. I took boat & got home by 3 Very Wet found there Cap^t^ Barri, Nephew to ye Pr., who was newly marryed at Antwerpe to a fortune. I found 2 Letters fro S^r^ H. for Dunk[irque].

Mond. 8. I sent a Messenger to Lyre w^th^ them this day. I measured the Esq. & found him 4 feet 8 inches & ¼: so he has growne a ¼ Inch since Sept. 1 last.

Tuesd. 9. My Messenger came back fro Lyre & brought me Word M^rs^ Southwell would send next day to me.

Wed. 10. We gave ye Chevalier Valegaz our Visit of *Congé*. And that night took leave of F. B. [? Father Bing] who was sick.

§ 5.—JOURNEY TO FRANCE

November 14 *to December* 28, 1700

Leaving Bornhem, Marwood and his charge passed through Dendermond and Ghent, where for a wonder they made no stay, and reached Bruges. There was one member of their family (or even two) in the convent of the Dames Anglaises, but they belonged to the Redlingfield branch. Foley gives the names both of Mary and of Agnes (*Records*, v. 568), and one of these had probably taken the name Austin, after their founder. Marwood, while systematically avoiding the name of the convent, mentions eight nuns, besides Mistress Austin Bedingfeld, whose families will probably have been allied to, or acquainted with the Bedingfelds.

Next day they passed on to Nieuport, where there was a convent of

* See above, No. iv. 5. Sir Richard Beling was godfather to Frances, Lady Belings, godmother to Elizabeth Bedingfeld.

† The abbey had been incorporated to the bishopric of Antwerp by Pius IV. in 1559; the "Composition" alluded to happened in 1636. *Cf.* Leroy, *Notitia marchionatus sacri romani imperii*, pp. 55–67.

‡ Afflighem is a famous Benedictine Abbey, SE. of the town Alost, SE. of Ghent.

English Carthusians. Marwood, of course, only mentions the names of Mr. Hunter and six other fathers. Father Hunter was a regular correspondent, but it is hard to distinguish him in the diary from Father Thomas Hunter the Dominican.

Thence to "the Lady Caryl's" at Dunkirk, and again nothing to tell us that this was a Benedictine monastery, under a Lady Abbess. We have already seen that she was closely connected with the Bedingfeld family, and that it was on this account presumably that Frances and Margaret had been sent to her for their education. But Sir Henry now wanted the elder girl home, so on the 21st of November preparations for the start were begun. On the Monday following they went off in great state, the Governor and Intendant of Police lending them their great "Coaches to carry them and their company to Marlo's Vessel." But no sooner had they got under weigh than the wind veered round and blew so violently that amid the many sandbanks they were in no small danger, and had to lie straining and tossing at anchor all that night. Miss Margaret and the rest came ashore next day, resolved to make their next attempt *viâ* Calais, which they eventually did on the 26th. Mrs. Masterson went back with her.*

Meantime the good Lady Abbess was very ill, and an English doctor is sent for (November 30), who turns out to be Irish, so early had that nation won their way to the front of the medical profession. Her ladyship, however, took a turn for the better, and was destined to live yet many years.

Marwood remained six weeks at Dunkirk, and comments on several sights. The Abbess's kitchen seems to have pleased him most (November 19). He also dwells on the big ships, on the pile-driving round the harbour (December 2), the fortifications, ice-carrying, &c. &c.

On the 20th orders came to go to Paris, and on the 28th they had reached Calais, and passed for good on to French soil. We must regret that our travellers have left Flanders behind them, where they met English Catholics at every turn. Henceforward there will not be quite so many of them.

On the other hand, it will soon become clear that the journey to France, from an educational point of view, was a great success. We may suppose that Sir Henry did not care to send his son to St. Omers or any of the greater schools in Flanders, lest he should be detected by the informers of the English Government. So the boy is nominally only staying with cousins and relatives, though really his education is in full swing. In central France, however, there will be less chance of attracting hostile notice, and there he may go to a great public school, though always under a feigned name. Indeed, it seems that he had been called Mr. Nelson for some time back (October 26).

Thurs. 11 *Nov. S^t Martin's Day* a fine Frosty Morn. We took a Wagon for Dendermond, at nere 9, and arrived there at nere One. Lodged at ye half Moon, Mon^r Gabriels. After noon went round the Rempars w^ch are not very Strong, but double Pallisado'd. There the Dender runs into ye Scheld whence ye Towne is named. The Strength of the Towne is that they can drown for nere a Legue round. There was a Castle in it, but t'is demolisht. T'is a poor Towne, but one large Church, besides Cloysters of w^h the Carmes is a perfect Isle.

Frid. 12. After Pray^rs at ye Augustines we took a Chaise for Ghant 5 hours distant, went away at 11 arrived a^bt 5, And took our Lodging at ye Picardy nere the Grand Bouchery.

* I fancy that Marwood suspected Captain Marlo of sharp practice. There are several rather pointed notes about "Marlo pretending to go to sea, but did not." Perhaps he refused to refund the fare after Miss Margaret had taken a different route.

Sat. 13 *Nov.* After prayers at ye Church. We took ye Boat for Bruges (at 8 in ye Morne) w^ch^ is 8 houres from Ghant, where we Arrived a^bt^ 4 afternoon. A pleasant day. The Town large, but the Houses nor Streets nothing so gracefull as Antwerp & Ghant. We took our Lodging at ye Comen bloom, Mons. de Groone.

Sond. 14. We took Coach to M^rs^ Austin Bed[ingfeld] & there found M^rs^ Powdrell, M^rs^ Tasb[urgh], M^rs^ Jernegans, M^rs^ Stanlys M^rs^ Rookw[ood], Hadleston M^rs^ Hellard M^rs^ Wright, P. [? Prioress] And dined there and then went to ye little Carmes, who have a new and neat Chappel, & so has ye Calceat Carmes. Then went a Tour about ye Towne. At night a French officer told me the K. of Sp. was dead.

Mond. 15. We took Coach about 7 & went to ye Newport boat, w^ch^ in 7 houres goes to Newport (the boat 12^d^) & arrived ab^t^ 3, & was presently carried to ye Gouvern^r^, whom having satisfied (his name Don Diego d'Yagur) we Lodged at ye Couroune Imperiall & then went to M^r^ Hunter, who received us kindly w^th^ M^r^ Tyrrell & Th^os^ Baker, M^r^ Yates, M^r^ Hills, M^r^ Ridle, M^r^ Nelson.

Tuesd. 16. We Wayted on ye Gouvern^r^ afternoon, w^th^ M^r^ Hunter who Invited us next day to Dinner but we excused our Selves, as designing to leave the Towne next morn, w^ch^ we intended. There we had the first certaine Acc^t^ of ye K. of Spaine's death, tho' the Gover^n^ would not own it freely.

Wed. 17. We went ab^t^ the Wals, saw the Strength of ye Towne, w^ch^ is most in the Sluces drowning the Countrey, even to ye Market of Furnes. Saw all ye Appartm^ts^ of ye Carthusians, who had ye day before brought us to their house. Visited Mons^r^ le Franca, who was an officer of ye Garrison, & extreme Civil to ye Ladys, when there. Saw the Fish Market w^ch^ is a very pleasant, & easy selling of fish *à l'encan* & for ye Price, whoever buys it, the Fishmongers of ye Towne are there, & pay the Money, & for that are allow'd ye 12^th^ penny of the Price

Thursd. 18. At 8 in the morn we took a Wagon to Our selves to Dunkerque, arrived there ab^t^ 3 w^thout^ Stop; went all the Way on the Sands. And came to the Lady Caryl, where I found M^rs^ Caryl,* M^rs^ Pordage,† M^rs^ Copley,‡ S^r^ Edward Southcote,§ M^r^ Smith, M^r^ Sheldon, M^r^ Parkhurst &c.

* According to Max de Trenqualéon, *West Grinstead et les Caryll*, 1893, ii. 105, not less than fourteen ladies, sisters or nieces of the Abbess Lady Mary Caryll, entered various English convents about this time. But which of them is here intended is difficult to determine. Later on we hear of Lady Caryll's "niece" (December 26). It was possibly Mary (in religion Mary Magdalen), the daughter of Richard Caryll and Frances Bedingfeld; but as she was not professed till 1706, I suppose that she had not yet entered the order. The first place assigned to her here suggests that she was the nearest connection of the Bedingfeld family at the convent. See also Weldon, *Chronological Notes*, Ap., p. 45.

† Anne Pordage had been professed at Ghent in 1650, and Xaveria in 1661. Both these are styled of Rodmersham, and came to Dunkirk (*Annals of the Benedictines of Ghent*, p. 198). A Frances Pordage had been professed there in 1671 (Weldon, Ap., pp. 37, 45).

‡ Two Mistress Copleys appear in the list of professed religious of Dunkirk, Dames Mary and Mary Alexia, professed in 1679 and 1685 (Weldon, Ap., p. 45).

§ Sir Edward Southcote's Memoirs of the Southcote family are printed: J. Morris, *Troubles*, i. 364–410. He died in 1751, at the great age of 93.

Frid. 19 *Nov.* We were introduced to ye Lady Caryl,* who was ill, Saw all the house w^ch^ was Magnifique & Usefull, The Vaults Noble; The Kitchen the Neatest Contrived I ever Saw; it would roast 3 Spits w^th^ a little Charcole & baek Small things by 2 little Ovens above as in a Box by the same Fire &c.

Sat. 20. We spent in Visiting the Ladys. I writ to Madam Southwell, M^r^ Hunter S^r^ Henry.

Sond. 21. Nurse & M^rs^ Margaret prepared for going to Calais & accordingly I writ to M^r^ Eyre M^r^ Jowrno M^r^ Charles Bed. S^r^ Henry. My Pocket Pickt at Church.

Mond. 22. Nurse & M^rs^ Margaret had the Govern^rs^ & the Intendants Coaches to carry them & their company to Marlo's Vessel. ab^t^ 11 a clock they entered the Ship & weighed Anchor in half an hour for England; w^th^ them went M^r^ Sheldon, M^r^ Parkhurst, M^r^ Brunetti & his Lady &c It was very rayny all day after, but the Wind fair in the South, but swerved North West (just in their Teeth) before they got clear of the Sands; so that they were forc'd to Anchor all Night, not having Water to Come into the Peer. And they had much Fear of their Cable holding.

Tues. 23. Ab^t^ 3 while they lay at Anchor the Wind riss very high & Stormy, So that as soon as t'was day not being able to Weigh their Anchor they slipt their Cable & left their Anchor, And got into the Peer. And ab^t^ 10 a Clock, all came a Shore Safe, but tyred extreamly. Nurse came to our Lodging Mon^sr^ de Guys.

Wed. 24. M^rs^ Marg^t^ pretty Well and all resolved to go to Calais, but we could not hire a Wagon to themselves. Very Wet weather for divers days.

Thurs. 25. Was a fine Frosty Morn & we Walkt & Saw the out works of ye Towne fro' ye Newport Gate to ye Porte Royall. There is but one other Gate the —— to ye Towne to Land Ward, but divers to ye Key. In the Afternoon Mon^sr^ Cosse, M^r^ Hebbe ye Esq^r^ & I walkt on ye Rampars by Leave. Went into ye Cittadel. Saw the Basine capable of 50 Men of War of 60 to 70 Guns. Saw ye New Arsenall (& the old One), well Stockt w^th^ all Small Armes. Went on ye High Part of ye Citadell, where 3 Brass Guns were mounted (one of 22 foot Long brought from Lorraine) that would Shoot 2 Leagues to Sea. They were building a New Arsenall for Ships Store. I saw M^r^ Tho^s^ Tasburgh.

Frid. 26. M^r^ Tasburgh accompanyed us to ye Wagon w^ch^ M^rs^ Margaret took betw. 7 & 8 ith Morn, w^th^ M^r^ Sheldon, & M^r^ Barkas. That day I writ to S^r^ Henry by M^rs^ Barret, Marlo pretending to go to Sea but did not. Lady Caryl very ill.

Sat. 27. The Wind tollerable, yet Marlo Stirred not. At Night a Great Storme.

Sund. 28. My Birthday. I went to M^r^ Churchill & after to my Devotions at ye P. Jes. That Night was a Great Storme. And Next day some talk of Ships castaway: by some floating Barrels &c.

* There appears to be a life of her at St. Scholastica's, Teignmouth, and there are a good many letters from her among the Caryll papers in the British Museum (Additional MSS. 28,226, 28,228). These materials have been used by Max de Trenqualéon in his chapter on the Abbess (*West Grinstead et les Caryll*, 1893, ii. pp. 99–125).

Mond. 29 *Nov.* *S^t Andrew's Eve.* Fast. I went w^th M^r Smith & M^r Powel to ye End of ye Key to ye Fort Vert w^ch ye Waves shook sufficiently & dashe over it, there may be ab^t 24 Cannons, & 2 Mortars Stood Mounted on the other side, West stood the Fort d'Esperance all on Piles.

Tuesd. 30. S^t Andrews. The Esq. went to M^r Creighton to his Devotions. Lady Caryl Visited by D^r Connor from Bethune, but she was now quit of Feavour.

December: Wed. 1. We were at S^t Aloy's the Great Church, it being his Feast & a holly day in Dunkirque. Afternoon I Visited M^r Crosby who was Sick of ye Gout.

Thurs. 2. The Esq. & I went all along the Peer to the Fort Vert & it was at Low Water. And the Ouse Stunk most horribly. Then we saw the manner of their driving down Piles to mend the Haven.

Frid. 3. Was Wet. I writ to M^rs Southwell.

Sat. 4. We went down in the Morn to see Galloway's Packet boat, who went off that day. In the Afternoon we were at ye Tennis Court.

Sond. 5. Afternoon we went with M^r Hayes to Visit the Govern^r, the Count d'Aumont; & afterwards to ye Intendant de Police & Justice, M^r Barentine. I had a Letter fro' S^r H.

Mond. 6. Was a Wet Day.

Tuesd. 7. M^r Paston came & brought me a Letter fro S^r H. We Saw a Priest buryed w^th great Solemnity. His Habit on ye Coffin w^th 2 great Selver Coronets & a g^t Coronet carryed before. Desertion: A Soldier was burnt in the Cheeks, his nose & ears cutt off & he sent to ye Galleys.

Wed. 8. *The Conception of Our Lady.* Solemnly kept. I writ & sent away to ye Post 2 Letters in answer to ye 2 last of S^r Henry's.

Thurs. 9. Good Weather & we went a Coursing w^th S^r E^d Southcote, M^r Hindes M^r Hebbe. Afternoon we went to ye Basine & Saw the Cordey & ye ship cald ye More, y^t ye Prince of Conti went to Poland in: and ye Ship new building cald ye Amphritrite.

Frid. 10. We went with M^r Paston upon the Estey [? Jetée] to ye Fort d'Esperance. And After noon Visited Mon^sr L'Ecosse & M^r Crosby. I rec^d a Letter fro S^r H. dated Nov. 25 & one from Nurse.

Sat. 11. I was in Cap^t Read's Ship The Charity with M^r Paston & I saw M^r Jackson there. And they all Supped with us.

Sond. 12. I writ to S^r Henry & to Nurse & M^rs Margaret, & gave it to be carryed by Twyman.

Mond. 13. As we Walkt on the Key the Esq. got a blow over his Eye w^h Sweld it a Little. ✠ * I had a Letter from M^rs South. Little M^r Southcote was taken ill.

Thurs. 14. A Wet Day. We began to look on our book. I writ to M^rs Southwell. M^r Paston went away.

Wed. 15. We were all Day at home. D^r Connor went away from Lady Caryl's. I rec^d a Letter fro' S^r Henry dated 2 Dec.

Thurs. 16. We went to ye Rich Bank & Saw ye noble Work where about 60 Cannons & 30 or 40 Mortars may be planted, the Wall is

* That is, "Thank God for the escape." See Jan. 2/01.

about 60 feet thick & ye forme Round & Stands ab[t] a Mile into the Sea. We discourst there w[th] Mon[sr] Rochpin ye Engineer. M[r] Smith came back to Lady Caryl's.

Frid. 17 *Dec.* A G[t] Frost, we walked out toward Graveling. I writ to M[r] Drury & M[r] Tobin; Saw M[r] Pratt.

Sat. 18. It continued to Freeze so hard that ye Rivers were layd & they fetcht Ice for the Icehouses. This day they prest Carpenters to Work on the Ships in ye Basine. I Visited Cap[t] Harrington. I writ to S[t] Henry.

Sund. 19. The Frost held hard. And they carry'd Ice, though it was Sonday. Coll Rookwood and Mons. L'Eccosse came in at Night.

Mond. 20. I rec[d] a Letter fro' S[r] Henry & M[rs] Margaret w[th] Orders for going to Paris, & a bill of 50*li.* I writ to Nieuport to Father Hunter.

Tuesd. 21. *St. Thomas Day* ye Frost broke. I writ to M[r] Pordage & M[rs] Southwell ye Acc[t] of our Orders, & to M[r] Thos. Tasburgh.

Wed. 22. The Thaw continued. We Visited the S[r] de Bart & went aboard the New Merchant Ship cald the Ville de Dunkirque.

Thursd. 23. Was very Wet. We Stird not. I had 150*l.* of ye Procurator Fortiscue.

Frid. 24. We went aboard the Milford Galley (cald now La Bonheur de Dunkirque) w[th] Cap[t] Read & then went into his Vessel. I had a Letter fro' M[rs] Southwell.

Sat. 25. Xmas Day. We did our Devotions at ye Dames. I writ to S[r] Henry.

Sond. 26. We were most of ye Afternoon w[th] Lady Caryl, & afterwards treated by her Niece, & M[rs] Copley & M[rs] Pordage.

Mond. 27. We took our Leaves. And I got my Trunk downe to ye Bureau &c. The Esq[r] went to visit the Sieur de Bart.

Thurs. 28. After Prayers at S[t] Eloys we took the Coach, whither M[r] Pratt attended us kindly. A Morn wet, but good after Dinner. We dined at Graveling. Went to ye Poor Clares & at 5 Arrived at Calais, Lodged at ye Vieux Amis.

NOTE

ON THE LOCALITIES IN BELGIUM MENTIONED IN MARWOOD'S DIARY

BY L. WILLAERT, S.J.

At the time of Marwood's journey, Belgium was composed of a number of states—the duchy of Brabant, the county of Flanders, &c.—without any very close union between themselves. These states, however, with the exception of the prince-bishopric of Liège, were all "personally" united under the sway of the King of Spain, Charles II., and governed in his name by Maximilian Emmanuel, Elector of Bavaria. They had been wasted for the last fifty years by the armies of Louis XIV. and of his allied foes; even the peace of Ryswyk (1697), which ended the war "of the Augsbourg coalition," could only be considered as a truce, and the disputed succession of Spain was soon to draw the armies of Marlborough on the battlefields of the Netherlands.

Another connection between England and Belgium was due to the numerous English Catholics who had taken refuge in Catholic "Flanders." Chief among them were the inhabitants of the many religious houses founded by British refugees at the end of the sixteenth and the beginning of the seventeenth century. Several of these houses are mentioned in Marwood's diary. I propose to show the reader how to trace the journey of the Bedingfelds on a map of the present day, and to supply some information on the English religious houses which they visited.

ANTWERP

After crossing the Channel from Harwich (August 24, 1699) our travellers passed "the light at ye Gorée" (Goeree, then an island off the Dutch coast, between the islands Schouwen and Voorn, but now amalgamated with the island Over-Flakkee), and the next day "entered the Bril" (Briel, then a fortified harbour on the N. coast of the island Voorn), which they left soon after, and arrived at Rotterdam "in ye skeut boat" (the Flemish word *schuit* means a flat-bottomed boat for inland navigation).

In those days the arm of the Scheld that ran N. of Antwerp and met the Meuse was still broad enough to allow shipping; so Marwood and his charge travelled by water to Dort (Dordrecht), and, having been obliged to stop at "Meredike" (Maerdyck, on the E. bank), "took a waggon" for Antwerp (duchy of Brabant).

At Antwerp they visited several places of interest (September 7): first, "St. Mary's Church," *i.e.* Notre-Dame, the famous cathedral, well known to every traveller on the Continent; the Jesuit Church, now St. Charles Borromeo, situated between Notre-Dame and the Museum, near the present S. Ignatius Commercial Institute (Courte rue Neuve)—the church was built on the plans of P. P. Rubens, who painted for it no less than thirty-nine pictures; unhappily, part of the building was burnt down in 1718, and the church lost most of its treasures. *

The Carmelite Nuns had been founded in 1619 by Lady Mary Lovel with the assistance of Mother Anne (Worsley) of the Ascension, who was chosen first prioress, and continued in office till her death in December 1644. In 1794 the nuns were compelled to leave; they found refuge in their native country, and eventually settled at Lanherne, near St. Columb's, in Cornwall.† Their Antwerp house was situated in the street then called Hopland (now rue des Houblonniers, near Rubens' house, between the Place de Meir and the Avenue des Arts); it was sold in 1798, and the old Carmelite Chapel is now used as a storehouse; but the chief part of the convent belongs to the Redemptorist Fathers, who have built a new chapel in the Gothic style.‡ The convent stood at a short distance of "ye rempars," Antwerp being an important fortified town; they have since been pulled down, and are now the "avenues" (du Commerce, des Arts, de l'Industrie).

St. Michael Church (May 4, 1700). This old abbey, founded by the Norbertines or Praemonstratentians in 1124, was one of the chief abbeys of the Netherlands. It became "bien national" after the French invasion in

* *Cf.* Sanderus, *Chorographia sacra Brabantiae*, vol. iii. p. 13 (The Hague, 1746); Leroy, *Notitia marchionatus sacri romani imperii*, p. 144 (Amsterdam, 1678).

† *Cf.* Husenbeth, *Notices on the English Colleges and Convents established on the Continent after the Dissolution of the Religious Houses in England*, by E. Petre, edited by F. C. Husenbeth, pp. 100 *seq.*; J. J. E. Proost, *Les Réfugiés anglais et irlandais en Belgique, à la suite de la réforme religieuse établie sous Élisabeth et Jacques Ier*, in the *Messager des Sciences historiques*, 1865, p. 312; *Petits Bollandistes*, vol. xv. pp. 424 *seq.*; Oliver, *Collections illustrative of the Catholic History of the Six Western Counties*, p. 129.

‡ *Cf.* A. Thÿs, *Historiek der Straten . . . van Antwerpen*, p. 472 (Antwerp, 1881).

1796, and was totally destroyed by the Dutch in 1830. The name of the "Quai Saint-Michel," near the "Station du Pays de Waes," is the only trace left by the once prosperous abbey.* At the time of Marwood it was situated close to the citadel, built by the Duke of Alva in 1572, which formed the southern limit of the town, but has since been demolished. In fact, St. Michael was once termed "l'église de la citadelle." Marwood calls it the "Castel St. Michael's"; this name (S. Michiel's bolwerk), however, was only given to a little bastion near the church.† The tombstone of Don Francisco Marcos de Velasco has been transferred to St. James Church, where it is still to be seen.‡ Some of the artistic treasures to which Marwood makes allusion are described by Sanderus, *Chorographia . . .*, vol. i. p. 121. Among them was the Adoration of the Magi, by P. P. Rubens, which is at the Antwerp Museum, No. 298. Woodcuts of the pictures in the refectory, by "Quilinus" (John A. Erasmus Quelin), will be found in P. Génard, *Anvers . . .*, vol. i., pp. 196 *seq.*

LIERRE

Leaving Antwerp our travellers arrived at Lyre (now Lier, Lierre), a small town some three hours to the SE. of Antwerp. Here also there was an English Carmelite convent, which had many connections with the family (see above, pp. 47, 57).

Two days after their arrival Marwood paid a visit to the governor of the town, Charles-Theodore, Baron of Winterfeld, who was lieutenant-general of the armies of Philip V. in the Netherlands, and was created a marquis on March 12, 1706.§

His father, Charles-Frederic, Baron of Winterfeld, Knight, "Seigneur de Daluun, Stresan et Poppendorf," who belonged to the Brandenburg nobility, came over to the Netherlands under the Archduke Leopold of Austria, governor.

On the Carmelite convent at Lierre, *cf.* F. Foppens, *Historia Episcoporum Antverpiens.*, p. 195, 1717; Sanderus, *Grand Théâtre sacré du Brabant*, t. ii. p. 175 (La Haye, 1729). After having left Lierre the nuns were settled first at Auckland, St. Helen's, near Durham; they are now at Carmel House, Darlington. *Cf.* Husenbeth, p. 102.

Edmund Bedingfeld, who was appointed by the Bishop of Antwerp confessor of the convent, was buried in the beautiful church of St. Gommaire, the patron of the town. Here his tombstone is still to be seen; it bears the following inscription (without date):—

D.O.M.

Hic jacet Edmundus non falso nomine mundus,
Christiparae et mundae virginitatis amans.
Haereticos Anglos Romana ob sacra reliquit,
Insigni et veteri NOBILITATE potens.
Hic demum corpus sub terra exsangue relinquit,
Surgat ut angelica vociferante tuba,
Anglici ut angelicos ipsi mutentur in agros,
Tu prece catholica lector amice juva.
Amen.

Arms—An eagle displayed (Bedingfeld).—(*Inscriptions funéraires de la Province d Anvers*, vol. vii. p. 17.)

* *Cf.* J. E. Jansen, Canon of Park, *De Abdy van St. Michiel . . . te Antwerpen* (Louvain, 1904), where the chief authorities are quoted.

† *Cf.* P. Génard, *Anvers à travers les âges*, vol. ii. p. 85.

‡ *Cf. Inscriptions funéraires et monumentales de la Province d'Anvers*, vol. ii. p. 287.

§ *Cf.* Butkens, *Trophées . . . du . . . Brabant*, Supplément, vol. i. pp. 336, 435.

Not far from the church was the well of St. Gommaire (see March 31, 1700), to which tradition ascribes a miraculous origin. Some harvestmen working in a field, being tired and thirsty on account of the heat, the saint dug a hole in the earth with his stick, and at once a fountain sprang up. "Etiamnum videtur puteus quem fontem divi Gommari appellant, in pendente colli(s) prope fluvium Netham."—*Acta Sanctorum Octobris*, vol. v. pp. 685 *seq.*

BRUSSELS

The route to Brussels (October 19) is clearly indicated "by Duffelt" (Duffel, then called Duffel Vrÿheit, a small town on the Nèthe inférieure, half way between Lierre and Malines), Malines (on the Dyle, about half way between Antwerp and Brussels), and "Vilbort" (Vilvorden, a small town N. of Brussels). Hence the goods were sent on "by water," *i.e.* by the Willebroeck Canal, passing near Vilvorden and connecting Brussels with the Ruppel at Boom.

Both the "Towne House" and "Grand Marché" of Brussels are well known to English visitors.

As to "ye rampars," they have been turned into modern "boulevards" (de Waterloo, du Régent, &c.), beyond which the town has since extended itself on all sides.

The Dominican Convent was situated between the present Place de la Liberté and the rue du Gouvernement provisoire (see old map of the town in Henne and Wauters, *Histoire de Bruxelles*, vol. ii. p. 1. For further details about the convent, *cf.* Henne and Wauters, vol. iii. p. 572; Sanderus, *Grand Théâtre sacré du Brabant*, vol. i. p. 287; De Jonghe, *Belgium Dominicanum*, p. 414; Van Ghestel, *Historia Archiepiscoporum Mechliniensium*, vol. ii. p. 47: Oliver, *Collections . . . Cornwall*, pp. 154 *seq.*; Van Doninck, *Het Engelsch Klooster te Bornhem*, pp. 172 *seq.* (Louvain, 1904).

The church and abbey of the English Benedictine nuns have long since disappeared; they stood near St. Gudule's collegiate church, where is now the rue de Berlaymont (see map in Henne and Wauters, *Hist. de Brux.*, vol. ii. p. 1). Besides the works quoted above the following may be noticed: Henne et Wauters, *Hist. de Brux.*, vol. iii. p. 216; Destombes, *La persécution religieuse en Angleterre*, vol. ii. p. 496; Sanderus, *Grand Théâtre . . .*, vol. i. pp. 285 *seq.*; *Gallia Christiana* (1731), pp. 59, 306; *Le Messager des Fidèles*, vol. ii. (1885) p. 170; iii. 274, 465; iv. 130; *Le Messager des Sciences historiques* (1865), p. 308; Van Ghestel, *Hist. Archiep. Mechliniens.*, vol. ii. (1725) pp. 44 *seq.*; Oliver, *Collections . . . Cornwall*, p. 142.

The Jesuit School (*cf.* Sanderus, *Chorographia sacra Brabantiae*, vol. iii. p. 32, The Hague, 1746) was near at hand; it extended from the rue de la Paille to the rue de Ruysbroeck and the rue d'Or, the church occupying the place now called Place de la Justice (the present rue Lebeau, which connects the Place du Grand Sablon and the rue d'Or, runs on the old premises of the college).—*Cf.* Henne et Wauters, *Histoire de Bruxelles*, vol. ii. p. 1.

The house of "Cap. de Bode" was situated where is now the rue d'Or, at a very short distance of the Place du Grand Sablon.

The Lorrainesses, who belonged to the Institute of B. Peter Fourrier, came to Brussels in 1638 from S. Nicolas in Lorraine under the guidance of Henrietta of Phalsbourg, Princess of Lorraine. *Cf.* Abbé Mann, *Abrégé de l'Histoire . . . de Bruxelles*, vol. i. p. 177 (Bruxelles, 1785). In their *Histoire de Bruxelles* (vol. iii. p. 417, Bruxelles, 1845) Henne and Wauters give the following details: "Elles firent construire un cloître, des cellules, une chapelle et des salles pour les jeunes filles auxquelles elles enseignaient gratuitement la lecture, l'écriture, l'arithmétique, la musique vocale et instrumentale, et la langue allemande." At the French invasion their house

was turned into barracks; later it was made part of the old Palais de Justice; it is now destroyed.

The odd custom, which Marwood relates on January 19, is thus recorded by the chief historians of Brussels. It will be seen that Marwood had heard a different account of the origin of the "Viel de femmes." "La tradition rapporte que les guerriers bruxellois échappés au cimeterre des Sarrazins [in the first crusade] . . . reparurent subitement dans leur ville natale le 19 janvier 1101. Grande fut la joie de leurs femmes, qui se croyaient veuves; elles leur laissèrent à peine le temps d'achever le repas de bienvenue et les portèrent dans le lit conjugal. Le souvenir de cet heureux retour s'est perpétué. . . . Lors de l'anniversaire de cet événement, appelé la Veillée des Dames (Vrouwkens avond), celles-ci sont maîtresses au logis et les cloches des églises sonnent en leur honneur. Jusqu'en 1781, le conseil de Brabant conserva l'habitude de prendre vacance l'après-dîner de ce jour" (Henne et Wauters, *Histoire de Bruxelles*, vol. i. p. 30).

SECOND VISIT TO LIERRE

For the reasons which have been pointed out above (p. 57) the Bedingfelds went back from Brussels to Lierre, of which we have already spoken. Here again Marwood informs us of the places which either he or his friends went to visit—the "Prieuré de la Montagne de la Paix, dit *Vredenburgh*" (January 26, Butkens, *Trophées* . . . Suppl., vol. ii. p. 144), the Bernardine abbey of Notre-Dame at *Nazareth*, a small village near the town (February 8), the *Carthusian* "Prieuré de Ste. Catherine au Mont-Sion" (February 9), St. Elizabeth Hospital (in Flemish *gasthuis;* see May 1, "Ghant House"), and, of course, St. Gommare Church. There Marwood saw the Dean washing "12 poor men's feet"; the well-known custom had been introduced in the canonry some seventy years before.*

BORNHEM

About the end of May, Marwood and his pupil moved off from Lierre, *viâ* Antwerp, to Bornhem, a small town SW. of Antwerp, along the Scheld; it was then the head town of the county of Bornhem, which belonged to the county of Flanders. Here was the famous Dominican house of the Holy Cross, founded in 1658. It had been built in 1603 by Pedro Coloma, and in 1658 Fr. Thomas Philip (future Cardinal) Howard, first Dominican prior, took possession of it. Since the departure of the Dominicans in 1794 it was left uninhabited till 1835, when it was bought by the Cistercian monks of St. Bernard's Abbey, who are the present owners. A college for English youths had been started as early as 1660, but this first attempt failed. Again in 1672 some students were admitted, but again they left for various reasons. However, the next year a *hospitium* was established, where candidates for the order might pursue their studies; but this was not more successful, and after 1690 no students were received. As has been said above, it was only in 1703 that the College of Bornhem was opened. At the time of Marwood's stay Fr. William Thomas Barry was prior.†

TERMONDE, BRUGES, NIEUPORT, DUNKERQUE

After a stay of about five months, orders having come to leave Bornhem and go to France, Marwood took his course towards Dunkerque, making a

* "Ordinatur lautio pedum 13 pauperum et illis dare panem album trium assium et nummum trium stuferorum," 11 April 1630. Christopher Dryman's *Lyra sacra* (MS.) in the *Analectes pour servir à l'Histoire ecclésiastique de la Belgique*, vol. v. p. 17.

† *Cf.* B. Van Doninck, *Het voormalig Engelsch Klooster te Bornhem*, pp. 161, 205, 269, 272, 274 (Louvain, 1904). In this history of Bornhem, p. ix., the reader will find references to the best authorities.

detour by Bruges, for the reasons pointed out above. The party first arrived at Dendermonde (Termonde, see October 9), where Marwood notices the fortifications.*

Then, after driving to Ghent, they took the boat, which sailed regularly —as it still does—along the canal from Ghent to Bruges.

The English convent of Augustinian Canonesses (Dames anglaises) at Bruges had been founded by sisters from St. Monica, an English convent established at Louvain in 1609. The first prioress at Bruges was Sister Frances Standford, who took possession in 1629 of a house formerly belonging to Lady Mary Lovel. There it is that the convent is still flourishing at the present day in the rue des Carmes, the only English community which returned to Belgium after the general removal of 1794.†

The Carmelite house mentioned by Marwood was situated along the present "Potterie Rei" (Quai de la Potterie).

Pursuing their journey, Marwood and his charge travelled first by the Ostend Canal, then by the Plasschendaele Canal to Nieuport—in those days a fortified town on the seaside, WSW. of Bruges, where they visited the *English Carthusians*. This community, before settling at Nieuport in 1626, had been successively established in various towns of the Netherlands, Bruges (1559), Louvain (1578), and Malines (1591); it was suppressed in 1783 by the Emperor Joseph II.‡

Finally, after driving southwards along the "dunes" of the seaside, the travellers left the Netherlands and arrived at Dunkerque. This town, formerly belonging to Flanders, was in 1659 given to England; it was sold to Louis XIV. in 1662. At Dunkerque Marwood found "ye Ladys" at the Benedictine Convent, of which mention was made above (p. 76).§ The Jesuit College (Nov. 29) had been opened in 1620 in a house called "het roode Kruÿs," on the Place Saint-Jacques, on the spot where the town college now stands.

The difficulties which delayed the embarking for Calais gave Marwood an opportunity of visiting the harbour and the forts. The curious reader will find a map of them in Rousset, *Beschrÿving*, vol. ii. p. 341. The entrance to the harbour was kept by a double pier, extending as far as the low-water mark; the end of the east pier being protected by the "Château verd" ("Fort vert," November 29), and the end of the other pier by the "Château de Bonne Espérance" (*ibid.*). Risbanc (Richbank, December 16) was a fort east of the pier on the sands.

§ 6.—PARIS

December 29, 1700, *to January* 24, 1701

Marwood's narrative is here easy to follow. They passed along a well-known route, through Abbeville, by the "neat" castle of Pierre, Beauvais, the porch of which "is celebrated for its beauty," and St. Denis "où les Roys ne vont jamais, mais y sont portés." There were several carriage accidents,

* A map of the town and bulwarks will be found in Rousset, *Beschrÿving van de veldslagen . . . van Eugenius de Savoye . . . Marlborough en . . . prins van Oranje*, vol. ii. p. 237 (The Hague, 1729).

† *Cf.* Dom Adam Hamilton, O.S.B., *The Chronicle of the English Augustinian Canonesses . . . at St. Monica's in Louvain*, vol. ii. pp. 68, 79–81; *Gallia Christiana*, vol. v. p. 248 (1731); J. E. Proost, *Les Refugiés . . .*, p. 311; Sanderus, *Flandria illustrata*, vol. ii. p. 134 (1735); J. Gailliard, *Ephémérides brugeoises*, pp. 387 *seq.* (Bruges, 1847); Husenbeth, *Notices . . .*, p. 54.

‡ Cf. *Gallia Christiana* (1731), vol. v. p. 4; Miraeus-Foppens, *Opera diplomatica* (1734), vol. iii. pp. 176 *seq.*; Sanderus, *Flandria illustrata* (1735), vol. iii. p. 345; Doreau, *Henry VIII. et les Martyrs de la Chartreuse de Londres* (Paris, 1890).

§ *Cf.* also Husenbeth, *Notices . . .*, pp. 72 *seq.*; *Gallia Christiana* (1731), pp. 347 *seq.*

two near Pois, another while approaching Beauvais, and a narrow escape from disaster after leaving that town.

At Paris rooms had been found for them by Mr. Edward Lutton, the chaplain of the English Augustinian convent in the Rue des Fossés-Saint-Victor, and the explanation of their going there is once more to be found by consulting the family tree. In this convent there had been two Pastons nuns—Frances, who died in 1650, and Agnes, who died in 1693; also two Cobbes—Elizabeth Ursula, dead in 1687, and Dorothy Austin, who was still alive. There were also still alive Anne Austin Waldegrave and Pulcheria Dorothy Eyre, the Esquire's aunt, who had been superioress a few years earlier, but was now rapidly failing. Besides this there was a Mistress Elizabeth Eyre, apparently not a nun. So there were many reasons why the Bedingfelds should have felt themselves no strangers to this interesting religious family. A Mr. James Eyres also appears as a constant companion, and though the regular addition of an "s" to his name should make us cautious in identifying him with the Leicestershire house of Eyre (of Hassop and Eastwell), still the reasons for doubt are inconclusive, and the probabilities are that he was a cousin, a son of the Esquire's aunt Mary, and that he was then studying medicine (6th Jan., and note).

At "y^e^ Grand Ursulines," they found Mrs. Catherine Caryll, and at the Scotch College (where he was afterwards buried) John Caryll, the head of the family, and Secretary of State to the fallen Stuarts, soon (*i.e.* after the death of James II.) to be proclaimed a Lord. He was the only Jacobite of any mark whom they visited, and they wisely kept away from St. Germains. Indeed, but for the casual reference to "the Prince of Wales" instead of to "the Pretender," and for the variations between "P. O." (*i.e.* Prince of Orange) and "K. W." (King William: see May 23, June 21, Sept. 19, 1701; March 31, 1702), Marwood's political colour would be indistinguishable.

At the English Benedictines, *i.e.* at St. Edmund's in the Faubourg St. Jacques, they found Dom Clement Paston, a near relative (see 6th and also 12th January), and also saw the Abbot President of the Anglo-Benedictine congregation, though Marwood, *more suo*, only calls him plain Mr. Grigson.

The first day in Paris was Thursday, the feast of the Epiphany. This having been given up to a round among the English convents and monasteries, Friday was devoted to the great sights of the town, the Tuilleries, the Louvre, the Luxembourg gardens, &c. Next day Marwood went to take places in the coach, but found that all had been booked a fortnight before. He managed, however, to get a promise of seats for the Wednesday week.

With this additional time an additional trip to Versailles and Marly was arranged, and it was made in company with Dom Clement Paston and Mr. James Eyres. They had the opportunity of seeing *Le Grand Monarque* at supper, also at church; for Louis was now in his pious stage. One wonders what Marwood's inner mind was, when he put down the colourless note about Madame de la Vallière (January 9). He was more outspoken later about Madame Varenne (June 3, 1703) and Madame de Montespan (June 6, 1702). It is easy to see that Marwood thoroughly enjoyed this excursion to Versailles, and he notes carefully the facts and figures which seemed to him most worthy of being remembered (January 12–14).

Saturday and Sunday, the 15th and 16th, were again given up chiefly to calls. Visits are made to Mrs. Whetenhall at the Hôtel d'Estrade, and on Lady (Madame) Throckmorton, also on Sister Cobbe. The first and third were cousins to the Esquire. Also upon "Mr. Sergeant," presumably the great but eccentric controversialist. On the 19th of January the journey to La Flèche was continued, and on the 24th they reached their destination.

Wed. 29 *Dec.* A very Wet Day. We went ab^t^ ye Ramparts [of Calais] w^ch^ are old & ruinous, but the dehors good and regular, w^th^ a Cittadel, and the Estay fine, and they are makeing a Noble Basine

capable of the biggest Ships & carrying the Estay farther out into the Sea & making a Rich-banc. We hired 2 plaices of Mr. Du Val's Coach, but to Abbeville certaine.

Thurs. 30 *Dec.* We took Coach ab^{t} 8 wth Mr. Glas who went but to Bullogne. And Mons^{r} Joncquet Cadet Musicien du Roy dans la Petite Place à Versailes who went to Paris with us. By 1 we got to Marquis a poor Village, miserable entertainement, & sad Stormey Wet Weather. At Night we got to Bologne (7 Leagues) w^{ch} is a pretty old Town fortified wth Walls & Towers *à l'antique* & seperate fro' ye *Basse Ville* where we lay at Mon^{s} Gaillard's at ye Angel. For our meat we went to ye Rotisseur where we had a Capon Larded a Rabbit Larded, a Pigeon & 2 Greenes for 45 Sous, all ready drest.

Thursd. 31. We set out by 7, & by 1 got to Frank (ye Weather good) the Way good but Hilly & nothing like the sad way from Calais to Bologne, (where we had 8 horses but stuck sometimes). At 5 we arrived at Montreuil wth 6 horses, there we had a Macquerey & Trout for Supper (ye Macquerey much like our brent geese, & allowed to be eaten on fasting days). Montreuil is sweetly seated on a hill surrounded on 3 parts wth a Marsh & well fortifyed. And has a *basse Ville* that has gates and Works before them, but not very moderne. There are 2 Parish Churches besides Convents (as in Bologne). We did our Devotions in ye G^{t} Church.

Janry.: Saturd. 1. And then set out a^{bt} 7 to Abbeville w^{h} is a^{bt} 10 leagues. And good way & we had good weather till a^{bt} Sun Set the wind riss. We dined poorly at a Village called [Frank *cancelled*], & between that & S^{t} Huberts walking & leaving our Swords in the Coach, mine was lost (supposed shaken out). At 6 we came to Abbeville, ye Gate being just shut, but they were opened to us, & this was the last Towne they search at, from Calais to Paris. We lodged well at ye Catt. 'Tis a Town well fortified has a triple bridge, has about 13 Parish Churches & 16 Monasterys.

Sund. 2. We set out for Pois, ab^{t} 8 in ye morn, & ab^{t} 9 Leagues off. We were overturned about 10, between 2 Close Mountaines, wthout ye least Damage or Danger. We dined poorly at a Sorry Village called Pierre where was a Neat Castle, belonging to ye Dutchesse of Moire (as I remember) & between 7 & 8 we got to a Towne called Pois a poor village, 9 Leagues fro' Abbeville, where we had poor lodging, & about ½ a League from ye Towne, our Coach had like to have over turned at a precipice but ✠ Escaped,* but we forct to alight & walk afoot ½ a Mile, when it was Night & till we got off ye Hill.

Monday 3. We left Pois at 5 & ½ for Beauvais 9 Leagues (which is famed for good mutton, and where I saw some so fat and white there could not be better). By 11 we came to Granville, and at 6 we got to Beauvais, a neat Towne, the entrance of whose church is celebrated for beauty. Just at the entrance of the Towne the coach broke, and we walkt to y^{e} Star where we were well entertained. (Beauvais Mutton, Abbeville bisket and Bullogne Gloues are Esteem'd.)

Tusd. 4. We left Beauvais by 7 for Beaumont about 8 leagues, and before 10 in the morning came to a village and dined, because

* The sign ✠ here signifies *Deo Gratias;* see December 13.

there was none nere midway. About 5 we got on the Causey of Beaumont, a neat, fortified Town with a River just by the Gates. The causey is raysed over a kind of Marais in some places, about 12 foot high like a wall (on y^e^ side) & somewhat too narrow for 2 coaches to pass. A cart met us, and they endeavourd quietly to pass each other. Our coach stopt (& 8 horses were in it), and by accident the horse next y^e^ side of y^e^ high causey fell downe, and drew his fellow, & they the next, on which y^e^ Postillon was, and they the next, that 6 were down y^e^ precipice. But the coach man rideing on y^e^ next, nimbly cut the Traces, and so ✠ we escaped a most imminent danger of *Death.*

Wedns. 5 *Jan.* We left Beaumont at 7. and came to S^t^ Brices, a village but 4 leagues off, and at 2 came away by S^t^ Denis an old ville, the church celebrated by the funerall of y^e^ French Kings (ou les Roys ne vont jamais mais y sont portés) and by 5 arrived at Paris, & visited M^r^ Lutton * who had provided us a Lodging in y^e^ ffosse S^t^ Victor being nere him.

Thursd. 6. *Jour des Roys.* We were at prayers at y^e^ Austines, afterwards at y^e^ Douain for our Goods, afterwards at y^e^ Grand Ursulines with M^rs^ Caryl; then at y^e^ Benedictines to see M^r^ Cl. P.,† M^r^ Grigson, M^r^ Hitchcok, then M^r^ Ja. Eyres ‡ who supped with us y^t^ night.

* Edward Lutton was chaplain to the English Convent in the Rue des Fossés Saint-Victor. His father's name was Elrington or Eldrington, a well-to-do London distiller. Like many other priests, Edward adopted his mother's name Lutton as an alias. Born in 1637, he entered Douay College at the age of 14, and in due time became a priest. He was a good scholar and a good preacher, whose excellent business qualities led to his being appointed Procurator to the Seminary of Douay, then to St. Gregory's, Paris, and thence to the convent chaplaincy in 1674, which he held till his death on the 30th of June 1713. His assistance to the nuns, both by advice and by loans and gifts of money, was very considerable, and the convent still regards him as one of its chief benefactors.—Gillow, v. 353; F.-M.-T. Cédoz, *Un Couvent de Religieuses Anglaises à Paris de 1634 à 1884*, Paris, 1891, pp. 64, 201–213.

† Dom Clement Paston, of Barningham, Norf., was professed at St. Edmunds, October 26, 1683.—Weldon, *Ap.*, p. 21. Several Gregsons were professed at later dates. This seems to have been Dom Bernard, then President of the English Congregation. Weldon's Appendix only gives one Hitchcock, Dom William (*alias* Needham), but he was professed at Douay in 1650.—B. Weldon, *Chronological Notes*, 1881, Ap. p. 10.

‡ The spelling of this name should be noted. It is consistently Eyres, not Eyre, during the stay in Paris, while Eyre is consistently given to the ladies, Mistress Elizabeth and Mother Pulcheria Eyre. Though Marwood, like most of his contemporaries, cared little (according to modern ideas) for orthography, this strong contrast must have its meaning, and it would *seem* to mean that Mr. James was not of the family of Eyre of Hassop, which eschewed the "s."

Yet this is not really certain. It had been common a generation or two earlier, for different sons of the same father to adopt different spellings of the family name. Thus four sons of a Mr. Eyre in Elizabethan times *might* have called themselves respectively Eir, Eire, Eyre, and Eyres. And below we find "Aunt Ayres" (July 10, 1701) and Mr. James Eyre. Probably, therefore, Eyres is a personal, not a family spelling of the name. This being so, we should probably after all identify him with James, the fourth son of Thomas Eyre of Hassop and Eastwell, who married, as second wife, Mary Bedingfeld, the Baronet's sister. James became a Doctor of Medicine, and died 1769 (Nichols, *Leicester*, vol. iv. i. 398). As he would not be able to graduate as a doctor in England, we may assume that James was studying or practising medicine at Paris. His sister Mary married —— Paston of Barningham, who may therefore be the "Cousin Paston" alluded to by the Baronet, p. 38. (See also *Notes* on the Bedingfeld family.)

Frid. 7 *Jan.* We spent all day in visiting y^e^ Pont neuf, the Louvre, Thuillery, Jardin du Luxemburgh, y^e^ Invalides, which is capable of 6000 beds, & the Dome stately; y^e^ College des 4 Nations finely built, and the Palais Royall, much like our Exchange and Westminster Hall. I writ to S^r^ Henry, M^rs^ Southwel, M^rs^ Francis and M^rs^ Caryl.

Sat. 8. I dined at home and then went to M^r^ Lutton & took my account of him, and then received of him 20 Lewis d'or at 12*l.* 15*s.*, and then went to y^e^ Rue de la Harpe, Enseigne S^t^ Eustache to take places; and there was none but y^e^ bootes, the rest being taken 15 dayes before. So I gave him a pistole in part for 2 places certaine for Autels on y^e^ 19 Instant, Wednesday, 7 night, and then took coach and went to S^r^ D. Arth., who received us kindly and invited us to dinner next day, and promised to do the kindnesse I desired.

Sund. 9. We were at prayers in the morning at the Carmelite Nuns of y^e^ Incarnation, where Madame La Valiere,* is Religious, where is a most noble small chappell, up 3 degrees of stairs, and parted by Iron gates from y^e^ body of y^e^ Church. The altar very rich and Pictures round the Church of vast worth. The same built by Cardinal Berule, who is buryed there in a little chappell. And his statue to the Life is cut in a Marble Stone upon a Pedestall in his habit at Prayer, as lively as if it were a man. Card. Camus is buryed at y^e^ foot of the same altar. Then we went to y^e^ Benedictine Nuns of Val de Grace, built by Anne of Austria, Mother to Lewis 14, who lyes buryed in a chappel on y^e^ Ghospel side of y^e^ altar. The Dome of the church is exceeding noble guilt with gold in the Outside, & the Inside with Glorious Painting representing the Saints in glory. Then we went to y^e^ E. Benedictine F., where we were handsomely treated at dinner, & stayd till evening and went to prayers at S^t^ Stephen's Parochiall Church, where by candle light, it was most edifying to see the side chappels & Neffe all filled with young ones chatechizing by y^e^ severall Canons &c. . . .

Mond. 10. We wayted on Mad^m^ Tilsly,† Prioress of y^e^ Augustinians, and then went to see y^e^ Place des Victoires, where is a most noble statue of Brass can be seen, of Lewis 14, all guilt with gold, and at y^e^ 4 corners 4 g^t^ statues of brasse, like slaves in chaines. And there are 4 Lanthernes on 3 pillars each, y^e^ most curiously adorned with sculptures of Victorys. Then at y^e^ end of a very long street in the view of the Former is the Place Vendosme, now a making, in a circular forme of similar noble buildings in the midst of which on a marble Pedestall is Lewis 14 on horseback in brasse. In passing we went to see S^t^ Eustache church, which is a noble Parish church. A large font all brasse. . . .

* See *Louise de la Vallière and the Early Life of Louis XIV.*, by M. Jules Lair, translated by Ethel Colburn Mayne, 1908.

† Anne Tyldesley was the second of the three daughters of Sir Thomas Tyldesley, governor of Lichfield for King Charles, and who eventually died on the field near Wigan. All three daughters entered the convent, and were all still living. Mistress Anne was elected Superioress (not Prioress) in 1698, and she died in office, December 11, 1720, aged 79 years, of which nearly 63 were spent in Religion. An account of her government of the convent in Cédoz, pp. 177 to 217.

Tuesd. 11 *Jan.* We visited Lady Throckmorton,* M^rs Wheatenhall† at y^e Hostel d'Estrade; then went to a high Turret to view ye circle of Paris which does not appear so large as London by far. Then we saw y^e g^t Jesuites, a stately uniform Quadrangle (besides y^e church which is noble, & on the Ghospel side is the heart of Lewis y^e 13. in a great urne of silver gilt, & supported by 2 great angels of massive metall, part all silver & part brass gilt). The Library is stately as indeed is the whole fabrick & stair case. I writ to S^r Henry.

Wedn. 12. We took coach (with M^r Jas. Eyres, & M^r Cl: Paston) for Versailes. And there found out M^r Joncquet (cadet) Musicien du Roy dans la Petite Place. And carryed us to the court, which we saw; and then to the Menagery, and then to the Orangerie, which are all excellent. The Figures, the Fountaines, the Walks &c. are fit for a King. We lay at the Hotel de Mante. That night we saw y^e King of France, y^e Dauphin, Mons. the Duke de Chartres & Duchesse de Burgogne all at Supper about 10 at night.

Thursd. 13. We saw about 9. the King of France at Mass with a mighty consort (*sic*) of Vocal & Instrumentall Musique. About 12, the Dauphine, Mons^r, Duchesse de Borgogne & Chartres in like

* Lady Throckmorton may have been Anne Monson, the wife of the second baronet. Her husband died in 1680, while she survived him many years, her will not being proved till 1728 (C. E. G., *Baronetage*, ii. 198).

† This Mistress Whetenhall cannot be Elizabeth, sister of the second baronet, for we have heard him say, "My sister Whetenhall died 24 February 166– [*sic*]." Whatever the indefinite date stands for, she must have been dead before 1669, when the words were written. The Oxburgh pedigree says she had no children. But Foley (vi. 802) believes there were several, *e.g.* Henry the heir (who married Lettice Tichborne in 1691), and apparently also Dame Placida of Pontoise, Sister Teresa Benedict, Blue Nun at Paris, and Catherine, who lived and died, in 1717, a boarder at the same convent. It would have been one of these, perhaps the last, that is mentioned here. The family deserves further notice.

Thomas Whetenhall, who married Elizabeth Bedingfeld as his second wife, belonged to a family, which had been settled at Hextall Court, East Peckham, Kent, since the days of Henry VIII. (Hasted, *Kent*, iv. 45), having presumably descended from the ancient family of Wetenhall of Wetenhall, Cheshire. The Kent family were mostly Catholics in the beginning of the seventeenth century, for in 1613 William Darrell (afterwards a Jesuit), whose mother was a Whetenhall, says: "Most of my relatives on my mother's side are Catholics" (Foley, iii. 476).

Thomas, says de Grammont in his *Memoirs*, had once thought of studying for the priesthood, but on the death of an elder brother had returned to carry on the succession of the family (*Mémoires*, 1812, p. 320). This would seem to be true, for we find that Thomas Whetenhall, under the alias Stanley, entered the English College, Rome, in November 1645, aged 19, and left again almost immediately in March 1646 (Foley, vi. 365, where an erroneous note says that he afterwards died in Flanders). He subsequently married Catherine Talbot, second daughter of John, 10th Earl of Shrewsbury, in 1655, but she died ten months later, July 6, 1656, at Padua (R. Lascelles, *Voyage of Lady Catherine Whetenhall*, B. M., *Add. MS.* 4217).

The *Memoirs of the Count de Grammont* make occasional mention of Mrs. Whetenhall, in describing the intrigues by which that unscrupulous gallant wooed and eventually won the hand of "la belle Hamilton" (*Œuvres du Comte* [*Antoine*] *Hamilton*, 1812, pp. 319, 320, 329, 330, 372, 373). It is clear that the scandal-loving Frenchman embellished pretty freely his narrative of the little adventures in which he was engaged. As far as Mrs. Whetenhall, however, is concerned, no scandals are recounted. She is beautiful, but devoid of all passion, while her husband, who is mockingly portrayed as a dry as dust bookworm, wearies her, and so she is not averse to going to court, in charge of Miss Hamilton, where the engagement (which did not turn out a happy one) was eventually made.

ELIZABETH, Mrs. WHEATENHALL.
d. 1656.

MARY, Mrs. EYRE.
d. 1710.

JOHN BEDINGFELD.
(? of Wickmere, d. 1693.)

EDWARD BEDINGFELD.
d. 1715.

To face p. 90]

manner. Then we went to see the Trianon, a neat Majestique house of Pleasure in the Park, which is stately furnished & has fine guardens, & an orangerie and Mall.

Friday 14 *Jan.* We went to y^e^ Ecuries which have the *mine* of Palaces. Saw the Menage & Pages ride. Then took coach at y^e^ Bureau, & went to Marli (about a League ½ distant) where we saw a most Majestick Square house with a round hall cal'd y^e^ Salle du Soleil, to which there are 4 dores that come into it (oppositely) from all the Quarters—Richly meublée, & has 7 fine buildings, all squares on each side, Ranging downe y^e^ Garden and adorn'd with Incomparable Walks descending, Fountaines, Rocks &c. From thence we went to the Watermachine which is a prodigious Work, and brings up Water from the River 600 foot perpendicular, to y^e^ Top of a Water house built on y^e^ hill, about 100 foot high, from whence is an aqueduct upon vast arches, which carryes the Water by Pipes &c. to Versailles. There are about 17 or 18 wheeles in the River Seine which turne by the Water & move so many Pumps about ⅓ of a mile distant. The Tuyaus are vast cast iron, & joynd with scrues of Iron, & stopt at y^e^ Joynings with cordage & mastick very firme. Thence we came home to Paris by y^e^ Pecq—; arrived about 7.

Sat. 15. We visited M^r^ Jo. Caryl * at y^e^ Scotch College; M^r^ Whitford abroad, and M^rs^ Eyre afterward & M^rs^ Pulcheria Eyre (dead since)† & M^rs^ Cobbe‡ &c. Then visited Mr Hitchcok, M^r^ Serjeant,§ M^r^ Ja. Eyres, M^rs^ Kath. Caryl at y^e^ Vrselines, and were invited to dine on Sunday at y^e^ Augustine Nuns.

Sund. 16. We din'd neatly with M^rs^ Ell. Eyre at y^e^ Austin Nuns, and afterward visited y^e^ R. M. Tilsly, Lady Browne. Then went to see Sir Dan: Arthur, who invited us next day to dinner. Went to see M^r^ Ployden ‖ at y^e^ g^t^ Jesuits. Sent a compliment to M^rs^ Wheatenhall &c.,

* Mr. John Caryll, afterwards known as Lord Caryll, of Lady Holt, Sussex, was secretary to Mary of Modena, James, and the Chevalier. He was at this time a constant visitor to the Scotch College, in which he was eventually buried. It may, however, be that Marwood would have described him as "Mr. Caryl," without any addition, and if so, this John would have been one of his nephews, who was under the tutorship of Thomas Innes, President of the College.—Max de Trenqualéon, *West Grinstead et les Caryll* (1893), ii. pp. 1–156. I am not able to identify the Mrs. Catherine Caryll at the Ursulines, mentioned January 15, but as we have heard, the family sent a large number of its daughters to convents, more than are marked as nuns in the family tree.

† Mistress Pulcheria Dorothy Eyre was born at Hassop in 1631, professed in 1647, Superioress from 1678 to 1694, and died in 1701 (Cédoz, pp. 143–155). No Elizabeth Eyre—indeed no other Eyre—appears in the list of nuns of this convent (*ibid.*, pp. 459–464). So the inference is that she was a visitor or a boarder.

‡ This would seem to have been Dorothea Austin Cobbe, professed 1665, died 1732 (Cédoz, p. 461). She and Elizabeth above mentioned were the two elder daughters of Colonel William Cobbe, the husband of the Baronet's Aunt Elizabeth. Two more daughters, Anne and Mary, are also said to have taken the veil.—H. Jones, *Sandringham Past and Present*, p. 88.

§ This may well have been the celebrated, though sometimes erratic, controversialist John Sargeant, who is said to have been living in Paris about this time.—Gillow, v., 492.

‖ We shall find many references to Father Plowden later on, and generally relating to matters of finance. This enables us to identify this Father Ployden as Francis Plowden (*alias* Perot and Simeon), S.J., who was at this time residing in Paris, as procurator for the English Jesuits. He belonged to the Plowdens of Plowden Hall.—Foley, *Records*, vii. 603.

and then went to a neat supper given us by Mr Ja. Eyres at ye ——, where is a chamber cal'd the Princes' Chamber, upon ye horrid occasion of a man being kild there by ye Princes of ye blood—&c. We saw this day ye Place Royall, where Lewis ye 13 is on Horseback. 'Tis a noble square, & a Piazza under Regular buildings on each side.

Mond. 17 *Jan.* We dined with Sr D. Arthur, and afterward went to ye Gaubelaines a work house of Tapistry, where we saw noble works, and the manners of making haut lice and bas lice (or à la mosaic). There were pieces of about 4 Ells square worth 1000 Crownes. Rare stone statues & Inlay work (called à raport). We were visited by Mrs Wheatenhall, Md Throgmorton &c.

Tuesd. 18. We were at ye cloathing of 2 Lay Sisters at ye Austines, & afterwards handsomely treated at dinner by Mr Lutton (with Mr Ja. Eyres) and then I carryed my Trunks to ye Bureau for La Flesche.

Wedn. 19. We took coach for La Flesche, 52 Leagues from Paris, at 8 morn., accompanied by R. P. de Pré & P. Contancine,* who was going for China with Mr de Fontenay. We dined at Palesseau, 4 Leagues from Paris, a poor village, & supped at Bonelle 4 Leagues farther.

Thurs. 20. We din'd at Guêt de Lauret, 6 Leagues, where ye Dutchesse de la Ferté & her daughter ye Marquise de Mirepoix (a prodigious fat woman) came into our chamber to speake with P. Contancine. We came to Chartres that night, a neat wal'd Towne, the Church celebrated for Beauty, 4 Leagues from Guêt de Lauret, & there we lay.

Frid. 21. We dined at Heliers, 6 Leagues from Chartres; a poor village. We sup'd this night at Les Autels, 5 Leagues, & came in late, at 9 at night, an ordinary village.

Saturd. 22. We din'd at Pont de Veni, a low village, at that time much overflowed with Water; & came in at 3 o'clock, the wheel being mended by the way. And there we stay'd till 9 night, because ye next stage was very bad way; & we stayd for ye Benefit of ye Moon, & to make our horses in good heart, for we had a League in a Rapid Water & dreadful way beside, before we came to Conary, 4 Leagues off.

Sonday 23. We came about 3 in the morning to Conary, when I put ye Esq. to bed, & lay downe onely myself. We heard P. Contancine's Masse in ye Paris[h] church about 7, & then took a good breakfast, intending only a collation at Mans, a neat Citty 5 Leagues off. And at night we came to Gévelaer about 4 Leagues off, but excellent way—& there we lay.

Monday 24. We came ✠ to La Flesche by 10 o'clock in ye morning—bad way mostly, & din'd together at ye 4 Vents, where I took up my lodging till ye Saturday Following.

§ 7.—THE FIRST YEAR AT SCHOOL

The four years which Henry Arundel Bedingfeld spent at La Flèche were certainly a great educational success. It will be worth while, there-

* Père Cyr Contancin reached China in 1701, and became superior of the French Jesuit mission there. Between 1725 and 1730 he was forced by persecution to retire to Canton, whence he returned to France to report on the state of the mission, but died on his return journey in 1733.—Sommervogel, *Bibliothèque de la C. de Jésus*, ii. 1386.

fore, to notice from the first what we are told about the factors of that success.

First there was the noble college founded and regally endowed by Henri IV., one of the greatest and most popular kings of France. His heart was buried in the college chapel, in which those great sermons were preached of which we frequently hear mention, and which must evidently have been very impressive. The college is still used by the French Government as a training school for officers. See *Additional Note*, p. 157.

Then there were the beautiful surroundings, with great freedom for games and outdoor sports. Football, tennis, shooting, riding, walking, swimming, are all mentioned.

The theatre was also carefully employed as a means of education; tragedies, moral plays, declamation, enigmas (June 12), *affiches*, &c., were frequent: comedy was not neglected, and besides these the usual carnival masquerades (February 8).

The discipline was not at all of a cast-iron character which made lapses physically impossible, and we shall find an unfortunate example of an English lad, Mr. Braithwaite, who after various "pranks," including a row with the watchmen, card-playing till late at night, and other boyish extravagances, had to be bundled off home.

An excellent feature was the quasi-home life of the extern pupils (there were also "pensionairs") under their respective "gouverneurs." No influence could have been better than that of Marwood's good sense and good heart. From all that we hear, the inference is that Mr. Farley, the Abbé Murphy, and the other tutors, to whom Marwood so often alludes, were men of the same class as himself.

Our Esquire was eleven and three-quarters when he was put into the *cinquième*, and had the good fortune of coming under the influence of a remarkable man as his "schoolmaster." This was Louis Joseph de la Ferté. For some reasons unknown to us, this eloquent preacher had been in "disgrace" (June 5, 1701), probably for being too outspoken in denouncing some of the distinguished sinners of the day. But whatever his indiscretion or error, the mistake was a happy one, in so far as it brought young Henry for some eight months under the influence of a very eloquent man, "a most excellent orator," and this probably gave him a taste and skill for literature which was certainly remarkable, as the event showed.

In three weeks from his arrival, he was "competing for a premium" (February 21), and at the end of the school-year he entered for the "General Premium" (August 17). After twelve months he was "first Imperator," that is, the head of his class (January 28, 1702). His future successes will be mentioned later. I also postpone till next year some notes on the English boys who were with him at La Flèche, but their names, aliases, and respective "gouverneurs" should be carefully noted. Attention should also be directed to the various riding tours through the country which were undertaken by the pupils.

Afternoon I delivered a letter of M^r^ Lutton's to M^r^ Farly, L^d^ W[aldegrave]'s * Governor, a most obliging Gent, & afterward went to y^e^ Colledge to visit.

Tuesd. 25 Jan. I was visited by M^r^ Farget & went to Lord Walde-

* James Waldegrave, Baron Waldegrave of Chewton, Somerset, was the son of Sir Henry Waldegrave of Staining Hall, Norfolk, and Chenton, Somerset, who had married Henrietta FitzJames, illegitimate child of James II. and Arabella Churchill, and had been created baron in 1685–6. He followed the Stuarts to St. Germains, but soon died, and his son James succeeded to the title in 1689 at the age of four. In 1714 he married Mary, second daughter of Sir John Webb of Hatherop, and in 1715 he registered his estates as a Catholic (J. O. Payne, *English Catholic Nonjurors of 1715*, pp. 64, 88, 230). But after the death of his wife in childbirth,

grave's, who invited us to dinner & supper. We also saw M^r^ Hescott,* who introduced us to J. de la Ferté,† who received us most kindly.

Wed. 26 Jan. P. Contancine tooke his leave of us (recommending me to Père Hirvieu & de la More). We saw all y^e^ College which is beautifull & stately, built by Hen. 4, whose Heart with his Queen, Mary de Medicis is there, & therefore called y^e^ Royall College. I writ this day to S^r^ Henry, M^r^ Lutton, M^r^ Paston, M^rs^ Frances. Dined at home.

Thurs. 27. I dined at L^d^ Walgrave's Lodging, with M^rs^ Smith, her son,‡ M^r^ Witherington.§ And that day walkt at y^e^ Garden of Mad^m^ de Lavarine, & met M^r^ Skelton‖ there. Afternoon went to see Pensions &c.

Friday 28. We din'd & supt there, and visited the Towne and the River Le Loyre, which is a fine River, and has divers Bridges over it; and many Mills at y^e^ chief Bridge. We saw the Recollects Garden.

Sat. 29. We were at the Nuns of the Visitation, S^t^ Francis de Sales' Feastivall. Din'd with L^d^ Walgrave, and agreed our Pension for 332*l* p. an. each. And that night late went into our lodging at Mons^r^ De Roshuilles. The Esq^re^ made his Theme this day.

Sond. 30. We took our Degouté at y^e^ Lion d'Or, M^rs^ Tuilleries daughter, & then walkt to y^e^ Grand Cymitier of the Towne. Writ to M^rs^ Southwell.

Mond. 31. The Esq^r^ took his place in the 5^th^ Forme (or Classe) and we took a repititor (M^r^ Conelane) for a Crowne a month. I received a Letter from S^r^ Hen. & M^r^ Lutton.

Feb.: Tuesd. 1. Wet weather—almost every day rayne for 6 weeks together. I writ Letters to-day for the Post to morrow, & walkt in y^e^ evening with my Lord, M^r^ Faryel and Coll. Skelton.

1719, Lord Waldegrave gave up his religion, and on the 12th of February 1722, having pronounced the Oath of Supremacy, he took his place in Parliament, became Earl, English Ambassador in France, K.G., &c., &c., and died in 1741. According to Dr. George Oliver, Lord Waldegrave expressed upon his deathbed, if not repentance, at least remorse for his apostasy (Gibson, *Lydiate Hall*, pp. 277, 317–321). His will, naturally, says nothing of this, but betrays deep bitterness of mind at the conduct of his daughter, who had married an actor (J. O. Payne, *Records of English Catholics of 1715*, p. 17).

* Thomas Hesketh, priest of the English Province, S.J., was at La Flèche as tutor to certain pupils in 1701 and 1704 (Foley, vii. 357). But Marwood does not tell us who his pupils were, but as he is often in company with the Herberts, who here went by the name Grey, we may assume that they were under his charge.

† Louis Joseph de la Ferté, S.J., a distinguished preacher, perhaps a relation of the Duchesse de la Ferté mentioned January 20. A sermon of his preached on Corpus Christi day, 1716, before the King, gave rise to a good deal of controversy, on which see C. de Sommervogel, *Bibliothèque de la C. de Jésus*, iii. 702.

‡ There is nothing to tell us whether Smith is here an assumed or a real name. Later on the second name, Stafford, is given (March 31).

§ It is impossible, until the Christian name of this boy is found, to make sure which branch of the Widdrington family he belongs to. There does not, however, seem to be any actual obstacle to identifying him with Charles Widdrington, second brother of the fourth Lord Widdrington. Charles was arrested for joining the rebellion of 1715, but afterwards pardoned. He is said to have died at St. Omers in 1756. (Information supplied by Major F. Skeet, and *History of the Families of Skeet, Somerscales, Widdrington, &c.*, by a Connection of the Same, 1906, p. 109.)

‖ Mr. Skelton seems to be the same as the Colonel Skelton below and the Bevil Skelton mentioned in *D. N. B.*, lii. 326 ii.

Wedn. 2 *Feb.* I writ to S^r^ Henry, M^r^ Paston, M^rs^ Francis, M^r^ Lutton, & at a sermon this afternoon, & after y^t^ at a Gouté at y^e^ Lyon d'Or. A great tempest.

Thursd. 3. A wet day; we spent most Time at home. At night with my Lord W.

Frid. 4. At ye Tragedy at ye Colledge from Noon till between 4 & 5. And it was performed well, & we were at ye best place next the Rector.

Sat. 5. We were out all y^e^ afternoon with Lord Waldegrave a shooting.

Sund. 6. Was a most noble service at 6 at Night at y^e^ Salue; we all there at y^e^ Jesuit Colledge.

Mond. 7. We walkt in y^e^ afternoon to S^t^ Columba's, a village about a mile off, famous for a sort of Cheese called Fromage de S^t^ Columbe. Then we were at y^e^ Salue, whence L. W. went out sick. Blanchisseux 3*l.* p. q^r^ [? pour quartier (see *May* 9)] chaque.

Tusd. 8. We saw the Mascaraders run at y^e^ Goose, to pull y^e^ head off hanging.* And that night we were at a comedy at y^e^ Colledge till nere 10 at night.

Wedn. 9. I writ to S^r^ Henry, M^r^ Drury, M^r^ Bing.

Thursd. 10. This day y^e^ schole began, after a week's vacation. We were at night with L^d^ W.

Frid. 11. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Margaret B. and one from M^r^ Lutton with his bill.

Sat. 12. We were at home &c. at night with Lord W.

Sund. 13. We were at a sermon at y^e^ Jesuits. I writ to Nurse.

Mond. 14. I had a Letter from M^r^ Clem. Paston. I walkt with M^rs^ Smith, M^r^ Pharily, M^r^ Browne, Coll. Skelton.

Tusd. 15. Was a snowy day. In the afternoon visited by P. de la Ferté & y^e^ Esqr.'s scholemaster, & after walkt with M^r^ Browne and his wife &c.

Wedn. 16. I writ to M^r^ Paston, and sent him my watch for M^r^ Helmes to mend; and to M^rs^ Margaret Bedingfeld, and to M^rs^ Southwell.

Thursd. 17. I visited P. Antoine, a Recollect, with M^r^ Fareley & F. Hescot, and y^e^ Esq^re^ played that afternoon in y^e^ Coll.

Friday 18. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Francis, from Dunkerque. It was a very wet day. Dyed M^rs^ Anne Bed. at Lyre ætat. 50. Rel. 31.†

Sat. 19. I was at home all day. At night with L. W.

Sund. 20. At sermon at y^e^ Colledge. At even with M^r^ Fareley at Chemino.

Mond. 21. The Esq^re^ competed for a Premium and got y^e^ 2^nd^. In the morning he came out ill, but thank God he was well at noon, and I gave him nothing to dinner but some burnt wine & tost. Afternoon he was well & would go to Schole, because of the Premium. I received this day a long Letter from M^r^ Ed. Bed.

Tusd. 22. I was at a sermon at S^t^ Thomas'. The Esq^re^ continued

* See above, p. 66.

† Anne, Carmelite nun at Lierre. This entry must have been made after the receipt of the news.

well. I writ to Mr Edwd and Sr Henry in one sheet, & dated it as tomorrow.

Wed. 23 *Feb.* I sent a Letter to Sir H. & Mr Edw. visiting my Ld W., I found the Rector of ye Jesuits there.

Thurs. 24. We walkt a League off to Mons. Birree's house where we were (with Ld W.) civilly treated.

Frid. 25. Wet weather. At St Martin's. Mr F. & I drank a Gouté at Night with Mrs Smith. I received a Letter from Sr Henry, dated Feb. 6. ✠* & Nurse.

Sat. 26. I writ an answer to Sir Henry dated to morrow. At night we were at my Lord's.

Sund. 27. I writ to Mons. Jonquet, and the Esqre writ to his Father.

Mond. 28. I was at home. At Night with L. W.

Tues. Mar. 1. I was at Madame le Morinée's and Mad. de Land's, both fine discreet women. The 1 [1st] of distinction, whose sister —— buryed a son 14 dayes since, who being open'd had a long worme, sharp at both ends, that had eat a hole quit thro the Coat of his Stomach, so yt ye Chyle might run out.

Wed. 2. I writ to Sr Dan Arthur, Mrs Southwell a long letter, and Mr Patrick.

Thurs. 3. We were all ye Morn at home, and being Midd Lent Thursday (a day of Congé) we walkt out & were at St Martin's with Ld W. & his brother.†

Frid. 4. I received a letter from Mr Paston. A wet day & night.

Sat. 5. I writ to Mr James Eyre.

Sund. 6. The Esqre visited Mad. la Morinée & she was not at home. At night at my Lord's, where Mr Brown, Mr Donn ‡ &c.

Mond. 7. I received a Letter from Sr H. B. dated Feb. 13.

8. *Tuesd.* Was a Congé afternoon. We were out a town with Mr Ingram who came to visit us; and Ld Wal. &c. There was a mighty flood; divers were drowned on the Road to Angers.

9. *Wed.* A fine day and frosty. The water fell. I had recommendations from P. Contancine who set sayl for Chinay Mar. 3. I writ to ye Peruquier Patrick for our things.

Thurs. 10. A fine day; the water fell apace. We walkt out.

Frid. 11. } No bad weather.
Sat. 12. }

Sund. 13. A fine day. We were with Ld Wal. at Chimino.

Mond. 14. I received a letter from Sir H. B. Mrs Southwell, Mr Drury and Monsr Jonquet, & br. Hunter.

Tuesd. 15. I received ye Periwig from Mr Patrick in a box, with Powder Balls & Oyl. The Esqre began to cough with a cold.

* This cross probably here signified "Important."

† Hon. Henry Waldegrave, who eventually died unmarried.—Payne, *Eng. Cath. Nonjurors*, p. 231.

‡ Donne or Dun appears afterwards to be an alias for *Gage*. There were two brothers, and Mr. Brown ("Mrs." Brown occurs once, it may be by a mere slip of the pen) was their tutor. Their names on the 20th of September are given as Thomas and Isaac. On the 6th of February 1702 we hear that "Dun aisné" is dead. But as after both Thomas and Jos. (*sic*) are alive on the 3rd of June and 20th August, we gather that their father or some elder brother must have been meant.

Wedn. 16 *March.* I writ to S^r^ H. B., to S^r^ Dan. Arthur and to [Mr. Patrick *cancelled*]. It snowed this day. I received 6 L. Dors [Louis d'or] of y^e^ Procurator & bid him dispose of y^e^ Rest.

Thurs. 17. We visited Mad. de la Morinée, who was not within. I also visited Mons^r^ de Biré yesterday, who was abroad.

Frid. 18. M^r^ Nelson had a letter from S^r^ H., and I had one from S^r^ Dan Arthur, about 820*l.* he was to pay me, & one from M^r^ Paston. I was with C^H^ Skelton & D^r^ ——.

Sat. 19. I writ to M^r^ Paston and M^r^ Patrick. This day measured the Esq^r^ & find his height to be 4 foot 10 Inches $\frac{3}{4}$, so that since last Nov. 8 he is growne 2 Inches & $\frac{1}{2}$. This Night I gave y^e^ Esq^r^ some Cawdle for his Cold. I returnd y^e^ Peruque to Paris.

Sond. 20. *Palme Sonday.* Y^e^ Esq^rs^ Cold continued, and I gave him some burnt wine & water with an Egge at Night. Tho he cought in y^e^ night, he slept well.

Mond. 21. I kept him at home all day, and he cought much, but thank God he began to spit, and said he had no paine in his Stomach. I consulted with Doctor Galloy who prescribed a Ptisane, Lozanges de Guimauves, & milk morn & night with y^e^ yolk of an Egge. I received a letter from S^r^ D. Arthur.

Tuesd. 22. His cough abated but I kept him from schole. In the afternoon he went to M^rs^ Smith's.

Wedn. 23. I writ to S^r^ Henry B. and S^r^ D. Arthur. The young Gent. was within all day, till evening he visited my Lord W.

Thurs. 24. The Gent. was much better and afternoon was with F. Hescott at his Catechisme. I was afternoon at M^rs^ Smith's. The Esq^r^ visited by Mons^r^ de Mordoigh the son of a Conseiller de Ville, y^e^ best in y^e^ Towne. I writ to Nurs. & Bart. Chivens.

Frid. 25. *Good Friday.* I was at Prayers at y^e^ P.P.J. He received a Letter from His Sister Frances.

Sat. 26. I writ to M^rs^ Frances, and this evening converst with P. Lynch * at y^e^ Colledge.

Sund. 27. *Easter Day.* I was at S^t^ Thomas church, y^e^ Parochiall at 8 in y^e^ morn. Afternoon at y^e^ Colledge.

Monday 28. We were at Breakfast with L. W. and at night there. M^r^ Farely told me my Peruke was received at Paris.

Tues. 29. We were with M^rs^ Smith at y^e^ Colledge where she was not permitted to enter into y^e^ P.P. side.

Wedn. 30. I gave a supper to my L. W., M^rs^ Smith, her Son, M^r^ Witherington & M^r^ Fa. The President Dorsie gave me a visit.

Thurs. 31. It snowed & froze all day (with hayl) so that at night the house was an Inch thick covered with snow. M^r^ Smith went from hence to Brest, a Guard Marine by name of Stafford (*sic*).†

Aprill: Friday 1. It froze all night, and the snow continued in y^e^ fields, notwithstanding the bright sunshine. D^r^ Gallois gave y^e^ Esq^r^ a

* We are not told enough about this Father to identify him with certainty. If he was a member of the Irish Province S.J., he may well have been Marcus Lynch, who was several times rector of the Irish College at Poitiers (Hogan, *apud* Foley, vii. pt. 2, p. 56).

† This seems to mean that Smith entered the French Navy, as a *Garde Marine*, under the name of Stafford.

visit, and found him well, and intended to give him a gentle purge when y^e^ weather is good. This day I had a visit from the Rector P. Laitre.* And I received a letter from M^r^ James Eyre. This day Lewis Dors fell 5*s.* (& Crowns 1 sou) from 12*L.* 15*s.* to 12*L.* 10*s.*

Sat. 2 *April.* Was a snowy & very cold day as in Mid Winter. I walkt out to S^t^ Columba's & visited y^e^ Church where is a neat Statue of S^t^ Columb in Pontificalibus.

Sund. 3. M^rs^ Smith went for Paris by y^e^ way of Orleans. I writ to S^r^ Henry. And about 2 afternoon L^d^ Walgrave, M^r^ Widrington, M^r^ Acland *als* Horsey the Esq^r^ & myself accompanied her & M^r^ Skelton to Tours, which is 14 Leagues off, in order to see the Countrey. We came to Lud that night 4 leagues East, & lay at Notre Dame, M^r^ Bellcrit's, & bespoke a Periwig of M^r^ Fouchier there. There is a neat Chateau belonging to the Duke de Rochloire, who is now about 42 years old, & has never been in it since he was 8 years old. Yet it is a neat, regular & strong building, well furnisht & a noble wald Park, & good Stables, a very deep ditch Wald without, and a brave home Work (just against the River which runs below it) now made a neat Garden with balustres round it.

Monday 4. We past thro Chateau which is 3 leagues farther, and din'd at Sovigné, a small village belonging to Madame de Valière, as does the noble wood of Beaujour nere it, & the Château of the same name, now given to her daughter who is married to the Prince de Conti. And that night arrived at Tours, 10 leagues from Lude, where we lay at the Galaire royale.

Tuesd. 5. We went about the Towne (M^rs^ Smith leaving us nere 9 ith morne). Saw the noble Mall the length of the Towne, above ½ a league long, just under the Town Walls, South next the Towne, in a strait line. Then we saw their Silk Manufacture, the famous Clock of Tours in the Cathedrall of S^t^ Gassien. We went up the Towre of it, 300 steps high, and saw all the beautifull situation of the Towne, and fine houses round about. The Scite is extream pleasant, the Towne strait, on the South side of the La Loyre where is an Iland, built from the bridge, which is longer than London bridge. And on the south of y^e^ Towne, about ½ a league off runs the Charre, a pretty River which often overflows the valley. And therefore there are abundance of noble stone arch bridges of g^t^ length built over it, till it fals into y^e^ Loyre, a little below the West end of the Town, and makes the Territory a Peninsule. From the Tower might be seen the fine Chateau of Chaumont nere Blois, on the East, and the Benedictine Monastery of Marmotier, the finest in Europe, on y^e^ North side of the Loyre. The Cathedrall is a fine old building, and the Quire venerable, the altar closely surrounded with brasse Work. There is about 16 Parishes in the Town & about as many Monasterys in & about it. We cald at the Jesuites & were invited to dinner by P. —— but we took horse about 11 and came about 6 at night to the Ecu d'or at Chateau, where we lay. 'Tis a poor Villenie, all in ashes, burnt that day 12 month by an Iron Work that took fire, & there being a g^t^ wind the fire in 2

* Charles de Laistre, after filling many other posts of authority, became Provincial in 1704, *Préposé* of the Professed House at Paris in 1711, where he became involved in controversy. The titles of pamphlets are given in Sommervogel, iv. 1384.

houres consumed 50 houses, so swiftly, that the goods were burnt, the Towne being mostly covered with Shingle of Oak, cut like Tyles, cald Bardeaus.

Wed. 6 *April.* We went in the morn to see the Iron Forge which is very fine, all the bellows & Hammers of 900 weight turnd by Water like an overshot Mill. There is a Verriere not far off, but we went not to see it, but took horse about 11, came to Lud about 4 and din'd, and about 6 took horse for La Flesche where we arrived safe about 9, y^e^ Esq^r^ safe and well. ✠

Apr. Thurs. 7. We visited M^me^ de la Morinée, who was again abroad, le President d'Orsey, Mons^r^ Biré who was abroad but we saw his Lady, D^r^ Galloy's daughter. And then we went to walk with L^d^ W. & M^r^ Browne.

Friday 8. I received a Letter from S^r^ Henry, M^rs^ Southwell, Nurse and M^r^ Paston.

Sat. 9. I visited Mad. de Laund, & P. Daily,* Capuchin. The Esq^r^ had his cough more than 5 days before.

Sund. 10. I writ to S^r^ Henry and so did y^e^ Esq^r^ in y^e^ same sheet. In y^e^ evening he was visited by Mons^r^ S^t^ Laurens, M^r^ Petar, and M^r^ S^t^ Jean Chevalier.

Monday 11. M^r^ Simons & M^r^ Web, M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Morphe† came to Towne. We walkt out to M^d^ Lavarin in y^e^ evening. M^r^ Nelson began to Dance with M^r^ de Pré.

Tuesd. 12. I visited P. Hescot, M^r^ Simons, M^r^ Scroop & all afternoon was with L^d^ W.

Wed. 13. I writ to M^r^ Ja. Eyre to Paris. Visited by P. Clement, Capuch.

Thurs. 14. We were at Cleremont, and entertain'd at y^e^ Curé's by Mons^r^ Marsan and by M^r^ Rosesseville together with M^r^ Farely, L^d^ W., M^r^ Webbe & M^r^ Morphe. And y^e^ Esq^r^ & I sup'd at M^m^ Exempts.

Frid. 15. I walkt in y^e^ Even in the P. Garden with M^r^ Farely.

Satur. 16. I writ to br. Tho. Hunter at Bornhem.

Sunday 17. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell, & that evening was invited to supper at the Colledge by y^e^ Principall Poirier, with M^r^ Webb, M^r^ Morfie, M^r^ Farely & M^r^ Paien.‡ The Esq^r^ sup'd with my L^d^ W. Before supper we were in the Pensioner's refectory at a Defension held by M^r^ Ingram against y^e^ Principal, ag^t^ [? Vacuñ].

Monday 18. I was with M^r^ Browne in y^e^ Morn at Claremont. I received a Letter from M^r^ Edward Bedingfeld, and afternoon I bought Mad. Exempt's daughter's hayr for 2 Lewis, & then M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Browne, M^r^ Ronseville & I went to his brother's vineyard to taste wine, & were there treated. In the way I saw people cutting weeds & Grasse in y^e^ vineyards for y^e^ Cattle, which dyed almost for Hungar;

* One would expect this to be the Irish name Daly, but the matter remains doubtful.

† Mr. Webbe was tutor to Simons, and the Abbé Morfin (all possible variants of spelling occur) to Scrope. Master Scrope may have been George, son and heir of Robert Scrope of Cockerington (Payne, 162), or Simon Scrope of Danby, who eventually succeeded in 1723.

‡ The supper was evidently given exclusively to *Gouverneurs*. Mr. Browne, however, was not there.

the weather was so cold that there was no grasse. And a very sickly time. 3 out of one Family dyed in 8 days.

Tuesd. 19 *April.* I walkt out with M^r^ Farely & M^r^ Browne, and sup't with my L^d^ Walgrave (M^r^ Simons, M^r^ Scrope, M^r^ Webb, M^r^ Morphe, M^r^ Aclande, M^r^ Browne) & M^r^ Nelson with me, at M^rs^ Exempt's.

Wedn. 20. We walkt out with M^r^ Farely and M^r^ Browne, & took leave of M^r^ Web and M^r^ Morfy. M^r^ Simons and M^r^ Scroop came 10 at Night to take leave by y^e^ Esq^r^, being in bed I saw them not.

Thursd. 21. We took a breakfast in the Morn, & about 10 my L^d^, M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Nelson & I went with Guns to Bois des Malades, a noble wood belonging to the Peres, about a League from La Flesche to y^e^ North West, where I drank as good red wine for 3 halfpence a Quart as ever I tasted, & Cyder at 1 Penny. About y^e^ half way was a pretty village called Verron.

This day the Esq^r^ shot first a Gun off 3 or 4 times very regularly.

Frid. 22. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Margaret Bedingfeld. Afternoon M^r^ Ferely, M^r^ Browne & I walkt to Basouche, a neat scituate village by the Le Loyre, and a g^t^ many houses all of stone, but the most miserable ruinous one that I ever saw. Scarce a house that is not ready to tumble, or looks as if the people were running away; not a person with a healthfull, jolly look, but clad as if they could not spare for cloaths out of their food. There is a neat outside of a Chateau by y^e^ river, but as ruinous within as y^e^ rest of houses. Nothing is neat but y^e^ Priests' house, which is indeed neat, joly & (almost) stately, the Cure worth about 1000*l p. an.* And there is a neat Garden, & we were there. Ciuilly entertained with Wine. 'Tis about 4 English miles or a League & ½ from La Flesche.

Sat. 23. We were at Bois des Malades, S^t^ George's Day where we bought an Excellent Pipe of Wine (2 of our hogsheads) for 23 livres, laid into y^e^ sellar (The Tax of 18 sous & carriage 40^s^ payd by y^e^ seller) so y^t^ y^e^ Pint (our Quart) cost not above 1 sol. I visited P. Hestcot & y^e^ Principal Poirier.

Sunday 24. The Esq^rs^ birthday, and he Received ✠.* . . . I writ to M^rs^ Marg^t^ Bedingfeld, to Nurs, M^rs^ Smith. At night he gave a Gouté to L^d^ W.

Aprill 25. *S^t^ Mark* ½ congé. M^r^ Nelson had a Letter from M^r^ Smith (Stafford) from Brest, & I had one from M^rs^ Frances from Bourbrock. I payd M^r^ Rousseville for 1 Quarter's board for us, & took his acquittance to y^e^ 29 Instant.

Tuesd. 26. I was onely in the even with M^r^ Farely. This day M^r^ Henry Waldgrave went first to Classe.

Wed. 27. I was visited by Mons^r^ Ribote, Cadet of a —— of this Towne. I writ to M^r^ Paston. I walkt out to y^e^ Abbé's a League & ½ off, towards Basuche.

Thurs. 28. This day at Noon & the sun shined, it snowed & was

* This sign presumably stands for Holy Communion.

a terrible cold day. We walkt out with M^r Napier,* M^r Preston,† my L^d W. &c.

Frid. 29 *April.* A bitter cold day with som Rayn. I was to visit P. Clement Cap., & gave him his books he lent me.

Sat. 30. I writ to M^r Ed. Bedingfeld. M^r Farely, M^r Browne & I we were at Mariné in the Evening.

Sund. May 1. *S^t Phill & J.* I did my ✠‡ at y^e P.J. and was with Père Lynch at y^e Filles Penitentes. Afternoon with L^d W. at y^e Lyon D'or. Mons^r de Pré sup'd with us.

Mond. 2. We intended to visit Madame Lavarin, but we were hindered by the Raine.

Tuesd. 3. It raynd much last night, and all the Morning & Afternoon without Intermission. *Invention of y^e H. Crosse;* it was a congé. We were visited by the Curé whose name is Mons^r de S——, he was a Councellour, and had divers Children. And when his wife dyed, he made himself Priest. And 4 of his sons enterd into Religion, 3 into Regular houses, the 4th a Secular Priest; & of 3 daughters, 1 became a Nun, at whose profession he sang high Masse. And his Dæcon, Subdiacon & Acolythe were his 3 sons, brothers to y^e Nonne. The Curé is now stone blinde, & has been this 4 year, is 74 years old, yet seems not above 55 (onely for his blindnisse).

Wed. 4. A very wet day all day. I was visited by P. Clem. Capuchin, but missing me at home, he went to D^r Farely's & there I found him. M^r H. W. was very ill this day of his Physick.

Thursd. 5. *Ascension Day.* We were afternoon at the Pères, and then walkt out. At Night my L^d W., his broth., M^r Widrington & Governour past the evening with us. A very wet day.

Frid. 6. A very wet day. We visited Madame Lavarin & her Mother the Countesse de Tesse, & were at the President du Roy's. I had a Letter from Sir Hen. B.

Sat. 7. A very wet & cold day. I writ to M^r Hen. Eyre§ about his bond which he took from M^r Bed. and about returning me 100 *li.* Afternoon I visited Mons^r Dursy President, Mons^r —— L'avocat du Roy.

Sond. 8. It rayn'd againe. We were in y^e Evening after a walk at y^e Lyon D'or.

* This Master Napier afterwards (18th June) appears with the second name (and presumably the true name) Neville, and this double name enables us to make a shrewd guess at his identification. It was not uncommon for Catholics to take their mother's name as an alias. It would probably protect them against most informers, but would be intelligible to friends and relatives. Now, Henry Nevill of Holt, co. Leicester, married Margaret Napier of Holywell, Oxon., and they had two sons. George, the elder of these, was afterwards a lunatic; the second was Thomas (*C.R.S.*, i. 137). The boy here mentioned may have been the second son (on whom see Payne, p. 72), or even the elder, if he was then of sane mind.

† This Preston appears afterwards with the second name, presumably the true name, Molineux (June 3, 1702). But without his Christian name it seems difficult to fix his identity among the many young Catholics of that family. Perhaps it was William, son of Richard, the fifth viscount, who died before his father, in 1706, and whose mother was a sister of the Lord Brudenell, whom we shall meet on the 13th of September.

‡ ✠ here stands for Holy Communion.

§ Henry Eyre, presumably the son of Thomas Eyre of Hassop and Mary Bedingfeld. He was "counsellor at law," and was admitted to Gray's Inn, 6th September, 1696 (Payne, *Engl. Cath. Nonjurors*, p. 34).

Mond. 9 *May.* Was a wet morn. Afternoon M^r^ Farely & I were treated with good Red Wine by Mons^r^ Le hay. I payd my washwoman Mad^m^ Boular.

Tuesd. 10. Was a Cloudy Morn, but y^e^ afternoon good. I walkt an hour with M^r^ Farley & M^r^ Browne.

Wed. 11. Was a good day till towards even it raynd. I walkt out in the evening.

Thurs. 12. Congé. We were at Créant, a little Village a League off, where is an old Chateau belonging to the Prince of Condé, finely situate by the River. We were entertaind at the Curé's, brother to Mons^r^ Robiniere (Exempt). The weather now first began to be hott & now I observed first all the walnut trees to be blasted.

Frid. 13. I received a visit from the Advocate du Roy of this Towne La Flesche. I writ to S^r^ Hen. Bed., & y^e^ Esq^r^ also. In y^e^ even I was with M^r^ Farely at Mons^r^ de Hay's.

Sat. 14. The Esq^r^ writ to his Father in my letter of yesterday which I send to Morrow. A good hot day; we were at Vespers at y^e^ Pères & the Esq^r^ at Conf. to P. Lynch.

Sund. 15. *Whitsonday.* The Esq^r^ Com. at y^e^ Jes.

Mond. 16. In the evening at a Comedy where we saw a Man play on the Musick in all Postures & some notable agility of body. I received a Letter from M^r^ Harnage.

Tuesd. 17. I was at President Dussey's, who offered to board us for 400*l.* [per]an. a piece. Then with L^d^ W. we went to visit Marquis Tessé, & after walkt to Mariné.

Wed. 18. I writ to M^r^ Harnage.

Thursd. 19. We were visited by the 2 young Mes^rs^ Grey * & afternoon we were with the L^d^ W. a walking.

Frid. 20. I received a Letter from S^r^ Henry & from M^rs^ Southwell.

Sat. 21. M^r^ Farely was not well, and the Marquis de Tessé designing to hunt y^e^ Stag, L^d^ W. was design'd to go with him, & therefore M^r^ Farely desired me to go with my L^d^ in his stead. But we being ready, the Marquis changed his minde. So we went to see Baugé a wald Towne 4 leagues from La Flesche. It is a pretty Vill, old Walls & Gates, 1 Parish Church (S^t^ Laurens) a neat Hospitall of S^t^ Joseph for men on one side, and women on y^e^ other. And out of Towne a neat Convent of Capuchins, in whose Garden under a Quadrant was this significant Motto. *Vulnerant omnes, una necat.* There is also an old neglected Castle in y^e^ Towne.

Sund. 22. I writ a Letter to S^r^ Henry, principally about y^e^ affair of y^e^ P[resident] Dur[sey].

Mond. 23. We had an account of K[ing] W[illiam] being desperately sick, and that Jamaco was almost destroyed by an Earthquake. M^r^ Browne visited us & Doctor B.

Tuesd. 24. We prepared for our Journey to Angers.

* We afterwards hear that their names were William and Edward, and their title Powis (June 1, 1702). They will therefore have been William Herbert, afterwards third Marquis and fourth Lord Powis. Edward was eventually to marry Henrietta, a sister of Lord Waldegrave, and their daughter Barbara was to marry Henry, seventh Lord Herbert of Cherbury, for whom the Earldom of Powis would be renewed after the death of William without issue.

Wed. 25 *May.* We were ready to take horse by 4 in y^e^ Morn (with L^d^ Waldgrave, M^r^ Widdrington, M^r^ Farely) but it rayned so we stayed till 5. At Basouche it rayned againe a Shour. Then we past by Durtail, a neat Village & pretty Castle, a very neat Churchyard, 3 Leagues from La Flesche. By 9 we got to Souet, 6 Leagues off, where we stay'd & reposed an hour & ½, then past by Viné, a neat Castle & Park belonging to the Duke of de —— and by 12 arrived at Angers y^e^ Capital of Anjou, a neat Citty on y^e^ South of the Mayenne, which receives le Loyre about a League from y^e^ Towne. Built on a hill mostly Rock of Ardois, where is an old Castle still kept in some repayre, the Ditch the deepest & broadest in France (as said). There we saw the Iron Cage (or Cachot) where y^e^ Queen of Sicily was 14 years kept prisoner. There are now in the Castle some Prisoners of State, particularly some of the Women accused of Poysoning. The Castle is built on a high rock of Ardois. The streets are narrow, & not very Comodious. There are about 8 Parish Churches, but a great many Convents. The Mail is neat for walking, near a Mile Long. There is a Presidial. The Cathedral is of S^t^ Maurice, a Noble Structure & high Vaulted Roof, but no Pillars in it. The Dome is of about 230 steps high, and there is one Bell called y^e^ Great Guilhome, one of the biggest in France. Berengarius, one of the first Sacramentarians, was Arch Diacre here. And to repayre his Error was Instituted the most solemne Procession in all France upon Corpus Xti day, when all the Corps of y^e^ Citty go in order with Torches from the Cathedrall to S^t^ Trinity Churchyard, where the Heretick used to Preach, & where is erected a Stone Pulpit about 6 steps from y^e^ Ground, and a Chappel by it to repose y^e^ B. Sacrament, while a Sermon is there Preached. We lodged at y^e^ Grand Lowis, a good house.

Thursd. 26. We were at 7 at Mass at y^e^ Dominicains, and then went to a house prepared to see y^e^ Procession which began before 7 with 12 Pageants of History in large Wax Work, but too Romantick for so August a Solemnity. And after them all the bodys of y^e^ Citty, the Physicians, Prevosty, the Conseillers in scarlet (about 30). Then the Religious orders, then y^e^ Clergy, then the Venerable under a Dais, on the shoulders of 2 Priests, &c. Their going from & returning to y^e^ Cathedrall lasted till 2 & ½. Then nere 4 in the afternoon began y^e^ high Mass, which we heard in the Gallery over the Quire by favour, or else y^e^ Crowd was so great y^e^ heat would be Insuportable. At 5 it was finishd, & then we went up into the Dome. We dined with L^d^ Melford his Lady & 2 Sons & 2 Daughters, M^r^ Cannon, 2 M^r^ Littletons, Sir Adam Blayr & his Son, but at y^e^ Cost of M^r^ Fagon, an Irish Gent, D^r^ of y^e^ Laws, who is marryed to a French Woman & lives there. A most civil, worthy Gent.*

Frid. 27. About 10 we took horse, and went about a League off to y^e^ Ardoisery, which is a work not much unlike our Coal Mines. There were about 200 Men at Work, about 16 horses constantly

* John Drummond, first Earl of Melford, 1686, is said at this time to have been here in exile from St. Germain. His second wife was Euphemia, daughter of Sir Thomas Wallace of Craigie, and by her he had six sons and several daughters (*D.N.B.*, xvi. 36).

employed by turnes at 3 wheels, one to draw Water out of y^e^ Pump, & 2 to draw up the Ardois. The work was about 80 foot square, & 130 deep. And there they cut out Tables of y^e^ Rock which drawn up they split with a Mallet & Chizel to the thinness of a Sous marqué, & then on a block cut them square with ease. The largest squares about the length of our Tyles, & double their breadth, & Sell them at y^e^ Pitt about 25 Livres the Thousand. Then we went to Pont de Cé (about 1 League to y^e^ West) which is, in bridge and Island, ½ a League in length. But there are 2 Parishes in 2 of y^e^ Islands of good bigness. The bridge they say was built by Cæsar, has been noble, now decayed, & almost all y^e^ Arches covered with Planks. It is built over y^e^ La Loyre, wh. is bounded on y^e^ South West side by a very high rock. About a League farther North West at a Land called La Poynt, the River Le Loyre running from La Flesche, Angers &c. meets & joyns La Loyre, & so goes to Nantes. We returned by 4 to Angers, & then went to y^e^ Fayr kept in the Town house, a Paultry kind of Bawble shops, but the horse & Cow Fayr was very full & Large. We invited M^r^ Fagon & his Lady to Supper. And S^r^ Ad. Blayr & his son visited us.

Saturd. 28. We went to Prayers at S^t^ Maurice, & then visited L^d^ Melf. & S^r^ Ad. Bl. And then went to y^e^ Fayr, and about 11 took horse, got by 3 to Sonnet, where we stayd above an hour. And after we past by Basouche, we visited Abbé Farpan at y^e^ Abbey of Cré, wh. is a pretty antient Abbey of Benedictines formerly, now reduced to a Sine Cure, & the Abbé lives a good, merry, hospitable life, & treated us civilly; & by 8 we got all well home ✠ * where I found 2 Letters, one from M^r^ Ja. Eyre, and one from M^r^ Tho. Hunter from Louvaine.

Sond. 29 *May.* The Esq^r^ very well after his Journey tho' he rid from Angers & to it, wh. is 10 leagues from hence this last week, & rid about 5 leagues another day to see the Countrey. We walkt out in ye Evening & visited M^r^ Scroope & M^r^ Morfé who arrived on Friday.

Mond. 30. M^r^ Morfee visited us. I went with M^r^ Farely to see M^r^ Hescot by chance; and M^r^ Hescot had just received a Letter from M^r^ Plowden, desireing him to tell me he had 373 *li.* 3 *s.* 6 *den.*, to pay to my order at sight. So I got F. Mouchet immediately to signe a bill upon him to save the losse that y^e^ first of July falls on Monday [*sic*], 10*d. per* Lewis d'or.

Tues. 31. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell about y^e^ money afore mentioned.

Wedn. June 1. I writ to M^r^ Charles Bedingfeld and in the same I writ to Nurse Masterson. M^r^ Cotton & his Governor M^r^ ——— came to La Flesche from Angers, & stayed but that night.

Thurs. 2. We visited Mons^r^ de Lajule, the best Gent in La Flesche.

Frid. 3. We went to y^e^ Capucins' Garden. I took some Syr. Spin. Cerv.

Sat. 4. Was y^e^ anniversary of Hen. 4. where in the Jes. Church (founded by him) was a fine Mausolœum, & a Funerall Oration & Requiem, and a solemne procession &c.

* ✠ = Thank God.

Sond. 5 *June.* Was the first time of P. La Ferté's preaching here, after his disgrace. A most excellent orator.*

Mond. 6. I took again some Syr. Spin. Cerv. which wrought well.

Tuesd. 7. I writ to M^r James Eyre & to M^r Paston, Ben[edictine].

Wed. 8. I was not out but at my Lord's with Abbé ——.

Thursd. 9. We visited President D'orsey, but he & his Lady were abroad. We saw his sister & kinswoman. It was a very wet day.

Frid. 10. I received a Letter from Sir H. B. Very wet weather.

Sat. 11. Very wet weather still. We carryed my Lord &c., to see y^e English Mare, that shewd many tricks. Among others she knew y^e 24 Letters that were writ in Plates before her, and would shew any letter caled for, & knew all y^e Cards.

Sond. 12. We were Invited to y^e Ænigmas & affiches at y^e College, where were 3 Pictures handsomely declaimed on. The first was the Enigma described in these words. [*Three lines left blank.*] & the Meaning was *Locutio.* The second picture was of our Saviour in y^e desert serv'd by Angels under a Tree, where was made an Elegant speech in praise of y^e CORTEX and good Cheer. The 3^d was y^e Picture of y^e Annunciation, where was discoursed about *Secretum*, the use of Silence &c. There were 5 youths declamed. It held about 2 houres.

Mond. 13. The Esq^r had many Pimples came out, and we feared the Measles. I shewd them to D^r G[alloys] and he gave him some Carduns water & Viper powder to fetch them out, if they were anything Incidious. We heard of y^e Duke of Orleans' death at S^t Clou the 10 Instant.

Tuesd. 14. The last Night & this Morn he took some of y^e Powder to procure a little sweat; but nothing came out. But I kept him from Schole, & the Doctor came morn, noon & night to see him.

June 15, *Wed.* The D^r came this Morn, and found y^e Esq^r well, no Feavour, so that he concluded all but an Ebulition of blood, so advised onely to keep him from evenings walking out & from Milk. I intended to write to S^r Henry, & dated my Letter to-day, & the Esq^r to write also, and both of us writ and sent them.

Thursd. 16. M^r Atland went for Angers. L^d W. &c. accompanied him to Vergier. We visited Mad. de Morinée, and walkt out with M^r Browne.

Frid. 17. I received a Letter from S^r Henry about Pr[es.] Durs[ey].

Sat. 18. M^r Napier (alias Nevel) took his leave of us, & went for Paris. I writ to Louvaine to br. Tho. Hunter, & M^rs Frances Bed.

Sund. 19. The Esq^r took Physick. The D^r came afternoon to see him, as did L^d W. &c.

Mond. 20. We walkt in y^e Evening, and that night the Esq^r coughed exceedingly. I bought my Cloath of M^r Ruseville.

Tuesd. 21. Pr. of Wales birthday, a Congé. The Esq^r writ L^d Walgr.

Wedns. 22. I writ to M^r Eyres & M^r Edw. Bed. in one Letter.

Thurs. 23. Was a schole day, because to Morrow is S^t John's day. We were to see F. Clement Cap. who was going to leave this place to live at Croisie between Nantes & Brest.

* See Jan. 25, above. There is no mention of his troubles before 1701 in Sommervogel.

Frid. 24 June. I received a Letter from S^r^ Henry with one from my Lady to M^r^ Nelson with a present.

Sat. 25. We walkt (M^r^ Br. & M^r^ Fa) in y^e^ Preluno.

Sund. 26. We walkt with M^r^ Scroop.

Mond. 27. We were invited to M^r^ Ingram's Defension of his Philosophie, & were presented with his & his Socius' Thesis. He defended with great applause. All our English Neighbours were there, & his first opponent was F —— an Irish Professor Theol.

Tuesd. 28. Was fast day & the Eue of S^t^ Peter, the feast of y^e^ Esqr.'s Regent, & he presented y^e^ Regent with a neat Bouquet.

Wed. 29. We with my L^d^ W. walkt to Verron & had a Gouté.

Thursd. 30. I was to visit M^r^ President D'orsey & agreed with him. M^r^ Nelson took my Watch & gave me in present but 2 Twenty shillings pieces of Gold with promise if I live to see him in his Estate to give me another Watch.

Frid. July 1. We walkt by y^e^ River this evening. I received a letter from M^rs^ Frances Bed. who is againe at Dunkerque.

Sat. 2. It thundered in the Morn, yet we had no rayne till a while after. M^r^ Littleton, Sir Charles' son came to La Flesche & was entertained by L^d^ W. & visited by us.

Sund. 3. I writ to S^r^ Henry. M^r^ Littleton, having seen what y^e^ Towne afforded, went for Angers at 2 afternoon.

Mond. 4. I received a Letter from Nurse in which was one from M^r^ Cha[rles],* M^r^ Martin, and from M^rs^ Margaret to her brother & from N. to him. It came opened. At night with M^r^ Scroop.

Tuesd. 5. Was a Congé. We were in y^e^ Afternoon with my L^d^.

Wed. 6. I took a little Pastill of y^e^ Apothecary, which was said to be extraordinary, and I did it, in order to see if the Esquire should take it on occasions, and it wrought well, but next day I feared an excoriation, and also the third day, so as by no means I should permit him to take it.

July 7. This day my Lord W., M^r^ Scroop & his Governor Morfin & we went for diversion to Sablé, a pretty old Ville wal'd round, seated on the River Sart, which runs into Le Loire at Angers. The place is but small. There is an old Castle in it that has been strong, & is very high on a Rock commanding the River but now of no use. This Towne is eminent for the best Leathers in Oyl & Bucks skins. About half a League to the left hand coming home, we were to y^e^ Abbay of Saint Sairnclaism,† of S^t^ Bennit's order to see y^e^ fine antient pieces of Statuary, of which there are several of the Passion &c. These we saw, and kist one of the holy Thornes of our Lord's Crowne. We returned that night.

Frid. 8. I received a Letter from S^r^ Henry. I visited F. Hescot & M^r^ Ingram, & President Dorsey.

Sat. 9. I was visited by Abbé Morfin, & Invited to Sup^r^ next Tuesd., and in the evening I went to see them bleech Wax, but came too late.

* This must be Charles Bedingfeld, and as his letter comes with Nurse Masterson's, and as Marwood too writes to him in same cover as to Nurse, we gather that he lived at or near Oxburgh.

† This is evidently Solesmes, though Marwood missed the name.

Sond. 10 *July.* We were at y^e^ Sermon; the Esq^r^ writ to his grandm[other] & Aunt Ayres.*

Mond. 11. I received a letter from R. P. Geor. Hunter, & I payd the Tayler & M^r^ Ronseville all bils.

Tuesd. 12. I was invited to sup at Tronsiere with M^r^ Scroope & M^r^ Morphy, but refused it for y^e^ Esq^rs^ sake, it being so hot, & would be late home.

Wedns. 13. I writ to P. Pr. Hunter & Nurse.

Thurs. 14. Being a cool day we walkt to Clairmont, & were entertain'd by y^e^ Curé Mersenne & M^r^ Rouseville his assistant.

Friday 15. *S^t^ Henry's Day.* We complimented L^d^ W.'s brother & he y^e^ Esq^r^ on his Patron saint. I received a Letter from M^r^ Ed. Bed.

Saturday 16. Was the 2^d^ Time we were a swimming by the advice of ye Physitian. This day I first gave my Landlord Rousville warning to leave him.

Sund. 17. We were in y^e^ Morn with P. Linch. Afternoon at Vespers at y^e^ Carmes, it being y^e^ feast of our Lady of Mont Carmel. And then walkt to S^t^ Colombe.

Mond. 18. We were bathing in y^e^ River in the even. I received a Letter from M^r^ Hen. Eyre. M^r^ Farely & I &c. walkt in y^e^ even.

Wednes. 20. I writ to M^r^ Eyres and M^r^ Ed. Bedingfeld in y^e^ same letter.

Thurs. 21. We visited M^r^ D'orsey, and I went to Mons^r^ de Pré, & pay'd him for M^r^ Nelson's danceing.

Friday 22. We were at bathing.

Sat. 23. We were walking in the even with M^r^ Browne & his M^r^ Duns.

Sund. 24. At the College, & in y^e^ even visited M^r^ Scroop.

Mond. 25. *S^t^ James' Day.* L^d^ W. made a Feast. We visited Père La Ferté there after dinner, & supp'd there with M^r^ Scroop, who fired afterward some Rockets.

Tuesd. 26. I writ to M^rs^ Frances.

Wed. 27. I payd M^r^ Rousseville all I ow'd in presence of M^r^ Fa.

Thursd. 28. We bathed with Mons^r^ Beri.

Friday 29. We removed our Trunkes to Pres. D'Orsey's. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Frances B. at Abbeville.

Saturd. 30. We went to Pres. D'Orsey's in y^e^ Morn, accompanyed by M^r^ Farely, and after I went to y^e^ Filles Pénitentes with him, he having kept his Chamber till now for 4 dayes. ✠

Sond. 31 *July. S^t^ Ignatius' Day*, solemnly kept at y^e^ Colledge, where were the Richest ornaments for embroidery of Gold I could see anywhere. The Esq^r^ & I writ to M^rs^ Frances Bed. to Abbeville. We were visited by my Lord W. & M^r^ Scroope.

Mond. Aug. 1. We were visited by Mr Murfin & I visited P. Hescot. This night it rayn'd severely almost all night.

Tuesd. 2. I writ to Sir Hen. Bed., and M^r^ Nelson writ in y^e^ same. I sharply demanded of Ab. Villebreuil a little debt he ow'd. The Esq^r^ & Lord W. playd with our L. Lady.

* The Dowager Lady Bedingfeld died Jan. 14/25, 1703. See 16th February. Aunt Ayres (note the spelling) was Mary Bedingfeld, wife of Thomas Eyre of Hassop.

Wed. 3 *Aug.* Was a fine day; we walkt in y^e^ even with L^d^ W.

Thurs. 4. We went all y^e^ afternoon a shooting at Biré, L^d^ W. &c. and Abbé Villebreuille with us. Saw some partridges but shot but one.

Frid. 5. At home all day till after Sup^r^.

Sat. 6. It raynd. M^r^ Ingram went for Paris by Coach.

Sund. 7. I was with P. Lynch. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell. That night supt here Mons^r^ Aumon & his Lady, that live by Saumur, & invited us to their house. L. W. &c. here till 10.

Mond. 8. Was a wet day. We stird not but to my L^d^.

Tues. My L^d^ & I we went to finde some Partridge at night.

Wed. 10. *S^t^ Laurens.* We were in the Morn at y^e^ Filles Pénitentes, & afternoon at y^e^ Costeau, kild a Perdreau & a Tourter. This day Mons^r^ Crochiniere, a Man that had purchased g^t^ Employes & was Secretary to the King of France, borne in this Towne, & come downe in his coach to see his Mother, made a donation of all his places (but one that he reserv'd to sell, to give the house he went to &c.) left his coach, and having heard Mass at 4 in the Morn, took Post for Paris, to enter into Religion, not acquainting anybody with it, tho' he had his Mother, brother & friends & Servants here. His Father was but an ordinary Gent, but remarkable in all these parts for his care of the Poor, so that he, in a scarcity of bread, has been known to relieve 500 poor in a day (but this was by money he begd for them as well as his own) & 2 dayes in the week he constantly relieved a g^t^ many. His sons (of which he left 5) are all hopefull and thriving Gent. This was likely to be a very great Man. 'Tis thought his resolution for retiring was either taken up or confirmed by this strange accident. One of his Acquaintance y^t^ that was growing great in the World, as he was, had bought a Countrey house, made fine additions to it, Furnish't it curiously with fine Paintings, & just finish't it, Takes this Gent. with him to shew it him, & having just shewd him all the beautys of it, fell down dead at his Feet.

Thurs. 11. Was a wet morn. We stir'd not out.

Frid. 12. I received a Letter from S^r^ H. B.

Sat. 13. Was fast for Mond. Assump. B.V. We walkt in y^e^ even.

Sund. 14. We were at Mons^r^ Gallway's & I was at M^r^ Scroop's. The Esq^r^ did his devotions.

Mond. 15. *Assump. B.V.* We were at a Sermon at y^e^ College.

Tues. 16. I was at home almost all day, being violent hott. M^r^ Widdrington came after dinner to see me.

Wed. 17. I writ to S^r^ H. B. This day the Esq^r^ was in Classe to compose for y^e^ Generall Premium, & was there from about 7 in the Morn till about 6 at Night.

Thursd. 18. We were afternoon a shooting towards Biré with L. W.

Frid. 19. Very wet in the Morn. I received a letter from M^rs^ Southwell. We were at Mons^r^ des Hay's.

Sat. 20. I was in the afternoon at my L^d^ W. In the Morn I was blooded about 10 ounces.

Sund. 21. I took some Syr. of Buckthorne for the paine of my head.

Monday 22. Afternoon with L. W. a shooting.

Tuesd. 23 *Aug.* I took some Buckthorne.

Wed. 24. I was in the afternoon a shooting.

Thursd. 25. *S^t Lewis' Day* kept solemnly at the College. A Benedictine preach't in the afternoon, and gave y^e benediction in y^e evening.

Frid. 26. I was a shooting & kild a Partridge flying.

Sat. 27. I was shooting with my L^d.

Sund. 28. We were at S^t Germain treated by Abbé Villebruille. I writ to M^rs Southwell.

Monday 29. Was the great Act of the year for the Prizes. We were there from one to almost 6. The Tragedy was of Sigerie. There was an Interact of a Poet euleté [*sic*], and a grand Ballate. I had a letter from M^rs Fra. Bed. from Paris.

Tuesday 30. Being a very hot day I bathed with L. W. &c.; but suffered not M^r Nelson, because he had a little cough hanging on him.

Wednes. 31. I writ to M^rs Fran. Bedingfeld to Paris, directed to M^r Whitford &c.

Thursd. Sep. 1. Was visited by M^r Browne.

Frid. 2. I received a Letter from S^r H. B. forbidding M^r N. going with L^d W.*

Sat. 3. Afternoon Mons^r Lagaille (the best Gent of y^e Towne) was thrown off his horse at a leap of a ditch in chasse, & broke his Nose a little & bled, which was all the visible Mischief he had, but within a while after his returne home, he fell into a stupor which showed he had extravagated blood in his head, whereupon all agreed he must be Trepanned, and I stayed and saw it done, & they got out some blood, but there was so much as that he dyed about 3 in the Morn without Sence.

Sond. 4. Was the Dedicace of y^e Jes. Church here, & a very good Sermon on y^t Subject preacht. Afternoon we walkt out with M^r Rebot, L^d W. &c.

Mond. 5. I was shooting after 4 with L^d W. and Mons^r du Norn.

Tuesd. 6. Was a jour of Congé, y^et the Esq^r stir'd not out till after 4. L^d W. came for him. I writ this day to S^r Hen.

Wedn. 7. I went a shooting with L^d W. in the afternoon. I kil'd a Partridge flying with y^e little gun. (I gave a Letter to y^e Post for S^r H.) We intended to go to Mariné but did not.

Thurs. 8. *Nativ. B. M.* We were at y^e College.

Friday 9. The Intendant of Anjou, Main & Touraine (nommé Mons^r Tirgole) came from Angien & lay at y^e Procureur du Roy.

Sat. 10. Mons^r D'Orsey presented M^r Nelson to M^d L'Intendante & her Son who was mightily pleasd with him. I was at Bois de Giury with L^d W.

Sund. 11. ✠ at the P. Jes. P. Lynch. The Intendant went for Lud this afternoon.

Mond. 12. M^r Nelson composed for his *Ascendat.* I accompanied L^d W. to meet his Cozen who came not.

Tuesd. 13. The afternoon M^r Nelson had his Congé for Vacation, & we went with my L^d a shooting to Biré, and at our Returne found

* It appears, from what follows, that the prohibition was against accompanying Lord Waldegrave on his summer riding tour. In other respects the Bedingfeld and Waldegrave family parties keep company with one another just as before.

M^r Chr. Walgrave, Lord Brudenal,* his brother & Governor M^r Cuffand arrived.

Wed. 14 *Sept.* We were all at Mad^m Lavarine's. Walkt & at Biliardes.

Thurs. 15. I was with M^r Nelson to take his leave of his Regent, Mons^r D'oriual, who goes for Paris, and gave me a good character of M^r N. & of his merit to y^e 4^th Class. Afternoon I was at L^d W. & talkt with M^r Cuffand. And in the Even L^d Brudenal, his brother, M^r Cuffand, L^d W., M^r Widdrington, M^r C. Waldegrave & M^r Scroop gave M^r Nelson a visit, whom we treated with a desert of Sweetmeats & Wine.

Frid. 16. We were afternoon with L^d Brudenall &c.

Sat. 17. We went to Lud with y^e Lords, M^r Waldegrave & M^r Cuffand, M^r Scroop & M^r Murfey, Abbé Villbruille & Mons^r Rebot: din'd at y^e Image N. Dame, Mons^r Bellevil, & saw y^e Castle. Return'd in the evening by Lashay a fine village, almost ruin'd by y^e Hugonotes leauing it. Pinshé, a fine village, Chasteau Griland, a pretty seat.

Sund. 18. M^r Widdrington (& M^r Preston) went for Paris. I, L^d W., M^r Farely, M^r Rebot & Abbé Vilbrule accompanied him to Guéselar where (at y^e 3 Kings) we din'd & at 3 & ½ parted and were at home by 6½ tho' 6 good Leagues of France. In the Mid Way is the Fine Abbaye of S^t Martine la Fontaine, one of the most celebrated Nunneries of France.

Mond. 19. We had the News that K[ing] J[ames] dyed the 16 Instant, at about 4 afternoon and that his body was ordered to be deposited with the English Monkes at Paris till he should be buryed with his ancestors.

Tuesd. 20. L^d Walgrave, M^r Farely, L^d Brudenal, and his brother, M^r Cuffand, their Governor, M^r Francis Waldgrave went for Angers to make their Tour. M^r Henry Waldg. left at home. M^r Browne & his 2 Gents, M^r Tho. & M^r Isaac Gage (Dons) gave us a visit, and with them & M^r Hen. Wald. we walkt in the Evening to a Garden where I bought 13 Peches for 4 sous, and saw the largest Palourde (the best sort of Citroul or Courge which we call Pomkin) I ever saw—red streaks with white, & that weighd about 20 pounds, yet valued at about 8 sous.

Wedn. 21. We walkt afternoon with M^r Browne &c., and I took M^r H. Wald. with us. I visited P. Hescote & had some Words with him about y^e Pretence of being shewd ye Esq^rs theme.

Thursd. 22. We walkt towards Craaing with M^r Browne, & M^r Le Ferté, M^r W^m & M^r T—— visited us.

Frid. 23. P. Antoyne, Recol., took his leave of us, being to go tomorrow for Angers. We were at Craaing with M^r Br., M^r Wald. &c.

Sat. 24. M^r de Pré visited us & took his leave for Paris, when I payd him all to that day.

* George Brudenell took the style of Lord Brudenell on the death of his father, Francis, in 1698. In 1703 he succeeded his grandfather (see 24th August 1703), becoming the third Earl of Cardigan, and married Lady Elizabeth Bruce, of whom mention was made above, 11th August 1700. In 1709 he renounced his religion, took the oaths, and entered Parliament (*Peerage*). His brother was James. Christopher Waldegrave, "cousin" of Lord Waldegrave, is afterwards called Francis.

Sund. Sep. 25. We were at Vespers at S^t^ Thomas, & walkt after with M^r^ Browne & M^r^ Dons. We visited M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Biré.

Mond. 26. I had a letter from M^r^ Widdrington.

Tuesd. 27. In the afternoon we were at Marinée with Abbé Morfey & Mons^r^ de May at Mons^r^ le Brossé. This evening Mons^r^ le Président returned home.

Wed. 28. I writ to S^r^ Henry, br. Tho. Hunter, M^r^ Jam. Eyre & M^r^ Widdrington. In the even we walkt with M^r^ Browne.

Thursd. 29. We walkt in the even with M^r^ Br. to the Château d'Artoisie, where is the remaines of a round Doue house. The holes stand a foot distance & 10 Inches distance in height. There was about 66 holes in every round and every 4 rounds were divided by a stone circle, jetting out very neat; and there were still good 32 circles of holes, so that when couered & intire, it was a noble house for about 2000 Doues.*

Frid. 30. M^r^ Brown, Mons^r^ le Ferté & M^r^ N. & I went to Chenay, a pretty retirement of y^e^ P.P.J., to see P. Hescot. Return'd by sunset past. I receiued a Letter from M^rs^ Southwell. Lewis d'ors rays'd 10 sous; ecus $2\frac{1}{2}$.

Saturd. Oct. 1. Was a g^t^ rayne which had been prayd for 9 dayes before by a Neufaine. We stir'd not.

Sund. 2. We were at Vespers at y^e^ Annunciation Nuns, and after walkt with M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Murfey to La Tronsiere.

Mond. 3. Lewis d'or raysed 10 sous more, & go at 13 livres, & Crownes at 70 sous. I had a letter from M^r^ Widrington.

Oct. 4, *Tues.* Was a wet day. I stird not out but in y^e^ even to the Recollects Benediction.

Wed. 5. I writ & so did M^r^ Nelson to M^rs^ Southwell.

Thurs. 6. We were in the Morn with M^r^ Le President at the Garden of M^r^ Oney defunct, & afternoon M^r^ Nelson was to visit D^r^ Gallway's & Mons^r^ De Biré, & then at Bilyards with M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Gage &c.

Frid. 7. We were at Claremont with M^r^ Scroop, M^r^ Morfy, M^r^ Gage, & M^r^ Browne. I received a letter from Nurse & M^rs^ Margaret.

Sat. 8. We were with M^r^ Browne, Mons^r^ le Chevalier, M^r^ le Maitre at Tronchiere, where in the Guarenne they were hunting the Bore.

Sond. 9. We were at home. It was a very wet cold Morn.

Mond. 10. I received a Letter from S^r^ H. B. Went to Mad. la Présidente. M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Morfey walkt with us.

Tuesd. 11. I found several Lice in y^e^ Esq^rs^ head, & therefore I cut off his hayr close.

Wedn. 12. I writ to M^rs^ Margaret Bedingfeld & Nurse in one Seal. It was a wet day. We were afternoon a shooting at Bois de Guire.

Thurs. 13. Being S^t^ Edward's day Abbe Morfé & M^r^ Scroop made us a visit in the afternoon. And we spent the greatest part of it at M^rs^ des Hayes.

* It is to be noted that after Marwood had returned to Oxburgh he constructed a large dovecote in the park, somewhat perhaps on the lines here suggested, and has left an account of it in one of his account books. See also Sir Richard's "Memoranda."

Frid. 14 *Oct.* We went afternoon to Tronchière with Mr Scroop. Mr Brown visited us in ye morn when Mr Nelson ✠ escaped a gt danger of falling head long down staires, but was in our armes. We visited P. Hescot.

Sat. 15. We were with P. P. Hescot & Bearn &c. at Tronchiere.

Sond. 16. Mr Nelson went out at Midell [*sic*] not well. Then we went to visit the new Regent, Mr Faucheux, but he was abroad. Afternoon at a sermon at St Françoise. At night Ld Waldgrave, Mr Farely &c. returned home, and we visited them.

Mond. 17. We were alone. In the even Ld Brudenall & ye Esqre playd at Billiards.

Tuesd. 18. *St Luke.* P. Hescot, Mr Wm & Ed. Grey, Monr Priermire Allemayne, Mr Bourgois, Mr Scroop, Mr Morfé, & Mr N. & I, went to Malicorne, about 3 Leagues off to dinner at ye ✠ Vert, and we saw the Chateau of Mons. Lavardin, in which was nothing curious, but the Moat which was fild by a water wheel and kept at a certaine height by a strong wall which was built with a sloping coaping, and over that coaping ran ye Water into a lower Canal when the Moat was too full, and that lower Canal drove a wheel when they pleasd of about 20 yards diameter, which carried Water by certaine vessels fixed in ye wheel and deliuered it into a trough above, and so it ran as back into the Moat. About a league from thence we saw the neat Chateau of Courcele, a regular Moderne building, bought lately for about 60,000 *liv.* & was worth 3 times the sum.

Wed. 19. Mr Nelson went to Classe in the 4th. His Regent made an oration, it being his first coming from Blois, Pere Faucheux. There remained in ye 4th Classe about 12 of ye last year's number & about 30 came from the 5th. I writ to Sr Henry.

Thurs. 20. Mr Nelson went for his books for ye 4th Classe. Vintage began about Malicorne, St. Luke's day, but about Rochelle & Poitou above 14 days before. President Dorsey kept his Chamber.

Frid. 21. I received a Letter from Sr Henry & Mr Widdrington, & Mr Nelson from his Father. Mr Dorsey abroad again.

Sat. 22. Lord Brudnall, his brother, his Governor, Mr Caffand & Mr Fran. Waldgrave were to take their leave of Mr Nelson, going for Paris. I writ to Mr Paston, & Mr James Eyre by Mr Waldgrave, & sent Mr Paston what I owd him, & to Mr Eyre I sent Sr Dan Arthur's note of Receit for him to pay me 820 *li.*

Sund. 23. Lord Brudnal &c. went for Paris. Ld Waldgrave & Mr Scroop and their Governor went with them to Gue-selar.

Mond. 24. Dr Galloys ordered Mr Nelson a purge for ye worms, but I gave him only a sour orange in ye morn, for 3 mornings, and let the purge alone. Mr Farely and I walkt to ye Coteaux. The Esqre began to show a cold.

Tues. 25. The Vintage began hereabout. Afternoon a Congé. Mr Nelson & Mr H. Walgrave walkt out to ye Coteaux.

Wedn. 26. I writ to Sr Henry. I was with Mr le President, when visited by Mr Scroop, Mr Murfey, Mr Farely (& Mr Browne) I walkt out. I walkt out and saw them make ye Wine.

Thurs. 27. Mr Nelson having a Congé for ye Afternoon, we with Ld W & Mr Scrope &c. went to Mariné. By ye waye we cald in at St

MARGARET, LADY JERNINGHAM.
d. 1756.

FRANCES, LADY ANDERTON.
d. 1722.

SIR HENRY
ARUNDELL BEDINGFELD.
Third Baronet, 1689-1760.

LADY ELIZABETH BOYLE,
afterwards LADY BEDINGFELD.
d. 1751.

To face p. 112

Jaques, a house & Priory of y^e^ P. J., and saw them at their Vintage. There was 2 great Pressoirs, one of which would presse 3 Pipes, & there was 2 cuves, one of which with 6 Iron hoopes held 35 Pipes of Wine.

Frid. 28 *Oct. S^t^ Simon & Jude.* L^d^ Wald. &c. went to Pugerie for 2 daies.

Saturd. 29. A wet Morn; the first bad day since y^e^ Vintage began.

Sund. 30. M^r^ Nelson's cold began to go off. ✠ We walkt in y^e^ Afternoon. We first had a fire this day.

Mond. 31. A great frost. We first wore our Muffs. I received a Letter from M^r^ James Eyre in answer to mine carry'd by M^r^ Fr. Waldgrave.

Tues. Nov. 1. The 1 Sermon began at y^e^ P. J. for y^e^ year by P—— who came from Blois.

Wed. 2. I writ to M^r^ Eyre an answer to his Letter. We were a shooting afternoon with L^d^ W.; M^r^ J. Hales came.

Thurs. 3. We were with M^r^ Hales to see fa. Hescot.

Frid. 4. I had a Letter from M^r^ Ed. Bed. of S^r^ Jo. Ar[undel's] death.

Sat. 5. I was with M^r^ Hales walking in y^e^ even, & after with P. Hescot. 2 Peres Augustines dined here from Millanese.

Sund. 6. I writ to M^rs^ Frances Bed.

Mond. 7. I payd President Dorsey a Quarter's Pension due y^e^ 30 Octobr. last. And this day Mons^r^ de Pré began to teach M^r^ Nelson, for every day ½ an hour at 5 & ½ afternoon, at 2 Crownes pr. Month. M^r^ Nelson received a Letter from M^r^ Edw. Bed.

Tuesd. 8. M^r^ Nelson was a shooting with my Lord Wal. and kild a Hare running at which my L^d^ shot & mist (the first Game he ever kild). It was a Congé afternoon.

Wedn. 9. I visited M^r^ Brown. Afternoon saw Abbé Villebrule, M^r^ Scroope &c.

Nov. 10. Mons^r^ le Maistre went hence for Saumurs. And Mons^r^ Dorsy and his Lady went to Aumone their Country Ferme.

Friday 11. A Congé day being S^t^ Martin. We were a shooting. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Southwell and M^r^ Clem Paston.

Sat. 12. I bought a new little Peruque for M^r^ Nelson.

Sund. 13. L^d^ Wald. his brother and Governor, M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Murfé dind with us on M^r^ Nelson's Hare &c. I writ to M^rs^ Frances Bed. & M^r^ Nelson to his Father.

Mond. 14. I received a Letter from my Lady Bed. & another from M^rs^ Margaret and Nurse.

Tuesd. 15. Was a Congé. We were shooting with L. W. & M^r^ Butler H. [*sic*] & it raynd in our Returne.

Wed. 16. Was wet, & I was visited by P. Clement Cap. who was in his way to Paris and so to Barserobe. I writ to M^r^ Clem. Paston.

Thursd. 17. Was Congé afternoon. M^r^ Nelson was Peloting at the Tennis Court with L^d^ W. this night, about an hour after he was abed, & before I was asleep, M^r^ Nelson got out of bed in his sleep; but on my speaking to him he waked & I directed him to bed, where

he was immediately asleep again. But I got up and struck a light to see him covered, and he sleep well all night & in the morn told him [*query* me] he dreamt he riss in the night &c.; and I would not tell him the contrary lest he might be frighted.

Frid. 18 *Nov.* Was a wet day. I visited M^r^ Scroop & found Mons^r^ de Brosse & Abbe Villebruile there.

Sat. 19. M^r^ Farely & I walkt in y^e^ Park with P. Marée, Minister.

Sond. 20. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson &c. was at y^e^ Tennis Court.

Mond. 21. I received a Letter from M^rs^ Frances Bed. & from M^r^ James Eyre. M^r^ Braithwait came to La Flesche.

Nov. 22, *Tuesd.* Was Congé afternoon. M^r^ Nelson was visited by M^r^ Braithwait & they are at the Tripot.

Wedn. 23. I was only with M^r^ Farely in y^e^ afternoon.

Thursd. 24. I visited M^r^ Brown.

Frid. 25. Was S^t^ Katherine, a congé. We were shooting afternoon. I received a Letter from M^r^ Paston, that he had received my 820*L.* of S^r^ Dan. Arthur.

Sat. 26. I walkt out only with M^r^ Farely. This Month was an Edict for sinking the price of Money frum 3*li.* 10*s.* ½ y^e^ Crown, & Lewis d'or at 13 to Crownes at 3*L.* 5*s.* & Lewis to 12*L.*, but before the Month expired they were again ordered to continue at y^e^ first value till New coyne could be had at 14*L.* the Lewis, and 3*L.* 16*s.* the Crowne.

Sund. 27. I ✠ at the Filles Pénitentes for my birthday which is on Tuesday next. We were at S^t^ Thomas' afternoon, where Mons^r^ Lapiedeusier fainted & y^e^ Preacher broke off his Sermon.

Mond. 28. I writ to M^r^ Clem Paston to pay the money he had off S^r^ Dan Arthur to y^e^ Caissier des Gabels to return hither.

Tuesd. 29. I was at y^e^ P. Recollets and had a M[ass] of [in] Gratia[rum] action[em] for my birthday.

Wed. 30. *S^t^ Andrew.* I heard a P. Recollet at S^t^ Thomas. Afternoon we were with L^d^ W. who had streyned his foot a little, so went not out.

*Decemb^r^* 1, *Thursd.* A wet day. I stir'd not but to M^r^ Farely. This night the Lieutenant Criminel & Mons^rs^ Cosse of S^t^ Mary, Chapelain of y^e^ Visitation & —— of the Hospital supp'd here: all accomplisht Gents.

Frid. 2. I was not abroad, but at M^r^ Scroops &c.

Sat. 3. I writ to M^r^ Ed. Bedingfeld and Lady Bed. and y^e^ Esq^r^ in both, & here supp'd Mons^r^ Carnet & Deshorniers. I went with Mons^r^ le President to visit Mons^r^ D'ossy, a Gent y^t^ speaks English and was five years in England.

Sund. 4. I was at y^e^ sermon at S^t^ Thomas'. And after at M^r^ Scroop's. M^r^ Nelson at Tennis.

Mond. 5. I was only in y^e^ afternoon with M^r^ Farely.

Tues. 6. *S^t^ Nicholas.* Was a congé, but a wet day. We were at M^r^ Browne's in y^e^ Morn. Afternoon a shooting.

Wedn. 7. A wet day.

Thursd. 8. *Conceptio B. M. V.* a congé. The Esq^r^ at y^e^ Tennis Co^t^. I received a Letter from S^r^ H. B. There came one who pretended his name Howard, that had kil'd 5 men as he said in a quarrel with S^r^ F. T., M^r^ Erle &c. & so was forc't to Fly.

Friday 9 *Dec.* I had another Letter from S^r H. B. and one from M^r Clem Paston. L^d W. was not well & let blood.

Sat. 10. Was a wet day. I bought Mourning * at M^r Gaudion's.

Sund. 11. I was at S^t Thomas' afternoon. I writ to S^r H. B. in answer to his 2 Last. M^r Nelson was to see young M^r Rebot.

Mond. 12. M^r Scroop & M^r Braithwait came at Night & stayd late at Cards (but we left them at our hour) & going home they met a Renconter [an accidental fight].

Tuesd. 13. I writ to M^r Paston to pay my Money to y^e Fermers, to have it here.

Wed. 14. I was not out scarce, but at y^e Post house & with L^d W. at Madame Lavarine's.

Thurs. 15. M^r Browne & M^r Farely walkt out with us.

Frid. 16. I had no Letter. L^d W., M^r F. & T. at M. Lavarine. The Tayler took measure for our Mourning.

Sat. 17. The Curate of y^e Towne dyed, a Venerable person, his name —— he had been a Councellor and his wife dead, he took the Priesthood. He had —— sons in Religion and one a Counsell^r, he was blind 2 years before.

Sond. 18. I writ to M^rs Southwell and M^r James Eyre.

Mond. 19. Here was at night M^r de Gauery and his Mother and Sister.

Tuesd. 20. I was onely w^th M^r Farely. L^d W. well againe.

Wed. 21. I was not abroad but at my L^ds.

Thursd. 22. Was Congé after Noon, M^r Nelson at my L^ds and we walk^t out w^th M^r Rebout, this Night arrived M^r Arundel, M^r Hide † & M^r Matsson his Gov^r.

Frid. 23. I went to ye S^t Martin to visit M^r Arundel M^r Hide &c. & at Night we went with ye President his Lady to see the Danceing on the Ropes; but tho he was a very habile man, yet by misfortune he fell fro the Rope, à Voltiger, and broke both his Armes, and his Head cut. I rec^d a Lett^r fro' S^r Henry and one fro' M^r Paston w^th a Rescription for 819*L.* on M^r Thibault, w^ch was the 820*L.* returned to me fro' S^r H. by S^r Dan Arthur as by his letter and my remark March 19.

Sat. 24. We were at Night at the College. And ½ houre after 11 we (w^th L^d W. & M^r Farely) went to S^t Thomas where we performed o^r Xmas, M^r Nelson in Mourning; and at 2 (Sond. 25) in ye Morn we returned home; And lay till 10 ith Morn.

Dec. 25. In the Afternoon after Sermon at my Lords.

Mond. 26. We Visited M^r Butlar, M^r Grey, P. Hescot. At Night we were Visited by M^r Arundel, M^r Matson, M^r Preston.

Tues. 27. We were to Visit the Regent, P. Johannes De Poirré being his Feast and he treated the Scholars, and Invited M^r Nelson but we went not. M^r Arundel L^d W. &c. went to see the Chateau de Courcelle. M^r Brown & I walkt toward the Milanese.

Wed. 28. I writ to M^r Drury & to M^r Paston Ben[edictine] & at

* See below, January 1.

† This Hyde, whose true name is afterwards given as Cottington, may be either Francis or John, the sons of Charles Cottington of Fonthill-Giffard, Wilts, descendants of King Charles's minister, Lord Cottington.

Night took leave of M^r^ Arundel & M^r^ Hide (Cottington) &c. who next day were to go to Saumur. I saw a F^r^ man Mons^r^ du Brosse rise hastily fro' Table because there was 13 at Supper.

Thursd. 29 *Dec.* M^r^ Arundel, M^r^ Hide &c. left La Flesche for Saumur. L^d^ W., M^r^ Farely &c. w^th^ them to Saumur.

Frid. 30. Was a terrible day for constant rayne. Snow hayle &c.

Sat. 31. At Night L^d^ W. &c. returned home. M^r^ Brown M^r^ Nelson & I were toward ye Milanese a walking.

§ 8.—THE SECOND YEAR AT LA FLÈCHE
1702

At the beginning of the second year of the Esquire's course at school it may be well to form some idea of the company amid which he lived. It has already been seen that the number of English boys was very considerable, more than twenty in all, besides those who, though only travellers, would in passing have contributed something to the formation of young Henry's mind.

The most constant companion was James, Lord Waldegrave. The families of both belonged to the county of Norfolk.* His great-grandmother, Anne Paston, was sister of the Esquire's grandmother Margaret. Until the last generation the balance of social prestige had stood even between them. But the Waldegrave heir had married an illegitimate offspring of royalty, and had therefore been "ennobled." Still he remained true to the Stuarts after their fall, and his son James, the present Lord, who had lost his father when he was but four, seems to have been a good fellow, though rather too fond of amusement. We hear a good deal of his prowess in sport, and once he kills a wolf (20th November 1702); but, of course, Marwood was charmed when the Esquire, though some five years his junior, "wiped his eye" when out shooting (8th November 1701).

We cannot but remember the terrible apostasy of his later years, but there is no sign of anything of the sort in the period under our notice. He goes to Mass with the Esquire (8th January 1702), and brings him home a relic as a present (11th September 1702), while Mr. Nelson stands "parrain" to his brother Henry when the latter was confirmed at Mans (11th April 1702). Mr. Farely, his gouverneur (called "Dr." 4th May 1701), was a priest (25th August 1702), and Marwood praised him as "a most obliging gent."

The first English boy to leave school after the arrival of the Esquire was one Smith. His mother was living in the town to look after him, and, woman-like, she once endeavours, but in vain, to make her way into "the PP. side" of the College, *i.e.* the Fathers' quarters. Colonel Skelton accompanied them. This youth left school to enter, as it seems, into the French navy under the name Stafford (27th January to 31st March 1701). It may not be impossible to identify him, but the use of aliases, and the almost entire absence of Christian names, makes this so difficult that I have had to abandon the investigation, both in this and in many similar cases. Occasionally one can make an identification through the practice of using the mother's name as an alias, as in the case of Thomas Nevill of Holt (28th April 1701). But the prudent editor must resign himself, under these circumstances, to making many confessions of doubt.

An interesting but puzzling pair of brothers are Thomas and Jos. (previously called Isaac) Donne, *vere* Gage. There are a considerable number

* Marwood wrote to Sir Henry and to Edward Bedingfeld on Lord W.'s affairs (8th January 1702) at his tutor's request; perhaps about money matters. See also the Waldegrave Pedigree in Foley, v. 383.

of data for their identification (3rd March 1701), and they *may* be Thomas and William, the sixth and seventh Baronets Gage of Firle, but only on condition that both our baronetages and our Marwood are more fallible than one quite likes to believe. Yet there seem to have been only two other Catholic families of Gage, who could have afforded so expensive an education, those of Hengrave and Harleston (Payne, *Catholic Non-jurors*, p. 380), and they had then no children to send (John Gage, *History of Hengrave*, 1822, p. 240).

Another identification impossible, for the want of a Christian name, is "the new-come English gent, who calls himself St. George, brother of Lord Sussex" (12th September 1702; *cf.* 6th October, 7th November). Thomas Lennard, fourteenth Baron Dacre of the South, had two brothers, both of whom died before him. Which of these two visited La Flèche in 1702, 1703, does not appear. He seems to have been too old to attend the College courses.

We are on firm ground in regard to "the two Greys." Here we have the Christian names, William and Edward, and Powis, the title (1st June 1702). They seem to have been very young, and had a governess, Mlle. Chupot (14th September 1702), as well as a gouverneur, who, as we see (26th December 1701), was Father Thomas Hesketh, an English Jesuit.

William Herbert succeeded in 1745 as third Marquess and fourth Earl of Powis, but died unmarried in 1748. His brother, Lord Edward, in 1734, married Henrietta, the only daughter of our Lord Waldegrave, and died soon after. The title was thus extinct. But the earldom was revived in favour of the husband of Edward's posthumous daughter Barbara—*i.e.* Henry Lord Herbert of Cherbury.

Lord Brudenal and his brother James, with their gouverneur, Mr. Cuffand, came, under the guidance of Francis (at first called Christopher) Waldegrave, a cousin of Lord James, at the beginning of the long vacation, 13th September 1701, perhaps to see Preston, *vere* Molyneux, who may have been their cousin (28th April 1701), but they were on their travels, and, though they passed through twice, they did not stay long. This lord apostatised in later years.

Mr. Widdrington was probably Charles, the second brother of the fourth Lord Widdrington, but the absence of the Christian name again prevents our being certain (27th January 1701). The name of his gouverneur is also omitted (5th May 1701).

Mr. Scrope, under the Abbé Morfin (whose name takes every possible shape between that and Murphy), may have belonged to the Danby or to the Cockerington family of that name. In the same way Mr. Hyde, who came on a week's visit only, with Mr. Matson as his gouverneur and Mr. Arundel as his guide (22nd to 29th December 1701), might be Francis or John, the descendants of Lord Cottington, the well-known minister of Charles I.

The mutability of principle among the Lyttletons of Frankley, Worcester (26th May and 2nd July 1701), affords an instructive contrast to the steadfastness of the family we are studying. Sir Charles, the father of the boys whom Marwood met, had played a very distinguished part in the Civil Wars, and at the Revolution held resolutely aloof from King William. But his son Thomas, who may have been at La Flèche with the Esquire in 1702, and who succeeded in 1716, took the oaths, entered Parliament, and became a statesman of some importance. His son George played a part still less worthy of his grandfather, and still more successful from a worldly point of view. He began by throwing up all belief, became a violent opponent of Walpole, and an extravagant partisan of the then Prince of Wales, through whose favour, when on the throne, he became Chancellor of the Exchequer and Baron Lyttleton. By that time he had become a somewhat fanatical Low Churchman, and in this mood we shall meet with him again.

Browne (called Farmer Browne, 10th October 1702, and afterwards Farmer [? Fermor]) and Simons, who were there under tutors called Dod, Webbe, and Bourgeois, as well as Cotton, Atland (otherwise Horsey), Bolser or Butler, Galloway, and Hales, have so far eluded identification. So has Braithwaite, whose career, however, is worth following, as he seems to have been the only instance we meet of a boy who was educationally a failure. He gets into scrapes on every possible occasion, and has eventually to leave under a cloud.

Two older youths, Ingram and Fermor, seem to have been following courses of Philosophy. Note should be paid to the various tutors. On the 17th of April 1701 a supper was given at the College to Marwood, Morfin, Farely, Paien, Webb. Later on a dinner was given to "PP." Lynch, Kirwin, Browne, Hescott (17th March 1702). These *seem* to be the English priests about the College. But Browne is nowhere distinctly called a priest.

Marwood and the Esquire seem to have met, not unfrequently, with distinguished Frenchmen of all sorts.

They were only twice thrown in with pronounced Jacobites, and that was during their sojourn in May 1701 and October 1702 at Angers, where Lord Melford was living; it is said in exile from St. Germains. With him were his second wife and some of his many children; also some Jacobite friends, Sir Adam Blair and his son, two sons of Sir Charles Lyttleton, Mr. Canon, Mr. Constable, and Mr. Wauchope.

Upon the whole, though we cannot identify half the boys with certainty, we can see that they represented all those grades of social life amid which a boy of good family should be educated.

Another topic deserving of attention is furnished by the long and short tours, generally made on horseback, by little groups of boys with their tutors. The first of these was directed to Angers, for the Fête Dieu, which was kept there, with special solemnity, as an act of reparation for the heresy preached there by Berengarius (24th to 28th May 1701). There was a short ride to Sablé (7th July 1701), to Lud (17th August), but Sir Henry Bedingfeld would not allow his son to join Lord Waldegrave in the long tour from 20th September to 16th October (see Sep. 2 and note). On the 18th of October, the last day of the vacation, there was an expedition to Malicorne.

Next year, 1702, expeditions were made on a larger scale. During the Easter holidays the Waldegraves and Bedingfelds rode to Mont St. Michel in Normandy, a trip of some fourteen days. At Whitsuntide a shorter trip to Saumur, Chinon, Richelieu (3rd to 10th June). In the autumn a visit to a French nobleman, Mons. de la Borde, at La Grifferie (15th to 25th September), and another ride to Angers (10th to 15th October). *Cf.* p. 159.

1702, *Jan.* 1. *Sond.* I was at ye Acad. w^th^ the Rector &c. This day I put on Mourning for S^r^ John Arundel.

Mond. 2. I writ to M^rs^ Margaret, & Nurse & to M^r^ Cheveus.

Tuesd. 3. Congé after Noon. We were at Cruzon a Shooting.

Wed. 4. The frost broke & we were not out.

Thurs. 5. Was very Wet. At Night the Veille aux Roys according to Custome here, they Choose King by a Cake, as in England, but w^th^ more Solemnity. And after Grace, the first 2 pieces are for the poor in the Name of Dieu & la bienheureuse Vierge, the youngest person distributes &c.

Frid. 6. We were to Visit M^r^ Butler at Mad^m^ de Varannes, in the even at the Tripot.

Sat. 7. We were not out. But myself at M^r^ F. & M^r^ Morphy. This day M^r^ Farely had a long Contest with M^r^ Braithw^t^.

Sund. 8 *Jan.* We were at S^{t} Thomas & began ye Procession for ye Jubilee & then wth L^{d} W. we were at ye Solemn Mass of ye S^{t} Esprit, at ye P.P.J., & afternoon at a Sermon at S^{t} Thomas, where a Mission^{r} Recollé preacht. I writ to S^{r} Henry (& M^{r} Edw^{d} about my Lord) at M^{r} Farely's request.

Mond. 9. I was after Noon at a Sermon of ye Recollects of ye Mission; a most excellent Discourse.

Tuesd. 10. Was all day a Congé. We were in ye Morn at a Sermon of ye Mission; one of the best I ever heard on ye Text of ye Hebrews—"Looking to Jesus." Afternoon we were Shooting wth L^{d} W. at ye Bois de Biré till night.

Wed. 11. I was to see M^{r} Browne & after at ye Sermon of P. Seraphim ye Mission^{r}.

Thursd. 12. Afternoon was a Congé, we were out wth L^{d} W. M^{r} Braithw^{t} M^{r} Preston. This night M^{r} Butler made a Supper. And at Midnight M^{r} Scroop & M^{r} Braithw^{t} his guests went in a Frolique for Saumur.

Frid. 13. I was at 2 Sermons at S^{t} Tho. I had a letter from P. Plowden.

Sat. 14. I began my Jubilee for 15 days.

Sund. 15. I writ to P. Plowden about ye 50 livres he had for me & I gave it to P. Hescot: where L^{d} W. came in, & we had a good breakfast there; & Visited P. Bearne &c. & I was invited next day to dine with ye English at L^{d} W. but refused it.

Mond. 16. I was onely at L^{d} W. I rec^{d} a letter fro S^{r} Henry.

Tuesd. 17. Congé after Noon. We were shooting at Biré wth Mon^{sr} Pierrar.

Wed. 18. Was very Wet. I was wth M^{r} Farely at ye Tripot. M^{r} Atland arrived from Angers in his way to Paris.

Thursd. 19. M^{r} Scroop, M^{r} Morphy, Braithw^{t}, M^{r} Butler came fro' Saumur, & M^{r} Murphy sent a letter to me at 8 at Night &c.

Frid. 20. M^{r} Atland came to make us a Visit. We were both at the Sermon in the Morn it being S^{t} Sebastien's day. Congé.

Sat. 21. M^{r} Browne came to see ye Esq^{r} wth his 2 young M^{r} Dons. We went & walkt a while.

Sund. 22. We were afternoon at Church at S^{t} Tho. whence M^{r} Nelson went out very ill & disposed to Vomit. We took L^{d} W. in our way; where I let him drink a Glass of Wine, but at going thence he brought it up. He eat no Supper but some burnt Wine & a Tost, and he Slept Well all Night; & in ye Morne was well & went to Classe.

Mond. 23. In Classe the Esq^{r} was a little Indisposed but Stay^{d} it out, & held well all day after, but did not go for his Stations.

Tuesd. 24. Was very Wet & Stormy, the Esq^{r} went not his Stations but went to Classe. This night M^{r} Braith. Scr. Ha. Htl. played their Pranks at Mons le Tuilliers.

Wed. 25. He went his Stations in ye Morn, & was at Schole well all day. M^{r} B^{r}. linnen seized for Debt to ye Apoth.

Thursd. 26. M^{r} Brown Visited me, & he had a bill on M^{r} Thibaut to whom we went to receive it but met him not. P. P. Lynch & Kirwin Visited us, but we were at my L^{d} W. & at even made Station wth him.

Frid. 27 *Jan.* I was with M^r^ Browne, Farely & Morphy at ye Tripot. I had a letter from M^r^ Clement Paston.

Sat. 28. My Lord W. first wore a Peruke, & M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Browne & I walkt out to ye Chateau d'Artoisiere. M^r^ Nelson by composition yesterday was this day made first Imperator in ye 4^th^ Classe.

Sund. 29. I writ to S^r^ Hen. M^r^ Braithwaite went for Paris & took not leave of M^r^ Nelson. Today M^r^ Nelson took 6 of his pills but they wrought not.

Mond. 30. M^r^ Nelson had a letter from his sister Frances.

Tuesd. 31. I was w^th^ the P. Principall du Poirier who congratulated me on ye Esq^rs^ being Emper^r^.

Wed. Feb. 1. I walkt out with M^r^ Morphy.

Thursd. 2. *Candlemas Day.* We were to Visit ye Regent Foucheu, & the Principall Poirier who presented M^r^ Nelson w^th^ a Cadre * for being Imperator as did P. Hescot.

Frid. 3. I had a letter from S^r^ Henry, I walkt out w^th^ M^r^ F., my L^d^, & met M^r^ Browne w^th^ whom we went home.

Sat. 4. I was walking w^th^ M^r^ F.

Sund. 5. M^r^ Nelson & I finisht our Jubilee at ye P.I. M^r^ Nelson & I writ to M^rs^ Frances.

Mond. 6. I rec^d^ a Letter fro M^rs^ Southwell. M^r^ Brown had news of M^r^ Don Aisné's Death.

Tuesd. 7. Congé. We were a Shooting w^th^ L^d^ W. towards ye Mill.

Wed. 8. I walkt out in ye Afternoon. And Visited Madame de Launde.

Thursd. 9. Was a Fogy day & Congé Afternoon. We only walkt out.

Frid. 10. I had a letter from M^rs^ Marg^t^ & Nurse.

Sat. 11. M^r^ Atland took leave of us for Paris. I gave him M^r^ Nelson's watch & a letter for M^r^ Clement Paston.

Sund. 12. We were after Noon at the Milanese, a Pryory of S^t^ Genavefe, ab^t^ a league fro' hence. A Neat old Monastery Capable of 40, but there's not above 8 Fathers in it now.

Mond. 13. We were walking w^th^ M^r^ Scroop & M^r^ Butler.

Tues. 14. Was a wet day. I Visited F^r^ Hescots &c.

Wed. 15. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell, & the President gave me a direction for M^r^ Morphy to have his Money brought from Paris. To-day ye Esq^re^ composed w^th^out a Dictionary in Classe. And did Well.

Thursd. 16. We went to Dinner at the Milanese w^th^ my Lord W. M^r^ Scroop, M^r^ Hales &c. & returned in the evening. Then we had the Company of a learned Lawyer the Principall of Angers, who is confined to that Solitude on pretence of being Crazed w^th^ Study, his name M^r^ Louet.

Frid. 17. Was very Wet. I was at M^r^ Scroop's a while. I had a letter from Sir Henry.

Sat. 18. I gave the Magdelines, the quest I got for them.

Sond. 19. I writ to S^r^ Henry & to M^rs^ Margaret & Nurse & after Noon we walked with L^d^ Wa. to Mad^m^ Mordeeks at Mariné, to taste

* Cadre is, I suppose, here used as the Italian *quadro*, for *a picture—i.e.* a pious print.

Wine. We had a Chevreul (or Ro-buck) to Supper; w^ch is small but good flesh & well Tasted.

Mond. 20 *Feb.* M^r Farely & I were at Veron after Noon. And intended to drive there w^th M^r Scroop on Wednesday but he had letters w^ch called him immediately to Brussels. I had a letter fro' P. Plowden.

Tuesd. 21. It was very Wet. I answered P. Plowden's letter & gave it P. Hescot.

Wed. 22. We were invited to dine at my L^ds w^th M^r Scroop, M^r Morphy, M^r Butler &c. And at Night we all Sup^t at M^r Scroops.

Thursd. 23. Congé. My Lord & M^r Nelson were a Shooting & we with M^r Browne dined at Veron.

Frid. 24. I was at the Capucins afternoon; where I gave a charity to their S. Louise. Afterw^d was with M^r Scroop.

Sat. 25. We were treated by M^r Browne w^th a Boule of Admirable Punch w^th M^r Scroop.

Feb. 26. M^r Morphy & M^r Scroop & M^r Butler went for Paris, but M^r Butlar went so lately resolved that in the Morn I was forced to furnish him w^th money & it was 9 oclock ere he took horse. In the evening was a Solemne procession of the Pensioners at the College.

Mond. 27. I rec^d a Letter fro M^rs Southwell. It was a Congé for these 3 dayes. P—— preached at ye Colledge, he is a master of Divinity a most Ex^t Orator.

Tuesd. 28. *Shrove Tuesday.* Ended the Jubilée here w^th a Solemne Masse, Sermon, Procession, Te Deum & a Monotoire fro' the Bishop of Angers forbidding all Priests to Absolve or Admit to the S.S. even at Easter all Jeueurs de profession, Brelandiers * &c.

Wed. March 1. *Ash Wednesday.* I writ to M^rs Southwell. After noon we went to meet my Lord & M^r Farely at ye Abbie of N. Dame des champs, M^r Turpin's, but we met him returning.

March 2. I rec^d for P. Hesketh 300 Livres of M^r Jacques Paschales Merch^t, and then p^d M^r de Varannes £104 due on M^r Butlars Acc^t &c. & returned the rest to P. Hescot, who payed me w^t I had disbursed.

Frid. 3. I visited M^r Browne, it was a Wet day.

Sat. 4. I was not abroad but at L^d W.

Sund. 5. The Esq^re & I did our Devotions at ye Filles Penitentes, after Noon we walkt w^th L^d W. to Berri.

Mond. 6. I had a letter fro M^r Morphy. It was a g^t frost this day & last night, & this day arrived Mad^e Beauchard.

Tuesd. 7. The frost held & was as Violent Cold as all Winter till after Noon the Wind turned, & it rayned a little. Yesterday was Publish^d by Sound of Trumpet an Ordonnance du Roy for all English, Scotch, & Irish, from 18 to 50 that were in France, & not in Employ; to take Service in ye Army on peine of being treated as Deserters.†

Wed. 8. I rec^d a bill from P. Hesketh for £153, 16^s upon P. Plowden, w^h Mons Camet pay^d me. And I pay^d myself the £103, 16^s w^ch M^r Morphy owed me. And the 50 Livres I pay^d to P. Hesketh

* Brelandier, a haunter or keeper of gaming houses.

† One of the preliminaries to the War of the Spanish Succession, and the result of the recognition by France of the "Old Pretender" as King of England.

next Morn. M. Browne walkt w^th^ M^r^ Farely & I, & told us M^r^ Don voyded a Worme of 12 Inch.

Thursd. 9 *March.* It rayn^d^ in the Morn. Afternoone were at Biré.

Frid. 10. I rec^d^ a Letter fro M^r^ Harn.

Sat. 11. M^r^ Farely & I were at Verron in the Evening.

Sund. 12. We were at a Sermon at ye P.P.J. else onely at L^d^ W.

Mond. 13. I was onely at my Lord W.

Tuesd. 14. Was all day Congé. My Lord & we went a Shooting in the Morn. We took a Collation at Verron at Noon, whith^r^ M^r^ Farely & M^r^ Henry came; & then we went all along the Coteau till Evening, this after Noon the gun went off by the Cock falling in my hand & flew out of my hand a great Way, burnt my Glove, but ✠ w^th^ out any other Mischief.

Wed. 15. I was not out, but at an Evening's Walk.

Thursd. 16. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson was at Biré w^th^ my Lord. At night here were at Play, Mad^e^ Bousach, Beauclere, M^r^ Bleu and his Wife.

Frid. 17. My Lord invited M^r^ Nelson & I to din^r^ w^th^ the PP. Lynch, Kirwin, Browne, Hescot &c. but I went not till ye Afternoon.

Sat. 18. I was not but w^th^ M^r^ Farely.

Sund. 19. We Visited Mr Foucheu, the Regent, & in Evening we Went w^th^ Lord W. to Crayan.

Mond. 20. My Lord &c. & I walkt to Clairmont & drank at ye Pryory there.

Tuesd. 21. M^r^ Farely & I gave a Visit to M^r^ de Cossé, Conf^r^ to ye Religieuses of the Visitation, & M^r^ Chatelaine Confess^r^ of the Ursulaines.

Wed. 22. Mons Cossé & M^r^ Chatelaine gave us a Visit. M^r^ Browne Visited us also.

Thursd. 23. Was all day Congé. We were a Shooting all the Afternoon w^th^ L^d^ W. towards Bois de Giury, this day a Scholar broke his leg w^th^ Leaping.

Frid. 24. I had a letter fro S^r^ Hen. B.

Sat. 25. We were in the Even at Fontaine de Sas where, 'tis said, was antiently the Church of La Flesche.

Sond. 26. M^r^ Nelson & I writ to S^r^ Henry.

Mond. 27. I was not out but at my Lords.

Tuesd. 28. I made Issue Playsters.

Wed. 29. I read a most Excellent Oraison funebre de Duc de Luxemburge par P. Delarue 1695, where he says P. Orange writ to a General thus, "Ce Duc, qui etoit en possession [? position] de se battre partout, venoit de le battre encore à Nerwinde."

Thur. 30. Congé afternoon. P.P. Birne & Hesketh went w^th^ M^r^ Farely & I to Biré.

Thursd. 31. We had the Acc^t^ of the P[rince of] O[range's] death, said to be Thursday the 23 Instant but proved on S^t^ Joseph's ye 19.

Sat. Aprill 1. I was not out but in ye Evening w^th^ M^r^ Farely.

Sund. 2. I was w^th^ A. Villebreuille & M^r^ Rebot &c. walking. M^r^ Nelson was with his Regent.

Mond. 3. I was Invited by M^r^ Ingram to his Defension but did not go, but went to thank him Afterw^d^.

Tuesd. 4 *April.* This evening I Visited Mon^{sr} Chatelain Confes^{r} to ye D. Ursulines And Abbe Gainiard the new Curé of ye Towne.

Wed. 5. Began a Jubilée. I writ to M^{r} Morphy & to M^{r} Paston ab^{t} M^{r} Nelson's watch. It snowed and froze today.

Thursd. 6. I had a letter from M^{r} Paston that he had sent the Watch. M^{r} Nelson walkt out with his Gun. It snowed & was a bitter Cold day, & a g^{t} north wind. I re^{cd} M^{r} Nelson Watch today.

Frid. 7. I was onely wth M^{r} Farely being a Tempestuous day.

Sat. 8. Pere Mouchet pay^{d} me 154 *Livres* in eleven Lewis d'ors.

Sond. 9. We made our Easter at S^{t} Thomas.

Mond. 10. L^{d} Walgrave his brother, M^{r} Farely, M^{r} Nelson & I began our Journey to Mans where we Arrived at Night, lay at ye Grand Place & visited ye Bishop of Ossery M^{r} ——* who gave us a fine Collation.

Tuesd. 11. After Mass M^{r} Henry Wal. was Confirmed by ye B. of Os. M^{r} Nelson was his Parreine; & then we Visited the Bishop of Mans, Mon^{sr} Tressain, who received us kindly shew^{d} us his Chappel (w^{ch} is a fine Dome & the Modell whence all ye fine Domes of Paris were taken) & we had his Coach to See the rest of ye Towne. We visited the Abbé of S^{t} Vincent an Antient fabrick, & now New building after a Stately Man^{r}; the Stair case is very Curious; And the half of ye Fabrick now new built is very Fine. Next ye Priory of Couture where we were treated handsomely by the Interest of L^{d} Ossery, who lives in one of their houses. And the Pryor Maur Andreu gave us Recommendations to Don Joseph Miniac, Prieur of Mont S^{t} Michel, and to —— Prieur of ye Benedictines at S^{t} Malo. We saw also the Seminary a fine new building & had the Bishop of Mans Coach to attend us.

Wed. 12. At 11 in the Morn we set out of Mans for Alenson the first Towne of Normandy where we Arrived at 7 evening, 10 Leagues. Bayted at Beaumont 6 Leagues from Mans.

Thursd. 13. We left Alençon w^{ch} is an Old Ville but has nothing curious in it. The Maison de Guise being an Irregular tho Modern building, & Bayted at Pré 4 Leagues & at Night arrived at Coutern 4 leagues more; w^{ch} is a poor Village & made us a poor Reception.

Frid. 14. We set out in the Morn & by 12½ or 1 came to Barenton w^{ch} is 8 Leagues passing by Domfront an old fortified Ville, well Situate on a hill; and after dinner rid 6 Leagues to Ducé, where we were well Lodged & entertained, & went thence to

Sat. 15. Courti, 3 Leagues, where we took a Guide to Mont S^{t} Michel, nere a League in the Sea, first Visiting the Salines, where they make White Salt by an Infusing fresh Water on a bed of the Sea Sand & then after 10 houres boyling that Water to a White Salt. Two Persons in ye 24 houres will make 5 boisau, And the Price of One boiseau and a half is pay^{d} daily to the King, whether they Work or not. So that they Work night & day Never letting the fire out, but ab^{t} once in 15 dayes for 12 houres. We arrived at Mont S^{t} Michael ab^{t} 12 or

* According to Gams, the Bishop of Ossory from 1689 to 1711 was James Phelan.

1 oclock, & lodged at ye Chapeau Rouge, and were kindly received by D. Jos Miniac, P. Pellis & P. Mercier a most Ingenious Man, who Shew[d] us all the Raretys of the Castle & Convent w[ch] is situate nere 4 or 500 foot fro the sea, w[ch] surrounds the Rock at high Water. And has about 70 houses, all Walled in but on the North side where the hill is a Precipice. The Rock is but about ½ a Mile in compass & the Prior is Lord & Cap[t] of the Castle, the Place is much Visited by Devout Persons, & we were told that some Lordships ab[t] have the Custome that an Heir can't Inherit, till he have Visited S[t] Michaels.

Sund. 16 *April.* Being Easter Day, we Stayd at Mont S[t] Michaels, & Saw all that was Rare there, the Treasury of ye Church, the Hall of ye K[nts] &c. being Curious.

Mond. 17. We set out by 7 in the Morn and came by Pont Orson, ye first towne of Bretaigne we came to (ye farthest but Safest Way) to Dole, an Episcopall Seat in Bretagne, but had nothing curious in it, 6 Leagues from Mont S[t] Michael, there we dined; And then took horse for S[t] Malo, ab[t] 5 Leagues more, where we arrived by 6 & ½, and came to the Cheval blanc, where we lodged that night, & then

Tuesd. 18. Went to the Licorne to Lodge. Then went to ye Benedictines where we were kindly rec[d] by ye Prieur and commended to the Care of Don Nicholas de Hugats, the most obligeing & Intelligent Gent. I ever met w[th], who went with us to the Castle to ye Lieut. du Roy, Mon[s] de S[te] Marie, who rec[d] us civilly, & gave us his Order in Writing to See all the Fortifications. The Castle is at the Angle of S[t] Thomas, new built, Regular & Strong ag[t] Bombes; there are 11 Forts ab[t] the harbour, most on Rocks in the Sea.

Wed. 19. We took boat w[th] Don Nicholas, M[r] Giraldin M[r] Tarire pied noir, M[r] Langrely, & went to the Fort of Couché a league & ½ to Sea & is a Wonderfull Strong fort on part of a rock & part in the Sea, it has 28 Canons, Walls & Vaults all Bombe proof, the garrison changes every 10 days. 'Tis almost an Oval Figure & is not to be taken but by Starving & the Channel is within Pistol Shot. Afterw[d] we were carried to dinner to M[r] Giraldines who gave us a Noble Treat, And after Showed us the Old Towne, & New Suburbe on ye other side ye Bay. The Towne is on a Rock a Peninsule w[ch] we walkt round in ½ an houre, has good houses & high, but the Streets somew[t] narrow. It is an Episcopall Seat, the Bishoprick worth 30 Thousand Livres per Ann. At Shuting the Gates at 8 at Night, they turn out 25 g[t] Dogs kept on purpose w[ch] Suffer no Person to come Nere the Gates in the Night. The Works about well planted w[th] Canon, the proverb there is that S[t] Malo is remarkable for 25 Canoins 25 Chiens & 25 Putaines. There are about 6 score Men of War of the Towne's Mens owne, some of 80 Guns.

Thursd. 20. Ab[t] 12, We left S[t] Malo & came to Hedé that night 9 Leagues (bayting onely at S[t] Pierre a pretty Ville) where we were well lodged & found M[r] Macartie (Irlandois) the Curé. And on

Frid. 21. We left Hedé a[bt] 7 & came to dinner to Rennes the Capitol of Bretaigne (5 Leagues) & a Bishop's Sea, and a Parliam[t]. The Towne house a Moderne, neat & Regular building. And the Parliament Chamber & Presidial's extraordinary fine for Payntings, bas fonds on the Ceiling &c. The City Streets are not large. They have

many Sedans, but not many Coaches. The Jesuites have a Noble house there & College but have no Pension[rs], & there is a Stately Abbaye of Benedictine Nuns &c. There we lay all Night at ye S[t] Jean: And a[bt] 7 next Morn.

Sat. 22 *April.* We went for Vitré 7 Leagues (passing Gravel 3 Leagues from Rennes, the last towne of Bretaigne, where is a Bureau & they Search all that pass) w[ch] is in Bas Mans a pretty old fortified Ville w[th] a neglected Castle. And after dinner went to La Valle 7 Leagues farther w[ch] is a g[t] Empory for Linnens & red Marble. We arrived a[bt] 7 at Night & lay at ye Perle. And on Sunday

Sond. 23. Were at Mass at ye Hospitall, then saw the g[t] Church & the Recollects w[ch] is the finest Church & Cloister there. There we were treated w[th] good Alicante Wine by M[r] Reahgren Irlandois who is employed in the Bureau de Selle. We left this Towne a[bt] Noon & Bayted at Melé 4 Leagues off, & came at 7 to Sablé 4 Leagues more where we lay at ye ✠ vert and

Mond. 24. We went to see ye Pierier of Black Marble and thence at 6 at night we arrived Safe ✠ at La Flesche where we supp[t] at Lord W[s] ✠

Tuesd. 25. S[t] Marks Day was Congé in ye Morn, so we rested in ye Morn; & M[r] Nelson would go to Classe in the Afternoon, being not ye least fatigued. We Visited P. Hescot M[r] Ingram, Browne, Grey, Preston, Gage, President &c. Bearn, Lynch &c.

Wed. 26. We consulted D[r] Galloys a[bt] ye Small Pox w[ch] was very Rife now, but he said not very Mortall, & he Advised to Burne Geniure in the Chamber & to take a little Ornietan 2 or 3 Morns in ye first of ye Moon. I writ to S[r] Hen. B. and M[r] Paston

Thursd. 27. Was Congé afternoon, we were at Biré a Shooting & P. P. Hesketh & Lynch came to us.

Frid. 28. I walk[t] w[th] M[r] Browne who Visited us the day before.

Sat. 29. Were not out but à l'ordinaire.

Sund. 30. After Vespers we went to ye accustomed Shooting w[th] Fusées & Bullet at ye Pavois, where a young Scholar in Seconde got the Prize, w[ch] is what all ye Shooters put in. I had a letter from B. T. Hunter.

May 1. *Mond.* I had a letter fro M[rs] Southwell. Afternoon walkt out with L[d] W. I visited P. Lynch.

Tuesd. 2. I walkt w[th] M[r] Browne.

Wed. 3. I writ to M[rs] Southwell & M[rs] Cobbe at Paris.

Thurs. 4. Congé. We were at Biré w[th] M[r] Ingram & M[r] W. & Ed. Grey &c.

Frid. 5. I writ our thanks to P. dom Nicholas Hougatz to S[t] Malo. I rec[d] a letter fro M[r] Paston.

Sat. 6. I was not out but w[th] M[r] Farely.

Sund. 7. We were w[th] P. Lynch ✠ at ye Filles Penitentes. Afternoon at ye College & then walkt to a pretty house on ye South of ye Towne called Ducé. I writ to P. Plowden for ye £800 he owed me.

Mond. 8. I was onely w[th] M[r] Farely & Visited M[r] Browne.

Tuesd. 9. Walkt in the Park w[th] M[r] Farely & M[r] La Ferte.

Wed. 10. L[d] W. & M[r] Farely & I walkt after Noon towards Bois de Giury.

Thurs. 11 *May.* Congé. M^rs Greys & M^r Preston came to see us & w^th M^r Bearne, Hesketh & M^r Browne. We Walkt to Chemino. And after we were treated at M^r Brownes.

Frid. 12. Was a Feast of Notre Dame de Vertue. My L^d came from M^r Rebout's Countrey house.

Sat. 13. Walkt w^th M^r Browne & M^r Farely.

Sond. 14. Lord W. his brother, M^r Farely M^r Nelson & I were in the Evening at the Couteaux.

Mond. 15. We walkt not out but à l'ordinaire. I had a letter from D. Nicola d'Hougatz from S^t Malo.

Tuesd. 16. We had Supper of Company amongst w^ch was One of ye Wine Ferme, that had been Secretary to ye Ambassador to Siam. I walkt in the Evening w^h L^d W. &c., & we met P. Lynch & Kirwin.

Wed. 17. I writ to S^r Henry. In the Evening walkt w^th L^d W. & M^r Farely, by the River.

Thursd. 18. Congé afternoon. We walkt in ye Even till late & took a Glass at 9 at M^r des Hays.

Frid. 19. Was the greatest Thunder I ever heard in France. I was at the College.

Sat. 20. I onely walkt out with L^d W., who was not very well. I cleared my Q^rs board to 14 Ins^t per agreement.

Sond. 21. We were at the Colledge & after walked with L^d W.

Mond. 22. I rec^d by P. Hesketh's hand a bill fro P. Plowden (w^th a letter) for 800^{ℓ}—payable by Mons Chouin.

Tuesd. 23. Was Congé. We walkt out w^th L. W. & M^r Browne.

Wed. 24. I writ to P. Plowden & gave it to P. Hesketh.

Thurs. 25. *Ascention Day.* In the Morn at ye College.

Frid. 26. I visited ye Rector of ye Coll. & P. Lynch &c. & M^r Browne.

Sat. 27. I walkt in ye Even w^th Lord W. & M^r Nelson.

Sond. 28. We were at ye College after Noon & then M^r Farely & I went to Visit M^r Le Peletier.

Mond. 29. M^r Farely & I visited M^r Browne. I had a letter fro P. Plowden.

Tuesd. 30. I was onely w^th M^r Farely at M^ad Lavarines garden.

Wed. 31. In the Even I & M^r Nelson walkt w^th L. W.

June 1. *Thursd.* Congé. After noon we were at my L^d W., & at even walkt towards Biré. I was to see M^r Edward Grey (Powis) who then went Sick into the Infirmary.

Frid. 2. I was to Visit him & he was better. Else I was not abroad but à l'ordinaire.

Sat. 3. Lord W. his brother, M^r Farely, M^r Th^os Gage, M^r Browne, M^r Nelson, M^r Preston (Molineux) & I took horse at 5 in ye Morne for Saumure 11 Leagues. We dined at a Towne 7 Leagues off, Langé, & at 6 arrived at Saumure, & lay at the 3 Mores. The towne is neatly seated at ye foot of a hill of Rock, on the South side of ye La Loyre, has a Noble bridge of ½ a League (divided by 4 Isles) on w^h they take the Evening Ayre.

Sond. 4. *Whit Sunday.* We were at Masse at the Peres de l'Oratoire, where is a Noble Church & Dome, and a Celebrious Image of Our B. Lady, said to be found in a Rock hard by, where is now a

Chappell & a Grot. [*In margin*—The P.O. have a good Convent at Pont Llury en Perch, where they board and teach and find Cloaths for 200 Livres *p^r an.* Another at Tiron & S^t Germain.] Afternoon we went to Vespers to ye Abbay of S^t Floraux, a Benedictine Order; built about 700 yeares past. Stately, & well founded, where the Fath^r told me the originall of making Cyder in Africk first by the Manichees, who forbad the drinking Wine. Thence it was brought to Biscaye, thence to Normandy, and thence to England. The Castle of Saumure is finely situate on the high Rock over ye Towne. And the Dehors is well kept, but the Castle decays and serves onely for a Prison of State, w^th a Small Guard.

Mond. 5 *June.* We visited the Towne w^ch is small & has a good Wall, but else nothing Noted but for being a Nursery of Heresy, the Hugonots had scholes here, but now all Destroyed. There are 3 Parish Churches (I think in the Towne) the chief S^t Peter, In w^ch is an Image of S^t Christopher remarkable for its Monstruous Greatnesse. The Recollects have a Noble Garden & neat house here, & the Curé of S^t Pierre has made himself a fine garden out of the Rock, said to have cost him 10,000 Crownes.

Tuesd. 6. We took horse a^bt 6 for Chinon, 4 leagues, but we went a league out of the Way to see the famous Monastery of Nuns called Fons d'Everand (Fons S^t Everadi), founded by a holy man S^t Guillaume (who was never Canonized), and is richly endowed, & has 200 Nuns, & has the Presentation to a^bt 6 score benefices, to w^ch the Lady Abbess presents (who has 10,000 *Livres* per an. for her owne Peculiar coiffure) & who is alwaies of the Blood Royall till this present, who is Sister to Madam de Montespaigne,* & was w^th g^t difficulty, tho' by the King's Command received Abbesse. 'Tis the head House of the Order subject to no Visitation but the Pope's delegate; is worth 200,000 *per an.*, & has a Convent of Men Adjoining, who are for Curés to all their Order, & Curés at the Disposition of the Lady Abbess. This Monastery was founded by Henry 2^nd K. of England who w^th his Queen Elen^r & Richard Cœur de Lyon are buryed at the Nort-East corner of the Quire, under a Noble Mausolée. The fathers have a fine Bibliotheque at the end of w^ch is a Cabinet w^th fine Curiosities, amongst w^ch a Pickture of 3 Aspects seen 3 different Wayes. About 4 we took horse & at 7 arrived at Chinon, 3 Leagues off, a neat old Towne seated on the north side of the Vienne, where is the Remains of a very Strong Castle where Charles of France kept his Court, when first the Pucelle d'Orleans was brought to him. Here is nothing noted but the Caves under the Rock of the Castle, in w^ch we went a^bt 180 Paces, but in several turnings there is counted 300 paces. The Water distilles in some Places of the Arch and Petrifies, and by the Candle light lookes like a *lambris* of Diamonds. There I bought a Salmon fresh out of ye River, weighed a^bt 10 lb., for 3 *Livres* 16 *Soûs*. Here the famous Picarre leapt out of the Prison Window and killed himself.

Wed. 7. We took horse after dinner for Richelieu, 4 leagues off, and about 3 leagues off, came to a Fine House of ye Duke of Orleans,

* Mdme. de Montespan was the successor of Mdme. de la Vallière (see January 9, 1700) in the affections of Louis XIV. until the advent of Mdme. de Maintenon.

called Champigny sur Vaud, where is adjoining a Noble Chappel called La Sainte Chapelle, fro' the Many Curious Reliques there kept, all w^ch I had toucht by my reliquary. Ab^t 7 we arrived at Richelieu in Poitou, w^ch is counted one of the bijoux of France, built by Armand du Plessis, w^ch is very curious for the Symetrie & Statelynesse of ye building. The Towne is a long Square a^bt 700 paces long, & between 4 & 500 broad, a Noble Ditch and Wall, for Parade not Defence. And the great Street and Towne Gates, running Parellelle to the front of the House, and to the gates of the Park à perte de vue. The house is 3 sides of a long square. And the Stables &c. are of Stately buildings, before the house, but ranging w^th the sides of it. The house is Stately for Figures, Paintings &c. Furniture. There is an Agate Table & a S^t Jerome in Pierres de rapport, much taken notice of. There is in a Cabinet some pieces of the Rejoyceing the Cardinal made at Lewis 14 birth, Amongst w^ch is a Picture of the Court Ladys on horseback for hunting, cost 10,000 Crownes. The Gallery is Noble.

Thurs. 8 *June.* We saw the house & rid round the Park, w^ch is well Stored with Timber & deers.

Frid. 9. We took horse for Chinon where we arrived at 11, & after dinner took horse for Bourgheulle 3 Leagues fro' Chinon, where we passed the La Loyre in a ferry boat, w^ch carryed the men first, then 5 horses at a time, so that 3 Passages brought our Company. Ab^t 7 we Arrived at Bourgneuil, where is one of the Noblest Monasteries of Benedictines in France, for Jurisdiction but not Wealth, having not above 30,000 Livres *per an.*, of w^ch the Abbé has 20,000 for his share. It has about 160 Cures in its Presentation, of all w^ch the Abbé has ye first year's income upon Deaths. The Abbé's house is Stately, the gardens noble, by w^ch runs a little river, walled with Stone each side, in forme of a Canal of 180 paces long, and Strait & fine Walks by it, and beyond the Garden a Most Majestic Garren, planted in Promenades of Trees, in the Finest Order I Ever Saw, so as that from the Gate you enter, yo^w see the end of 7 Severall Walks ab^t 160 [*sic*] long, terminated by another Canal, beyond w^ch is a Noble Prairie, of ab^t 100 Arpents & beyond that Corne ground of ab^t 180 Arpents, all on a level to the Levée of ye Loyre, all belonging to ye Monastery. We lay there this Night; & on

Sat. 10. Ab^t 8 in the Morne we took horse for La Flêche ab^t 11 Leagues off, came to Molierne ab^t 4 Leagues where we Dined & thence went to Bougé ab^t 3 Leagues w^ch is the longest and easiest way to find, & a^bt 8 arrived ✠ at La Fleche &c.

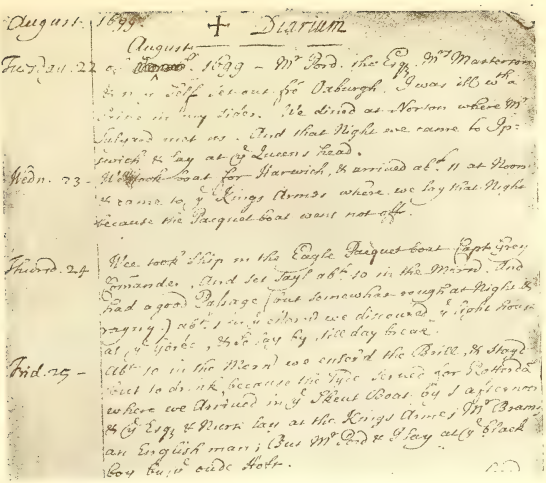
Sond. 11. We went to See M^r Edw. Gray (Powis) who had been at death's dore, but now We found better.

Mond. 12. I was with M^r Farely & P. Hesketh. M^r H. Wal. taken ill.

Tuesd. 13. Was the Panegyric of Hen. 4 well Spoken by P. Des Gres at ye Colledge. M^r Hen. continued in a feavour.

Wed. 14. After Noon was Congé. My Lord, M^r Browne & M^r Nelson & I, went a Duck Hunting. I writ to S^r Henry by P. Plowden.

Thursd. 15. Was *Corpus X^ti.* We did our Devotions at the College. Afternoon at a Sermon at ye College.



August. 1699. + Diarium

August. 1699 – Mr Ford. the Esq. Mr Masterson

Tuesday. 22 – [illegible] & my self set out for Oxbrough. I was ill with a

[illegible] in my Side. We dined at Norton where Mr

Salmon met us. And that Night we came to Ip-

swich & lay at y Queens Head.

Wedn. 23 – We took Coach for Warwick, & arrived at 11 at Noon

& came to y Kings Armes where we lay that Night

because the Parcquet boat went not off.

Thurs. 24 – We took Ship in the Eagle Parquet boat Capt. Grey

Commander. And set Sayl abt 10 in the Morn. And

had a good Passage (but somewhat rough at Night &

[illegible] saying) abt 5 in y Afternoon we discovered y Coast

at y Yorke, & the day by like day before.

Frid. 25 – abt 10 in the Morn we entered the Brill, & stayd

there to drink because the Tide serves not Rotterd.

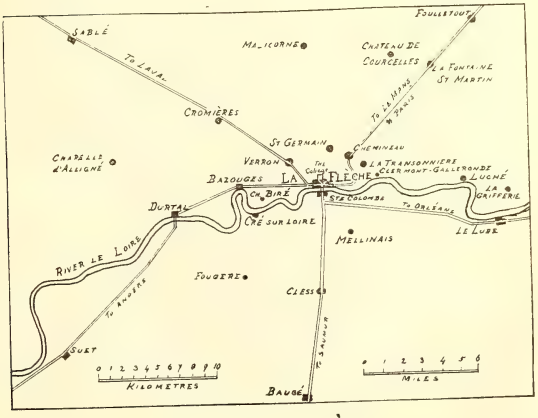
where we Arrived in y Skeut Boat. by 4 afternoon

& [illegible] & Pierr lay at the Kings Armes; Mr Bram

an English man; (Best Mr Ford & I lay at y Black

Boy by y Cade Hole.

FIRST LINES OF MARWOOD'S DIARY.



DISTRICT OF LA FLÈCHE.

To face p. 128.

Frid. 16 *June.* M^r Hen. Walgrave had ye Small Pox came out this Morn. I rec^d a Letter fro' S^r Hen. & one fro' M^r Edw. Bed. by ye Way of Holland.

Sat. 17. We walkt in ye Evening towards Biré.

Sund. 18. Was the Ænigma at the College, but the Weather so hot we were not there but w^th My Lord W.

Mond. 19. I was at S^t Tho^s in the Morn, it was Congé. Cap^t O. Cain was buryed, who dyed sodainly. At evening we walkt to Biré.

Tuesd. 20. I was at M^r Farely's & found there that he was not well. P. Bearn defended, And we were Invited to his defension, but went not, because M^r Farely kept his bed all day till Evening. Ab. Villebreuil & I played at Tric Trac there.

Wed. 21. I was onely at walk in the Even. w^th L^d W. and M^r Nelson to the Coteaux. In the Morn I heard P. Edmond.

Thurs. 22. *Octave of C.C.* we were at ye Grand Procession & at Even at ye Benediction at ye Filles Penitentes. This was ye 7^th day of M^r Hen. Wal. Small pox, when he was full of them & well w^th them, & yet the D^r Galloys ordered him a Glyster contrary to all Practise, that ever I heard of.

Frid. 23. We walkt in the evening with L^d W. &c.

Sat. 24. S^t John Bap^t We walkt in the Even. towards Biré w^th M^r Preston & M^r W^m Grey. And his brother Edward was agreed to come to ye Doc^t Caillyets, but the Regent refused it afterw^ds.

Sund. 25. We were at Sermon at the College, but L^d Walg^r not w^th us, because he was taken ill w^th a Pain in his head & back, but he was so well as to Visit us at Night, & he eat a Hearty Supper.

Mond. 26. L^d W. had an apparent Feavor. And the D^r Galloys judged he would have ye Small pox.

Tuesd. 27. The Feavor was abated much in the Morn, but at Noon the D^r discovered some little pimples on his Face; at Even he began to talk idly.

Wed. 28. The Small pox came out thick on my Lord W., & he bled at ye Nose & after that his feavor abated.

Thursd. 29. *S^t Pierre. Congé.* My Lord W. still grew fuller of ye Small pox, bled againe at ye Nose & had a Naturall Stole, the first he had in 6 days, tho' ye D^r would have given him a Glyster on Tuesday, w^ch I hindered all I could, in prospect he would have ye Small pox, and he had no Glyster. In the Even M^r Browne & his family & M^r Preston & M^r Nelson walkt to Verron where I gave them a Goutée.

Frid. 30. My L^d found himself pretty well of his feavor but ye small pox fild Slowly. M^r Browne & his family cald on me & we walkt into ye G^t Meadow.

Sat. July 1. My Lord finely well. His brother took Physick in order to go out. Lady Melford, her son &c. went thro' the Towne for Paris as is said but incognito.

Sund. 2. I visited P. Hesketh, and M^r Farely who told me Lord W. had something of his Feavor againe. We walkt w^th M^r Browne & his family (who came to us) in ye Medow by ye River.

Mond. 3. My L^d finely well. This day was *the Feast of S^t Thomas* kept w^th g^t Solemnity for ye Dedication of ye Parish Church. I rec^d a letter from P. Geo. Hunter w^th a Patent of Participation ✠ . . .

Tuesd. 4 *July.* My L^d^ continued hopefull. I visited P. Hesketh & afternoon played with Abbé Villebrule.

Wed. 5. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell.

Thurs. 6. My L^d^ riss this Evening. M^r^ Browne & his family, M^r^ Ingram, & M^r^ Nelson &c. went to Bois de Givry.

Frid. 7. This day I rec^d^ all that P. Mouchet owd me & M^r^ Chauvin.

Sat. 8. I was onely with M^r^ Farely & A. Villebrule.

Sond. 9. I writ to S^r^ Henry & M^r^ Edw. Bed. & gave it to P. Hesketh. M^r^ Nelson's nose bleeds frequently.

Mond. 10. I was onely at my Lord's who continued to mend.

Tuesd. 11. In the even M^r^ Browne & M^r^ Farely & I walkt.

Wed. 12. M^r^ Blaire (S^r^ Ad. Blaire's son) gave us a Visit in passing by fro' Paris. I went with him to see the College. I writ to R. P. George Hunter.

Thurs. 13. I visited M^r^ Browne, and saw M^r^ Edw. & this day I saw my Lord W. thro the window the first time. In the evening I walkt w^th^ M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Preston (who this week quitted the College) M^r^ Browne & M^r^ Ingram.

Frid. 14. I was onely at M^r^ Farely's & in ye Even walkt with him & M^r^ Preston.

Sat. 15. I was at M^r^ Browne's & L^d^ W.'s.

Sond. 16. I did my Devotions ✠ at ye Colledge.

Mond. 17. I rec^d^ a Letter from S^r^ Hen. enclosed in one from M^r^ Edw. for M^r^ Farely.

Tuesd. 18. I was onely at M^r^ Farely's & played at tables w^th^ Ab. Vilbreuille.

Wed. 19. I rec^d^ a letter fro' M^rs^ Southwell. I walkt w^th^ M^r^ Browne to S^t^ Columb.

Thurs. 20. I was with M^r^ Browne &c. M^r^ Nelson writ a letter in mine to his Father.

Frid. 21. M^r^ Nelson was somewhat out of Order in his Stomach at Night.

Sat. 22. M^r^ Nelson went out fro' Church in the Morn not well, but returned soon againe & went to Classe: but said his head ached at his return but made nothing of it.

Sond. 23. We both writ to S^r^ Henry in one letter &c. I sent it in one of M^r^ Farely's in whose I wrote also to M^r^ Edward. M^r^ Nelson was very ill in his head and Stomach. I gave him 8 of his Pills. He slept well, but in the Morn at six would rise.

Mond. 24. And found himself better and went to Church, but there was very sick & faint. I had the Doctor who intended to give him something next Morn, but about 10 in the Morn, he [was better] & then took a little Nap & was as well after as ever in his life; & Visited M^r^ Dun in the afternoon who was not well & proved the Small Pox, & at night the Doctor came again & I found him so well I would have nothing done to him.

Tuesd. 25. *S^t^ James.* He did his Devotions at S^t^ Jacques, but was very apt to faint, tho without any paine or Feavour. Ab^t^ six at night I made him a Chaudeau, & put him to bed, where he had not been above an houre, but the Measles came out very Thick, but he Slept well that night.

Wed. 26 *July.* In the morn I sent for Dr Galloys, who found him wth a little Feavour, & prescribed him a Sudorific at 3 Prises & a little Syrrop de Capillaire for his rheume. This day he sweat a little & his Feavor rather abated. And he slept well in the after noon. The Night was Quiet.

Thursd. 27. He had a Bouillon in the Morn, but he Vomited it up againe: about 11 he had a Mess of Milk & put in it a little Syrrop de Capillar. He had a little of his Feavor & therefore I let him not rise all day, but it was gone before Night.

Frid. 28. Mr Nelson had no manr of Feavor, got up about 11. his Rugeols abated, and stayed up till 5 at Night. He eat only 2 bisquits dipt in Wine & Water, till he went to bed, & then he eat an Egge, & the Doctor that had been (2 days past) 3 times a day here, came but twice this day, & sayd he had no further occasion to come.

Sat. 29. He continued well, got up abt 9 & walkt about the house. We were Visited by the R. P. Guardian of the Capuchins.

Sund. 30. I writ to Mrs Southwell & Sir Henry & enclosed it to her. We Visited P. Fouchée & My Ld W.

Mond. 31. Mr Nelson took Physick & had a Poulet for dinr. It was St Ignatius day, a great Solemnity at ye College, where was the Bishop of Mans & his Nephew the Abbé de —— who preacht the sermon. Mr Farely was here 2 or 3 times.

August: Tuesd. 1. He was very well, ✠, but the Dr advised he should not go to Classe: so he was at My Lord's. I visited Mr Browne.

Wed. 2. We were after Noon at Ld W.

Thursd. 3. We Visited Pere Guardien Cap. & Pere Lyn. In the even I walkt out with Mr Browne and Mr. F.

Frid. 4. Mr Nelson went first to Class after his illness. I was with Mr Browne & my Ld.

Sat. 5. Ld W., Mr Browne, Mr Farely &c. went to see Mr Ed. Grey towards Lude. I was Invited but would not let Mr Nelson go, for loss of his time, & to expose his health being newly recovered.

Sond. 6. He was not well in the Morn & Vomited twice before breakfast, & eat but little till night. We were afterwards treated wth Ld W. & Mr Farely at the College.

Mond. 7. Mr Nelson was well & at Classe. I was onely afternoon at my Lord's.

Tuesd. 8. At Noon was one of the greatest darkness, Violent Rayne, & long Thunder that is ordinarily seen, and it was so dark we could difficultely see to dine. I walkt out in ye Even wth Ld W. who killed a partridge, but it rayned Violently just as I got home. Mr Nelson was well ✠

Wed. 9. He continued very well; it was the jeune of St Laurent. Mr Blaire came at even from Angers: but I saw him not. He went away early: but sent me a Compliment by Mr Farely.

Thurs. 10. Was *St Laurent.* We were along at my Ld's till 4 after Noon, & then we all walkt to Chemineau, than where I never saw more Peches; we could lye on the ground & eat them off the trees 3 or 4 Sorts.

Frid. 11. I was at Bois de Giury wth Mr Farely.

Sat. 12 *Aug.* This morning about 2 An Osfraie (Osprey we call y^m) came to the Terrace & the house, and cry'd terribly. And the Gardiner got up to fright it away, but could not, he said, in ¾ of an hour. Now the French have a fear of this bird as *Nuntia Mortis.* This day the 4th Classe composed for ye Genrall Prize of ye year (M^r Nelson was so eager he Slept but little all Night before). After Classe he was a Shooting w^th L^d W.

Sond. 13. He was w^th the Regent repeating his Catechism.

Mond. 14. Being the Veille of the Assumption B.M. the afternoon was Congé. I walkt w^th M^r Farely to the Blancherie, where we Bathed the first time.

Tuesd. 15. *Assumption of the B.M.* We were at ye PP. in the Morne.

Wed. 16. We were only à l'ordinaire.

Thursd. 17. Was Congé. We gave my L^d W. & M^r Molineux &c. a Supper in M^r Buisson's Garden, after having been a Shooting at Biré. Coming home we met ye P.P. who past a Complim^t on M^r Nelson's having done well.

Frid. 18. Was the Composition in *Version* french; where M^r Nelson was all day ill till 4 afternoon And did pretty well. P. Hescot & M^r Edward came from La Grifferie to fetch M^r William.

Sat. 19. I went to see M^r Edw. & P. Hesketh; M^r Farely came to see M^r Nelson & read his Version & liked it.

Sond. 20. M^r Nelson went to see M^r Browne & found M^r Jos. Dun sick of the Small Pox.

Mond. 21. I was to see M^r Brown and M^r Dun & we walk^t w^th M^r Farely to the Blanchery. M^r Nelson had Gripes.

Tuesd. 22. This Morn he riss at 6 [being unwell]. And after complained of his head. It was a Congé. So he Stay^d w^thin in the Morne, onely went to repeat his Catechisme. In the Afternoon he was a Duck hunting w^th my L^d W., M^r Dun, Ingram &c., but still complained of his head. He went to bed at 8 at night & Slept well.

Wed. 23. In the Morne would go to Schole being well enough he said, tho I found his Pulse not right. And he came out from Masse (after Classe) because his head aked. I took him out in the Afternoon to Biré w^th L^d W. to divert, & the walk did him good & he Slept perfectly well this night ✠

Thurs. 24. Was not Congé, because to Morrow being S^t Lewis was celebrated at ye Colledge.

Frid. 25. *S^t Lewis*, Congé. We were at M^r Farely's who celebrated M. at ye College. And my L^d & M^r Farely came after to see him & heard him his Catechisms w^th good Comendation.

Sat. 26. Was wet. P. Hesketh & M^r W^m Gray came from La Grifferie. I visited M^r Browne.

Sond. 27. I was to Visit P. Hesketh, who told me the news of Lord Middleton being become a Cath. M^r Nelson was well & much w^th his Regent.

Mond. 28. I rec^d a Letter fro' M^r Harnach. This was the day for reciting the Catechism for the Prize. 3 Chap^trs intire of Canisius; w^ch M^r Nelson did performe very well!

Tuesd. 29. M^r le Chevalier came & presented us w^th Placarts for

ye Tragedy to morrow. Mr Nelson began afternoon to complaine of his being griped; and at Night of Violent headach; so that he would not eat a Supper but went betimes to bed, & slept but indifferently.

Wed. 30 *Aug.* The Annual Tragedie for ye Premiums of ye Classes. Mr Nelson was very faint & sick at times but wth out paine. At Noon we went to the Tragedy wch was the Siege of Jerusalem by Nebuchodonosar, wn Zedekiah was taken. (Our President's son was Nebuchadonosor.) After the Play and Ballade, The Prizes in the Severall Classes were given (6 classes & abt 45 Prizes) Mr Nelson's was the 4th Class; And there was 2 Prizes in Prose, 2 in Version & 1 in Catechism. And Mr Nelson had the 2 first in Prose and Version; & the Unique Prize in Catechisme. A thing never known at La Fleche before, that one Person (much less an externe) should carry all the first Prizes of his Classe, & to say wt the French sayd "c'este une chose bien touchante." Upon wch Mr Nelson (& my Self) received many Compliments & he is much admired & Enuyed; but after all he came home very ill; & I gave him a little Bouilli of Wine & Water & put him to bed.

Thursd. 31. Was Congé. And he was pretty well, but still so out of Order as I went with him to the Doctor who found his pulse somewt disordered, & he feared the Small Pox. Some Pustules began in his Face.

Frid. Sept. 1. The Dr came in the Morn & ordered him a Cordiale Potion, wch he took & was very Well all day.

Sat. 2. The Dr came again & ordered him another Cordial Potion: but found his Pulse so Absolutely good as he begins to think tis the Worms disturb him. On the First of this Month Money was again abated the Lewis d'or lost 5 Sous; The Ecus 2 Sous and ye Petit pieces ½ a Liard. [This night was a great Thunder and Lightning wch burnt Lyre Steeple. *Added later.*]

Sond. 3. I writ to Sr Henry & Mrs Southwell, in one Letter. And to P. Thos. Hunter at Louvaine. The little red spots on Mr Nelson's face seemed to gather to a head, so that it was judged the Verole volante & I would not let him take Physick next day as ye Dr Intended. This even Ld W. came & took his leave; going next morn to La Grifferie & Vendome for 10 days. It was concluded that he had the Small Pox.

Mond. 4. The Pimples came more out abt his body, so that I kept most wth in, but he had no Feavour. I visited Mr Browne who was not well.

Tuesd. 5. The Dr came & gave him a dose of Orientan & he kept his bed most of the Morn, but slept Well & was Well: but still the pustules advanced, Mr Brown came in the Even.

Wed. 6. He continued finely Well but stirred not out nor down stayres till the heat of the day, but eat as others, but wth out any raw fruit.

Thursd. 7. The Dr came in ye Morn & found him still well. All the Pox amounted to not above 35 of wch 7 pretty large in his Face. I was to Visit Mr Browne &c. & Mr Greys & P. Hesketh visited us at Night on their return from the Grifferie.

Frid. 8. Nativit B.V.M. I did my Devoirs at ye Madenlenites

[*sic*]. I visited P. Hesketh. The D^r said at his Visit y^t ye Small Pox began to dry. I re^cd a Letter fro S^r Henry dated July 30.

Sat. 9 *Sept.* M^r Nelson's Pox began to dry & fall off his Face. M^r Browne, P. Lynch & P. Kirwin were here to see him.

Sond. 10. I writ to S^r Hen. & (M^r Nelson writ in mine) & M^rs Southwell & sent both to her. I writ also to P. Plowden that I had sent two bils on him for 775*L.* to P. Menard or Ordre, & M^r Browne had sent for a Thousand on ye same.

Mond. 11. I rec^d a Letter fro S^r Henry & one from M^rs Southwell, this day M^r Nelson took Physick. And so I hope all is done for the Small Pox.

Tuesd. 12. I went after dinner to Visit the new come English Gent w^ch calls himself S^t George (Lord Sussex's brother).* This day L^d W. came home fro' his Journey to Vendome & we Visited him. He brought us a Silver drop that had toucht the Famous relique at Vendome. Une larme de N.S. w^ch cures sore eyes.

Wed. 13. We were visited by my L^d W. & M^r Farely obliged me to go with him & Visit M^r S^t George who was gone to ye Tripot to M^r Rochinières.

Thursd. 14. *Holy Rood.* To-day the Vacancys of the lower Classe began, and end at S^t Luke Oct. 18. In the Morn We did our Duty at ye Capuchins, ✠, & saw ye P. Guardien. Mons. S^t George came to see us. I agreed to go to-morrow to La Grifferie.

Frid. 15. We went to La Grifferie, a noble house of Mon^sr de la Borde, seated in the Parish of Luché & built by ye Model of Versailles: but decaying since the death of ye Gent y^t built, he leaving his heir very young. Tis ab^t 4 Leagues fro La Fleche seated on a hill by ye River Le Loyre. We arrived before dinner where we found P. Hesketh M^r Ingram, the 2 Greys, the Governesse Ma^dlle Chupot.

Sat. 16. We continued there & went out Shooting.

Sond. 17. We continued there.

Mond. 18. M^r Farely, L^d W. & his brother came to us ab^t 5 in the evening.

Tuesd. 19. We spent a Shooting & had good Sport.

Wed. 20. We were a fishing there & took many Carps.

Thursd. 21. P. Antoinie, the Irish Recollect, came from Lud to See us, & went back in a terrible rayne.

Frid. 22. Was very Wet.

Sat. 23. Was Wet also; or else M^r Browne, M^r Farely & I had gone to Lud.

Sund. 24. Was very wet all day.

Mond. 25. We had horses come for us and L^d W. (& M^r Browne who went with me to the Milenaie to Se after our money, where we were well treated by ye Pryor) ab^t 5 We got home all Safe to La Fleche, ✠, but M^r Nelson & L^d W. by 3, where they dined at Mon^sr Exempts.

* This will have been one of the two brothers of Thomas Leonard, 14th Baron Dacre "of the South." He succeeded in 1662, was created Earl of Sussex in 1674, and died in 1715, by which time his two brothers were also dead. (See 6 October, 5 November.)

Tuesd. 26 *Sept.* We were at home mostly. Mr Browne sent to P. Hescot for ye Letter from P. Plowden of our moneys being payd.

Wed. 27. Mr Browne & I went to the Melinaye; to ye Pryor, wth a letter from Monsr Dorsey; but he was at La Fleche; and came to us after dinr & promised to deposite the Money wth Mr Caillet to-morrow.

Thursd. 28. Monsr Montesson & his Lady came to Visit Madame Dorsey; & Saluted Mr Nelson. I recd 775 *Livres* of the Prieur of Melinaye (by Mr Browne's hand) for wch I gave him bills on P. Plowden Sept. 10 last.

Frid. 29. Mr Browne was not well last night, but to-day he seemed well, & we were to Visit Mr St George—Mr Nelson Visited the Procureur du Roy's son.

Sat. 30. Mr Nelson Visited Mr Browne, and found him in bed not well. We went to Visit Dr Galloy, and gave him his fee for tending Mr Nelson in the S. Pox, then he & I writ to Mr Southwell in one Letter.

October, Sond. 1. We were at Mr Browne in ye Morn. After Mr Nelson did his devotions at ye Magdelines.

Mond. 2. Mr Browne shewed me Pellinard's acknowledgemt of ye receipt of our bills, ye President returnd.

Tuesd. 3. Mr St George came to my Lord's while we were there. The Prieur de Melinaye came to me & I showed him Pellenard's Letter.

Wed. 4. The Prieur de Melinaye took our bills from Mr Caillot. Mr Nelson yesterday & to-day was not very well, & had red spots on his hands but was wthout any pain, yet he eat no Meat at Supper.

Thurs. 5. Mr Nelson was well, but yet so as at Night he forbear eating Meat & fruit, having a kind of [indisposition] for 2 dayes.

Frid. 6. P. Hesketh came fro' La Grifferie & returned ye same day. Mr Wm Grey being not Well Mr St George Visited me, & found me at Mr Browne's where I learned his Family Leon D'acres, E. Sussex. We discoursed of Mr Chudley whom he saw at Grasse in Provance, where he has bought his habitation for life wth one Monsr de St Benoit & of whom he gives a Sad Account.

Sat. 7. I was with Mr Farely walking, & met Mr Browne by ye Bois de Giueri [*sic*]. I talkt with Dr Gallois who said the red spots of Mr Nelson's hand were of no moment. My Ld & Mr Preston came at Night to invite us to go to Gueselaer to meet Mr Farmer Browne.

Sund. 8. I was at ye Magdalines wth P. Lynch in ye Morn, & went to ye College till 10 in ye Morn, ✠. After noon Mr Browne & I Visited Mr St George wth Mr Nelson.

Mond. 9. We went to Visit at ye Colledge. I pd ye Taylor. I had a letter from Mr Fra. Walgrave & fro' Mr Southwell.

Tuesd. 10. We went wth Ld W., Mr Farely, Mr Tho. Dun & Mr Brown; Mr Farmr Browne & Mr Bourgeois for Angers. We visited the Chateau de Dourtalle, an Antient noble Seat of the Dukes de Rochefaucaut & Rochepine. Afterwd the Chateau de Verger belonging to the Prince de Guimené of the house of Rohan, a noble piece of Antient building of above 400 years' standing. At night we Arrived at Angers, & lay at the Ours, Monsr Cusson's.

Wed. 11. We walkt abt the Towne. And Mr Constable Visited Ld W. at night. We Visited Ld Melford his Lady.

Thursd. 12 *Oct.* We went to ye Ardoiserie w^ch^ was 140 feet deep a very great work. They send them by horse loads to Pont Cé, each horse 2 hundred, for 5 Sous & sell them a^bt^ 16*L.* per 1000 at ye Work. This Morn Lord Melford Visited us. At night we took leave of him, M^r^ Constable & M^r^ Waghcoup. M^r^ Constable pensioned at Madame Moulan's where M^r^ Nelson's uncle did; & where Mad^lle^ Pelletiere had been talking of him that day. Here we found M^rs^ Ever's en Pension.

Frid. 13. We went for Chateau Gontier, dined at Crée & arrived at Chateau Gontier at nere 7 where we took up at the Cheval Blanc. All the best Innes (as ye Ecu de France) being taken up by ye Intendant Mo^ns^ de —— who went next day for Angers.

Sat. 14. We came from Chateau Gontier this Morn & in the Even to Sablé. The weather Wet, so we could not Stir.

Sund. 15. After dinner at Sablé we went to Soulham and so by Night to La Fleche, ✠. M^r^ Brown not Well.

Mond. 16. We Visited M^r^ Gray &c. The President went for Angers.

Tuesd. 17. M^r^ Nelson was in his New Cloaths. Visited at the Colledge, M^r^ S^t^ George, M^r^ Bousac, &c. but he was ill at times all day & Vomited twice. I let him eat no Supper but a Chaudeau.

Wed. 18. *S^t^ Luke.* I writ to S^r^ Henry & inclosed it to M^r^ Arthur, as I did one to M^r^ Edw. Bedingfeld w^th^ an enclosed of Mad^m^ Pelletieres.

Thurs. 19. The Classes began after M[ass] of ye H[oly] G[host]. Ab^t^ 9 we went into ye Logique schole, and heard a discourse of ye Causes of Error. Afterwards into troisieme, where P. Fauchée made a fine Oration, how g^t^ advantage may be made of Enemies rather y^n^ Friends.

Frid. 20. Was a Fine day. M^r^ S^t^ George came to see us.

Sat. 21. I walk^t^ w^th^ M^r^ Farmer Browne, Mons. Bourgeois, L^d^ W. &c., to S^t^ Colombe. M^r^ Nelson Very Well, ✠, D^r^ Gallois was to see us.

Sund. 22. Was a wet day. Afterwards the Young Gent. were at Foot ball at Mad^m^ Lavarine's.

Mond. 23. M^r^ Nelson composed for place. I walkt out but the rayne sent me soon home. M^r^ Farely and M^r^ Henry were here; whom I treated with Wine & Buisquit.

Tuesd. 24. I bought M^r^ Nelson a Drugget Coat for Winter 5 Aunes and ½ at 48*s.* per aune. I writ to Mad^m^ Molans & enclosed one from M^r^ Nelson for Mad^lle^ Pelletier.

Wed. 25. I was only out at my L^ds^ & walkt out w^th^ him after noon. P. Lynch & P. Kirwin visited us.

Thursd. 26. I had a cold began with a Soreness in my throat. P. Hesketh visited us.

Frid. 27. My L^d^ W. M^r^ Farmer M^r^ Molineau visited us.

Sat. 28. *SS. Simon & Jude.* We were afternoon at Verron.

Sund. 29. We visited M^r^ Grey's & afternoon walkt in the Park with them & P. Hesketh.

Mond. 30. I was in the Even towards Biré to meet L^d^ W.

Tuesd. 31. M^r^ Brown visited us. We were at Vespers at ye College; being a fast & afternoon Congé.

Nov. 1*st*, *Wed. All Saintes.* The first sermon of P—— w^ch^ was a Very good one. I writt to M^rs^ Southwell. M^r^ Nelson did his Devotions at ye Magdaleines.

Thursd. 2. Congé. M^r^ Nelson was a Shooting.

Frid. 3. M^r^ Browne was w^th^ me much of ye Morne. I went w^th^ him to Mon^sr^ La Foss & I bought Wood.

Sat. 4. I rec^d^ a letter fro M^r^ Harnage w^ch^ came enclosed to M^r^ Farmer from Lady Browne.*

Sund. 5. I did my Devotions at ye Magdalines. I spoke to P. Hesketh to write to P. Plowden ab^t^ M^rs^ Southwell's money w^ch^ he had rec^d^ for me. M^r^ Nelson visited M^r^ S^t^ George who gave us some good Cyder New.

Mond. 6. M^r^ Farely & I walkt w^th^ M^r^ Browne.

Tuesd. 7. M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Burgois, M^r^ Preston & I walkt to Fontaine de Sar.

Wed. 8. I writ to M^r^ Harnage, & enclosed as he directed to M^r^ Arthur; my L^d^ & M^r^ Browne walk^t^ out with me in the Even.

Thurs. 9. Congé. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson & M^r^ Farmer were a Shooting at Bois de Givré. I was w^th^ them.

Frid. 10. At Day I was not Well, w^th^ a pain in my back. At 3 in the Morn I was for^ct^ to rise for ye Choliques.

Sat. 11. Was Congé. *S^r^ Martin's.* M^r^ Farmer, M^r^ Preston, M^r^ Burgois, M^r^ Nelson, & I were all ye Afternoon a Shooting towards the Fontaine de Sar.

Sond. 12. I took some Syro of Buckthorne this day. We were altogether at ye Colledge & after in the fields.

Mond. 13. I took some Syro of Buckthorne again this day.

Tuesd. 14. I was onely with M^r^ Farely.

Wed. 15. I was w^th^ M^r^ Brown and Lord W. in ye Fields.

Thursd. 16. M^r^ Nelson's hayre I cut close at his request. Afternoon Congé. He took his Gun & we walkt with M^r^ Farely & met P. Hesketh w^th^ whom we talk^t^ above an hour.

Frid. 17. I had a letter from Nurse. The Danceing Master began after the Vacancy.

Sat. 18. I writ to Sir Henry & enclosed it to M^rs^ Southwell.

Sund. 19. A Wet Day. We were at Vespers at S^t^ Tho^s^. M^r^ Nelson was at Billards w^th^ my L^d^ till 6 at night.

Mond. 20. My L^d^, M^r^ Farmer, & M^r^ Preston were at Chasse, & killed a great Wolf. I rec^d^ a letter fro S^r^ Henry & one from M^r^ Harnage, by M^r^ Arthur enclosed.

Tuesd. 21. I visited M^r^ Browne, & was onely in M^r^ Lavarins' Garden.

Wed. 22. I writ to M^r^ Harnage, to Sir Henry and enclosed them to M^r^ Arthur. Ye Prior de Melinaye dined here. M^r^ Browne shewed me P. Plowden's abusive Letter.

Thurs. 23. Congé. I visited only my L^d^ and M^r^ Browne.

Frid. 24. I was with P. Recteur du College, to discourse him ab^t^ M^r^ Nelson learning Greek & he promised me to resolve about it in 15 days. I walkt w^th^ L^d^ W. at M. Lavarins.

* From this one suspects that there is some connection here between the Fermors of Tusmore and the Brownes, Baronets, of Kiddington, both of Oxfordshire.

Sat. 25 *Nov.* Congé. My L^d^, M^r^ Nelson & I were all day a Shooting at ye Malinays.

Sund. 26. Was an Oration at ye Colledge by ye Master of Rhetoric, *Quam utile sit invidiâ prosequi.* To-day is Trinity Sunday in Anjou. It was a Wet day.

Mond. 27. I had 2 Load of Billes come in from Deshayes at 6 £ ye load. I payd him. I was at my L^ds^.

Tuesd. 28. I visited ye Regent ab^t^ M^r^ Nelson's Greek.

Wed. 29. The eve of S^t^ Andrew & my Birthday. I did my Devotions at ye Colledge. This day was a Malefactor hanged in this Towne, w^ch^ hapnes but rarely. And his body being designed for an Anatomy, w^n^ he was s^d^ to be dead by the Executeur & ye Lieu^t^ Criminel gone home; the Chirujien cut him down; & he was carried to ye Hospital: where being reported to have Life the Lieu^t^ Criminel caused the Exec^tr^ to Drag him on the ground back to ye Gallows & he Hung for 6 houres. Whereas One that was Hanged there 25 years ago, being cut down soon was carryed into ye Recollects & was recovered, & ye Intendant of ye Province being then in Towne & consulted, said he had suffered ye Law & would not have him executed again. And the man lived some years as servant to ye Recollects.

Thursd. 30. M^r^ Nelson had a letter by the Levée * fro' S^r^ Henry, dated Nov. 3. It was a very wet day—*S^t^ Andrews.* P. P. Hesketh Lynch & P. Guardian Visited us.

Dec. 1. *Frid.* M^r^ Nelson & I had letters from M^rs^ Southwell. I walkt with L^d^ W. & M^r^ Farely on ye Conterscarp.

Sat. 2. M^r^ Farely & I walkt towards Craon to meet my Lord, who was a Shooting, but we mis^t^ him.

Sund. 3. We went to Visit P. P. Hesketh & Lynch in ye afternoon.

Mond. 4. My L^d^ was a hunting & kil^d^ a Cerf, but we were not with him because a wet day, tho a Congé. We Visited M^r^ Crosse & M^r^ Brown.

Tuesd. 5. At night M^r^ Nelson & I were invited to M^r^ Brown to a Bowl of Punch, w^th^ all my L^ds^ Family & M^r^ Perarre—M^r^ Browne having resolved the day before to quit La Fleche upon Reasons he told me.

Wed. 6. I payed my Quarter due to the President this day. It was Congé for S^t^ Nicholas & we supped at M^r^ Browne's & took leave of him, he leaving La Fleche to-morrow for Saumur. I gave M^r^ de Choisel a bill on P. Plowden for 275£ w^eh^ he rec^d^ of M^r^ Lutton for me last Oct. being M^rs^ Southwell cash.

Thurs. 7. I saw M^r^ Brown take horse. It was a most Terrible windy day. L^d^ W. & M^r^ Farely went with them to Baugé.

Frid. 8. *Concep^t^ B. Vierge.* M^r^ Nelson did his Devotions at ye Filles Penitentes. Afternoon we were at a Sermon at S^t^ Tho^s^ preached by P. Bellangier.

Sat. 9. A wet day. I was onely at M^r^ Lavarines with L^d^ W.

Sund. 10. We were at S^t^ Tho^s^ in ye Afternoon. M^r^ Nelson had his head ach, and eat but a light Supper & went to Bed at 8 at night.

* *Levée, i.e.* the banks of the river.

Mond. 11 *Dec.* He was Very Well, ✠. I walkt out with M^r^ Preston & M^r^ Farely and met w^th^ L^d^ W. who had been shooting but kil^d^ nothing.

Tuesd. 12. Was Congé a very wet Morn. This week the P. Recteur turned out 4 young P.P. amongst whom P. Maure a Gent of Qualité y^t^ had been a Cap^t^. I was in the afternoon to Visit P. Hesketh & Lynch, & then he told me ye Recteur w^ld^ not suffer any present to be made to ye Regent.

Wed. 13. I & M^r^ Nelson writ to S^r^ Henry, in ye same, & I writ to Nurse & enclosed both to M^r^ Arthur.

Thursd. 14. Congé. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson was at my L^ds^ at Billiards, Where he got a g^t^ Cold.

Frid. 15. M^r^ Nelson cough^t^ in ye Night, so that I riss & gave him some sugar candie, & let him lye till 7, & w^ld^ have had him kep^t^ from Schole but he would not. In ye Even I walk^t^ out w^th^ M^r^ Farely.

Sat. 16. His cold abated, ✠.

Sund. 17. He was very well till after Sermon, & then taken w^th^ a Violent Head ach, but played at Billiards till night, then he Vomited twice and eat no Supper. I gave him a dose of Orientan & he slep^t^ well all night, ✠.

Mond. 18. He was finely Well; & would rise & go to Schole tho I would have had him stay at home. This day M^r^ Browne & his Govern^r^ M^r^ Dod, & M^r^ Belstole came to La Fleche.

Tuesd. 19. We were invited to my L^d^ W. to dinner with M^r^ Browne, M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Bolstrode, &c. but we went not, for reasons. I was with M^r^ Farely at ye College w^th^ them.

Wed. 20. M^r^ Nelson's cold continued but w^th^ out Consequence. M^r^ Brown & M^r^ Bulstrode Entered ye Colledge.

Thursd. 21. *S^t^ Thomas*, not observed here as a Feast, only ye afternoon was Congé, M^r^ Nelson, M^r^ Brown L^d^ W. &c. were all at the Artuisiere a Shooting. I had a Letter fro' M^rs^ Southwell.

Friday 22. M^r^ Nelson was at Classe tho his Cold continued. L^d^ W. and I walkt to S^t^ Columbe. News of the Duke of Albermarle's Death.*

Sat. 23. I consulted D^r^ Galloys for M^r^ Nelson's cold because it still continued, but he made Nothing of it. Yesterday Madame de Roche was delivered of a dead Son, after 8 dayes Travail and the Child baptised (à demi sorti) the day before. We went to see a Tygre, a Porcupine &c. carryed the President &c.

Sond. 24. We went to see M^r^ Browne, M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Bolstrode, in the College & L^d^ W. M^r^ Nelson's cold continued to break away. He slept well all last night and therefore would Veille this Feast. So at night we visited P. Lynch & did our Devotions at S^t^ Thomas, w^th^ L^d^ W. &c., at 2 we were in bed where he slept well.

Mond. 25. *Noel.* A very Wet day, I rec^d^ a letter fro' Sir Dan Arthur w^th^ an inclus fro S^r^ Henry & postscript of M^r^ Edward.

Tuesd. 26. M^r^ Brown, M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Bolstrode, M^r^ Sims & L^d^

* Henry Fitzjames, second illegitimate son of James II. and Arabella Churchill, died at Bagnolles, 17–27 December, 1702.—Marquis de Ruvigny, *Jacobite Peerage*, 1904, p. 1.

W. family made us a Visit after dinner. And we took a Walk with them & gave those of ye College a Gouté at S[t] Columbes. M[r] Nelson was finely Well of his cold.

Wed. 27 *Dec.* S[t] John the Feast of the Principal, Pere Poirier, whither my L[d] W., being Invited, We went not to pay our Compliments till after dinner. Which gave him a most Sensible Confusion, And he pretended the mistake lay at P. Hesketh's neglect, on whom he depended for ye Formality. I writ to S[r] Dan Arthur, S[r] Hen. & M[r] Edw. in one, and to M[rs] Southwell in that of M[r] Edw. I writ much ab[t] L[d] W. at his request. We were afternoon w[th] all ye English at Biré till even. We met there the Aisné de Borde of the Grifferie who is Lieutenant du Roy & a Capt[t] of Horse.

Thurs. 28. P. Hesketh gave us a breakfast w[th] the rest of ye English. There we found Mons[r] de Borde the cadet of La Grifferie. Salt is raysed 4 Livres the Minot, & money falls 5 Sous ye Lewis at New Year's day, & because of this The People came to the Bureau de Sel so fast, that yesterday and to-day ye Bureau sold for 10,000 Livres.

Frid. 29. M[r] Nelson's cold almost gone, ✠, I was only at L[d] W.

Sat. 30. I was onely in the Even at M[r] Farely.

Sond. 31. Was a terrible rayne all day. We were at ye Colledge & after at my L[ds]. I writ to P. Hunter at Newport.

§ 9.—THE THIRD YEAR

1703

The key to the comprehension of the third year at La Flèche is the academic triumph won at the close of the school year, which is recorded with such keen satisfaction by Marwood on the 20th of August. The road to this success had been carefully laid before. On the 5th of January "Mr. Nelson" had been first imperator in the third class; on the 7th of February he took the first premium for Latin Verse; on the 8th of June he had pronounced a Latin poem with credit; in July he got successfully through the prodigiously long hours for composition; and on the 23rd and 27th of August he had recited some extraordinarily long lessons by heart without a fault or missing a word (*see also* p. 159).

Marwood had never relaxed in his care over the health and studies of his charge. He will not let him go to parties that may keep him up late, and nurses him through his ailments with unremitting vigilance. When the boy, suffering from overwork, walks in his sleep, or thinks he hears voices, Marwood dissembles in order to calm his mind (. . . & 31st July). We notice also signs of adolescence in "Mr. Nelson." He will not always keep at home after his ailments, as Marwood wishes, but insists on going to school. On one occasion he "takes" Marwood's watch, and promises recompense when he shall come into his property! The cautious tutor marks this with an extra sign in the margin. The boy of fourteen (as we shall soon see) was to come into the property much sooner than either of them dreamed.

Of other events alluded to, the most important of course was the progress of the war. There was indeed "talk of peace" in January, and a *Te Deum* for the capture of Kehl in April, but the ill effects of war also were being acutely felt. There were uproars among the soldiers in February, and so much insecurity that Marwood dares not send for money, even a comparatively short distance, and "the Prohibition began to take effect." Still, there

were plenty of fine shows. Regiments were forming, and a woman is discovered enlisted as a man; and there were reviews and march-pasts. The distress has not become acute yet.

Of domestic events the most important was the departure of Lord Waldegrave (22nd March) and the death of Dame Margaret Paston, Lady Bedingfeld (the 16th February). There are not so many tours as last year, but the shorter expeditions and the games are if anything more frequent.

Marwood's miscellaneous gleanings are as usual quaint and interesting. Thus we hear of a pretentious mountebank in June, of a great storm (27th January), after which Marwood gets up a subscription in aid of the sufferers. On the 30th of June a pious lady begs for an odd, but not undeserving charity; and there are also some mysteries—"L. Pet. affaire, ✠ 14 January," and on the 10th of February "ye affaire of Mr. Harn."

Mon. Jan. 1, 1703. M^r^ Nelson's cold was almost gone. We were to Complines at the College. P. Guardian, my L^d^ &c. & myself, M^r^ S^t^ George, whom we found ill of a Cours de Ventre. The Post came not this day till one o'clock next Morn, which was a thing not known of 6 years. We were Complimented by several.

Tuesd. 2. Was a Schole Day. M^r^ Nelson was in Classe. We visited M^r^ S^t^ George (M^r^ Farely & I) & found him better. The Prince d'Elbœuf was in Towne, a Weak person of body. L^d^ W. & M^r^ Farely visited us. To-day the dancing Master, de Pré, began since ye holy dayes.

Wed. 3. I was onely with M^r^ Farely & to Visit M^r^ S^t^ George.

Thurs. 4. I rec^d^ a letter fro Sir Dan. Arthur. Afternoon being Congé, M^r^ Nelson, L^d^ W. &c., were at Biré a Shooting. M^r^ Ingram was to visit us.

Frid. 5. Was a fine day. M^r^ Fareley called on me in the morn & we visited M^r^ S^t^ George, whom we found better. I had a letter fro' M^r^ Harnage. This day M^r^ Nelson was first Emperour in ye 3^rd^ Classe.

Sat. 6. *Jour des Roys.* We were at ye College. M^r^ Farely & I w^th^ P. Hesketh.

Sund. 7. M^r^ Nelson & I were invited to sup with L^d^ W. & M^r^ Perair at M^r^ Buissons guarden, to a Wild Duck he kild.

Mond. 8. M^r^ N. cold was almost gone. He went to Classe to-day very well. I had a terrible Cold in my head, got by shaving it the Eve of les Roys.

Tuesd. 9. All day was Congé as an Etreine of P. Rector's. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson was at Billards w^th^ M^r^ Sims & M^r^ Bulstrode. At Night he was at Mon^sr^ de Ganeries w^th^ a g^t^ Companie.

Wed. 10. I was onely at L^d^ W. where visited him P. Bernard, a Recollect, who had been in England 10 months, & in that time Spoke good English, w^ch^ he yet Retains after 9 years.

Thurs. 11. The ground was Covered w^th^ Snow at 9 in ye Morne the first time this Winter. After dinner P. Lynch & P. Predicateur Bachelor came to visit us. M^r^ Nelson went after a shooting w^th^ M^r^ Chevalier & in the Even, M^r^ W^m^ & E^d^ Grey & M^r^ de Bode came to Visit M^r^ Nelson who was not at Home.

Frid. 12. I was to visit P. Hesketh, M^r^ Brown M^r^ Dod &c. M^r^ Farely had rec^d^ a letter from M^r^ Browne; & I would not consent to ye hazard of sending for the money, S^r^ D. A. would have M^r^ Browne

pay me. To-night Mon^sr Monplassey had like to have been kil^d by the souldiers.

Sat. 13 *Jan.* Was a wet day. I was onely afternoon w^th M^r Farely.

Sond. 14. I writ to M^r Harnage, & in the same to Sir Henry ab^t L. Pet. affaire ✠. We went with L^d W. & M^r Fermor to Visit Curé Gaignard the first time. We visited also M^r S^t George who was still indisposed of his Flux.

Mond. 15. Ab^t 4 this morn began a great Wind, w^ch grew to a Tempest, as g^t as I ever observed. It did a World of Damage in the Towne. It blew down the great Cross of the Cemitiere & a corner of ye Top of our House; & a whole house in ye towne. I escaped a danger, a great brick falling with g^t Violence & at my very feet fro' a Chimney as Supposed. About 12 at noon it rayned & the Winde abated somewhat [*Added later*, & the Earthquake began in Italy the day before].

Tuesd. 16. Was a fine day & people had the Leisure to observe ye Damage done to ye Towne w^ch was thought to be the Value of 16 hundred Livres. I was at M^r S^t George's & M^r Farely invited me to dinner on Thursday but I refused it.

Wed. 17. I was onely at L^d W., M^r Nelson well of his cold ✠.

Thursd. 18. We Visited Pere Predicateur Bachelot P. Guardian; & then found the English PP. at L^d W. at dinner, & we walkt out till Evening.

Frid. 19. I re^ed a Letter fro P. Car[thusian] Hunter. Afternoon was w^th M^r Dodd at Mo^us de Crochonier's—Where he rec^d his money —& then went to ye J[esuit] Coll.

Sat. 20. Was *S^t Sebastien* Congé. All the afternoon M^r Nelson was w^th M^r Grey &c. I walkt out w^th L^d W. and M^r Farely.

Sond. 21. Was celebrated by ye Burgers in Armes, & a Feu de Joye before the Chateau, for the Advancement of ye Count de Tessé to a Mareschal of France.

Mond. 22. I was onely at M^r Farely's. Peace began to be talk^t of.

Tuesd. 23. M^r Farely & I walk^t towards Chimino.

Wed. 24. Dyed M. de May Rossoniere. M^r S^t George was to see M^r Nelson & afterw^d he M^r Preston M^r Dod & M^r Bourgois & I walkt out.

Thursd. 25. M^r S^t George came to desire me to go w^th him to the Funerall of Mons^r de Rossoniere, w^ch I did, as did L^d W. M^r Farmer &c. Afternoon being Congé M^r Nelson was at ye Colledge w^th M^r Gray &c. He had a Letter fro' an unknown hand desiring him to give ye enclosed to P. Fouché.

Frid. 26. My L^d W., M^r Preston, M^r Farely & I walkt in the Afternoon to the Guarrene de Sa, belonging to Marq. de Lavarins. A curious large wood of Taillis w^th great allés of haute futaye.

Sat. 27. I Visited P. Lynch in the Morn; & P. Guardien & gave him 4 Crownes towards the repaires of the Great Winde, that M^r Nelson, L^d W. M^r Preston & M^r Farmer gave me.

Sund. 28. P. Lynch told me the Regent could not be w^th me on Tuesday next, as I desired, because he was to be at ye Rector's Feast. This Morn dyed in ye College a Young Pentionnaire of Bretaine in

Logic, his name Charles Cossero an heire, s^d^ to be Worth 30,000*L.* per an., & a fils unique he dyed sodainly; & was opened & buryed all in the same day.

Mond. 29 *Jan.* I had a letter fro' M^r^ Harnage & from S^r^ Henry. M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Farely & I walkt to Craon. Mon^sr^ de Vinotier borrowed M^r^ Nelson's Cloaths for a Declamation to-morrow.

Tuesd. 30. M^r^ S^t^ George came to see M^r^ Nelson & stayed w^th^ us near an hour. Afternoon I was at my L^d^ W. it being Congé, M^r^ Browne, Sims & Bolstrode were there; & P. Guardien had been to see us & found me there. This day the Mountebank M^r^ Escot first came on his Stage, a blinde Man that gets a World of Money & pretends Wonders. This day at Church M^r^ Nelson was taken w^th^ a Fainting Fit, but was pretty well after & played all the afternoon, but he eat no Supper & I gave him a good dose of Orientan at bed time & he slept well all Night.

Wed. 31. M^r^ Nelson Complained of his head so I let him stay from Schole. I writ to Sir Henry & M^r^ Harnage in one about the Former Affaire & enclosed to M^r^ Arthur. M^r^ Nelson walkt to Craon.

Feb. 1, *Thurs.* My Lord & I were at Chasse towards Biré. We visited ye College. M^r^ Nelson was pretty Well all day & slept well all night.

Frid. 2. Candlemas Day—it rayned. We visited at ye College the English. M^r^ Nelson finely Well & Slept Well all Night, but Complained of his throat, so I made him tye on his Stocking about his neck.

Sat. 3. Was a rayny day. M^r^ Nelson was well in the Morn, but all about his nose & lips came out in red pimples.

Sund. 4. M^r^ Nelson continued well & he & I did our Devotions together at ye College. I writ to Sir Dan Arthur for 300*L.* to M^r^ Dorsey's order w^ch^ he borrowed of me.

Mond. 5. I had a letter fro' Sir Henry & Sir Dan. A.

Tuesd. 6. I had D^r^ Galloys to see M^r^ Nelson who Suspected the Worms & ordered him a Tisane prepared of Roots of Mulberry Tree & gave me a rare Secret, as he seems to think it, for Stanching Blood.

Wed. 7. M^r^ Nelson had the First Præmium for Latin Verse, he took this day his Tisane Twice & was finely Well.

Thursd. 8. My L^d^ W., his brother Henry, M^r^ Preston, PP. Lynch, Hesketh & Fouché all Dined with M^r^ Nelson at a Dinner prepared by Mon^s^ Mourin at the Place de Victories: & after a Walk PP. Lynch Fouché & M^r^ Farely came to our Lodging & the young Gent went to See the blinde Mountebank M^r^ L'Escot.

Frid. 9. M^r^ Farely & M^r^ Dod walkt in the Even with me.

Sat. 10. Very Wet. I was at the Merch^t^ Pascal when I bought some socks & handkerchers for M^r^ Nelson & he returned a bill for M^r^ Farely who then payed me 600*L.* he owed me.

Sond. 11. M^r^ Nelson very well—I writ to M^r^ Edward in my L^ds^ Letter by his permission. M^r^ N. & I visited M^r^ Fermor.

Mond. 12. I had a Letter fro S^r^ Dan Arthur. M^r^ N. very well & I was onely at L^d^ W. M^r^ S^t^ George Visited us.

Tuesd. 13. There was a Tragedie at ye College for ye Women onely.

Wed. 14. The Tragedie was for ye Men. Mo^us^ Petard borrowed M^r^ N. Cloaths—We were there having Placarts brought us—The Latine

Tragedy was the Piety of Sons to their Father taken out of a true History of Japon. The French Drame was the Ingratitude of 2 Sons in Law to their Father, who had given them all he had: whom he handsomely cheated into their Duty.

Thursd. 15 *Feb.* PP. Lynche & Fouché visited us in ye Morn. Afternoon was at Billiards w^th^ L^d^ W.

Frid. 16. I had a Letter from M^rs^ Southwell w^th^ news of the Death of my Lady Bedingfeld who dyed the $\frac{14}{23}$ of Jan. ✠.

Sat. 17. My L^d^, M^r^ Farely & I walkt out & drank a Goutée at Mad^lle^ de Tuilleries & made a Shrove Tide meeting for next Monday morning.

Sond. 18. I writ to M^rs^ Southwell & to M^rs^ Eyre to console my Ladies Death—We were onely at ye Coll.

Mond. 19. We Sup^t^ (L^d^ W., M^r^ Preston, M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Nelson & I) at Mad^lle^ de Tuilleries. We were Well Treated.

Tuesd. 20. *Shrove Tuesday.* We were invited to the College to see a private Tragedy at 10 at night but being late we went not. M^r^ Charnet & Ma^dme^ Boussac Sup^t^ w^th^ us.

Wed. 21. We walkt out to Biré this Afternoon being a Faire Day & Congé. This night or next Morn I had an odd dream.

Thurs. 22. Was a fine day—We walked out towards Craon—M^de^ la Presidente was ill. Last night had liked to have been a g^t^ Uproar between ye souldiers & the Pension^rs^.

Frid. 23. I was onely at M^r^ Exempts ye afternoon.

Sat. 24. M^r^ Dod, L^d^ W., &c. walkt afternoon toward Melinaye.

Sund. 25. M^r^ Nelson & I visited all ye Gent at ye College.

Mond. 26. M^r^ Dod & L^d^ W. walkt to Biré w^th^ me. M^r^ Farely came at night to Visit M^r^ Nelson.

Tuesd. 27. Was Congé all day. M^r^ Nelson was at Billiards w^th^ M^r^ Fermer, & I with L^d^ W. & M^r^ Farely.

Wed. 28. Was a terrible Wet day—M^r^ Nelson in the Even was at the Coll. meditation. It snowed this night.

Mars. 1, *Thursday.* L^d^ W. invited the English to a Collation this afternoon (where was M^r^ Nelson) in order to take his leave. There were all ye Young ones, that did not fast, treated at a noble Collation. It was a Violent Cold & Windy day so they walkt not out after into ye fields.

Frid. 2. I onely walkt out in ye Evening w^th^ M^r^ Farely.

Sat. 3. I was informed M^r^ Farm^r^ was Dying. D^r^ Galloys visited us.

Sund. 4. M^r^ Nelson & I did our Devotions at ye Coll. M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ M^r^ Fernier [*sic*] most of ye Even.

Mond. 5. M^r^ Nelson had a Letter adrest to him from P. Deslartes at Orleans to give an inclosed to P. Faucheux & a Pacquet from ye Messenger of Tours for ye Same.

Tuesd. 6. A Congé & a fine day—M^r^ Dod, M^r^ F., M^r^ Farmer, M^r^ Nelson & I walkt to Craon to meet my L^d^ W. This day hapned a Quarrell among ye Souldiers quartered here.

Wed. 7. I was not out but in ye Even w^th^ M^r^ F.

Thursd. 8. Congé afternoon. M^r^ Nelson was at L^d^ W. where he broke his New Sword by accident. This Even the Intendant of Tours, M^r^ Tergo, came to Towne. It hayled & Snowed.

Frid. 9 *March.* Was a frost in ye Morn w^th^ Snow. Mon^sr^ Despres began to teach M^r^ Nelson to Dance after his Cold.

Sat. 10. P. du Melainay dined w^th^ us in the evening. I Visited P. Hesketh, M^r^ Dod &c.

Sund. 11. It was a sharp snow this morn. In the Even L^d^ W. gave M^r^ N. & I a Goutêe at ye Lyon d'Or.

Mond. 12. I rec^d^ a letter fro M^rs^ Southwell with an inclosed from S^r^ Henry & one from Nurse by S^r^ Dan Arthur.

Tuesd. 13. I measured M^r^ Nelson's height standing w^th^ out his Shoes & found him 5 English Feet & about 2 tenths of an Inch. This afternoon was a Drama at the College. The Prodigal child where M^r^ Nelson, L^d^ W. & M^r^ Preston were invited. The Mountebank M^r^ L'Escot acted le Festin de Pierre to take his leave.

Wed. 14. This day I writ to M^rs^ Southwell & in hers inclosed one to S^r^ Henry & one to Nurse Masterson & sent them open, dat. Hamb.

Thurs. 15. I was w^th^ L^d^ W. & M^r^ Nelson & M^r^ Ferm^r^ a Shooting in ye Afternoon it being Congé.

Frid. 16. I had a letter fro M^rs^ Southwell in w^h^ was one fro S^r^ Hen. ab^t^ ye affaire of M^r^ Harn.

Sat. 17. I walkt out w^th^ M^r^ Dod & M^r^ Farely to S^t^ Columba.

Sund. 18. I writ to S^r^ Hen., & enclosed to M^rs^ Southwell. M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ my L^d^ W. I walkt out w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois, M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Farely towards Pouillé.

Mond. 19. I writ to S^r^ Dan Arthur by M^r^ Farely & sent him 2 acquittances for ye 782*L.* due to me ever since Dec. last of w^ch^ he p^d^ M^r^ Dorsey 300*L.* & the rest I desire him to returne by ye Ferm^rs^ Genralle to me.

Tuesd. 20. We were to take leave of L^d^ W., M^r^ Browne &c., & P. Lynch & Kyrwin were there. It rayned & put by his Journey for to Morrow. M^r^ Preston would have had me have Answ^d^ for his money, & I refused it. M^r^ Dod did it. It was Congé all day. M^r^ Nelson diverted with ye young Gent at Billiards.

Wed. 21. It raynd ith Morn, & so prevented L^d^ W. Journey towards La Trap.

Thurs. 22. We accompanyed L^d^ W. to Foultourt where we dined at ye Cressant, & returned home by 7 at night but M^r^ Browne & Abbé Villebuile went to Guesilar & M^r^ Exempt to Mans. At my returne I found a Letter fro M^r^ Edw., M^rs^ Marg^t^ & M^rs^ Frances w^th^ two enclosed to their brother from M^r^ Arthur.

Frid. 23. I was afternoon at ye College w^th^ P. Hesketh & M^r^ Dod to enquire when M^r^ Browne returned w^ch^ he did that morn to ye College. Came ye Night before at 10 a Clock to M^r^ Exempts. This day a Serjeant wounded a Soldier mortally, as is thought.

Sat. 24. I was to see M^r^ Exempts & M^r^ Deshaye came w^th^ Compliments from my L^d^ W. who left Mans at past 10, Friday morn, yet intended for La Trap that night.

Sund. 25. I visited P. Lynch & M^r^ Nelson was after sermon at ye College w^th^ M^r^ Gray. La Fete was transferred to Monday.

Mond. 26. Was a Solemne Procession & Communion of the Congreganists at ye College. M^r^ Nelson walkt in ye Morn w^th^ M^r^ Fermer. I visited M^r^ S^t^ George.

Tuesd. 27 *March.* I was visited by P. Bachelot & invited to ye Retrait on Saturday next. I walkt out towards ye Courbet alone.

Wed. 28. I writ to M^r^ Edw^d^: M^rs^ Marg^t^ & M^rs^ Frances in one Sheet, & enclosed them to M^rs^ Southwell then I walkt out to the Renard; the Curé of Eunome, Mr. Marin, & supt there.

Thurs. 29. M^r^ Nelson & I visited M^r^ Fermer, & he spent ye Afternoon w^th^ him at Billiards after a Walk. Tonight M^r^ Fermer quitted M^r^ Tuillier, for D^r^ Caillet's, whither I also went.

Frid. 30. I was onely out towards the Coteaux & at ye Exhortation at 5 o'clock.

Sat. 31. I began the Retrait at ye College w^th^ ye Messieurs de la Ville (the first that ever was there) for 8 dayes executed by P. Bachelot.

Sund. April 1. *Palme Sunday.* M^r^ Nelson went in ye Morne to ye Retraite where we had an Excellent discourse of *Ye End for which Man was Created.* Afternoon M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ the Pension^rs^.

Mond. 2. We had Good Discourses of *The Nature & Malice of Sin,* & a fine *Method to hear Masse,* &c. I was to See P. Hesketh.

Tuesd. 3. We had a worthy Discours *of Death* & at *Night of Judgem^t^.* I discours^t^ P. Lynch. At noon I visited M^r^ de Procardon, where was Mon^gr^ L'Avocate du Roy.

Wed. 4. In the Afternoon began the Congé till after Easter. M^r^ Nelson visited M^r^ Fermer in his new habitation, & was w^th^ him at ye Tenebres at S^t^ Tho^s^. I went to ye College.

Thursd. 5. I was in the after noon w^th^ P. Lynch. I was at the High Masse at ye Coll. with ye President & M^r^ Camet. The Benediction du S.S. was not given at Night in ye Retraite, but ye hymn of ye Passion Sung.

Frid. 6. *Vendredi Saint,* was most decently celebrated at ye College. In ye Morne we were not in ye Retraite. I rec^d^ a Letter fro Sir Henry in one of M^rs^ Southwell, and one from M^r^ Farely w^th^ an inclosed letter from L^d^ W. to M^r^ Nelson.

Sat. 7. We were in the Morn at ye College. Afternoon in the Retraite, & afterwards M^r^ Nelson & I were at the Penitentes, w^th^ P. Lynch, where I made a sort of Gen. Conf.✠

Sond. 8. *Paques.* M^r^ Nelson & I did our Duty at S^t^ Thos. I writ to M^r^ Farely, & he to L^d^ W. Today *Te Deum* was sung at ye Church & College for ye taking Kelle.

Mond. 9. I had a letter fro M^r^ Journo & one from S^r^ Dan Arthur w^th^ a Bill on M^r^ Crochinière de Marné for 482*L.* 12. Afternoon PP. Hesketh & Faucheaux visited us, & walkt out with us & M^r^ Fermer & M^r^ Perar to S^t^ Columbe. M^r^ Dod & M^r^ Browne went to Nantes.

Tuesd. 10. I writ to Sir Henry, & enclosed one to M^rs^ Southwell & I writ also to S^r^ Dan Arthur advice of the receipt of his bill. Visited M^r^ Farmer. M^r^ Nelson was at ye College.

Wed. 11. PP. Hesketh & Lynch were to visit me. I was at ye College w^th^ M^r^ Nelson, but I found them with M^r^ S^t^ George.

Thurs. 12. We should have gone to Sablé with P. Hesketh & M^r^ Greys but we could get no horses. We were visited by M^r^ Ingram, & walkt with him to Claremont to visit the Curé.

Frid. April 13. Mr Nelson was at Classe but seemed heavy with his Cold.

Sat. 14. He had the headake all day, but so as that he was in Classe, but came home very ill, with a Cholique & after a kind of Fevre, wh. made me Apprehend an Ague went to bed ill, at 6 at night. After 2 houres sleep I gave him a little Orientan; and he rested pretty well all night, near 4 in the Morn he was dry, & I gave a glass of Wine & water after wch he rested.

Sund. 15. I had Dr Galloys who found him in good Order . . . but after he riss his head akt till he slept in his chair, & after that very well all day. The Dr came at 6 at night & found him well, & would prescribe nothing till he saw further. We were visited by Mr Perar Mr Fermer & Mr Bourgois.

Mond. 16. Mr Nelson well & in Classe, ✠. I received his Sword from Paris & a letter fro' Sr Hen. and one fro Mr Farely.

Tuesd. 17. Mr Nelson was well, and in Classe onely he continued to Cough. I visited Mr Fermer & found there Mons Perare. Mr Bourgois & I walkt out. Mr Dod & Mr Browne returned fro' Nantes.

Wed. 18. I writ to Sr Henry & to Mr Farely & to Madame Southwell. Mr Nelson continued Well, ✠.

Thurs. 19. Was Congé. We visited P. Lynch. Afternoon Mr Brown & Mr Nelson were Duck hunting. Mr Browne was in the Morn to present us his These, for a Sabbatine. I was to visit Mr Dod & Mr Browne.

Frid. 20. Mr N. very well, ✠. I was Morn & Even with P. Lynch. Mr Chauvin came to pay me, but I was absent.

Sat. 21. I was at Mr Chauvin's, & he was in ye Country. Madame Eures past by from Angers to Paris & Mr Nelson & I visited her at her Inne. We were at Mr Fermors Defension.

Sond. 22. Mr Nelson was wth Mr Fermor. Mr Dod & I walkt out.

Mond. 23. I visited P. Lynch & P. Hesketh.

Tuesd. 24. I walkt with P. Lynch in the morning. Mr Nelsons birth day we had a service at ye PP. Capuchines. P. Guardien came to visit us.

Wed. 25. *S' Mark.* We were in the Morn at ye Filles Penitentes & Mr Nelson went to Dance with Mr Fermour. Dyed the Lieut. du Roy's Mother, 76 year old, but Resolved not to dye.

Thursd. 26. Congé all day. P. Lynch & Hesketh found me & Mr Nelson at ye Tripot & they came with me home & sate an hour.

Frid. 27. I reed a letter from Mr Harnege. I visited Mr Perarre.

Sat. 28. Mr ffarmer visited Mr N. & we walkt out to Mr Caillets Garden.

Sond. 29. I was wth Mr Fermor's wth Mr Nelson after Vespres.

Mond. 30. I had a letter fro Mr Farely.

May, Tuesd. 1. I was visited by Dr Galloys, who advised me to give Mr Nelson whey in the Morn by 5, & let him sleep after an hour or more.

Wed. 2. Mr Nelson began his whey in the Morn. I walkt after

noon to ye Mill going to Biré, & saw them beat down Piles at ye Chaussée, w^th^ an Engine cal^d^ Le Turc.

Thurs. 3 *May.* I went ✠ Congé. M^r^ Nelson was at ye College after noon & P. Lynch, Hesketh, & Fauché & M^r^ Ingram & I walkt to Claremont. There was a Woman found listed for a Soldier in Mans habit.

Frid. 4. I received a Letter from Sir Henry & one from M^rs^ Southwell; I walkt in ye College Garden with P. Lynch.

Sat. 5. I was onely in ye Even a walking alone.

Sund. 6. I did my Devoir at ye Magdaleines. After noon M^r^ N. was at ye Tennis Court w^th^ M^r^ Fermor.

Mond. 7. I bought M^r^ Nelson's summer suit. After noon I walked alone. I rec^ed^ a Letter from M^rs^ Eyres.

Tuesd. 8. I visited P. Guardien & M^r^ S^t^ George who had been ill. I walkt to ye Tripot with M^r^ N.

Wed. 9. I writ to Sir Henry & enclosed to M^rs^ Southwell. M^r^ N. was onely in Classe. I walkt to the Bois de Givry.

Thurs. 10. M^r^ Nelson was all ye afternoon with M^r^ Fermor & M^r^ Archivirn. M^r^ Dod, P. Lynch & Hesketh visited me.

Frid. 11. Was a wet day. I was not out but to visit M. Cossé & M^r^ S^t^ George both abroad. I had a Letter from M^r^ Farely.

Sat. 12. I was at ye first defension of Chevalier du Meaulne.

Sund. 13. I writ to M^r^ Farely. M^r^ Fermor was here at Night.

Mond. 14. I visited P. Lynch. There fell a g^t^ hayle when we were in ye Park.

Tuesd. 15. Was Congé all day. M^r^ N. was after noon w^th^ M^r^ Fermor & M^r^ Archivin at Billards, & I walkt w^th^ M. Bourgois.

Wed. 16. I writ to M^s^ Dan Arthur to pay 150*L.* at sight upon a bill I this day signed to the use of the President D'ossey.

Thurs. 17. *Ascension Day.* M^r^ Nelson did his devoir at ye Magdaleines. Afternoon we were at ye College, & M^r^ Dod walkt with me to N. Dame.

Frid. 18. I had a Letter fro' M^r^ Th^os^ Hunter at Louvaine. In the afternoon I visited P. Hesketh & M^r^ Dod walkt w^th^ me.

Sat. 19. M^r^ Bourgois & I walkt to Biré.

Sond. 20. Mo^ns^ Bourgois & I walkt to Verron whilst M^r^ N. was at Billards with M^r^ ffermer.

Mond. 21. I had a Letter fro M^r^ Farely & I writ to M^r^ Brown at Saumur. Afternoon at ye College where P. Hesketh had a letter fro P. Plowden y^t^ he had rec^d^ for me of M^rs^ Southwels money ——. M^r^ Dod & I walkt out.

Tuesd. 22. I was to see P. Lynch, & walkt in ye Park w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois.

Wed. 23. I writ to M^r^ Farely to Pontoise.

Thurs. 24. Congé. P. P. Lynch & Louarne came to see me & we walkt out all ye afternoon. M^r^ Dodd came to see me & brought me a pound of Spanish Snuff. M^r^ Nelson was invited w^th^ M^r^ Fermor to a Gouté w^th^ M^r^ Archiviré.

Frid. 25. I rec^d^ the sum 400*L.* fro M^r^ de Crochiniere de Marné. I rec^d^ a letter from M^rs^ Southwell.

Sat. 26. M^r^ Nelson had Congé after noon, & was to visit at the

College, & after Vespres went to the Tenniss Court. Mr Fermour went for Richelieu & Saumur.

Sond. 27 *May. Whitsunday.* I writ to Mrs Southwell. I did my Devoir at ye Coll. de PP.J. Mr N. was at ye Tripot after Vespres. I had a letter fro' Mrs Southwell wth inclosed fro' Sir Hen.

Mond. 28. Mr Nelson & I accompanied P. Hesketh Mr Wm & Ed Grey & Mr Bolstrode, P. L'isle & Abbe Tillemont to Sablé where we arrived by 10. Afternoon went to Sulhem. We saw the Pierrieres of Black Marble.

Tuesd. 29. P. L'isle & Mr Bolstrode & Mr Wm Grey & I went to see Bellebranche. The finest situation of a house of Bernardine Monks that I ever saw, entoured wth Stately fforests of Okes strait & high, of about 60 Foot in length, wth Noble Ponds; the House capable of 40 Religieux. But in a Faction chose the Rector of the Jesuites of La Fleche their Abbot, & since that the Rector admits no New Ones, so there is onely 5 Fathers left, who have about 250*L.* each a year, & find their own Dyet and live like Abandonnés. And after their death the whole falls to ye Jesuites. The annual income is 24,000*L.* per An. and the woods, if cut down, are worth 300,000*L.*, for which they are onely obliged to maintain for Service of ye Church 6 Priests. I had a letter fro' Mr Dan Arthur at my Return to-night.

Wed. 30. I visited L'Abbé Tillémont * & P. de L'isle, P. Hesketh & Mr Dod. The Marquise Lavarin came to Towne.

Thurs. 31. Congé. Mr Nelson was at ye Tennis Court in ye Morn. After noon PP. Lynch & Fancheux visited us. And we walkt out & aftds Mr N. was at College.

June, Frid. 1. Mr Fermer returned fro' Richelieu & Tours from whence Deshayes brought Mr N.'s waistcoat of Flowered Damas, & I visited Mr Dod. Ye PROHIBITION began to take Effect This Day.

Sat. 2. I visited Mr Fermer who brought me recommendations fro' Mr Brown at Saumur.

Sond. 3. I writ to Sir Dan Arthur abt sending my letters &c. Mr Nelson, Mr Fermour, Mr Bourgois & I after Sermon (where was Madame la Varane at ye College) where P. Bachelot before his Sermon, made a most Fulsome Compliment to her, upon her own Vertu and her Father's Aggrandisement. We went to wayt on her & ye young Marquis. Mr Nelson afterwds went to ye Tennis Court.

Mond. 4. *The Anniversary Service for Henri* 4 was Solemnized this Morn, when they had Congé where was Madame de la Varane within the Rayl of the Altar, to whom the Predicateur P. Bachelot made a gt Addresse. I had a letter from Mr Farely.

Tues. 5. I writ to P. Plowden for ye 345*L.* he had recd for me of Mrs Southwell's money. Mr Bourgois called me to walk after noon.

Wed. 6. I writ to Mrs Southwell & to Madm Fettyplace a Compliment on her Election. Mr Nelson was almost all the afternoon being Congé with the Regent. Mr Bourgois & I walkt in ye Park till Vespres.

Thurs. 7. *Corpus Xti.* I was not but at Church. Mr Nelson mostly with his Regent.

* Not the great historian, who had died five years before.

Frid. 8 *June.* I paid one quarter to ye 6 Instant. To-day began the Affiches at ye Coll. where M^r^ Nelson pronounced a Latin Poeme "*Origo Lachrymarum*" w^th^ as much Grace & agreeable Action as the Oldest orator, tho it was the first time he spoke in Publique.

Sat. 9. We were at the Affiches where M^r^ Nelson was examined in Virgil, and a poem was recited upon *Abraham sacrificans*, &c. In Rhetorique was a Physitian Accused for Offering a Vow that the New Year might be to him *Annus Quaestuosus*, and he Defended himself in the Ciceronian Manner.

Sund. 10. Were 3 Enigmas after Sermon. M^r^ Fermer took M^r^ N. & I to Supper. I writ to M^r^ Farely.

Mond. 11. M^r^ Nelson & I visited P. Guardian, after noon we were visited by PP. Lynch & Louverne. I had a letter from Sir Dan Arthur & M^r^ Browne.

Tuesd. 12. I was at ye Coll. w^th^ P. Hesketh & found M^r^ Ed^wd^ Grey in his Ague. After I walkt w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois.

Wed. 13. I writ to M^r^ Brown, and sent M^r^ Fermor's letter to him. P. Lynch & Kerwin were to visit & I walkt out w^th^ them towards Le Melinay.

Thurs. 14. Was Congé. M^r^ Browne, M^r^ Sims & M^r^ Dod were to see M^r^ Nelson & Mo^nsr^ Nieufuille came, and took him to Billard.

Frid. 15. I had a letter fro' P. Plowden. M^r^ Dod walkt w^th^ me.

Sat. 16. I was at Chiminé w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois, where we Tasted Excellent Wine of 5 Feuilles, w^ch^ shows the wine hereab^ts^ if well looked to, is of Guarde & ye better.

Sond. 17. We saw a handsome regiment of New Dragoons go out of ye towne that were raysed by ——.

Mond. 18. I rec^d^ a Letter fro M^rs^ Southwell. After noon I visited M^r^ Exempt, walkt out w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois.

Tuesd. 19. I walkt in ye Morn w^th^ P. Lynch half an hour. After noon I writ to Sir H. & Liere. M^r^ Nelson & I walkt out in ye Even to ye Renard.

Wed. 20. Dined here Ye Prior of ye Melinay & ye Prior of Thouars. After noon PP. Lynch, Kerwin & Louvern cal^d^ me to walk, & M^r^ Dod came to see me.

Thursd. 21. Congé. M^r^ Nelson was at Chasse at ye Prais de Sar, w^th^ Mr Fermour, M^r^ Bourgois & I.

Frid. 22. M^r^ Nelson & I had letters fro L^d^ Waldegrave. I was to see M^r^ Dod.

Sat. 23. Was wet & I was not abroad to walk.

Sond. 24. *S^t^ John's.* M^r^ Nelson & I visited ye Principale, & wisht him a happie Feast. M^r^ Ingram came to see me & I walkt out with him. M^r^ Nelson being at Billards w^th^ M^r^ Fermer. I writ to my L^d^ Walg^r^.

Mond. 25. I was onely at M^r^ Bourgois who walkt out w^th^ me.

Tuesd. 26. I was w^th^ M^r^ Nelson at ye Preluno to see the muster of Mo^ns^ Tolon's Regiment. Afterwards M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ M^r^ Nieufuille. PP. Lynch, Louverne &c. came to see me, and M^r^ Dod who walkt out with me. For this 5 or 6 weeks we have had rayne almost every day, so that the Curé ordered a Nouvaine de Prières for Fayre weather.

Wed. 27 *June.* A most terrible wet day. M^r N. writ to L^d Waldegrave.

Thursd. 28. M^r Bourgois met me after noon & we walkt bey^d S^t Columbe where we heard the Charillon begin for the Death of Parris a good Old Gent, that had been Rector of ye College.

Frid. 29. Was *S^t Pierre.* M^r Nelson did his Duty at the College. Afternoon we were at ye Enterment of P. Parris & after M^r N. diverted with the Pension^rs.

Sat. 30. The Procu^r du Roy's daughter w^th an Exemplary humilitée Quested fro' door to door for a poor Prisonier, that being a Mending his hedges (he being a Miller) w^th a faux in his hand, was Quarreled by another, & w^th an unlucky blow kil^d the other, & fled to Orleans; his wife after 6 years falling in league w^th another man, in order to marry him, resolved to betray her husband; And did so, & then went away w^th the other. But the Parliament of Paris thought it a Case worthy Mercy & he had the King's Pardon, but to pay the Fees of Office would cost 200 Livres, for w^ch this gathering was made, he being an Inhabitant of the Resort of this Presidial. I walkt w^th M. Bourgois.

July, Sond. 1. I did my Duty at the Coll. Chappell. The Weather continued Wet so as to Indanger a Famine. Publique Prayers were continued for fayre Weather.

Mond. 2. I received a letter fro' M^r Harnage by M^r Arthur it was a terrible wet day, it being the Visitation de la S^te Vierge. I went after ye Procession to ye Convent of ye Visitation.

Tuesd. 3. Was wet, but not so much, ye B.S. was Exposed at 8 at night to pray for faire weather. I visited P. Fauché & at night we walked ½ an hour w^th M^r Fermor.

Wed. 4. Was terrible wet again, so as to make floods. It rained every day for about 5 weeks scarce a whole day faire. I walkt out w^th M^r Bourgois beyond S^t Colombe. There was a Neuvaine began yesterday at ye College for Faire Weather.

Thurs. 5. Was still wet. PP. Hescot & Lynch were here & we walkt out to Madame Lavarin's Garden. M^r Nelson was at ye Tripot & after w^th M^r Brown.

Frid. 6. Wet. Today M^r Nelson was First Imperator in Prose.

Sat. 7. I was onely in the afternoon at Verron w^th M^r Bourgois.

Sund. 8. Afternoon M^r Nelson & M^r Farmer & M^r Bourgois & I walkt ab^t an hour in ye Jes. Gardens.

Mond. 9. I had a letter fro' M^r Farely. It began to be Fay^r Weather.

Tuesd. 10. I was at ye College w^th P. Hesketh, M^r Browne, M^r Dod, &c. M. Lavarine's meadow was all drowned.

Wed. 11. M^r Bourgois & I were abroad. At S^t Germ. we saw the prettyest Grot made w^th a fountaine set w^th shells, naturall white Coral, Mineral Stones, Petrifyed Potisons, very curious. The Top Convex where was well drawn half the Celestial Globe, & at ye bottom a little circle of so much of the Terrestial at each side, 2 Shells of Sea Fish, w^ch by an unseen pipe conveyed a whisper to your ear. There were right Oriental Pearl Shells, all very curious, w^th Paintings.

Thursd. 12. Congé. M^r Bolstrode came to see M^r Nelson & he went out w^th him to Billyards.

Frid. 13 *July.* I was onely at ye College, & invited to a These, but went not.

Sat. 14. I was not abroad, but at ye Coll. w^th^ M^r^ N.

Sund. 15. After sermon M^r^ N. went to ye Thesis & M^r^ Bourgois & I walkt ab^t^ an hour in ye Park. I writ to M^r^ Farely.

Mond. 16. I was at ye Coll. with P. Hesketh, who gave me a bill fro' P. Plowden on P. Creton for 348*L.* being what he had rec^d^ fro M^r^ Lutton of M^rs^ Southwell's money in Aprill last. Afterw^ds^ he shewed me a letter from P. Plowden ab^t^ M^r^ Bourgois; I went after to M^r^ Bourgois & we walkt out together near 2 houres.

Tuesd. 17. PP. Hesketh, Lynch, & M^r^ Bourgois came to see me, & we walkt to ye Coteaux.

Wed. 18. I rec^d^ from P. Creton part of ye bill. I payd the Tayler for ye Robe de Chambre, & I visited M^r^ S^t^ George. This Even was a Serjant kild by his Companions & buryd in the hygh way.

Thurs. 19. Congé. In the Morn M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ his Regent. Afternoon PP. Lynch, Kirwin & Louverne came to see me, & we walkt out towards the Melainday. M^r^ Nelson was with M^r^ Neuville.

Frid. 20. I re^cd^ a letter fro M^rs^ Fettyplace & M^rs^ Southwell w^th^ an enclosed for M^r^ Nelson. I was at ye Coll. &c.

Sat. 21. I walkt w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois to S^t^ Colombe.

Sond. 22. I was onely at ye Coll. & in ye Even walkt out with M^r^ Dod.

Mond. 23. In the Even M^r^ Nelson & I went to bath the first time at the Blanchery. I rec^d^ a letter from M^r^ Farely w^th^ a bill for 250*L.* he owed me on Mon^r^ de Marné.

Tuesd. 24. This Morn the Regim^t^ of Mon^s^ Tulson marched out of Town. I visited Mons. Chonin, who was Sick. I was w^th^ P. Lovern in the Library. We bathed.

Wed. 25. I writ to Sir Henry & enclosed to Sir Dan Arthur & M^r^ Tymperly, to M^r^ Farely, M^r^ Brown.

Thursd. 26. Congé. M^r^ Nelson was afternoon w^th^ M^r^ Neuville. I was out ab^t^ an hour w^th^ M^r^ Ingram who came to visit me (as did M^r^ Bourgois).

Frid. 27. M^r^ Dod & I walkt out afternoon.

Sat. 28. PP. Lynch & Kirwin came to visit me. I walkt out w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois. And after I took M^r^ Nelson to bath.

Sond. 29. The Provôt of Angers dined here. Afternoon M^r^ Dod was with me & M^r^ Nelson bathed at M^rs^ Paradis Grot.

Mond. 30. I was at Vespres at ye College, where I visited P. Hesketh, M^r^ Dod. After Vespres M^r^ Nelson was with the Regent & I walkt to S^t^ Colombe w^th^ M^r^ Bourgois. P. Guardian was to see me.

Tuesd. 31. M^r^ Nelson & I did our devoir at ye College it being *S^t^ Ignatius Day.* Afternoon M^r^ Nelson being with his book in his hand alone in the Berceau after dinner, he told me that evening that he then heard a voice as he thought say, "M^r^ Nelson, M^r^ Nelson," w^ch^ gave him a little Apprehension, but he past it over, as I did, when he told it to me. After Sermon I walkt at M. La Varanes, w^th^ M^r^ Dod & M^r^ Bourgois. M^r^ Nelson was with M^r^ Farmer. At night we Visited M^r^ S^t^ George.

Aug. 1, *Wed.* M^r Bourgois came to Visit me afternoon & we went to Chemino, where we drank a glass of wine of 5 feuilles of this Breu.

Thursd. 2. Congée. M^r S^t George came to see us & invited us to eat some Mulberrys. M^r Nelson was preparing for his Catechisme. PP. Lynch & Hesketh came to see us & we walkt in M^r Lavarin's Garden & after went to Bath.

Frid. 3. This day M^r Nelson composed in Version Francaise for the Grand Pris, Shut up in the School from 7 & ½ in ye Morn till 6 at Even. I was visited by M^rs Gaudion for a Quête for ye Charmes. And I had a White Pigeon (w^th speckled Wings) came into my Closet ab^t ½ an hour past 9. And tho I walkt ab^t ye Room went out & came in againe several times 2 Windows & the Door open; it stayed quietly till I was called to Dinner, & there I still left it, having first called up One into the Chamber to see it percht on M^r Nelson's last year's Prize. After I was gone it went away. Afternoon I went to M^r Bourgois & then to M^r Dod & P. Hesketh who read us Nobles' *Dialogue Entre le Po et le Danubé.* M^r S^t George was again to see us.

Sat. 4. It thundered & lightened in the Even. I walkt w^th M. Bourgois at M. Lavarins, where we met P. Ange the Capuchin, & another w^th whom we walkt long.

Sund. 5. We Invited M. Foucheux & P. Lynch &c. to a Collation on Tuesday next at Chemino, where M^r Fermor joined w^th me & invited P. Benon P. Kerwin. I walkt w^th M^r Bourgois in the Park.

Mond. 6. M. Bourgois & I walkt out in the Morn to Chemineaux.

Tuesd. 7. I had a letter fro' M^r Temperly. To-day being Congé M^r Nelson & M^r Fermor treated their Regents and Confessors & P. Hesketh at Chimino at a very handsome dinner & supper brought from ye Towne by Morin to Madame Michels, where we stayed till ½ an hour after 7 at Night.

Wed. 8. Was the Composition in Greek, so M^r N. studyed at home being wet in the afternoon, M^r Bourgois & I went the Chemino to discharge the house &c.

Thurs. 9. The *Vielle of S^t Laurens.* A terrible Wet & cold rayne.

Frid. 10. *S^t Laurens.* I was onely at Vespres at S^t Tho^s w^th M^r Nelson. PP. Lynch & Hesketh Visited us.

Sat. 11. Afternoon I was w^th M^r Bourgois & Mon^r Fesque at M^ad Lavarines.

Sond. 12. After sermon M^r Nelson & M^r Fermor went to ye Theses. I walkt w^th M^r Bourgois in ye Park.

Mond. 13. Was M^r Nelson's Composition in Verse, his Theme *Lazarus resuscitatus* on which he made 17 Verses. He was in Classe from 8 & ½ in ye Morn till 6 at night. I visited M^r S^t George & walkt to S^t Colombe alone.

Tuesd. 14. I was with Mons. Bourgois walking afternoon till Vespres, it was Congé afternoon for ye Assumption tomorrow. M^r Nelson was w^th M. S^t George at ye College.

Wed. 15. After Sermon M^r Dod came & sat w^th me till the Salue at 5 & ½. M^r Nelson was w^th M^r Browne till then. After supper M^r N. walkt out w^th M^r Du Can, & at 9 M^r S^t George came to speak w^th me ab^t his Affairs.

Thursd. 16 *Aug.* Afternoon I visited P. Lynch, & then went to M^r^ Fermor who treated me with Lemonade at Deshages. M^r^ Bourgois & I walkt in M^r^ Lavarin's till 5. (In the morn I visited M^r^ S^t^ George.) At night M^r^ Farmer came, & presented M^r^ Nelson, I & the President w^th^ g^t^ Thesis to be at his Defension tomorrow.

Frid. 17. . . . Today M^r^ Fermer defended (w^th^ 5 others & I was to hear him at 3 o'clock. The Defensions held till past 5. M^r^ Fermer did very well. Afterwards M^r^ S^t^ George came to our house & drank a Glass of Wine.

Sat. 18. A Wet Morn. Afternoon I walkt w^th^ M. Bourgois to the Coteaux. M^r^ Nelson was at Night colli for M^r^ Neuville, who was to go to Morrow for Mans.

Sond. 19. After Service M^r^ Nelson was at ye Theses. I walkt in the Park w^th^ M^r^ Thibaut & M^r^ Bourgois. Afterw^ds^ I visited M^r^ S^t^ George.

Mond. 20. M^r^ Nelson composed in Latine Prose for ye Premium, went into Classe at 7½ in ye Morn & stayed there till almost 4. I was at Chimineau w^th^ M. Bourgois. M^r^ Sims defended to-day.

Tuesd. 21. PP. Lynch & Kirwin came to see us. M^r^ Nelson went after 2 to M^r^ Browne returned at 6. I walkt with the Pères to ye Coteaux.

Wed. 22. I was in the Even to see M^r^ Edw. Grey who was sick of a Feavour & after leaving M^r^ Dod, M^r^ Bourgois, & I walkt to the Coteaux. The Provincial came.

Thurs. I rec^d^ a letter from M^r^ Browne at Saumur. I was at ye Provincial's Messe. After noon I was to see M^r^ Edw. Grey who was better. M. Bourgois & I went to S^t^ Columbe's. M^r^ Nelson recited his Catechisme without a fault.

Frid. 24. Congé after noon for *S^t^ Lewis Day* to-morrow. After Vespres I was w^th^ M^r^ S^t^ George to tell of L^d^ Cardigan's death w^ch^ M^r^ Farely writ of to M^r^ Bourgois.

Sat. 25. *S^t^ Lewis.* I was at ye Recollects where I met M^r^ Fermour & M^r^ Bourgois who was not very well. P. Paul preached at ye College. M^r^ N. was at Repit^n^ of ye Catech^m^ in the Morne. After Vespres M^r^ Dod & I walkt at M. Lavarins. I saluted N. Regent in ye Park & P. Lynch & Lovern.

Sond. 26. I was in ye Morn to visit M. Bourgois, who I found sick a bed of a Fevre. After Vespres M^r^ Nelson was w^th^ his Regent at repeating his Catechisme. I was onely to visit M^r^ Bourgois & M^r^ Dod. I found M^r^ Brown also not well of a cold, for wh. he had Taken a Sweat.

Mond. 27. M^r^ Nelson repeated his Catechisme in Classe for ye Grand Prix. He repeated 4 Chaptres in Latine (w^th^out missing one word) both Questions & Answers. I walkt 2 houres this morn in the Park w^th^ P. Lynch & then went to see P. Bourgois, whom I found up & better. After noon I visited M^r^ Edw. Grey whom I found much better, & up. I saw M^r^ Ingram P. Hesketh. Afterw^ds^ visited M. Bourgois, & then came home & was visited by ye P. Guardian.

Tuesd. 28. I visited M. Bourgois who had his Ague all night. We were visited by M^r^ Browne & M^r^ Grey w^th^ Placards for the Tragedy tomorrow—& PP. Lynch & Hesketh were to see me. Madamoiselle Shupot and young Dela Bode dined here from la Grifferie.

Wed. Aug. 29. Was at the GRAND TRAGEDY for the prizes of the classes. The Action was "*Antiochus Punished for his Sacrilege.*" After the Action the Prizes were distributed. M^r^ Nelson was in the 3^rd^ Classe where were 5 Exercises, 1 Catechisme where was but one Prize. French Version where was 2 Prizes. Greek Version where was 2 Prizes (but M^r^ Nelson learns not Greek.) Latine Prose where was 2 Prizes. Latine Verses where was 2 Prizes. So that M^r^ Nelson had 4 Exercises, Catechisme, French Version, Latine Prose & Latine Verse. And to the Admiration of all ye Assembly, he had the First of Catechism Latine Prose, & Latin Verse & for French Version he was equall to M^r^ Grey, so they drew lots on the Theatre for the Second Prize & M^r^ Nelson carryed it. So that to his hon^r^ he had 4 Prizes. And was Complimented there upon, by all ye best of ye Towne. Afterwards I visited M^r^ Bourgeois who I found finely well. And then I went to thank the President Lile who came to Congratulate M^r^ Nelson.

Thursd. 30. M^r^ Nelson was visited by M^r^ Fermo^r^ in the Morn to Congratulate him. I visited M. Bourgois who had been ill all night. After noon visited M^r^ Nelson, PP. Lynch Kyrwin, Loverne, w^th^ whom I walk^t^ to La Tronchiere to visit M^r^ S^t^ George. M^r^ Nelson was at ye Procureur du Roys Country house invited to go w^th^ the Chevalier, w^th^ whom I sent his Repititor; by the way he was Saluted by R.P. Provincial on his g^t^ Acquisition the day before, who took much notice of him at the Theatre. This evening ye Sun was observed to be of a Strange Colour.

Frid. 31. I was at the College w^th^ P. Hesketh & M^r^ Dod. In the Evening we visited the Rector & the Pere Provinciall Mons^r^ Baudron & the Prefect of the Studies P. Caniart. I had a letter fro M^r^ Farely & I writ to M^r^ Browne at Saumur.

Sept. Sat. 1. I was to see M^r^ Bourgeois who had his Feavour violently last night.

Sond. 2. I writ to Sir Hen. & M^r^ Edw. in one & sent them to M^r^ Dan Arthur, to M^rs^ Southwell, to M^r^ Farely to P. George Hunter. Carthusian & to M^r^ T. Hunter Dominican and F. Tymperly. Today M^r^ Nelson & I did our duty at ye College being the Anniversary of ye Dedicace. This day M^r^ Farmer & I visited P. Guardien to desire him to see Mons. Bourgeois being ill of the Pourpre feavour. I visited P. Faucheaux & M^r^ S^t^ George.

Mond. 3. M^r^ Nelson made a visit in the Morn to ye Provincial to whom he made this Compliment, "Mon. R. Pere, quoy que J'aye remporté des prix en Latine et en Francois & que votre R. m'en ayez complimenté, Je sais bien que Je n'aye encore Assez de l'un ny de l'autre pour dire à V.R^ce^ le Respet & la Veneration que J'aye pour elle." M^r^ Nelson had a Lewis d'or out of his Six Lewis.

Tuesd. 4. M^r^ Nelson, PP. Lynch, Ecuyer, M^r^ Fermer & my self went to Saumur (P. Lynch was invited by M. Nelson & Ecuyer was his companion) we went out ab^t^ 7 & breakfasted at Beaugé & dined at Longué, where we found P. Hesketh & the 2 Greys, and P. Lysle & ye Abbe Tyremont & dined together. Arrived at ye Even at ye 3 Roys at Saumur.

Wed. 5. We visited M^r^ Browne at Mons. Boilleaux where we were

invited to dinner, but refused it. After noon we went to see ye Stones placed as on Salisbury plain of w^ch^ no body can give Acc^t^. There are severall Vast Stones set up on end for ye sides, and others layd across for a kind of Roof one of w^ch^ is 10 yards Square, & 2 foot thick making 1800 foot. Then we went to the Abbé S^t^ Florent. We saw an Irish Recollect there, P. Lurgan.

Thurs. 6 *Sept.* We dined with M^r^ Brown; and after he, PP. Lurgan, Lynch & Ecuyer went to See ye Caves cut in the Rock, where are many families, [which] live under Ground, like almost ye Catacombes at Rome. This day P. Hesketh went for Rochel.

Frid. 7. Ab^t^ 8 in ye Morn we left Saumur & arrived at Baugé after one, we dined at ye Croix Vert & stayed there till 5 & arrived at La Fleche before 8, where I visited M^r^ Bourgois & found him finely well.

Sat. 8. *Nativitas B.M.* we heard the last Sermon of P. Bachelot. I visited M^r^ Ingram who was sick of an Ague & saw M^r^ S^t^ George.

Sund. 9. We were visited by P. Lynch & F. Dolan. I was at Vespres & S^t^ Thomas & Visited M^r^ Ingram whom I found very ill.

Mond. 10. I writ to M^r^ Browne at Saumur. M^r^ Fermor went to ye Grifferie this Morn. I visited M^r^ Bourgeois & found him pretty well. After noon PP. Faucheux, Lynch & Lovern were to visit us. I had a letter fro' S^r^ Henry in M^rs^ Southwel's & one from M^r^ Farely.

Tues. 11. P. Lynch & I walk^t^ in ye Park in ye Morn. After Noon he & P. Louerne came to See me. At 5 M^r^ S^t^ George, ye President & I went to S^t^ André to Mon^sr^ Richeu to taste Wine, & y^t^ he would buy. I visited Mon^r^ Bourgois who was still sick of his Feavor.

Wed. 12. I was onely to See M^r^ Bourgois twice who had his Ague last night & at M^r^ S^t^ George's who had been to see me.

Thurs. 13. We went to the Griffery to See M^r^ Fermor & M^r^ Pietar. We set out ab^t^ 7, the Morn was fair; but it rayned good part of our way thither. We arrived ab^t^ 10, and Stayed till 3 & ½. And Arrived at La Fleche at 6 & ½ Well ✠. And the P. of ye Grifferies came w^th^ us.

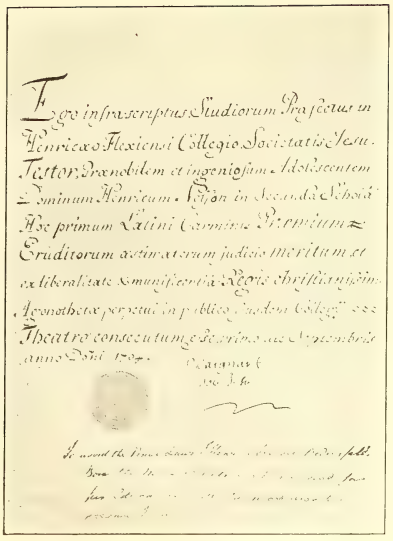
Frid. 14. I was to Visit M. Bourgeois, M^r^ S^t^ George, M^r^ Ingram. And after noon PP. Linch & Louerne Visited me. And we went to S^t^ Columbe where was a g^t^ Devotion being *Exaltatio Crucis.* M^r^ Du Nom & his Epouse came at Night.

Sat. 15. I walkt at the Park in ye Morn w^th^ P. Lynch; after noon M^r^ Bourgeois came to see me, and we walkt in ye Park and found P. Kyrwin.

Sund. 16. I writ to S^r^ Henry (& enclosed to M^r^ Arthur) & M^r^ Edw. in One. To M^rs^ Southwell, to my Lord Waldegrave in which M^r^ Nelson writ & to M^r^ Farely. We visited M^r^ Charriet, M^r^ S^t^ George, M^r^ Bourgeois; Mon^sr^ Du Nom and his Epouse went away after Dinner w^th^ the Mother.

Mond. 17. M^r^ Bourgeois went to La Grifferie. I walkt w^th^ M^r^ S^t^ George to the Coateaux in his way to La Tronchiere. I had a letter fro Mr Browne.

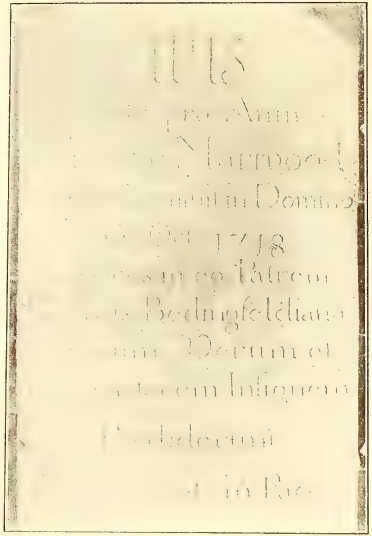
Tuesd. 18. M^r^ Nelson's Classe had their Congé till the 18 Octob^r^ being S^t^ Luke's day. P. Bachelote came to visit us. I walkt alone to ye Coteaux.



Ego infrascriptus Studiorum Præfectus in
Henricæo Flexiensi Collegio Societatis Jesu
Tertor Præmobilem et ingeniosam Adolescentem
Dominum Henricum Nelson in Secunda Schola
Hoc primum Latini Carminis Præmium
Eruditorum æstimatorum judicio meritum et
ex liberalitate & munificentia Regis christianissimi
Ieconomothetæ perpetui in publico Eiusdem Collegii
Theatro consecutum testimonio sue Signo hoc
anno Dñi 1709.

A PRIZE-BOOK OF "MR. NELSON."

See p. 157.



MARWOOD'S TOMBSTONE.

Wed. 19 *Sept.* I was to take my leave of P. Bachelote. After noon, M^r^ Nelson, ye Chevalier & I went to La Tronchière to Visit M^r^ S^t^ George.

Thursd. 20. I visited P. Faucheux, P. Lynch & P. Creton in ye Morn. Afternoon M^r^ Nelson & I walkt in Chimino, & in ye way saw ye Avocat du Roy, & Visited M^r^ Cossé.

Frid. 21. *S^t^ Matthew.* I had a Letter fro M^r^ Farely & I writ to M^r^ Browne at Saumur. After Vespres, M^r^ Nelson & I went to Billards.

Sat 22. M^r^ Nelson, M^r^ Ingram & I walkt in the Even. towards Clairmont to meet M^r^ Fermor, but he came not, but M^r^ Bourgois had his Feavour at return.

Sond. 23. I writ to M^r^ Farely & returned L^d^ W.'s letter w^ch^ he sent me to see. I visited M^r^ Fermor & M^r^ Bourgois. M^r^ Nelson & I did our Duty at ye PP^rs^. I visited P. Lynch & gave him my purse in a box with my name. I borrowed of Tayler Deshays 10 Lewis d'Or. We visited P. Guardian.

Mond. 24. M^r^ Nelson, M^r^ Ingram & I set out ab^t^ 7 in the Morn for Rochel. ✠

On inside of Cover of the Diary.

Measured M^r^ Nelson & he was—

June 13, 1700—4 Foot 5 Inches.
Nov. 8, 1700—4 Foot 8 & $\frac{1}{4}$.
March 19, 1701—4 Foot 10 Inch $\frac{1}{4}$.
March 13, 1703—5 Foot $\frac{1}{8}$ Inch.
Jan. 2, 1704—5 Foot 2 Inches & $\frac{1}{5}$.
March 2, 1705—5 Foot 6 inches.

With the 24th September 1703 the MS. ends, and it is clear that the journal was continued in some other manuscript now lost. The title of the prize received for Latin verse on the first of September 1704 shows that "Mr. Nelson" was still at La Flèche at that date, and was then in the second class, and the entries of the height of the Esquire plainly suggest that the journal was continued for at least eighteen months longer, till 1705. If so, the probability is that he stayed on at La Flèche till the end of his school course, though he succeeded, on the death of his father, to the baronetcy on 14th September 1704.

The inscription on the prize book, reproduced in facsimile, is interesting for several reasons. It is one of a series of five still at Oxburgh.

Specially noteworthy is the trace of paper pasted round the edge. This is really the fly-leaf of the volume, which has been pasted down round the edge, so as to conceal the inscription on the inside of the cover. This was presumably done in order to conceal its nature while it was passing the English custom-house. For it must always be remembered that Catholic education, however excellent, was an offence against the then laws of England, punishable with overwhelming penalties.

Medical Details in Marwood's Diary.—It will have been noticed that Marwood was extremely fond of medical details. He takes a professional interest in seeing a man trepanned, sometimes prescribes for others not under his care, and occasionally debates the doctor's decisions or even

carries out his own plans against the physician's orders. In his almost maternal care for his charge he has noted every ailment, every remedy, every effect of those remedies. The consequence is that he has sometimes gone into details, especially in regard to aperient medicines, which it would not have been fair to print, as he wrote them, mixed up with other details of school, family, and piety. He would himself have been disgusted with such a proposal. They should either be neglected altogether, or printed separately. I have therefore without hesitation omitted them from the text, and I am further of opinion that they are not worth printing separately, though with text now in print, it will be easy to trace from the MS. the results of the various drugs, the administration of which is regularly noted.

NOTE

ON THE COLLEGE AND THE ENVIRONS OF LA FLÈCHE

The identification of the persons and places mentioned by Marwood in this part of his journal has proved, in the absence of an antiquarian friend on the spot, to be a task of considerable difficulty. A certain amount of information, however, has come to hand, some of it since the journal was in type.

The town of La Flèche itself has had a long and important history. Its great lords played important parts in the wars of mediæval times, and many are the records, chronicles, and histories which have preserved their memories. For us the most notable will be Henry II. and Richard Cœur-de-Lion, the Seventh and Eighth Seigneurs de La Flèche, who were also Kings of England.

Henry II.'s rule there is not without its interest for our subject. It was he who founded the Priory of La Mélinais, which Marwood so frequently mentions, though he nowhere alludes to the object for which it was originally built. Legend has it that the king was hunting there, after the murder of St. Thomas Beckett, and fell in with a hermit, named Regnault, who spoke to his Majesty with such good effect, that Henry promised to establish a house of Augustinian Canons on the spot to atone for his crime. Whatever may be the truth of the story, the fact of the foundation by Henry is not doubtful (Pesche, *Dictionnaire de la Sarthe*, iv. 73).

The Reformed Canons, whom Marwood knew there, were styled "Genovéfains," and this explains his calling the place "a priory of St. Genevefe." The main part of the income of the house, which had dwindled during the wars of religion, had long since been assigned to the royal college at La Flèche (*cf.* pp. 113, 115, 116, 120, 152, &c.).

Coming to the history of the College, it is interesting to note the reason of Henri IV. for selecting La Flèche as the site of his foundation. He had been its twenty-first "Seigneur," and it was only a chance that he was not born in the town, as his parents had lived there after their marriage until a month or so before his birth. The ancestral château was incorporated in the College buildings, and, as has been said, his heart was buried there by his special orders, as was that of his queen (p. 94). At the time of the Revolution the treasures, which he and his successors had lavished on this great institution, were scattered, and the heart of the great king was publicly burnt by Représentant Thirion in 1793.* But the horror of that act did not pass quite unpunished. The rising in La Vendée which ensued, rescued La Flèche for a short moment from Republican violence. But with the defeat at Le Mans soon afterwards, the Vendéan cause was lost, and La Flèche fell again into the hands of the Revolutionists. It was some time before the

* The cinders, however, were gathered up, and restored to the College in 1814.

College was reorganised, but by the year 1808 it was again a military college, having been devoted to that purpose after the suppression of the Jesuits in France in 1762 (A. Lepelletier de la Sarthe, *Histoire complète de la Province du Maine*, 1861).

Another memory interesting to English people may be mentioned here. David Hume about the year 1732 retired to France for change of air and the opportunity of study, and was recommended, it is said by Jean-Jacques Rousseau, to go to La Flèche, whither in fact he did betake himself about the year 1735. He lived there, at a spot called Yvandeau, and daily visited the Library of the Jesuit College (p. 152) to study, and it is said that he was fond of disputing with the Padres. However this may have been, the result was hardly what they would have desired, for he returned to England in 1737, and there published his very sceptical *Treatise on Human Nature* (Charles de Montzey, *Histoire de La Flèche et de ses Seigneurs*, 1877, ii. 155).

The last-quoted author agrees with all others, whom I have seen, in saying that, at the time of Marwood's residence, the College was in the happy condition of having no history. Everything was working regularly.* There do not appear to have been any remarkable geniuses either among the scholars or among their teachers; though the standard both of scholarship and discipline was high.

The scholars had at one time numbered as many as 1000 externs, as well as 300 pensionnaires. The number of the latter kept up, but as schools were opened in neighbouring towns the day-scholars fell off, until at the end of the Jesuit régime in 1762 they numbered only 250 (Montzey, p. 150).

Of the College discipline and education by far the best account is that given by Père Camille de Rochemonteix (*Le Collège Henri IV. de La Flèche*, 4 vols., 1889). But few points can be touched upon here. The first volume gives the history of the foundation in 1608, and does not touch our period. An illustration, however, is given of a "Mausoleum," erected in honour of Henri IV., such as Marwood saw on the feast of "the Dedicace," the fourth of June, 1701 (p. 104). There are also valuable plans and elevations of the College buildings. We find, moreover, various familiar place-names—Luché, le Mélinais, Bellebranche, Suet—where the P.P.J., as Marwood calls them, had farms or vineyards, or a house of retreat, of which some account is given. In the second volume the more interesting features for us are an account of the discipline kept over the externs (pp. 79–103), and the *Ordonnances de Police* of 1625 (p. 91), which regulate a number of points—lodgings, drink, wearing arms, selling books and clothes, &c. &c. The various municipal officials of whom Marwood speaks, had their share in maintaining order in the streets and suburbs. At the end of this volume come the minute school accounts of M. d'Ourville from 1755 to 1762, the annual cost being nearly 3000 *livres*. It is curious to find at the commencement a table registering the boy's growth, drafted just as Marwood has drawn up his.

The third volume treats of the studies of Latin and French, and describes the elaborate system of examinations and prizes. Almost every scholastic term and exercises mentioned by Marwood—the premium, ascendat, Sabatine, theses, defensions, &c.—may be illustrated by the explanations offered here (pp. 1–131). Latin and French plays are also discussed, and the growing frequency of the latter is shown to be a matter of some importance. French had lately begun to oust Latin from its old pride of place as the only language of culture. But the Jesuits had

* The only lapse of discipline, which one notices in Marwood's pages, is but a small one, the passing in of notes to the Jesuit masters through the hands of Master Henry (25th January and 5th March 1703), in one case from a Jesuit. Of course they ought to have gone in through the post. One sees incidentally how well the English boy was trusted.

been a little behindhand in the new movement, and were now making an effort to get into line with their competitors. The importance attached to French may perhaps explain why Mr. Nelson was not taught Greek, though Marwood would have preferred him to have been. In the Appendix to this volume (pp. 271–275) the argument is given in full of the tragedy *Sigismond*, at which Marwood assisted on the 29th of August 1701, though with his usual laxity of spelling he calls it *Sigerie*. Of the "Interact" *Le Poète*, an analysis is given, as well as the full cast of Dramatis Personæ and actors for both performances. We also learn (p. 220) that the composer of the play *Filius Prodigus*, acted in August 1703, was Père du Cerceau (on whose plays see Sommervogel, ii. pp. 967–981).

The fourth volume describes the theological studies, the distributions of prizes, vacations and voyages. Such journeys as our party made from time to time were also made by other boys of their own rank, and in the Appendix (pp. 414, &c.) an original account is printed, written by one of the pensionnaires, Mons. de Herbais de la Hamayde, who travelled on the 20th of April and the 1st of September 1699, to Richelieu and Bretagne respectively. In his company there were three other pensionnaires, and they went under the guidance of a Jesuit, Père Dechamp, who was on the first occasion accompanied by Père Delmas, on the second by Père Delfosse of Tournaye. His story is written with great spirit, and shows that they all enjoyed themselves thoroughly. They did not take exactly the same routes that our party did, though the two stories illustrate each other admirably.

I may add that Father de Rochemonteix, in spite of all his care in collecting, does not seem to have found any single record which gives so complete an account of life at La Flèche as is contained in Marwood's Journal.

Of the Frenchmen of note with whom our party fell in, I have, as the reader has seen, been able to identify but few. With localities I have been but little more fortunate. This is partly due to Marwood's random spelling.* He no doubt generally *heard* the names spoken, and put them down later on. Thus we find the Abbey of Solesme appears as "Sairnclaism" (p. 106), "Soulhem" (p. 135), and "Sulhem" (p. 149). Other spots he mentions are too small to recognise now, like Le Tripot, which was, I presume, some inn or pleasure-garden. Some place where the Esquire shot his first hare, will have been retired woods, or fields, like Cruzon, whose names are not set down on the maps accessible to me. Nevertheless, by the aid of the *Carte topographique de la France*, issued by the Ministère de la Guerre in 1832, sheets 92 and 103, at a scale which more or less corresponds with our one mile to an inch, the majority of the place names have been identified, and may be seen on the sketch-map which is here added. Besides Pesche, *Dictionnaire de la Sarthe*, already quoted, much concise and useful information will be found in François R. F. Marchant de Burbure, *Essais Historiques sur la Ville et le Collège de la Flèche*, Angers, 1803; Alme Lepelletier, *Histoire complète de la province du Maine*, Paris, 1861. P. E. Baron du Casse, *Le Panthéon Fléchois*, Pont-à-Mousson, 1883, treats mainly of the later Military Academy. Jules Clère, *Histoire de l'école de la Flèche*, La Flèche, 1853. All these volumes are in the British Museum.

* The Marquis Eguilles has kindly pointed out to me, since the preceding pages were printed off, that I have mistaken the name of the drug "Orvietan" or *Venice treacle*. Marwood doubtless wrote Oruientan, which would be indistinguishable in his hand from Orinetan, and would often look like Orientan. The drug is named from Contugi of Orvieto, its inventor.

V

SIR HENRY ARUNDELL BEDINGFELD

Born, 1689; *succeeded*, 1704; *died*, 1760

I. JACOBITISM

No personal memoirs of this baronet have reached us except the record of his brilliant school course kept by Marwood. In the British Museum, however, a considerable number of his letters have happily survived.

The first two letters are more curious than important. On the 18th of June 1735, he writes to Lord Strafford to say that, "If this sort of snuff pleases your Lordship, I should be very proud of your Lordship's Commands to enquire for more of it." The next, dated at Oxburgh, 8th August 1735, announces that he "has now received one pound of Portugal snuff, which he has ordered to be left at his Lordship's house."

These letters are found among the *Additional Manuscripts*, vol. 22,221, ff. 158, 160. They indicate, I believe, that the Bedingfelds were interested in the merchant ventures abroad.*

Thus on the 17th of February 1753–4 he wrote to the Duke of Newcastle commending "John Dashwood younger brother of Mr. Dashwood of Eley in Norfolk, who has lost his chief protector Mr. Matthews, late Governor of St. Christopher's." Sir Henry begs that he may be commended to the new Governor. In a postscript he adds that he is "glad to hear that Lord Gage has paid his duty to your Grace. Better (for him) late than never" (*Add. MSS.* 32,731, f. 193).

In connection with the subject of merchandise, three letters from Edward Bedingfeld to Lord Strafford may be mentioned in the same collection (vol. 31,136, ff. 17, 19, 105), dated at The Hague, 3–13 December 1711. Lord Strafford was then entering the Congress to debate on terms of peace, and Edward Bedingfeld asks him to insist on the restoration of the plunder taken by the Dutch in Barbadoes from a sloop which belonged to British subjects.

The correspondence to be given next affords us some valuable evidence as to the comparatively slight hold that Jacobitism had on the Bedingfeld family, which, we may be sure, was in this fairly representative of other English Catholics. On the one hand, it is impossible to doubt their sympathy with the family, which had lost the throne, not indeed without some fault on their side, but mainly because of their adherence to the Catholic religion. In *Marwood's Diary* we have seen the respectful way in which the Stuarts are alluded to at various times, without however any trace of enthusiasm in their cause. There were also two Bedingfeld matches with Jacobite families (pp. 235, 236). At Oxburgh, moreover, there are still preserved several interesting Stuart relics; some pictures, and some extremely beautiful and interesting Jacobite glasses, perhaps the most valuable examples of their kind that now exist. (They are figured and described in the *Connoisseur* for May 1908.)

In 1715 Sir Henry was called upon to register all his property, under the cruel penal laws, 1 George I. 50 and 55. By previous enactments (23 Eliz. c. 1) a Catholic was to forfeit £20 a lunar month for stopping away from the Protestant Church, and this Act was sharpened by the law of 29 Elizabeth, which enabled the crown to seize two-thirds of the recusants' lands in lieu of the monthly fine, while by the law of 11, 12 William, c. 4, every Catholic

* See also below, p. 201, nn. 34, 68.

was disabled from purchasing any lands in this kingdom, and this explicitly, in order "to prevent the growth of Popery." Then by the 50th chapter of 1 George I., a commission was appointed "to inquire of the Estates of certain Traitors and Popish Recusants, and of the Estates given to superstitious uses, in order to raise money out of them," and by the 55th chapter of the same year, all Catholics had to register all their estates, under the severest penalties, in order that the commissioners aforesaid might prey on them with greater facility.

It must have been with a heavy heart that Sir Henry handed over to these harpies the accounts and title-deeds of his estates, but there was of course no escape. The Oxburgh estates were registered as worth £1551, 1*s.* 2½*d. per annum*, while the manor of Bedingfield in Suffolk, whence the family takes its name, was declared to bring in £21, 18*s.* 11¼*d.* (J. O. Payne, *English Catholic Nonjurors of* 1715 (1886), pp. 194, 258). Under the Commonwealth, it may be remembered the rental was declared to be £1638 (*above*, p. 3).

In the beginning of 1744 it became known that Prince Charles Edward was starting from Rome, and the English Government, with its usual bigotry, issued a *Proclamation* on the 24th of February "for putting the laws in execution against Papists and Non-Jurors" (a copy in the British Museum, 21. h. 4. 207).

Whatever hopes sanguine exiles abroad may have entertained of possible assistance from the English Catholics at home, I can find no indication that they counted on the Bedingfelds in particular, or on the Catholics of East Anglia in general. More certain still is it, that the Catholics at home, with tangible proofs of the overwhelming power of England ever before their eyes, and in daily contact with its tepidity or aversion in regard to the Stuarts, did not share the illusions to which the exiles were, as they always are, liable.

The following letters show us Sir Henry's position among conflicting claims on his loyalty, and in circumstances full of peril and annoyance. Protestations and professions would have been out of place. He therefore quotes facts only, and draws such conclusions as would be appreciated by such a correspondent as the powerful statesman Thomas Pelham, first Duke of Newcastle.

SIR HENRY ARUNDELL BEDINGFELD TO THE DUKE OF NEWCASTLE

29th February 1743-4

Original, British Museum, *Additional* 32,702, f. 115. It will be noticed that there is no address, and that Sir Henry always uses the words "your Lordship," never "your Grace." It may therefore be that, though *among* letters sent to the Duke, it was not originally addressed to him, but to some friend who forwarded it to him.

MY LORD,—By the papers this day I find there is a Proclamation come out to putt the Laws in execution against Papists. As I have some reasons to think y^r^ Lordship can justly answer for my Past behaviour, I hope y^r^ Lordship will have no difficulty to speake to those in power that I may have a protection from Government. I have taken particular care not onely to give no disgust to, but as farr as in me did lay, to promote its interest. S^r^ William Gage,* before he took the oaths, had on the like occasion a protection from the Government

* Sir William Gage may perhaps have been a schoolfellow of Sir Henry's at La Flèche (*above*, p. 117). He "took the oaths" of Supremacy, and abjuration of the Pretender, after which he was elected to Parliament in 1722, and sat for Seaford until his death in 1744 (J. Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, 1908, p. 94).

sign'd by four of the Privy Councill, & I hope thro y^r^ Lordship's interest, I may obtaine the like favor for my self & family, horses & arms. It would besides be verry hard that Lady Betty should be deprived of horses to carrye her to Church,* or to visitt her neighbours at a distance & not in a manner suitable to her quality. Y^r^ Lordship's good nature, will I dare say excuse this trouble in

My Lord, y^r^ Lordship's most obed^t^ hum^ble^ servant,

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, 29*th feb.* 1743.

The next letter shows that the desired "protection" was probably never granted. By October 19, 1745, Charles Edward had landed in Scotland and won the battle of Preston. The road to England lay open before him, though his diminutive army had not yet crossed the frontier—indeed it was not yet certain that the attempt would be made. But anxiety and consternation were everywhere on the increase, and the first impulse of the Protestant extremists was as usual to harry their Catholic fellow-citizens. Sir Henry now appealed to the great lawyer, Philip Yorke Lord Hardwicke, the Lord Chancellor and member of the Council of Regency, while the king was away fighting on the Continent for his native Hanover. Lord Hardwicke had already made the acquaintance of Sir Henry over "*the Meriton Case*" (*see above*, p. 15), and in his manuscript notes on Chancery Cases from 1741 to 1742 will be found a long summary of the pleadings (far too complicated to be summarised here), which are dated 14 December 1741 (British Museum, *Additional* 36,051, p. 128).

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO LORD HARDWICKE

OXBURGH, 19*th October* 1745

Originals, British Museum, *Additional MS.* 35,588, ff. 135, 145, 152

MY LORD,—Nothing but necessity could induce me to trouble y^r^ Lordship at this juncture, especialy when such weighty Affaires must take up so much of y^r^ Lordship's time.

I am informed that last tewsday, at Lynn sessions, two Gentlemen justices of peace for y^e^ County, expres'd themselves very warmly against me, as a dangerous person to y^e^ Government, being early privy to this rebellion, keeping numbers of horses & servants, & sending away ten horses and five servants on friday the 4^th^ instant, thro' Lincoln; & consequently the laws ought to be putt in execution against me in their full force & rigour, & notw^th^standing some of y^e^ Gentlemen were pleas'd to speake in my favor, & amongst other things alledged my subscribing to y^e^ association, yett orders were given to the Chief Constable to summon me to appear next tewsday att Lynn, & in default thereof I suppose to be prosecuted, perhaps to Convertion.† I have lived here above thirty years,‡ & thanks to ye lenity of y^e^ Government, w^th^out ever having had the least molestation given me, w^ch^ makes it more hard that at this time of day, when I will defye the

* From this one would conclude that his wife, Lady Elizabeth Boyle, went to the Protestant Church, and was not a Catholic.

† The meaning seems to be, "until I am converted to Protestantism." Further information about "ye Association," obscurely alluded to above, is also to be desired.

‡ He had succeeded in 1704, but according to this he cannot have begun to reside at Oxburgh for ten years after.

whole world to prove the least instance of any disloyalty in me, to be prosecuted for facts absolutely false & Chimericall.

By an Invitation from Lord Burlington I went w^th^ Lady Betty his sister, on y^e^ 8^th^ of August to Lonesburgh in Yorkshire. I returned the 31^st^ hether; & since that time neither I, servants nor horses were out of the County, but one night at Brand eight miles off, & one day to waite upon the Duke of Grafton att Euston. This I can prove by a flood of Wittnesses.

I flatter my self that Lord Hobart our Lord Lieutenant, Lord Orford & Lord Leicester can give y^r^ Lordship such a Caracter of my Constant behaviour as y^r^ Lordship will think that such intended rigorous measures, to be carried on against me, ought to meet w^th^ some mitigation; & I have a particular reason to believe that, if his Majestye knew of this proceeding, he would dislike it. I am very sensible that y^r^ Lordship is fully apprised of ye fatall consequences to a Papist that attends Convertion, & therefore shall say no more, but humbly beg y^r^ Lordship's assistance.

I am, My Lord, y^r^ Lordship's most obedient humble servant

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, *Oct^br^ 19th*, 1745.

Draft Answer to the above

Po. Ho., *Oct^r^* 23, 1745.

SIR,—I received the honour of your letter with much concern to find that, in this time of public Disturbance, any trouble was likely to fall personally upon you. I had allways a very good opinion of your peaceable & dutiful Disposition towards His Majesty & his Government; and in this I am confirmed by the reports which I have constantly heard of your Conduct from all the Lords & Gentlemen of the County of Norfolk, with whom I am acquainted, on this account.

I should have been very glad if the law had put any thing in my power to prevent your receiving any uncourteous Disturbance; but all I could do at present was to speak to your Lord Lieutenant & my Lord Lecester, who I find are in the same way of thinking with my self, & will omit nothing that may depend upon them to show their Friendship to you.

As from your known Character I persuade my Self that the Suspicion on w^ch^ this Proceding is founded is without any real foundation, so I hope the Justices of ye peace will receive entire satisfaction upon y^e^ head; & you may be assured that on my part nothing shall be wanting to shew my attention to your [safe]ty, and to testify the personal consideration & Regard [of those] which truly love you.

I am with your Respect &c.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO LORD HARDWICKE

MY LORD,—I return y^r^ Lordship many thanks for y^e^ honor of y^r^ Lordship's letter & am extreamly obliged to y^r^ Lordship for y^e^ good opinion you have of my Conduct: it shall be my constant care to deserve y^r^ Lordship's continuance of it.

S^r^ Francis Berkley & Mr. Lob, two of his majesties Iustices of y^e^

Peace, came this morning to searche for horses & arms: I have no reason to complain of their behaviour.

I beg'd the favor of 'em to take y^e affidavit, herein enclosed, w^ch entirely clears me of that report relating to my sending away my horses. I wish the other Gentlemen had been here alsoe, that the other story might alsoe be sett in a true light, w^ch is not in my power to doe, but by answering Questions relating thereunto.

I beg leave to subscribe my self w^t the utmost respect

My Lord, your Lordship's most obedient & most humble servant,

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, *28th Oct^r* 1745.

In the month of November 1745 the house of the Jesuit Provincial Father Sheldon, in Wyld Street, was betrayed to the Government by a spy, and the whole of his correspondence was seized, and an analysis was made of it "by Thomas Waite, then Law Clerk," and a copy of these notes, made by John Douglas, is now in Dr. Birch's volume, British Museum, Sloane 4234 (ff. 49–61). There is in all these notes no reference to the political questions of the hour. William Sheldon of Gray's Inn* was told by Douglas (the future Bishop of Salisbury, of whom more presently), that he had himself received the papers for examination, "and found no treason nor anything approaching thereto, but complaints of misconduct and irregularities in some juvenile missionaries." There is, however, one entry under "Foreign Correspondence" in Dr. Birch's copy, which interests us. We read at p. 58, "Two of Sir H. Bedingfelds boys go under the name of Clay at Blandyke," *i.e.* at St. Omers.

II. SIR HENRY ARUNDELL BEDINGFELD'S CORRESPONDENCE ABOUT ARCHIBALD BOWER

Though as a Catholic Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld was precluded by the penal laws from taking his part in political life, an occasion arose in his old age on which he was able to come forward and to do his co-religionists a very substantial service. This was in connection with the detection of Archibald Bower, the apostate Jesuit and Historian of the Popes. Though many English Catholics had ere this gained noteworthy controversial victories over various Protestant assailants of their Church, no Catholic before had overwhelmed his opponent by boldly defying him, as Sir Henry did, to bring a libel action in the civil courts. Another noteworthy feature was the tact with which Sir Henry managed to enlist on his side the services of some of the most eminent literati then in the Anglican Communion.

The Protestant public was still too hostile by far to listen to any exposure of Bower's roguery from a Catholic. He had in fact already been answered by Dr. Alban Butler, the most skilful English Catholic writer then living, but no one would read the book. Sir Henry was able to beat the enemy clean out of the field by supplementing his challenge to a libel action with powerful pamphlets, written by men to whom the public were ready to listen, in particular by John Douglas, afterwards Bishop of Salisbury, and Dr. Thomas Birch, F.S.A. and Secretary of the Royal Society, a distinguished writer and collector of manuscripts, who bequeathed his library to the British Museum, and with it all his private correspondence upon the controversy. Before we come to this it will be well to premise a certain number of facts about Bower's past history.

Archibald Bower was born at Dundee on or about the 17th of January 1686, and "on the 16th of October, 1702, was received" into Scots College, Douay, and then "became a Jesuit at Rome in 1706" (*Scots Colleges*,

* J. Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, 1909, p. 207.

Registers (New Spalding Club), ed. W. Forbes Leith, S.J., 1906, p. 66). In Rome he passed through his studies with considerable credit, and became in time a professor of Scholastic Philosophy at Macerata in the year 1625. Here he was appointed confessor to a certain convent of nuns, and in time contracted a friendship with a certain sister, Suor Francesca Eleonora Buonacorsi, and a serious scandal ensued. Bower was withdrawn from the town by his superiors at the first sign of things being amiss, and when an inquiry was called for by the ecclesiastical authorities, Bower fled, first back to the Scots College at Douay, then to England, where he arrived in July 1726.

By this flight Bower of course gave away entirely his chance of a favourable verdict on his conduct. On the other hand, he succeeded in keeping off a judicial inquiry, and I cannot even find what the specific accusation against him was. I gather that the fault was rather attributed to weakness than to hardened malice, for the most persistent efforts were made by his former Jesuit *confrères*, during the years 1729 to 1734, to induce him to come back. If he would have submitted to an adequate penance, and to being sent to a country where his past was unknown, he would have been given a new start. They cannot therefore have believed him to be an absolute reprobate.

Of course they may have been mistaken. Dr. Birch (*below*, p. 174), a good judge, took an opposite view. He gives it as his *opinion* that Bower became at once an unprincipled hypocrite, whose professions varied purely and simply with the interests, or the imagined interests, of the hour; that he was in fact as infamous after his first fall as he was after his second. For my own part I think that Dr. Birch, a Protestant, may have underestimated the sincerity of Bower's passing fits of remorse, and desire to undo the past. Having regard to the whole story, and to certain pieces of evidence (esp. Mrs. Hoyles's *Deposition*, and the Jesuit Letters of 1729–1734) which Birch did not know of when he wrote, I think Bower was for a long time rather a waverer, who found himself uneasy in the anti-Catholic camp, than a renegade with a conscience confirmed in evil. This degree of dishonesty, it seems to me, will suffice to explain the actions, not all of them evil, which we have now to record.

He obtained his living partly by writing (*below*, p. 170), partly by teaching, and he was also befriended by some families of importance—*v.g.* those of Lord Baltimore * and Sir George Lyttelton (both which had lately lapsed from Catholicism), and the Aylmers of Balrath, who were zealous Irish Protestants. The second Lord Aylmer is said to have satisfied himself about Bower's reliability by inquiries, which he himself made in Italy, and he then employed him as tutor to his sons.

Bower's chief protector, however, was Sir George Lyttelton, whom we have alluded to before (p. 117). His grandfather, Sir Charles Lyttelton of Frankley, Worcester, had been consistently a distinguished Cavalier and a firm Jacobite. His sons (or some of them) were Catholics, who had been at school with Sir Henry at La Flèche. But Thomas, the youngest son and heir, took the Oath of Supremacy and entered Parliament, while his son George advanced yet further in the same course. He adopted infidelity *à la mode*, and devoted himself to promoting the intrigues of the Prince of Wales, who, as he rose to power, rewarded his favourite with such powerful protection that he obtained the highest offices of the State. He became in this very year Chancellor of the Exchequer, and was created a Baron. Though not a literary genius, he was a diligent writer, and having now forsworn the atheism of his youth, was engaged in patriotic and religious writings of a Low Church tendency (pp. 170, 186). He figures constantly in this correspondence as "The Grand Patron" (pp. 183, 185).

* If, as is likely, he was tutor to Henry Calvert, sixth and last Lord Baltimore of Longford, the pupil's chequered career (he was at once a littérateur and a libertine) reflects no credit on the master.

To return to Archibald Bower, according to his own account he was "for the space, I think, of six years, of no particular denomination. At last I conformed to Anglicanism" (*Answer to a scurrilous Pamphlet*, p. 30). He did not during these years display any violent antagonism to the Catholic Church, though he told romantic, and inconsistent, stories of his escape from the Jesuits and the Inquisition, who were, he said, persecuting him because he had refused to carry out certain cruelties which he had been ordered to execute.

On the other hand, he did not quite lose touch with his whilom religious brethren. In the *Registers of the Letters of the Jesuit General to England* from 1729 to 1734, there are numerous letters which show that year after year an endeavour was made to bring him to a better state of mind. Then there came a long break, and at last in 1744 things seemed to be taking a real turn for the better. He became acquainted with the charming Father Philip Carteret, and great progress was made towards his complete rehabilitation.* He was absolved, sometimes said mass, and more significant still, handed over to the Jesuit Provincial all his money (for being under a solemn vow of poverty he could not with a good conscience keep it), and received back from them an annual pension on which he was to live, until such time as arrangements could be made for his going abroad, and being received back into the Order. Meanwhile, he was to occupy himself in writing, and books on Church History were lent him for this purpose by the Jesuits.

Unfortunately he did not entirely break with his old Protestant acquaintances, and especially with a certain mysterious "woman," who pressed him for money, though it never transpired who this "unknown" was.†

Under these circumstances he wrote six letters to Father Sheldon the Provincial, petitioning for £500 from his capital, in order to give it to the woman. Finally he alleged that, if he did not receive the £500 at once, he must, however reluctantly, obtain it from Protestants. His request was refused, and he immediately began to publish his *History of the Popes*, a book full of cavil, abuse, and literary bad faith, but which proved a complete financial success. He had the honour of presenting a volume of it to the King on May the 12th, 1748, received a court pension, and went through the form of marriage with a Mrs. Conor, a well-to-do widow, the grand-daughter of an Anglican Bishop (*below*, p. 183). Worst of all, he perverted some of his cousins, and caused a relative to be prosecuted by the Scottish Court of Session for allowing a nephew to be sent to the Scots College at Douay (Bower's *Affidavit*, p. 13 ; *European Magazine*, 1794, xxvi. 32).

Much as Catholics might resent his violence and hypocrisy, they were quite unable either to protect themselves or to unmask the traitor. Dr. Alban Butler exposed in 1754 the plagiarisms and literary bad faith in Bower's first two volumes. But the result seemed rather to increase than to diminish the fame of the apostate. Upon the whole, in the then state of public opinion, to keep silence seemed the only prudent course.

But the six letters to Father Sheldon came about the year 1750 into the hands of Sir Henry Bedingfeld ; and certainly, *if they were proved genuine*, the reputation of Bower was ruined. On the other hand, what

* Father Carteret was chaplain to Sir Henry at Oxburgh from 1742 (and perhaps earlier) till 1746.

† In the long controversy which followed many of Bower's past peccadilloes were detected and denounced, and the curious reader may be referred to Douglas's *Complete Confutation*, p. 47, for a detailed statement of all that is alleged to have been proved against him. I do not myself think that Douglas's statement is quite convincing, though Bower's own avowals leave no doubt as to his grave want of principle. However this may be, Douglas confesses that he cannot be sure who "the unknown" was, and thinks that Bower, by the continuous use of small exaggerations about her, has outlined a personality which did not exist *as described*.

chance was there of a bigoted public believing their authenticity, which Bower would be sure to deny, and which it would not be easy to prove in a popular way, especially as no priest could give evidence against him, or would dare to make the endeavour. However, an abstract of the letters had better be given at once. They are signed with initials only.

1. DEAR SIR,—On this, the last day of my retreat, I have received a letter from Father Carteret in the name of Father General Retz, to ask me what province I like best [in order to go through the trials appointed as conditions for being received back into the Society], but I am leaving the choice entirely to him. "I must also ask you to make over to me part of the sum that is owing to you, which (I find) you cannot easily recover. I should immediately transfer it to the woman, who would in a very short time find means to recover it, and allow me my so much wished-for liberty. This would make me completely happy." A——D B——R. [*No date, but presumably written in* June 1746, *and addressed in another hand to Father Sheldon, who was then the Jesuit Provincial.*]

The disadvantage about this note, when considered as evidence against Bower, is that it needed too much subsidiary evidence. Unless one could produce the woman in question, or prove who she was, an ordinary jury would be likely to regard the whole letter with suspicion. She can hardly have been Bower's future wife, as her first husband was living at the time the letter was written. In short, it was not then possible to determine who "the woman" was. Whoever the unknown may have been, she, so far as the letter tells us, has been asking him for money, and he has been asking Father Sheldon to give him back part of the capital which he had given over for his annuity. He will then pay her off, and be entirely happy and free to live a priestly life. But there had been no clause in Bower's settlement for a possible return of the capital, and so no arrangements had been made for it. It is therefore only as a favour that Bower can request repayment, and only with difficulty that Father Sheldon can make it, a difficulty which, even for Bower's sake, he was in no hurry to overcome.

The second letter, which is briefer, shows that Father Sheldon has answered in the above sense.

2. DEAR SIR,—Since you are in a position to help me, but will not do so, I shall be obliged to apply to Father Retz. A——D B——R. [*No date, but endorsed as answered*, 17 July 1746.]

The third letter shows that Father Sheldon has answered this with greater strictness, pointing out that if Bower wished to be received back into the Society he must not use a threatening tone towards his Superior.

3. DEAR SIR,—I have received your admonition with gratitude, and will abide by it. But "the woman and child are returned on to my hands," and whether I like it or not, I am forced to visit her, or to give back the money. A——D B——R. *Dated* 24 July.

The fourth and fifth letters show us the man still entangled in the complication, and getting less and less able to resist.

4. DEAR SIR,—I still hope to be freed, as soon as you can do what I ask of you. A——D B——R. Richmond, 24 October, 1746.

5. DEAR SIR,—If you would only have lent me the conveyance, it would have done to show to the party I wrote about. Now "I am beginning to despair." The person who owes you the money will not repay you, I fear, unless forced. A——D B——R. London, 14 March, 1747.

The last two letters give us Bower's way of saying that he intended to break with Father Sheldon and the Jesuits altogether, unless the money was

given him. The seventh letter was in fact found later on, but it will be simpler to print it at once in its proper place.

6. DEAR SIR,—I have been unable to hold out any longer, and I have gone back, and accepted the post which my [Protestant] friend has offered me. But "as for the place, it will be a fortnight before the patent is made out," * and during this time I may still free myself, if you will aid me. A——D B——R.

7. DEAR SIR,—"I have taken a desperate step." Yet it is not altogether too late. Though I have renewed my word to the woman, I might still fly, if you would aid me, "*Ecce ego, mitte me.*" A——D B——R, 27 March.

The difficulty, as already explained, now before Sir Henry, was, how far would a British jury, or the highly prejudiced British public opinion of those days, accept these letters, if the woman could not be found? Sir Henry left the management of the case chiefly with Dr. Birch and Mr. Douglas. The former corresponded with Sir Henry, and received from him the letters printed below, and all evidence against Bower, that could be found amongst Catholics. Birch then passed on the information to Douglas, who wrote a series of vigorous and effective pamphlets, which eventually crushed Bower in the eyes of all thinking men, though a certain number of fanatics, especially Sir George Lyttelton, would never give him up. Before we give this correspondence, which will tell us about the *course* of the controversy, it may be well to print an able letter from Dr. Birch, which gives us its *subject* with great clearness. It is addressed to Mr. John Davidson of Edinburgh, the Scottish Antiquary, for whom see *D.N.B.*, xiv. 127.

DR. BIRCH TO MR. JOHN DAVIDSON

Sloane 4234, f. 92. Draft, with corrections. Davidson's letter, to which this is an answer, is now fol. 99 of the same volume. The sectional headings are editorial additions.

LONDON, 1. *June* 1756.

DEAR SIR,—I owe you my sincere thanks for mentioning to me in your letter of the 2nd of last March, received on the 20th, Mrs. Bower's Reflections on me in her Defence of her Husband, and I owe this justice to myself to give you the grounds of my conviction, that he wrote the Letters to Father Sheldon, Provincial of the Jesuits in England, now in Sir Henry Bedingfeld's hands.

§ 1. *The Letters were shown to many persons before* 1755

That gentleman having been possessed of these letters for five or six years past, showed them to Mr. Garrick amongst others, as long ago as before the late Earl of Burlington's death, which was in December 1753, and the sight and contents of them struck Mr. Garrick so much that he immediately mentioned them to Sir George Lyttleton, who chose to make no farther inquiry about them, as he had upon all former occasions refused to give the least attention to any Representations, which tended to acquaint him with the true character of Mr. Bower.

About March or April 1755 Mr. Hooke,† the Author of the

* No satisfactory explanation of "the patent" has yet been offered. I take it to signify obscurely the prospectus of his *History of the Popes*. He means that he has it printed, but will keep it back for a fortnight. This was what he actually did. When it was published, it committed him to the Protestant side.

† Nathaniel Hooke, the friend of Pope, &c., published his *Roman History*, 1738–1741.

Roman History, mentioned the letters at the table of the Earl of Bath,* and told Mr. Douglas,† his Lordship's chaplain, whose curiosity was excited by the account of them, that Sir Henry Bedingfeld would readily shew them to him, which would have been done, if Mr. Douglas had not been soon after carried by his Lordship to Bath. There the letters became the subject of conversation, and Dr. Moss, Rector of St. James's, Westminster, assures me that he had spoken of them in July last to the late Mr. Gilbert West,‡ who said that he would immediately acquaint Mr. Bower that such letters were produced as his. But neither Mr. Bower nor his Friends took any steps to bring into the public Light an affair, which no innocent man could have suffered to continue in obscurity.

§ 2. *The Letters are shown to Douglas, Birch, and the Dean of Exeter*

Sir H. Bedingfeld, after a long absence from London on account of an Indisposition, returning thither in the latter end of January last, and Mr. Hooke mentioning again to him Mr. Douglas's Desire to see the Letters, Sir Henry immediately consented to it, and accordingly Mr. Douglas saw them on Saturday morning the 31st of that month.

Meeting him that very day, I, who happened never to have heard of the Letters before, had from him a particular account of them, and having long known Mr. Bower's handwriting, received an Invitation on the Wednesday following from Sir H. B., by Mr. Douglas to see them; which I did on Saturday, Febr. 7th, in company with Mr. Douglas and Mr. Andrew Millar,§ the Bookseller, who carried his Receit Book full of Mr. Bower's Receits for large sums of Money on account of the *Universal History*;‖ and none of us had the least Doubt, upon the comparison of hands, that the Letters were Mr. Bower's.

Sir H. Bedingfeld being very importunate with me to desire Sir Geo. Lyttleton and his Brother the Dean of Exeter¶ to come to his Lodgings and see the Letters, I delivered his Message to the Dean the next Day; and on the Day following, Monday, Febru. 9th, the Dean went to Sir H. Bedingfeld's and was much confounded at the perusal of them. But Sir Geo. Lyttleton [who, as the Dean foretold, would not give up his best Friend, a title which the Dean condescended to honour Mr. Bower with], when he was shewn the Letters the next Day, appeared unmoved with the Resemblance, which he could not but own, of the handwriting to that of Mr. Bower, declaring that such Similitude of hands was no Evidence, and urging only the Improbabilities of Mr. B.'s writing such Letters.

* Sir William Pulteney, the political adversary of Walpole, was created Earl of Bath in 1742.

† John Douglas, a churchman of note and conservative critic, who had not long before exposed the forgeries, of which Lauder, in his critique on Milton, had been guilty. He eventually became Bishop of Salisbury in 1791.

‡ Gilbert West, Clerk of Privy Council and author, *D.N.B.*, lx. 330.

§ Andrew Millar, the publisher of Johnson's *Dictionary*, &c.; *D.N.B.*, xxxvii. 400.

‖ Bower wrote for this publication during the years 1734–1744, on the section "Roman History."

¶ Charles Lyttelton, afterwards Bishop, first of Exeter, then of Carlisle.

§ 3. *The Letters are publicly discussed*

From that time the Letters became one of the great Topics of Discourse in town [Mr. Bower's Friends and the Friends of Sir G. L. adopted or zealously maintained the Hypothesis of their being forged].* Bower thus supported, publicly advertised (as he safely might) a Reward for discovering the Author of this Forgery. On the other Hand every person acquainted with his handwriting saw the Letters to be genuine; and some of the greatest Men in the Nation, to whom they were shewn, declared that they had not the least appearance of being forged.

§ 4. *The Letters and their number*

The Letters are in number *six*, not *five* only, as Mr. Bower told the World in his *advertisement*. They were all written between the middle of 1746 and the latter End of March $174\frac{9}{7}$; and turn intirely upon getting back the Money which he had paid to the Jesuits for an Annuity of 7£ per cent. for his Life. This extraordinary Transaction had been kept a profound Secret from his Friends, till he was surprised into a confession of it, upon the Letters beginning to be publicly talked of in London. His Excuse at first was, that he had lent his Money without knowing that it was to Jesuits. But he went farther in his confession afterwards, acknowledging that he knew (what he could not but know) that they were Jesuits, endeavoured to satisfy his lending money to them, by pretending that other Protestants had done the same. But his Case was extremely different from that of all other persons; for he has for near thirty years past represented himself as in continual Danger of his Life from that Society, which he had abandoned: and therefore it must have been mere madness to have trusted his whole Fortune with a Body of men, who would have a new Inducement to put an End to his Life, being thus tempted to it by Interest, as well as before urged to it by Resentment. So that his lending his money to them for an annuity is a sufficient Confutation of all the tragical Stories, which he has amused many honest believing Protestants with, of the Attempts of the Jesuits against his person.

§ 5. *Further evidence about the annuity*

The fact of lending the money stands thus in the Books of the late Father Hill,† procurator of the Jesuits.

1741, Aug. 31. Mr. Bower paid to Father Charles Shirburne,‡ Provincial of the Jesuits for an Annuity of £7 per cent. for his Life	£1,100
$174\frac{1}{2}$, Febr. 27. He paid more on the same terms .	150

* This phrase is marked in MS., perhaps for omission.

† Father John Hill, a Montgomeryshire man, died in London in April or May 1751, aged 68 (Foley, vii. 361). The account-books here mentioned are still preserved, and Father Joseph Blackett has kindly shown me the identical entries here referred to.

‡ Father Charles Shireburne belonged to the Shireburnes of Stonyhurst. He had been Provincial from September 1740 till 17 November 1744. and died 17 January 1745. His successor was Father Henry Sheldon, fourth son of Ralph Sheldon of Weston, Worcester, and he held office till October 1751. Father Philip Carteret then succeeded, and had died in the month of March before Dr. Birch's letter was written.

1743, Aug. 6. He paid more on the same terms to commence on the 27th of that month . . . £100
The whole money paid was . . 1,350
Aug. 27, the three distinct annuities were reduced into one of £94. 10 to be paid half-yearly, for which he had a Bond.

1747, June 20, he was paid £1152, 10s. 1d., after a Deduction made, in Full of the principal of his Bond, which he delivered to Mr. Hill.

I have seen nine of his Receits of his Annuity, several of them mentioning his receiving it of Mr. Shirburne, who died 5 Jan^{ii} $174\frac{4}{5}$, and of his successor Mr. Sheldon, by the hands of Mr. Hill. The last is dated 24 March $174\frac{9}{0}$, the day before the Date of his *Proposals* or preface to the *Lives of the Popes*.

If it should be alleged that these Receits are forged as well as the Letters, another Evidence is produced above all suspicion of that kind; the Books of Mr. Wright, the Popish Banker,* containing Entries of the payment of Father Hill's Draughts to Mr. Bower and one of these Draughts.

§ 6. *Forgery out of the question*

But though a name, and perhaps a Note or Receit, may be so imitated as to pass for genuine, yet the supposition of Forgery, when applied to six long Letters of a living man, and one whose handwriting is known to many persons, is extremely absurd; and the Attempt of it would be so impracticable as not to be ventured upon by any man, much less undertaken by a considerable Body of men, who could hope for no Advantage from the Success equal to the Hazard and even Certainty of a Detection. And if such a Fraud were possible, it is not to be conceived but that the Forgery would have been of a kind much more dangerous to the person aimed at, than merely to expose him as an Hypocrite and Double-dealer.

§ 7. *The result of refusing a trial*

It would be tedious to enter into a larger Detail of Facts and Observations on this subject; and it would be unnecessary, as the public is likely to be soon informed of the particulars, if Sir H. B. shall not be able to bring the affair before a Court of Justice, and Mr. Bower shall continue to decline it, as he has lately done by refusing to accept Sir H.'s Challenge to him (in an advertisement in five of the public Papers) to purge himself by Oath, of his having written the Letters in question. The reason which he has assigned in private to his Friends for this Refusal is that such an Oath would be hazardous, unless Sir H. B. will solemnly promise not to produce against him any popish Priests, since not one of that order would scruple perjury for the impeaching his character and the service of their Church. This

* Wright's Bank in Henrietta Street, Covent Garden, continued till the beginning of the nineteenth century, when the business was amalgamated with the Joint Stock Bank. Mr. Jerningham, the previous manager, then came over to the new bank, with all the old books. This explains why the Joint Stock has still such a large Catholic connection. It is very probable that the entries of the payments to Bower might still, if necessary, be verified from the ancient ledgers, still in the bank's possession. These entries are printed *in extenso* by Douglas in the pamphlets to be named below.

Demand of precluding the only Kind of Evidence to be expected in such a Case, has already lost him some of his most zealous advocates.

§ 8. *Seven Objections answered*

With regard to Mrs. Bower's Pleas in favour of her Husband, I shall make some Remarks upon them, in the Order in which they stand in your Letter.

1. It is not true that *Sir Henry Bedingfeld has given contradictory accounts of the Letters.*

2. *The Style and Matter of the Letters* afford not the least Suspicion of their being forged.

3. *The pretended anachronism of mentioning Mr. Bower's connection with his now Wife and her Child before that took place*, has no Weight in it. The Letters speak indeed of "a Woman and her Child," but without naming her, or pointing her out, or intimating that the Child was his own by her. They mention likewise that it was her Money which he had lent in his own Name to the Jesuits, and that till they should repay it to him, to enable him to satisfy her and her Relations, to whom it would be improper to shew the Bond, which he had for that Money, he could not be at Liberty to discontinue his former Visits to her, and to follow his Conscience, and to act in the Mission of the Jesuits, as he offered to do, even in England, if his Superiors should have thought him proper for that province. This Pretence of the Money's being the *Woman's* and not his own, is unquestionably a fiction; since he had at the time of purchasing his Annuity of the Jesuits received of the Proprietors of the *Universal History*, for his share in it, a sum sufficient for that purchase. Mrs. Bower best knows whether she would be meant by that *Woman;* but I have so much Charity for her, as I know nothing of her, and so ill an Opinion of him, of whom I know too much, as to be inclined now to think that the whole plea of the Woman and her Child, as well as the Mention in his last Letter of the *advantageous Offer* then made him by his friends of a retreat place, not named nor described by him, were both of them mere artifices to induce Father Sheldon to return him his Money and to save him from what he calls *impending and utter Ruin*, by which that Father must understand him to mean the Loss of his soul.

No conclusion can therefore be drawn from these two Circumstances, supposing them ever so false, to prove the Letters forged. For what is so reasonably to be expected as Lies from the Pen as well as the Tongue of a known Lyar, a Character not denied even by his Friends?

4. The alleged *Discrepancy in some of the writing from that of Mr. Bower* has no foundation; for the only Difference in the form of the *d* inferred by a Friend of Sir G. L. and Mr. B., who saw the Letters with the former, is confuted by a plain Inspection of those Letters compared with other acknowledged pieces of Mr. Bower's handwriting;* and that Critic of hands had but four Days before unfortunately pronounced one of Mr. Bower's own Receits in Mr. And. Millar's Book not to be his handwriting.

* Douglas afterwards published a facsimile of one of the letters, and of one of the receipts. If the facsimiles are reliable the identity of the hands cannot be doubted (*Complete and Final Detection*, 1758, p. 144).

5. As for *Sir Henry Bedingfeld's refusal to shew Mr. Bower the Letters*, the short answer is that the latter never asked to see the Originals, and only desired Copies of them, which Sir H.'s council advised him not to grant, as the affair might be carried into Westminster Hall.

6. The *Friendship continued to be shewn Mr. B. by the Family of Aylmer and by Sir Geo. Lyttelton* is of little moment in the Question. For his Dependance on the late Lord Aylmer might prevent him from exposing his true Character at the House of a pious Christian and a zealous Protestant, though he was none the less on his guard, where he had less Restraints on him. And Sir G. L.'s attachment to him still is to be considered, not merely * as the Effect of a disinterested Esteem, but rather of zeal for his own Reputation, and a Reluctance to own himself to have been so long imposed upon by a low Man, who had so little deserved his regard and confidence, pension and place: [and to confess that he had] † imposed a sycophant and flatterer on the World for a good Man; and (which his manuscript had procured him) for a great Writer, in spite of so many Incidents which ought to have undeceived him.

The Improbability of the whole Story of Mr. B.'s Escape from Italy, and his flatly disowning it in November 1750, by a public Advertisement, when it came into print,‡ and his many Evasions to avoid publishing himself what he had related to such numbers in private Conversation, sunk his Credit with many intelligent and impartial persons, and occasioned a more strict Inquiry into his Character and Conduct, which proved extremely unfavourable to him. And even some of his Friends, who still affect to disbelieve the Letters to be his, have made some remarkable Concessions against him, that he is apt to take Liberties with Truth. That he was till within these few years, since his marriage, abandoned to Lewedness in the lowest Sense of it. That he was a declared Infidel, where such a Declaration would either recommend him or not interfere with his Interest. And that his Conversion to Christianity was of a very late Date [the Date of his Conversion to Christianity was not much prior to that of his Patron's Piece on *the Conversion* of St. Paul;],§ though during all that time of Licentiousness and Impiety when he conversed with Christians and Protestants he pretended to be both. He still maintained, however, a great Intimacy, and trusted his fortune for several Years with that Order of men, of whose Designs against his Life he professed to others to be under constant apprehensions.

7. *The Artifices of Popish Priests against Converts* are scarce more *known* here than the ill Characters of most of those who pretend

* *Not merely as the effect—i.e.* "not as the mere effect."

† These words must be supplied from the context.

‡ This was *The Faithful Account of Mr. Bower's Motives for leaving his Office of Secretary to the Court of Inquisition*, by Richard Barron, 1750. Another MS. version of the same romantic story "from the library of Mr. Folkard" is found in Sloane 4234, fol. 62. Another "by Mrs. Cockayne, a young lady of Northumberland," with supplement "from other friends of Mr. Bower, added by Dr. Law, Master of Peter House, Cambridge," is *ibid.*, fol. 23. Further variations are remarked upon below, pp. 181, 189.

§ This phrase marked in MS., perhaps for omission.

to be Converts from Popery, and are too often discovered to have left their former Religion for reasons not at all honourable to them. And whatever Resentments the Priests of the Romish Church have against those who abandon it, the Methods of Fraud or Violence are not to be ventured upon by them in a Country like ours, where themselves are so peculiarly obnoxious to the Government and people, and where any such attempt would have no other Effect than exposing themselves to public Vengeance. In the present Case the Jesuits and Priests have, I am well satisfied, had no hand in producing to light Mr. Bower's Letters, but on the contrary have shewn a remarkable Backwardness to supply the Evidence in their power against him, from a just Apprehension of drawing a persecution upon themselves from his powerful Patrons.

§ 9. *Conclusion*

Upon the whole I am thoroughly persuaded, both from internal and external Evidence of the strongest kind, that the Letters are Mr. Bower's; and the Conclusion which seems to me to result from them, is, that he was not in his heart, at the time of writing them, of any Religion. When he bought his Annuity of the Jesuits, he undoubtedly thought it most for his Interest to court them, if not to return to their Order. But in 1746, after the Close of the Rebellion, when his Patron (who had now quitted the Opposition) had a prospect of being advanced to some considerable post (as he was in 1747 to a Seat at the Treasury-Board), Mr. Bower shifted his Views and grew impatient to recover his Money, before he should publicly break with his old Fraternity by either accepting a place, or taking subscriptions for a Work highly obnoxious to them.

I hope I need not use many Protestations to any person, who knows me, that I am incapable of taking up or propagating a Story to the prejudice of any man, without the fullest Conviction of the Truth of it; or intending any Service to the Church of Rome. Her Cause will indeed receive much more Advantage from the Character of such an Antagonist as Mr. Bower, than that of the Protestants will from his Work, which I know, upon Examination, to be the Product of Plagiarism rather than of real Knowledge of the Subject and proper Industry and Judgement in the Management of it.

I am, with my Compliments to Sir D. Dalrymple,*

Dear Sir,

Your most obedient and most humble Servant

THO. BIRCH.

We have already heard that the first active step in the controversy with Bower was the showing of the letters by Sir Henry to Douglas, and Birch, on the 31st of January and the 7th of February. At Sir Henry's instance Dr. Birch then brought Charles Lyttelton, Dean of Exeter, to see them on the 9th, and on the 10th they were shown to Sir George, Bower's "Grand Patron," who having, at Sir Henry's request, asked Bower whether he owned them, wrote back next day, February 11, that Bower absolutely denied them, and asked for copies, and said that he would advertise a reward of £100 for whoever would expose the forger. This letter, with

* Sir David Dalrymple, the well-known Scottish judge and writer, was not long after this time created Lord Hailes.

correspondence of the next two months, was published in Bower's *Affidavit*, p. 3.

Sir Henry answered, 12th February, hoping that Bower would do what he promised, and trusting that "this little affaire" would not cause ill-feeling between himself and Sir George (*ibid.*, p. 4).

To this the latter answered rather rudely, that he could not possibly consider this "a little affaire." It was an "attack foully made," which would "excite the Indignation of the greater part of mankind, and turn to the confusion of those who have been the contrivers of this infamous forgery." On the same day Bower advertised one hundred pounds reward for a discovery of the forger, and next day, 14th February, wrote to Sir Henry asking for copies of the letters (*ibid.*, pp. 5–6).

Sir Henry, resenting the rude language of Sir George, and the insinuations of Bower, replied at once that he would take counsel's opinion (*ibid.*, p. 7).

This brought down a still more uncourteous letter from Lyttelton, demanding the letters, and asking in imperious tones "whether you have told anybody by whom the forged letters were put into your hands? Why you concealed them so long, and what induced you to show them more publicly now?" Sir Henry responded that such questions would be best answered in Westminster Hall.

This explains the next three letters. Sir Henry believed he "might be attacked at Common Law" for libel, and is asking the opinion of the Lord Chancellor, the greatest lawyer of his age. No note of his answer appears, but it was probably encouraging, and may have contributed a good deal to the perseverance with which a trial in court was requested by the baronet.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO LORD HARDWICKE

LONDON, 19 *February* 1756.

British Museum, *Additional* 35,594, f. 35.

MY LORD,—My Lord Willowby of Parham tells me that y^r^ Lordship would be glad to see those letters, supposed to be written by Archibald Bower Esq^r^, w^ch^ I have & have had some time in my possession. I take the libertye to send them to y^r^ Lordship, & beg the favor of y^r^ Lordship to shew them to his Grace the Duke of Argyle; & his Grace will be pleased to read the letter (marked upon the back num̄ 2) w^th^ attention. I believe his Grace can explain a passage in it, that will leave no room for doubt, weither those letters are forged or genuine.

I am, My Lord, Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant

feb. 19^th^ 1756. HENRY BEDINGFELD.

I shall take it as a favor if y^r^ Lordship will please not to lett any copies be taken.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. THOMAS BIRCH

LONDON, 21 *February* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, n. 64. Original.

SIR, I beg y^e^ favor of you, when you see my Lord Willowby, to express to him the obligations I lay under to his Lordship, for the trouble his Lordship has given himself to call so often at my Lodgings, & for w^ch^, as alsoe for his goodnesse in y^e^ trouble his Lordship has taken about the letters, I am at a loss for words to explain my gratefull acknowledgments. My complaint will not permitt me to goe into y^e^ Country this week.

I owne I wish, my Lord Chancellour would examine M^r^ Millers *receipt book*, & your *receipts*, w^th^ the letters, before his Lordship returns them, & I owne if they are forged ones, & forged in order to depreciate the validity of y^e^ book called *The lives of y^e^ popes*, I think the Author of that forgery might have made [one] of greator consequence; & therefore must differ in opinion w^th^ a verry great man that the shewing these letters is a better answer then the Court of Rome can make.

M^r^ Garrick, I suppose, will tell you something about D^r^ Browne, & w^ch^ I shall explain to you when I have the honor to see you.

If I am attack'd at Common Law, I am already prepar'd, having retain'd (for that Court) S^r^ Richard Loyd & M^r^ Sergeant Prime.

I am S^r^, your most obliged hum. Servant,

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

Addressed. To the Reverend Doctor Birch in Essex Street.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO LORD HARDWICKE

LONDON, 22 *February* 1756.

B.M., *Additional* 35,594, fol. 36.

MY LORD,—When I had y^e^ honor to write to y^r^ Lordship by my Lord Willowby, I was in such a hurry (least his Lordship should be gone to y^e^ house of Lords) that I forgott to mention to y^r^ Lordship the reason why I desired y^r^ Lordship to ask the Duke of Argyle to read the second letter w^t^ attention, & I beg leave now to rectifye that omission.

In that letter it is mentiond, "*I have receivd a letter from M^r^ Carterett in M^r^ Retz' * name, to ask me what province I like best.*"

I thought that point of to great a moment not to be enquired into, & therefore I ask'd M^r^ Carterett, weither it was true. He told me it was. I ask'd him besides weither he had acquainted the Duke of Argyle & the Lord Winchelsea (w^th^ both I knew he has had y^e^ honor of many years acquiantance) w^th^ it. He told me that in the conversation he had w^th^ the last, nothing being mentiond of M^r^ Bower, he did not mention any thing to his Lordship; but the contrary hapning at the Duke of Argyle's, he told his Grace that he had had a letter from M^r^ Retzs to that effect, that he either by word of mouth or by letter had acquainted M^r^ Bower w^th^ it; that he could w^th^ safety take his oath of it, & that there was a gentleman, a member of Parliament, who lives w^th^ him (I suppose M^r^ Fletcher) present at that time he spoke w^th^ his Grace, & that his Grace said he would call upon me to see those letters.

If y^r^ Lordship will please to shew this letter to his Grace, (& to nobody else), his Grace will then know upon what part of y^e^ letter he is desired to reflect upon.

I humbly beg y^r^ Lordships pardon for giving y^r^ Lordship the trouble of this letter,

I am, with the utmost respect, my Lord, y^r^ Lordships most obedient & most humble servant HENRY BEDINGFELD.

22 *feb.* 1756.

* *In margin*, "The generall of ye Jesuits." This sentence is quoted from the first of the "Six Letters."

If the Jesuits forged those six letters, I think they will loose the opinion the generality of Mankind conceives of them of being a cunning sett of people.

On the 2nd of March, Bower advertised again that he had asked for copies of the "five" letters, and could not get them, though he knew they were "forgeries, to the prejudice of his character." So Sir Henry continued to expect a summons, but none came. (Bower, *Affidavit*, p. 8. The original newspaper, *The Public Advertiser*, is in *Sloane* 4234, fol. 153.)

In the second letter, it will be noticed that Mr. Garrick was going to tell Dr. Birch something about "Dr. Brown," *i.e.* John Brown, a well-known, clever but eccentric writer, author of the *Essay on Satire*, who however eventually committed suicide (*D.N.B.*, vii. 17). He, in company with Garrick, had a long interview with Bower, and on some points they were inclined to favour him. When therefore on the 8th of April a letter appeared in the *Evening Advertiser* over the initials J. B., and strongly in Bower's favour (*Affidavit*, p. 8; *Sloane* 4234, 156: Original), Sir Henry attributed it to Brown, but in this he was mistaken, as the sequel will show.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

13 *April*, 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, n. 66.

S^r^,—I wrote yesterday to M^r^ Douglas, my thoughts about a letter in Y^e^ *Evening Advertiser* of y^e^ 8^th^ inst^t^. I think it is pitty that so good a pen, should not be employed upon a better subject, at least should not be more attentif to truth & avoid scurrility.

I mentiond in my letter my thoughts of letting it be advertised, that upon M^r^ Bower^s^ taking his oath in a publick court, according to his advertisement,* he should have a copye of y^r^ letters, but upon reflection, I desire that may be entirely layd aside. For, as I am fully convinced in my owne Conscience that the letters are genuine, I cannot, neither in conscience nor honor, take any step to entice a man to be perjured, & I have (God forgive me) a verry indifferent opinion of him, so farr as to think he would goe any length^s^ he could w^th^ safety or secretcy.

As I think the writer reflects pretty much upon y^r^ Clergy, as well as upon ours, I think it would not be improper to consult those of y^e^ Reverend Bench who think M^r^ B. guilty. (M^r^ Douglas writes me word, that the Bishops of Norwich & Worster are of that opinion,) what kind of answer should be return'd. For my part, I would [have] inserted (by way of Postcript) something to this purpose—

"That the gentleman in whose Custody those letters are, is in y^e^ "Country but has read the scurrilous letter, & full of falshoods—that "he despises such a way of proceeding, as he would publickly by name, "the Author, if he knew him—that he had verry good reasons at first "to believe the letters were genuine, & has heard of none, to make him "alter his opinion, therefore is determined to take y^e^ first opportunity, "to have y^e^ opinion of a Court of Justice about y^e^ validity of them, "that the nation may see who is y^e^ impostor, & who has been imposed

* The meaning is, as will appear from the sequel, "If Bower will appear in a public court and depose that what he has advertised is true, then he shall have." &c.

" upon, & who ought to be left to their proper companions—disapoint-
" ment & remorse."

I must leave it to my friends to word it properly, but I would not have anything advertised any other way, then by way of Postcript, to what you, & y^r friends thinks proper in your owne justification to publish, & I will pay all y^e expence.

If D^r B[rown] be y^e Author of this letter, it plainly shews, that my servant faithfully related to me y^e message he left w^th him, & that he has grosly imposed upon M^r Garrick, by contradicting of it, as I have it under M^r Garricks hand at London. Pray tell this to M^r Garrick from me, that I think he is not well used in this affaire by his friend.

My health is but verry indifferent, & has been worse this last fortnight, but I am flatterd by the faculty, that it should soon find a great amendment.

I am S^r, your most obliged hum. Servant

OXBURGH, NORFOLK (by Stoake bagg), HENRY BEDINGFELD.
Aprill 13th 1756.

I must beg of my friends to procure me as many Witnesses to prove B.^s hand writing, as it^s possible. The more we have (I value no expence) the more weight it will carrye, but I would have none, but credible and fair ones; Mr. C[arteret] would have appeared in Court to support upon oath what he told the D[uke] of A[rgyle], if his Grace should have required it.

What does the writer [J. B.] mean, by "hon^ble names amongst the dead as well as amongst the living" that have been slander'd?

There are here two points of importance: the letter suspected to have been written by Brown, and giving up the idea of challenging Bower to confirm his assertions by his oath.

The first point fell out better than Sir Henry feared. Dr. Birch wrote to Brown, who answered on the 15th of April from Prior Park, where he was staying with Warburton, that he had not written the letter in the *Evening Advertiser*, and that both he and Garrick, though not yet convinced in the matter of the *Letters*, were at a loss to conceive what the security was, which Bower could have accepted for his pension, and asked Birch if he could tell them (Original, *Sloane* 4234, fol. 84). Birch, no doubt, told him in reply that Bower had accepted the good faith of the very Jesuits who he now professed to believe had always been intent on taking his life (*see above*, p. 171). To Sir Henry, Dr. Birch would have been able to give a satisfactory answer on this point.

On the second point, the refusal of Sir Henry to challenge Bower's oath, both Douglas and Birch were disappointed. Both thought (erroneously, as the event proved) that Bower would have shirked the challenge, and Birch had heard that Bower was saying, "If they will not believe my denials, neither will they believe my oath."

Douglas told Birch on the 16th of April that Sir Henry was back in his lodgings in Piccadilly, and expected "a crowded levee" to inspect the celebrated letters, and Dr. Birch might bring any one he liked between ten and twelve o'clock. (Originals, *Sloane* 4234, ff. 82, 83.)

After this a lull in this curious conflict seems to have occurred from the 18th of April to the 18th of May, at the end of which time we find that Sir Henry had waived his objection to the challenge, and in the *Evening Advertiser* for that day a notice from him appeared stating that after Bower's advertisements he could expect nothing less than an action for slander.

Now, however, as no action was brought, if Bower would take an oath in court to the truth of his own advertisements, he should receive copies of the letters. To this Bower answered by another advertisement in the same paper for the Saturday, May '22, declaring that he would even himself publish the letters, if he might have the copies. (Originals, *Sloane* 4234, ff. 158, 160; *Affidavit*, pp. 9, 10.)

Sir Henry was afterwards informed that Bower, in spite of this answer, was still "determined not to take the oath," until he casually heard the "opinion of a great lawyer" that there was no danger of a prosecution for perjury upon a "voluntary" oath. So he had recourse to Sir George Lyttelton to have a form of oath drawn in the strongest possible terms (p. 185). This form he carried to Westminster Hall on the last day of May, and made an "affidavit" to its truth. A copy of this document was thereupon sent to the baronet, who after looking into its validity sent Bower the copies of the six letters on the 5th of June.

Bower hereupon published his *Affidavit in answer to the false accusations brought against him by the Papists*. As the title indicates, Bower "put the whole affaire upon a point of Religion" (p. 185). It was a trick of the Jesuits, he said, made in order to sully the fame of the historian of the Popes, and his pamphlet, as we shall see, proved a considerable success. He did not himself print the *Six Letters*, but he promised to do so, when he had made further inquiries into their origin.

All this convinced Sir Henry and his advisers that they too must take the public into their confidence, and they were fortunately able at this very juncture to discover some circumstantial evidence of the highest importance. On the very day that Bower made his affidavit the baronet sent the following billet to Dr. Birch (*Sloane* 4300, n. 223):—

If D^r^ Birch can wait upon S^r^ Henry B. to Wyld Street Tomorrow evening, between six & seven, Sir Henry will call upon him then, being vastly desirous that the intended visit should be as soon as possible. M^r^ Douglas will accompany S^r^ H.

Monday. 3 o'clock.

The intended visit was to Mrs. Hoyles, a convert to Catholicism. Strange as it may seem, she had been moved to this step by conversations with Bower, who had visited her at Wild Street as early as 1727 or 1728. This kindly good woman, seeing Bower in a state of doubt and fluctuation, advised him to read Anglican divines, upon which he spoke so forcibly about the rise of Protestantism, that she was herself upset. Bower himself pointed out a priest (one of his old confrères) passing in the street, telling her that he could solve all her doubts. Finally, about the year 1636, she was received into the Church. Then with female diplomacy she praised the Anglicans in her husband's presence before Bower, and induced a controversy between them, in which her husband was so thoroughly worsted that he too became a Catholic. It was only after her conversion by the Jesuit whom Bower had pointed out, that Father Richard Parkinson, for that was his name (see Foley, vii. 570) told her that Bower himself was a priest. After this Bower disappeared from her ken for some time, and when he returned, he seemed sad, and said he had been ill. She asked if she might bring in Father Carteret, of whose virtues Bower had himself spoken to her in previous years. Bower consented, Carteret came, and there ensued that period of conversion, real, half-real, or fictitious, which came to an end, as we have heard, with the *Six Letters*.

This story was taken down by Douglas on the day above assigned, and his MS. is at folio 41 of Dr. Birch's oft-quoted volume, *Sloane* 4234 (printed in full, *Six Letters*, p. 74). After leaving Mrs. Hoyle in Great Wild Street, they turned into Little Wild Street to take down the evidence of Mr. Horne. He had been surgeon to the Empress of Russia. He used to live with Father

Carteret, and remembered meeting Bower, at Carteret's house, during the period of his conversion (*Sloane MS., ibid.* ; *Six Letters*, p. 82). Mr. Gay's evidence was perhaps obtained separately. He had once been a servant of the Jesuits, when they lodged "at Mrs. Fleetwood's" in Little Wild Street. He was very old, and not very clear, but stated that he had actually served Bower's Mass, at the time of his reconciliation.

The next letter shows us Sir Henry returned to Oxburgh, but still diligent in collecting information. Douglas is writing his answer to the *Affidavit*, but his chaplaincy to Lord Bath causes delays.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

17 June 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, *n.* 69.

DEAR SIR,—As I have not heard anything from M^r^ Douglas, since I left London, I conclude he has made w^th^ L^d^ Bath, a little tour in y^e^ Country.

I recevd last week a letter from an acquaintance of mine, an English Gentleman now at Dublin, but who will be back here by Michelmas, that a Reverend Prelate of the Church of England|* told him, that he had it from M^r^ B——s owne mouth, that the Grand Duke of Tuscany being acquainted w^th^ his family, sent for him into Italy, when he was but five years old, and bred him up in his dominions. Now this gentleman that writes this account, can and will attest, that he was at Rome when M^r^ B. came first into Italy, & that he might be then about 18 years of age, & that he could not then speake *one word of Italian* w^ch^ I think w^th^ his great parts he certainly must have done, had he been twelfe years, in y^e^ Grand Duke^s^ dominions. I immediately answered his letter, and beg'd the favor of him, to gett that fact attested under y^e^ Bishop^s^ owne hand. If I succeed, I will forewar'd it to you.

The oath Mr. B has publish'd, as by him taken, has done him all the service, here in y^e^ Country, he could wish & expect, & I suppose is attended w^th^ the same success in town

I am S^r^ your Most Obed^t^ hum^b^ Servant
HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, *June* 17^th^ 1756.

DR. BIRCH TO SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD

26 June 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, f. 82. Draft.

SIR,—I have delay'd acknowledging your Favour of the [? 17^th^] inst, till I should have an opportunity of communicating it to M^r^ Douglas, who has for this fortnight past been much out of town, & told me on thursday that he is to go this Day with Lord Bath to Cheltenham for six Weeks.

He intends to make some use of the Information of your Dublyn Friend, which is a new proof of the falsity & inconsistency of the Tales, which M^r^ B. has so long been imposing upon the honest & credulous.

This *Affidavit* has turn'd the scale for the present in his favour among those who are unacquainted with the facts against him, & who will undoubtedly change their Opinion when they come to see things represented in their full and proper Light.

* This was the Bishop of Waterford. *See* p. 185.

M^r^ Andrew Millar the Bookseller is inform'd that M^r^ B. is in the press, probably with the six letters and some general remarks on them.* But I am persuaded that he will be very cautious of entering in particulars in which he might expect to be contradicted, and that he will not appear in print at all on [that] question, if he were sure that nothing would be published on the other side.

His letters to M^r^ Carteret, if they are to be secured, will be a decisive blow against him. I hope the country air has fully restored your health, and am Sir &c.

On the 29th of June, Douglas's pamphlet entitled *Six Letters from A——d B——r to Fr. Sheldon* were published. Dr. Birch's copy of it, with his note of the date, is in the British Museum, 699, e. 1. Sir Henry, as was but natural, looked first to the weak points. He thinks that by waiting longer they might have had Bower's promised comments on the *Six Letters*, but in truth *Remarks on the Six Letters* did not appear till January 6, 1757. Sir Henry also objected to the publication of the statement by the Jesuit Procurator, Father John Poyntz, at p. 65, as to the payments made by the Jesuits to Bower. Douglas had spoken of him under so slight a disguise, that other priests who had evidence to give would be scared.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

3 July 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, n. 72.

SIR,—I came hither the beginning of this week to trye the benefitt of bathing in salt water, but not meeting w^th^ any encouragement, I shall return to Oxburgh this evening. I received last thursday a pamphlett printed by one Morgan, but as there was no letter w^th^ it, nor no name of y^e^ author, I must be at a loss to know from whence it came.

As M^r^ Bower had advertised this day sennight that he would publish (the) letters w^th^ notes etc. etc. after a Second Swearing, I should have thought it much more prudent of (y^e^) publisher, to have staid a little longer, to have (seen) what inconsistencies the gentleman would have printed, w^ch^ he will now artfully contrive to (avoid).

I am sorry the letter is printed sign'd P——z w^th^ some remarks. First no such thing ought in my opinion to have been done w^th^out his consent: & I fear it will be a totall hindrance to my friends, in y^e^ prosecution of their endeavours, to procure me the other letters, so long expected & so long wish'd for, as they find their transactions (& what they are) are made publick.

I have been promis'd Doctor Law's account (w^ch^ he sent you) from M^r^ Bower^s^ owne mouth,† but have yett heard nothing of it.

I am S^r^, y^r^ Obed^t^ hum. Servant

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

I should be curious to know, what are the sentiments about this pamphlett, in a certain house in Ormond Street.‡

Mrs. Conor's husband died in 1746. Might not M^r^ B., who then lived in y^e^ house many years (have) conceived hopes of marrying

* As appears from the sequel he was printing an Appendix to his *Affidavit*.

† *See above*, p. 174.

‡ The inference is that Sir George Lyttelton is intended.

her.* If so, that plainly shews why he wanted y^e^ principall money, for an annuity & from such a Corner, would not *answer the Gentleman's purpose*. He married her, Dec. 1749. It is reported that her husband kept a Madam & who went into deep mourning at his death.

M^rs^ Conor (according to y^e^ reports I have heard) has y^e^ interest for life of £4000.

DR. BIRCH TO SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD

LONDON, 10 *July* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, fol. 81. Draft.

SIR,—My absence from London prevented my receiving your Letter of the 3^rd^ instant till the 8^th^ in the Evening & acknowledging it till this post.

M^r^ Douglas, who went to Cheltenham with Lord Bath this day fortnight & is to stay there about 10 Days longer, order'd the *Six Letters*, &c., to be sent to you. He was at too great a Distance from London to direct that the publication of that pamphlet should be suspended till after that of Bower should appear.

But the Event has shown that the anticipation has had no ill Consequence, since B. has made no alteration in his piece, which had been some days printed off, & only added the postscript, which has convinc'd the public that he has nothing to oppose to the system of facts urg'd against him. The other pamphlet [*i.e.* the *Six Letters*] of which almost the [entire impression of 1500 is already sold, has indeed had great success in proving the charges alleged in regard to him *undoubtful*], and some of his former friends have totally abandon'd his Cause.

I am impatient to know the present opinion of his great patron.

I wish the Letter of M^r^ P[oyntz] had been suppressed, especially if the printing it should be followed by the Refusal to communicate [to us] B.^s^ [letters] to M^r^ Carteret.

I am with the sincerest Wishes for your health

Sr Your most ob. & most humble servant.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 12 *July* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, n. 74.

DEAR SIR,—This morning I was favor'd w^th^ y^r^ letter, & am very glad to hear there has been so great a demand for y^e^ Pamphlet, if any Reverend Prelate or Divine of y^e^ Church of England would now *openly* take y^e^ affaire in hand & print something to w^ch^ he would affix his name, it would entirely drive Bower out of his last entrenchments, w^ch^ is that strong one of *religion*, & upon w^ch^ I dare say he will build his whole strength in his reply, & I cannot but persuade my self that out of so many great & emminent persons of y^e^ sacred Caracter, that are entirely persuaded of y^e^ validity of y^e^ facts alledged against M^r^ B., some one will have Courage enough to sett his name to a work, & w^ch^ would give the famous gentleman his Coup de grace.

There is another letter from y^e^ same person to father Sheldon, not

* In his references to this matter Bower's words are obscure, and not very trustworthy. He seems to say that Mrs. Conor's husband was *not* dead in 1746, and that the only lady he was intimate with in that year was a certain Mrs. Hamilton. *See above*, p. 167.

yett in my possession, more pathetick then any we have yett read, & attended w^th^ a verry particular Circumstance. A gentleman * writes to me from abroad, that about y^e^ year 1746 or 1747, M^r^ B^r^ came to him & desired him to write to father Sheldon in his behalf, w^ch^ he refused doing, saying he must write himself. Upon w^ch^ M^r^ B^r^ wrote a letter in y^e^ gentleman^s^ owne Chamber before him, & in y^e^ most moveing terms, w^th^ this remarkable expression out of y^e^ 6^th^ Chap. of ye Prophett Isã—*Ecce ego, mitte me*—He gave thè gentleman the letter to read, & desired him to foreward it to M^r^ Sheldon. I have wrote to y^e^ Gentleman to beg y^e^ favour of him to confirm this by an affadavit, & if there be any protestant Gentlemen in y^e^ town where he is, to beg y^e^ favor of them to be present & to attest it alsoe.

I have wrote excuses to M^r^ P[oyntz] about y^e^ printed letter, & about the Subsequent lines, w^ch^ in my opinion is y^e^ worst of all as it describes the person. Who knows what length^s^ revenge may make *some great persons* take? As M^r^ P[oyntz] is a verry sensible & good natur'd man, I make no doubt, but he will excuse it, but you knew, there are others to manege as well as him, I will leave nothing unturn'd to gett the letters of M^r^ B^r^ to M^r^ C[arteret], & also this famous above mention'd one.

Reading over M^r^ Bower^s^ narrative, in w^ch^ my letter of y^e^ 4^th^ of June is printed, According to that I wrote nonsense & looking over y^e^ Copye, by good luck taken by Councellor M—— clarke and attested by him, I find M^r^ B. has converted the abreviation I generally make of y^e^ word "and," in this manner, "&," into y^e^ word "*so*" & has added in y^e^ 3^d^ line, after y^e^ word "you," another comma. If you think proper, I should be glad that an advertisement to y^e^ following effect (& w^ch^ I hope you will draw up, and signe Oxburgh June 12^th^ 1756, H.B.) be putt in y^e^ *Daily Publick Advertiser; London, and the Whitehall Evening Posts & Evening Advertiser.*

"M^r^ Bower is desired to examine S^r^ H. Bedingfeld^s^ originall letter " of y^e^ (4^th^) of June, w^th^ the printed one in his narrative page 18, for he " believes there is a mistake of y^e^ printer, by putting in y^e^ 2^d^ line the " word "*so*" instead of "&" (y^e^ abreviation of and) & alsoe another " comma added in y^e^ 3^d^ line after y^e^ word you—for in the Copye of that " letter taken & attested by Councellour M——, Clark, the word "*so*" " is not in y^e^ whole letter, & it is wrote "*&*" *as by* my advert, &c., " *ready for you.*

"S^r^ H. Bedingfeld must alsoe take notice of a strong falsification " of a *word* in a R^t^ Hon^ble^ Gentleman^s^ letter, to him, & now before him " in all M^r^ Bower^s^ printed (but *unrecorded*) oath^s^, & w^ch^ he should " alsoe have imputed to y^e^ mistake of y^e^ press, had it not been inserted " in y^e^ *unattested* copye (M^r^ Bower favord him w^th^) of his oath, & de- " livered to him y^e^ 2^d^ of June, by M^r^ Durance *of y^e^ pay office to y^e^ " Horse Guards—Oxb. June 12^th^* 1756."

What ever the expence comes to, you will please to pay for it, & I will take care to reimbourse you.

I cannot account for one thing in y^e^ postcript of M^r^ Bower^s^ narra-

* Father Nathaniel Elliot (*see below*, p. 187). He was Socius to the Provincial at the time the *Six Letters* were written, and was Rector of the English College, Rome, in 1756. For the *Ecce Ego*, or Seventh Letter, *see above*, p. 169.

tive. It is dated y^e 30^th of June, & he says, *since* y^e *foregoing* sheets were sent to y^e press—by w^ch every body must conclude that his 2^d oath taken before M^r Fielding & printed in that narrative must have been sent to y^e press, & yett that oath, was taken y^e *30^th* of June—y^e same day as y^e postcript was printed.

If you knew y^e Bishop of Waterford in Ireland, he can certifye to you, that M^r Bower told him y^e story of y^e Great Duke of Tuscany sending for him at 5 years old, on account of being acquainted w^th his family etc. etc.

M^r Bower^s oath & putting y^e whole affaire upon a point of Religion, has carried every thing before him in this Country, I have wrote to Morgan to send me a dozen Pamphletts down, & I hope to doe some good by them to open prædjudiced persons eyes. One Clergyman is already entirely satisfied, by reading that w^ch was sent me, & I hope he will convince others of their wrong prædjudice^s.

Before I left London I wrote to Lord Willoughby, but have heard nothing from his Lordship. Some people think M^r B^r is gone down to y^e country to consult his grand Patron.*

I believe upon enquiry, you will find that when M^r B. published his advertisement in answer to my last (to w^ch if you remember you added a postcript to refute his evasions) he was then determin'd not to take his oath. Two days afterwards a gentleman told a verry emminent Physician, a great friend of M^r B^rs that there was no danger of a prosecution upon a voluntary oath, as a great Lawyer (I doe not mean y^e Attorney General) told him & who is alsoe a verry great friend of M^r B^r. Then he went to his Grand Patron & told him he was ready to take it & in y^e strongest manner that could be drawn up—you know y^e person that drew it, by what he himself told you.

I am Dear S^r, y^r most obliged hum. Servant

OXBURGH, *July* 12^th 1756. HENRY BEDINGFELD.

I hear that M^r Dodesly^s Shop applauds y^e Pamphlett. L^d De L. W^r [De la Warre] has told a certain Duke, (since y^e Pamphlett came out) what he mentioned to me from B^r about y^e inquisition, & said that M^r B. had represented it to him in so favorable a light, that he was astonish'd to y^e greatest degree.

You will please to lock up safely, the enclosed copye of my letter.

DR. BIRCH TO SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD

LONDON, 15 *July* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, f. 76. Draft.

Upon a thorough consideration of the particulars of your advertisement, propos'd in your Letter, which I received yesterday, I cannot but be of opinion, that they are not important enough for the public Attention, which is already fix'd upon much more mighty Charges on M^r A. B., who has convinc'd the World by the postscript to his pamphlet, that he is neither prepar'd nor dispos'd to give any other Answer to them.

Above a fortnight is now elaps'd without his attempting to invalidate one Fact in the pieces against him; the consequence of which is that

* *i.e.* Sir George Lyttelton.

he has scarce a friend left, but who has read it. The Word left at his Lodgeings is that he is gone into the Country, & S^r Geo—— L.—— has order'd, that no more of the proof-sheets of his own *Life of K.— H.— ii** shall be sent to him. If he should hereafter receive assurance enough to venture upon any attempt to vindicate th——, I hope you will be furnish'd with new Evidence to [convict] him; tho' almost every body at present seems satisfied with what has been already exhibited.

M^r Cogher in Pater Noster Row is meant by J. M. He will soon call for a new Edition of the *Six Letters*. I am &c.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 7 *October* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4234, no. 77.

DEAR SIR,—An officer of y^e Navy told me y^e other day, he was w^th my Lord Anson a few months agoe, when a Physician applied to his Lordship, to be employed on board the fleet, having an infallible cure for y^e scurvy, & that two Lieutenants of Men [of] Warr, w^ch he named, were cured by him, having tried other Doctors to no purpose. I have not the honor to be knewn enough to his Lordship, to adress myself to his Lordship for directions, to find out this Physician, who is a regular practioner [*sic*], therefore shall take it, as a particular favor, if you will desire my Lord Royston to speake to my Lord Anson about it.

The miserable situation, I am in, at present, is a sufficient excuse to one of y^r compassionate disposition for the libertye I take, & the trouble I gave you, & therefore am verry willing to believe you will forgive both.

I saw about a fortnight agoe, L. de La Warr at Euston, his Lordship said he was at first surprised to see himself hinted at, in a certain Pamphlett, about the Inquisition—but he reflected, he said, that one day this winter in y^e house of Lords, Lord Macklesfield, Lord Willoughby, & L^d Royston ask't him about a conversation he had w^th M^r Bower upon that subject. He said he had told one of y^e Bishops of it some years agoe, & repeated it to their Lordships. *He forgetts entirely that he told me of it.* He is entirely convinced, & is surprised others are not, but wants that some person of note should examine M^rs Hoyles whose deposition seems to have had great weight w^th his Lordship.

Having in a some degree gott the better of y^e Chief Opposer for giving further evidence, I am in daily expectation of receiving from Liege, the famous letter, of *Ecce ego mitte me*, & I am verry positif, if it is extant, I shall have it. I alsoe expect daily M^r E[lliot]t's affidavit, about that verry same letter, at whose lodgings it was wrote, given to him to read, to direct & to send to M^r S[heldon], though I must owne it is more for our private satisfaction, then for any necessity. Everybody & from all y^e Countries I have any correspondence w^th, seem to agree in one verdict—Perjury——

I am Dear Sir, y^r most obed^t humble Servant

OXBURGH, *Octr* 7^th 1756. HENRY BEDINGFELD.

* *The Life of King Henry II. and of the age in which he lived*, 4 vols., 8vo, was not published till 1767.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 5 *November* 1756.

B.M., *Sloane* 4300, n. 224.

DEAR SIR,—I am to return you thanks for y^r favor of y^rs of y^e 2^d inst^. & alsoe for y^e trouble you have had to enquire of L^d Anson, the name of y^e Physician, & w^ch his Lordship has forgott, but Admirall Layton sent me an account of him last Post. Thank God, the prescription w^ch D^r Broxham gave to Major Boggust seventeen years agoe & w^ch cured him in a case similar to mine (onely worse) gives me great hopes of y^e same effect upon me, since what I have already taken, has visibly alter'd every complaint for y^e better.

I hope the celebrated M^r Bower will keep all his employments, Salaries or Pension, if that depends upon the resignation of those truely Great, & Noble Persons; the onely Protector^s of y^e Grand Patron of that infamous hippocrite.

I fear the contents of my letter of y^e 26^th of Oct^er to D^r Douglass has given him some displeasure, since he has not favor'd me w^th an Answer. All that I desired was to postpone every thing relating to me, & to those concern'd about C——ts letters, till it is determin'd wether, (if they be not burn't according to M——r^py advice) they will be delivered to me or not, as well as ye other letter—(*Ecce ego mitte me*). Until M^r Ell—ts affidavitt arrives, w^ch not onely relates to y^e last letter, but has a declaration annexed to it (I suppose from Macerata) that B. never was Councellour there—these & other facts, w^ch may be gather'd up, & perhaps M^r F[lee]t[woo]d's affidavit * of his having heard B——^rs mass, will be subject enough, for a reply, or for a fresh attack—

Two other reasons have great weight w^th me. First, I never would have my name mention'd in any case when I had not, actualy, in hand facts to support it: 2^d, as y^e Parliament will soon meet, some peavish person might attempt to putt in execution what M^r Bower^s Country Neighbour hinted at in his excellent Pamphlett, & w^ch seems to be renew'd by a paragraf in y^e postscript of y^e *White hall Evening Post* of y^e 2 inst^—all y^e blame (from all our people) will fall upon me, if any such thing should happen——

I am, D^r S^r, y^r most obliged, hum. Servant

Nov. 5^th 1756. H. BEDINGFELD.

I have taken the liberty to send you this day a hare, by y^e Coney Carts.

Bower published on the 6th of January 1757, the first part of his reply, entitled, *Remarks on the Six Letters*, the second part appeared on the 10th of February.

* Bower's letters to Carteret, and this *affidavit*, do not seem to be mentioned in the subsequent controversy, but a letter was discovered from Carteret to Mrs. Hoyle, with a friendly commendation to Bower, and dated 27 July 1741. Another letter, undated, but some years later, desired her to give "my kind services to Mr. Bower and Mr. Hill, as if they were named" (*Complete and Final Detection*, p. 106). The conclusion to be deduced from these sentences is extremely strong. For Mrs. Fleetwood, *see* p. 181.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 14 *January* 1757.

B.M., *Sloane* 4300, n. 226.

DEAR SIR,—I received last post the favor of y^r letter, w^th y^r opinion of M^r Bowers last performance, w^ch I make no doubt, will be that of y^e unbiass'd learned—I wish I had seen it, but nobody yett, has had thoughts of sending it. Was I at present in town, I could mention an affaire, that would strike terror, into M^r B., & his advocates. Perhaps it may be as serviceable to keep it, till our answers from Macerata come about that romantick affaire.

I wrote to M^r Douglass of y^e 7^th to desire he would make my excuses for not having complied w^th y^r intention about my letter to you, & of w^ch my indisposition upon y^e roade prevented me from having timely notice, & as my disobedience to y^r Commands, proceeded from an allmost impossibility to obey them, I flatter myself you will have the goodness to forgive it. I have wrote four letters to M^r D. since I came down, but have had no answer^s, & had I not been favor'd w^th y^r opinion about Bower^s last pamphlett, this profound silence & not sending it, would have made me (& justly) conclude that the Publick was entirely satisfied of y^e gentleman^s innocence.

I am S^r, y^r most hum. Servant

14^th *Jan.* 1757. H. BEDINGFELD.

Horrace Walpole (uncle to Lord Orford) comes in for Lynn, & M^r Bourn succeeds him at Castle Rising.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 15 *January* 1757.

B.M., *Sloane* 4300, n. 227.

OXBURGH, *Jan.* 15^th 1757.

SIR,—I have read over & over M^r Bower's præface to his defence, & the oftener I read it, the more I approve of it. The stile is taking, w^ch makes me doubt, it is not all his owne; but the many quibbles &c. &c. and inconsistencies are certainly worthy of y^e Author, & unworthy of notice.

The points he has in view, are to shew the bond from the Provinciall (if any) unnecessary, the readiness M^r Hill shewd in the repayment of y^e money (w^ch, if true, would give a verry just suspicion of y^e validity of y^e letters) & that the depositions of the Jesuits, tho' in y^e most solemn manner, are not to be regarded. His arguments or rather disertation to shew that [no] such bond was necessary, as it was or could be of no force, might perhaps prævail in a Catholic Country, but I am sure would not in Westminster Hall. I doubt very much wether he could have succeeded in Westminster hall, to break the bargain he had made w^th the Jesuits, & if that be y^e Case, Equity makes the other reciprocall.

As to y^e ready compliance of M^r Hill in y^e repayment of y^e money, that bold & false assertion, may verry likely goe down w^th those unaquainted w^th the rulles of y^e Jesuits, & by the rules of his owne order (w^ch I am willing to believe he had then forgotten, as he has in other places of his performance, & w^rh makes me suspect it comes from

another pen) Mr Hill could not have disposed of ye money, either by receiving it, or repaying it, even if it had been his owne, wth out ye express leave of his Superior, wch in ye first case was Mr Sherburne & in ye latter Mr Sheldon.

My circumstances never permitted me to be acquainted wth the Stocks, I therefore owne my ignorance in these matters—but if the word *transfer* has no other meaning, than that Mr Hill assigned over his stock to Mr Bower by changing one name to another, I suppose when ye money was repaid, that Stock or Security was retransferd (I doe not know weether Mr. Bower will allow of that word) from Mr. Bower to Mr Hill in ye same manner as the transfer—but I doe not find any annecdote of so materiall a transaction. Sure he has not served father Hill wth his transfer, in ye same manner he served father Stratton wth his rider—& as to ye deposition or affidavit of Jesuits, tho I ought to pay a great regard to Mr Bowers judgment, yett I must think it is not superior to ye laws of ye land.

I am sorry he forgott to mention ye reason, he was so frightn'd at Calais, wch (by way of amendment from ye first story) was occasion'd by seeing two Jesuits attended by Sbirres, in that garrisoned town, in search for one of their owne deserters, & as I believe such a thing never happen'd before, his fright was much more justifiable.

Another Story was also forgot, and that was as some streets in Macerata are extreamly narrow, a Lady or Nun (I really forget which) made use of a plank to travel from her window three story high to that of her gallant, but whether she made use of her feet or her b——ks, I refer myself to Mr. Bower: Sure the ladies in Macerata and Mr. Bower's horse will make a fine figure in history and both worthy of Mr. Hogarth's pencil.

I believe when Mr Bower accused, to every body that I have heard of, the Jesuits, of that villainous design to kidnap him, he then abjured in his heart, that foul slander & Calumny he bestowed upon them, & now, that he has reason to think he is in their power, he like a true Stock Jobber, transfers it, upon ye poor harmless mendicant friars.

He says he abjured in his heart the pope's unlimited Supremacy, & for four years at least, severall times, publickly swore the acknowledging it, bound to do soe; every time he made his vows, & the last time even added, by oath, an obedience to his Hollinesse—repeated it alsoe as Chancellour of ye inquisition, & all this by a bull of Pius quartus—to justifye himself of such a step, wch some people, & I think verry justly, may call unchristian.

He would fain make a similar case wth the jansenits and ye Gallican church—I owne the learned Bossuett makes it an article of faith, the Supremacy of ye pope, as does the Councill of Trent, but ye Councill of Trent is received in france wth restriction & verry justly in regard to ye plenitude, or rather latitude of ye popes Supremacy, therefore they can perform all the ceremonies belonging to their church wth out incuring censure, nor has there been any Papall decree against them upon that account, nor will he find anything mention'd in the five positions of Jansenius condemn'd as hæreticall, of ye popes Supremacy, so that the Jansenits, are condemn'd for holding other tenetts.

For my part I should not be surprised to hear that in france they have erected the statue of Mr. Bower, for by his mental abjuration, he has broach'd a doctrine, w^ch^ will reconcile all their religious disputes, & make them unanimous. They have onely to follow the example Mr. Bower has so gloriously given—they may receive the bull *Unigenitus* & swear to it, in its full extent, & att the same time abjure it, in their hearts. If he has realy propogated this doctrine upon that account, one may safely say, he is now as much a frenchman in disguise as he was a Jesuit in disguise the last four years he was in Italy—I hope you doe not think I justifye mentall reservation—I doe assure you, I abhorr both.

We had this day in Ipswich & Norwich newspapers an account of y^e^ French king receiving a stab, but not a mortall one, between his ribbs, by y^e^ hand of one, dress't in a Clergymans habbitt. This calls to mind some verses made some years agoe at Paris, & w^ch^ If you have mislaid, for I dare say you had them, I have here transcribed—

> Deux Henries ont immoles nos braves ayeux—
> l'un a la liberté, L'autre a nos Dieux—
> ils nous animent, Louis, au mesme entreprise,
> Craignes, Louis, notre juste ressentiment,
> Craignes notre desespoir—la noblesse a des Guises,
> Paris des Ravillac^s^, le Clergé des Clement^s^.

I beg the favor of you to present my humble respects to my Lord & Lady Hardwick, & give her Ladyship the enclosed, w^ch^ is a piece of nun's cutt paper, but not by y^e^ hand, of Francesca Eleonara Buonacarsi—I believe it will match that, I had y^e^ honor to send her Ladyship above two years agoe—I hope to be in town next thursday, & for y^e^ pleasure of personally assuring you how much I am, S^r^,

your most hum. Servant

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

Lord Leicester I hear has putt of for some short time, his going up to London.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

En route for OXBURGH, 5 *February* 1757.

B.M., *Sloane* 4300, n. 250. This is a copy by Birch, the original must have been sent on to Douglas, who quotes it in his next pamphlet.

SIR,—I can safely declare now, as I have often done, that my conduct in regard to the affair of M^r^ Bower has been strictly honest & totally disinterested: and tho I hear there are some persons, who seem to be of a different opinion, thir treatment being of such a nature, & coming from such a quarter is beneath my Resentment, & only the Object of my contempt. Had the affair come into Westminster Hall (the most proper place in my Opinion for discovering either Impostures or Forgeries) I should then have produced Witnesses, as I can now, of some surprising & interesting facts.

One of these Witnesses, if called upon before proper Judges, would have deposed upon Oath, what he has frequently & very lately told me and others in conversation, that he received from M^r^ A. B.'s own hand a Letter to send to Father Sheldon, & that another Letter was left by M^r^ B. with one M^r^ [? Havard], (I suppose his Landlord) to be

given him, both which Letters he sent & directed them to Father Sheldon under the feigned name of Elliot Brown's & that some person on seeing these two Letters in my Custody, owns the Direction to be of his own hand-writing. Mr Bower will easily recollect the gentleman's name, when I mention it is the same who lent him Baronius & other Books, when he began (or at least pretended to begin) his History of the Popes.

There is another person whom I could have produced as a Witness who introduced Mr B. to Father Shirburn, then provincial of the Jesuits, was present when Mr B. made a very handsome and well worded Apology for his past conduct; remember his being kindly received & offering his money for an annuity for which affair Mr Shirburn referr'd him to Mr Hill.

Having at last within these few months got into my possession another Letter sign'd A. B. (I suppose Abraham Broomstick) dated the 27th of March 1747 & which was two days after a certain preface was sent to the press & which any body may see, without the assistance of an [?] Ananias that it was certainely written by the same hand as the other six. I can add, Sir, in support of its authority that I have also an affidavit of the person, in whose room that Letter was written, who saw the unfortunate gentleman write it, received it from him to read & to send to Father Sheldon. This affidavit also informs me that Mr B. & Mr Sheldon had Transactions together, & that the very person who makes the affidavit was employed by both of them in those transactions.

Nothing I think shews more the weakness of the Cause, which the unfortunate Gentleman attempts to defend, than his declaring, that Popish evidence in this case ought not to have any weight or any way be regarded. Such an assertion so contrary to the Law & practice of this Kingdom seems to border a little upon presumption. If Mr Bower is innocent, why will he not try the Validity of the Letter in that very Court, [in which] he so solemnly has sworn them to be forged. For my part I am sure that nothing but Fraud, Perjury & Injustice can fear to face that august Tribunal especially whilst that noble & eminent person * presides in it, whose Decrees will always be deem'd Oracles of Equity & Justice. But as I despair seeing this matter canvassed in its proper place I would not conceal any longer from you the above facts, which I believe you will think like me are pretty strong. I leave you at liberty to make what use you may think proper of them, tho I cannot help being of opinion, that there has been already a great deal more publish'd than what was needful to prove the authenticity of the Letters.

I return you many thanks for sending the paper parcell to my Lady Hardwicke. My Lord, upon whom I waited last tuesday, told me her Ladyship had received it.

The Roads are so very bad & so very jumbling that I shall not be able to reach Oxburgh till this evening.

I was taken last night with a shivering fit something like that of an

* The Lord Chief Justice of King's Bench was Sir John Eardley Wilmot, a schoolfellow of Dr. Johnson's. Lord Hardwicke had already resigned the Chancellorship.

Ague, but hope it will prove to be the effect of the gravel, as it has happen'd to me once before.

I am S^r, your most obedient & humble servant

February 5, 1757. H. BEDINGFELD.

That the Certificate from the notary of the Inquisition declares that Mr. B. never was a Counsellour of it.* Yet for farther satisfaction M^r Bowers Description of that abominable Tribunal and his escape is sent . . . for a Dominican Fryer to carry it and explain it to the present Inquisition of Macerata so I hope in about three months we shall receive some authentic accounts from thence.

This is the last of Sir Henry's letters sending evidence about Bower. The controversy, however, was by no means over yet. Douglas on the 5th of January had published a very telling pamphlet, *Bower and Tillemont Compared*. This was an exposure of the shameful way in which Bower had taken over from the French writer both quotations, notes, references, and other paraphernalia of learning, and this not only without acknowledgment, but under the profession that he was drawing direct from the ancient Fathers. The same exposure had in fact been made before by Alban Butler. But what no one had attended to, when coming from a Catholic pen, was seen to have irresistible force, when coming from a writer who had the ear of the public. Bower answered immediately on the 21st of January, with his *Reply to Bower and Tillemont Compared*, full as usual of vigorous repartee of a personal character but with practically no defence to the main charges.

On the 12th of March, Douglas answered with *A full Confutation of the facts contained in Mr. Bower's three Defences*, a strong and clearly written statement, showing that while the facts against the ex-Jesuit were constantly increasing, he had in effect no means of answering, except by evasion and invective. Bower answered in his old style with *A Reply to a Scurillous libel intituled a full confutation*, &c., on the 24th of June.

Douglas's next and last pamphlet was the *Complete and Final Detection of Archibald Bower*, published 23rd February 1758. Bower had a pamphlet ready, and published it next day, February the 24th, entitled, *Some remarkable facts relating to the Jesuits with regard to Mr. Bower by a Clergyman of the Church of England*, a sort of red herring to draw across the line followed by Douglas. But the public was now tired of him, and this tract, as also his *One remarkable fact more*, fell flat.

Though we have often heard Sir Henry say that more than enough had been said in order to prove Bower's guilt, not a word too much had been written to attain a more important point, to break down, even in a single case, the inveterate obstinacy of so many English fanatics, who thought that by giving up their faith in Bower they were giving a victory to Rome. Many letters in his defence were written to the *Gentleman's Magazine* after Bower's death, and Bower's friends, knowing their public, were not afraid to erect over his grave a monument with the following inscription:—

> Here lie the remains of Archibald Bower, author of the History of the Popes, a man exemplary for every social virtue, justly esteemed by all who knew him for his strict honesty and integrity, and a sincere Christian. He died Sep. 3, 1766, aged 80.
>
> *False witnesses rose up against him, and laid to his charge things that he knew not. They conspired together and laid their net to destroy him guiltless. The very abjects came together against him, they*

* This is printed in the *Complete and Final Detection*, p. 145.

gaped upon him with their mouths. They sharpened their tongues like a serpent, working deceitfully. They compassed him about with words of malice and hatred, and fought against him without a cause.

He endured these reproaches with fortitude, suffering wrongfully.

MISCELLANEOUS LETTERS

The tone of the following letter suggests unmistakably that the Baronet is trying to recover some gaming debts.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO THE DUKE OF NEWCASTLE

OXBURGH, 17 *September* 1758.

B.M., *Additional* 32,884, f. 38.

MY LORD,—As his Grace the D. of Devonshire * is not in town, I take liberty to apply to y^r^ Grace, for what was due last Lady Day was twelfmonth. An unlucky accident, of a Corn Merchant breaking, considerably in my debt, is y^e^ cause of my giving y^r^ Grace the trouble of this letter, & w^ch^ I make no doubt but y^r^ Grace's compassionate nature will excuse. I hear our friend Southcote † has had a bad relapse at his house in Cambridgeshire, & as soon as he can w^th^ safety bare y^e^ journey, will return to Wooburne.

I believe I shall be obliged to be in town in a few days, when, w^th^ y^r^ Grace's leave, I shall pay my respects to y^r^ Grace.

I am, My Lord, y^r^ Grace^s^ most obed^t^ hum^ble^ servant,

OXBURGH, *Sept^br^* 17^*th*^ 1758. HENRY BEDINGFELD.

TO THE SAME

OXBURGH, 6 *November* 1758.

B.M., *Additional* 31,067, f. 115.

MY LORD,—I have taken the liberty to send y^r^ Grace this day, (by the Lynn Coach) all the Game our guns could procure last Saturday; a verry poor days sport, consisting onely of a brace of Pheasants three brace of Patridges & five brace of Snipes.

Our farmers are in great hopes, considering the vast crops of Barley here in Norfolk & I believe all over England, that if y^r^ Grace will take off y^e^ Injunction layd upon the distellers, & permitt them to distill *Barley*, that would be of great service to the farmers & I believe to y^e^ revenue of the Crown.

I am, My Lord, y^r^ Grace's most obliged & most obed^t^ hum^ble^ Servant, HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, 6^*th*^ *Nov^br^* 1758.

* For the relationship with the Duke of Devonshire, *see below*, "Sir Richard's Memoranda," n. 23.

† This was Philip Southcote of Woburn, youngest son of Sir Edward Southcote (*see above*, p. 77), who did not rally, but died on the 25th of the same month of September (J. Morris, *Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers*, i. 366). For some further details about him, see Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, p. 215.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO DR. BIRCH

OXBURGH, 18 *November* 1758.

B.M., *Sloane* 4300, f. 233.

OXBURGH, *Nov^r 18^th* 1758.

REVEREND SIR,—I was very glad to find by y^r letter of y^e 11^th inst that the Hare I sent you proved a good one, I hope that I sent to M^r Millar the same time, alsoe answered my intentions—

I hear M^r Bower is ready for the press.* I believe any body w^th. out the Spirit of Prophecy, may safely fortell that the Phamplett will be cramm'd w^th scurrility & falsehoods, & till he will bring convincing proofs, that the 28^th of Nov^br is prior to y^e 6^th & 13^th of y^e same month, I shall not, & I hope nobody else will, vouchafe even to give an answer either verbally or otherwayse.

My neighbour M^r Spellman (alass once a good papist) has gained great honor by his translation of Dionysius.†

I am, Reverend Sir, your most hum. Servant

H. BEDINGFELD.

I beg my compliments to M^r Millar.

SIR HENRY BEDINGFELD TO THE DUKE OF NEWCASTLE

OXBURGH, 22 *October* 1759.

B.M., *Additional* 32,897, f. 300.

MY LORD,—By a letter I received lately from the Duke of Devonshire, I find myself obliged to give y^r Grace the trouble of a letter, to return y^r Grace my hum^ble thanks for this last favor.

My state of health being verry bad, I am advised to goe to Bath, for w^ch place I sett out to-morrow, when I return to London shall take the liberty, to acknowledge y^r Grace's favors, w^th my hum^ble thanks, by waiting upon y^r Grace.

I am, My Lord, y^r Grace's most obed^t hum^ble Servant,

HENRY BEDINGFELD.

OXBURGH, 22^d *Oct.* 1759.

III. ACCOUNTS FOR THE EDUCATION OF RICHARD AND EDWARD BEDINGFELD, 1737–1747

These items are picked out from the day-books kept by the London Procurator of St. Omers College, and which are now preserved at 31 Farm Street. The first of these begins 12 November 1724, the second begins 23 June 1738. The money received was, as a rule, passed on to St. Omers; but sometimes the Procurator buys various articles in London for boys at St. Omers, and miscellaneous objects. These miscellaneous expenses have been extracted and printed, when they regarded the Bedingfelds; nor have I confined myself to the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh, but have also included Father

* Perhaps this was the *One fact more* (*see* p. 192).

† Edward Yallop of High House near Rougham, Norfolk, adopted in later life the surname of his grandmother, Dorothy Spelman, who married Sir Robert Yallop of Bowthorpe. Dorothy was a Catholic, as appears from J. O. Payne, *English Catholic Nonjurors of* 1715, p. 193. Edward published in 1758 *The Roman Antiquities of Dionysius Halicarnassus*. This work was criticised by Nathaniel Hook, mentioned above; which led to a reply, by Spelman, and further controversy lasting for some years.—*D.N.B.*, liii. 328.

Anthony Bedingfeld, whom Foley believes to have belonged to the Testerton family (*Records*, vii. 45), and Mr. Charles Bedingfeld, perhaps the Franciscan (p. 241 *n.*).

The identification of the Bedingfeld boys, under the name of Clay, is due to the note by Dr. Birch (*above*, p. 165). Blandyke is the code term for St. Omers, being in reality the name of its country farm.

ACCEPTA.

1738.			
Feb: 18. Of M[r] Shireborn, by M[r] Hill,* for ½ a year's pension for Lord [*sic*] Harry Beddingfield's son .	12	10	0
1739.			
Mar: 26. Of M[r] Sherburne, by M[r] Hill, ½ a year for Clay	12	10	0
Of ditto, by ditto for ditto's private expences . .	0	11	3
Apr: [? 15] Of M[r] Hill, S[r] Hen: Bedingfield's present to Blandyke	10	10	0
Of ditto, Clay Bedingfield's board	12	10	0
July 15. Of M[r] Hill, M[r] Sherburn's order, Clay's pension	12	10	0
Of ditto, for ditto's private expences . . .	0	12	0
1740.			
Jan: 5. Of M[r] Charles Bedingfeld what M[r] Hyde lent to him	1	1	0
Feb: 7. Of S[r] Henry Bedingfield for his son's pockett .	1	1	0
Feb: 21. Of M[r] Hill, half a year for Clay . . .	12	10	0
June 17. Of M[r] Hill, M[r] Ant: Bedingfeld order for what I layd out	2	4	6
Dec: 1. Of M[r] Shirburn a year for Richard Clay . .	25	0	0
Of ditto half a year for Edward Clay . . .	12	10	0
Dec: 2. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld for 12 shirts bought at Blandike	6	8	6
Of ditto for silver cups, spoons knives & forkes for 2 Clays	7	17	0
Dec: 16. Of Sir Henry Bedingfield a present on acc[t] of Clay's illness	5	0	0
1741.			
Oct: 10. Of M[r] Shireburn, ½ year for Richard Clay .	12	10	0
Of ditto, ½ year for Edward Clay	12	10	0
Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld for y[e] carriage & cheese, *vide* 24 July [see below, *Expensa*]	0	2	6
1742.			
June 25. Of M[r] Shirburn a year for y[e] 2 Clays . .	50	0	0
Sept: 9. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld what was due for Ned Clay's private & what I had disbursed . . .	2	11	10
1743.			
Apr: 30. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld ½ year for y[e] 2 Clays	25	0	0
Nov: 7. Of Lady Jernegan † for y[e] 2 Clays . . .	2	2	0

* Father Charles Shireburn (*see above*, p. 171, and Foley, vii. 710). Father John Hill was Procurator of the Province (Foley, vii. 360).

† This Lady Jerningham of Cossey was Marwood's Miss Margaret, the aunt of Richard and Edward.

1744			
Jan: 27. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld for y^e^ 3 pastys and carryage	1	16	3
Of ditto 2 Clays and Blount's * excursion	9	14	7
Of ditto I pay'd for mending his watch	0	18	6
Of ditto I pay'd for Ned Clay's snuff box	0	4	0
Of ditto box & portrage of Clay's Gingerbread	0	2	2
Of ditto I pay'd for books for y^e^ Clays	1	16	6
„ „ Letters	0	1	6
Of ditto a year for y^e^ 2 Clays	50	0	0
Feb: 18. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld's shirts	9	5	0
1745			
Feb: 9. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld what I pay'd for Cley's violin	1	14	6
Of ditto for ditto's vacation order'd June last	5	5	0
Feb: 9. Of S^r^ Hen: Bedingfeld order'd to Edward Cley & Blount June last	2	2	0
Of ditto Rich^d^ Cley's board to y^e^ 17^th^ Sept: last	20	12	7
Of ditto Edw: Cley's board to „ „ „ „	20	0	2
„ „ making up his Rich^d^ chamber and chimney	11	10	0
Of ditto for letters & private, & letters in Town	4	1	5
July 18. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld for his son Richard's board to 7^th^ May	17	10	0
Of ditto for his son Edward's board to y^e^ 7^th^ of May last past	12	10	0
Oct: 17. By a note of Sir Henry Bedingfeld on Wright for the use of etc	5	5	0
Nov: 22. Of Sir H: Bedingfeld on account	50	0	0
Received of ditto £50 to be returned to M^r^ Walters for M^r^ Clifton which I pay'd to M^r^ Fitzgerald by a £50 Bank Note on 25^th^ of Nov: Interest on 19 E: I: Bonds due Mich: last	57	0	0
1746.			
Apr: 7. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld all due for his sons	70	0	0
1747.			
May 16. Of Sir Henry Bedingfeld to rectifie the mistake in the Clay's Account	10	0	0

EXPENSA.

1737.			
Jan: 10. For 2 ounces of Ap: snuff & Canister for M^r^ Bedingfeld	0	1	6
1738.			
Aug: 31. 6 pair of gloves for little Bedingfeld	0	6	0
For ditto a knife, forke & penknife	0	2	0
Sept: 6. To y^e^ charge of S^r^ Henry Bedingfeld's cheese	0	2	0
1739.			
June 26. Y^e^ carryage of S^r^ Henry Bedingfeld's cheese to M^r^ Carteret	0	1	6

* I do not find Blount's Christian name, nor any mention of his pension in these books. The inference, therefore, is that he was paid for directly at St. Omers.

1740.			
Jan: 30. To M^r Charles Bedingfeld for M^r Anderson of Kelvedon	1	7	0
May 8. A box with a Globe from M^r Ant: Bedingfeld. [*This entry, and several that follow, have been subsequently cancelled, the note* "Repay'd" *being set in the margin.*]	0	1	0
May 31. Mending M^r Ant: Bedingfield's globe [*canc. &c., as before*]	0	15	0
A corde to corde the box for y^e globe [*canc.*]	0	0	1
The carriage of y^e box with y^e globe to y^e carrier [*canc.*]	0	0	6
Books for M^r Bedingfeld [*canc.*]	1	7	6
1741.			
July 24. The carriage of S^r Hen: Bedingfield's cheese & from y^e custome house [*canc.*]	0	2	6
Dec: 15. Ginger bread S^r Hen: Bedingfield's order [*canc.*]	0	6	8
Portrade & whayfage ditto	0	0	8
„ 24. Getting S^r Hen: Bedingfeld's cheese from y^e custome house	0	1	6
1742.			
Feb: 11. The carryage of 2 Pastys from y^e ship Sir Hen: Bedingfield	0	2	0
„ 15. Y^e carryage of S^r Hen: Bedingfeld's pastys	0	3	0
„ 22. To a porter for carrying S^r Hen: „ „	0	1	0
July 27. A watch for S^r Hen: Bedingfield, repay'd. For 2 boxes for y^e watch repay'd [*canc.*].			
Aug: 9. For S^r Hen: Bedingfield Doc^r Dobbins remedy [*canc.*].			
„ 29. Y^e carryage of straw work for S^r Hen: Bedingfield [*canc.*].			
Sept: 15. To for mending a watch for S^r Hen: Bedingfeld	0	18	6
Dec: 22. The carryage of a pasty from Dover and y^e Portrage & y^e carryage from Calais to Dover for S^r Hen: Bedingfeld	0	3	6
1743.			
Jan: 8. 5 snuff boxes for Ed: Clay S^r Hen: Bedingfeld	0	4	0
Nov: 2. Books for y^e Clays	1	16	6
1744.			
Jan: 29. Mending S^r Hen: Bedingfeld's watch w^th box [*canc.*].			
Apr: 12. Carriage of Mr: Tichborne's book, Mr Plowden's chocolade, ye Clay's gingerbread from Maples [?Magles] to [?] Clareb	0	1	2
June 12. A violin for Richard Clay	1	14	6
July 6. For y^e 2 Master Clays from Lady Jernegan 2 dyals [*canc.*]	0	16	0

VI

SIR RICHARD BEDINGFELD, FOURTH BARONET

Born, 14 *September* 1726; *succeeded*, 15 *July* 1760; *died*, 27 *March* 1795

WE have already heard something about Richard Bedingfeld's school-days from the accounts on the previous page. The first entry among the *Expensa*, 31 August 1738, for "little Bedingfeld"—six pair of gloves at one shilling apiece, and knife, fork, and penknife at eightpence each, are so cheap, that one regretfully suspects they were intended for presents! Evidently *five* cheap snuff-boxes for his younger brother Edward must have been for distribution (see also 27 Jan. 1744). A little later Sir Henry gave his children a better outfit, silver cups and spoons, and private knives and forks (Dec. 1740), at the cost of £7, 17s. Gingerbread and holiday jaunts were not forgotten, and their aunt Margaret sent them handsome tips of a guinea each, and next year two dials. Richard was musical, and took violin lessons, his instrument having cost £1, 14s. 6d. One of them seems to have had a serious attack of illness in 1740, for Sir Henry gives £5 in consideration of the extra charges. As there are no further disbursements on the score of ill-health, we hope that there were no more troubles of moment. In 1745 we notice that Richard has a room to himself, perhaps a sign of adolescence. They seem to have left in 1746. But according to no. 3 below, they did not return till 1748, so we gather that they went to some other school, perhaps to La Flèche again, or to Angers, whither Sir Richard sent his own son later on.

Fifteen months after the death of his father, Sir Richard married Mary Browne, daughter of the sixth Viscount Montague of Cowdray (no. 19, *below*). There is at the British Museum a letter from him to John Caryl of Ladyholt, Sussex, dated Cowdray, the 13th of October: "Lady Bedingfeld joins with me in return of thanks for your obliging congratulations on our marriage" (*Additional MSS.*, 28,234, fol. 360). Their married life was unfortunately very short, and she died soon after the birth of her first child (*below*, nn. 30, 31). According to the family tradition, this loss so overwhelmed her husband that he retired to Oxburgh, and gave up society except for yearly visits to Cowdray. In his later years he used to spend the winter months at Bury St. Edmunds. He died 27 March 1795, and was buried at Oxburgh.

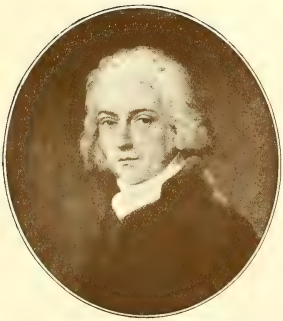
It is curious that both he and his brother Edward should have written memoranda books in their old age, without there being any apparent connection between the two.

I. MEMORANDUM BOOK OF SIR RICHARD BEDINGFELD

Small quarto note-book, dark paper sides. Sir Richard's autograph. The entries are generally made consecutively, not noted down from time to time as they occurred (but see nn. 15, 104). The numbers prefixed to the memoranda are the Editor's additions.

The memoranda, as we might have expected from one so devoted to Oxburgh, all relate either to the family or to the Hall, or to local events or celebrities. The unity of ideas is so marked that it may be well to classify them at once, as they constantly illustrate one another.

SIR RICHARD BEDINGFELD.
Fourth Baronet. 1726-1795.



SIR RICHARD BEDINGFELD.
Fifth Baronet. 1767-1829.

LADY CHARLOTTE BEDINGFELD.
d. 1854.

To face p. 198

Family History.

His father, Sir Henry Arundell, 18; his mother, Lady Elizabeth (Boyle) and her relatives, 5, 7, 8, 23, 73, 80; his aunt Margaret (Lady Jerningham), 11.

Sir Richard, 3, 12, 19, 30, 31, 54, 102, 105, 108, 147, 148; his wife and her family (Viscounts Montague of Cowdray), 19, 21, 30, 33, 61, 101, 105, 115, 133, 154, 155, 157; his brother Edward and his family, 2, 9, 13, 14, 15, 17, 20, 22, 25, 32, 36, 39, 98, 114, 121, 128, 132, 141, 159; his sister Elizabeth (Biddulph) and family, 4, 21, 24, 100, 126; his son Richard, 30, 37, goes to old Hall, 44, robbed, 47, ill, 65, 72, first kill, 82, goes to Liège, 88, 89, returns for vacation, 95, 97, visited by his father, 102, 105, given a horse, 106, 147, to Anger, 110, to Brussels, 112, home, 116, on Grand Jury, 147, to Bath, 148, tour in North, 160.

Oxburgh Hall and property, 1, 38, 41, 43, 46, 49, 62, 68, 69, 70, 71, 79, 85, '93, 94, 107, 119, 138, 140, 143, 149, 153, 158; chaplain and chapel, 104, 110, 111, 118, 149.

Sport and horses, 48, 50, 51, 53, 56, 58, 64, 66, 70, 81, 82, 84, 135, 139, 146, 150, 151, 152.

Obits of neighbours or connections, 6, 16, 27, 42, 57, 60, 63, 76, 78, 83, 91, 92, 99, 100, 103, 107, 113, 120, 125, 130, 133, 134, 136, 137, 142, 144, 145, 156.

Miscellaneous: marriages, births, local events, &c., 35, 40, 45, 54, 55, 67, 74, 75, 77, 90, 117, 121, 122, 123, 124, 127, 129, 149.

These memoranda, so far as they go, confirm the family tradition that Sir Richard, after his wife's death, lived almost entirely at Oxburgh, always however remaining most affectionately united to his wife's family. His chief interest, we also see, is centred in his son. He has him home for vacations from abroad, an unusual course for those days, and he goes twice to visit him at Liège. On one important point these memoranda correct an unfavourable idea, which was once current at Oxburgh, and has been mentioned by Miss Stone in her otherwise admirable essay, "A House and its Story" (*The Messenger*, New York, Sept. 1906, p. 250). Sir Richard, so ran the tradition, was thinking of pulling down the towers and filling up the moat, when death intervened and saved these glories of the house. This rumour presumably had its origin in the regrets, which every one must feel, for the "pulling down y^e^ old Hall" (n. 43), whether that was justifiable or not. In fact we see here (nn. 143, 153) that his last undertaking for Oxburgh was to buy 300 yards of iron chain wherewith to rail in the moat. This chain was hung upon oak posts, and a good deal of time was spent in getting them ready and put into position. It was evidently in his mind to preserve and embellish the moat, not to destroy it.

The more important points from the history of the English Catholics are the taking "the oath to the Government," 21 July 1778. This was the first Emancipation Act, which, without repealing the old penal laws, gave exemption from them (such as we have heard Sir Henry Arundell ask for, *above*, p. 163) to those who would take an oath "to the Government" (*see* n. 59 and note). This comparatively slight measure of relief was so much resented by the more fanatical section of the Protestants that they were eventually followed by the "Gordon Riots" (see n. 77).

Meanwhile the French Revolution was on the point of breaking out. The Jesuits had already been suppressed by the Bourbons throughout their dominions in 1767, the prelude of greater disasters to follow. St. Omers College had then been taken from the Society, and the Padri had emigrated, first to Bruges till 1763, then to Liège, where young Richard was put under their tuition in 1781. In 1786 the boy is sent to "the Academy of Anger" (n. 110), of which mention was made by Marwood. But no sooner has he got there than the French monarchy fell, and anarchy began to take its

place. So Richard is recalled to Brussels, and there, somewhat hastily it would seem, wound up his education. The last entry describes him making a tour in the North (*i.e.* in the north of England and in Scotland), instead of on the Continent, and the explanation of this no doubt is that the revolution was now spreading beyond the borders of France. Belgium had been overrun; Sister Mary Bedingfeld, the Benedictine nun, had had to fly from Ghent (n. 159). The Tasburghs had lent their house at Bodney to the "French nuns of Montargie" (n. 147), and a collection was made all over England for the exiled French priests (n. 149). This was probably the first occasion that Oxburgh Chapel (then a room under the roof, running eastwards from the towers) would have figured in the public papers, side by side with the Anglican churches. Chapels had become licit (upon registration) by Mr. Mitford's "Catholic Dissenters' Relief Bill" of 1791. By this Bill, too, Catholics had become capable of serving on juries; and in n. 147 we see Sir Richard and his son (*honoris causa*, we may suppose) nominated for the local grand jury in 1793. The Baronet does not record his having taken the oath of 1791, but his brother Edward has done so.

[1] The Grant for building Oxburgh (more Castelli) was from Edward the 4th, Anno 1482.

[2] My brother Edward was born on ye 2nd of Feb. 1730.

[3] I went abroad in 1737 & returned back to England 1748.

[4] 1749, *June* 11. My sister married Mr Charles Biddulph of Sussex.*

[5] 1751, *Nov.* 25. My mother (a sister to Lord Burlington) died at Oxburgh of a Dropsy æt 63. Buried in Oxburgh Chapel.

[6] 1753, *Sept.* 4. Sir Andrew Fountain† (Uncle to the present Mr Fountain) died at Narford.

[7] *Dec.* 3. My uncle Lord Burlington died of a dead Palsey.

[8] 1754, *Dec.* 8. Lady Hartington died of the Small Pox she was daughter of the late Lord Burlington & was married to Lord Hartington son to the Duke of Devonshire.

[9] *March* 21. My Brother married Mary Swinburne of Capheaton.‡

[10] 1755, *March* 6. Mr George Tasburgh married Miss Gage Lord Gage's Sister.§

[11] 1756, *Dec.* 20. My Aunt Lady Jernegan (my Father's sister) died at Winchester Æt 70.

[12] 1757, *July* 2. I fell ill of ye Small Pox.

[13] 1755. My Brother's Eldest Son John was born on March 25th 1755.

[14] 1756. Dº. his Daughter Mary was born on 15 May 1756: [now] a Nun at Ghent.

* Charles Biddulph of Burton, Sussex. For further particulars *see below*, nn. 100, 126, and Payne's *English Catholic Nonjurors of* 1715, p. 266.

† Sir Andrew Fountaine, a celebrated connoisseur and art collector. The Fountaine collection was disposed of at a celebrated sale at Christie's in 1884.—*Dict. Nat. Biog.*, xx. 75; *see also* n. 76.

‡ For the Swinburne family, *see* Kirk's *Biographies*, p. 224, and *below*, p. 208.

§ Theresa, only daughter of Thomas, first Viscount Gage, married George Tasburgh of Bodney, and died without issue in 1775. For the Tasburghs of Bodney, *see below*, n. 75; Blomefield's *Norfolk*, vi. 15; and Kirk, pp. 12, 171. Bodney Hall is some six miles NW. of Oxburgh, and was served by the Oxburgh chaplain. *See below*, pp. 224, 243.

[15] 1758, *March* 21. Ann my Brs 2nd daughter born, now Mrs Warterton April 25, 1780.*

[16] 1759, *April* 20. Lord Leicester died at Holkham æt 63: Mr Coke his Grand Nephew his heir.

[17] 1760, *Feb.* 18. Thomas my Bros second Son was born, he died on ye 5 Nov. 1789 Æt. 29.

[18] *July* 15. My Father died at Oxburgh Æt. 71. Buried in Oxburgh Chapel.

[19] 1761, *Sept.* 30. I married Miss Mary Browne at Cowdray, Daughter to Lord Viscount Montague.

[20] 1762, *Feb.* 13. Edward my Bros 3rd Son was born.

[21] 1763, *Dec.* 14. My sister Biddulph died at Bristol Æt. 41 & was buried there.

[22] 1764. Anthony my Bros 4th Son was born. He died at Bath ye May following.

[23] 1764. The Duke of Devonshire died at Spa, who married when Lord Hartington, Lord Burlington's Daughter my mother's niece. The Present Duke is his Son.

[24] *Dec.* 3. My Br in Law Mr Charles Biddulph married his 2nd Wife; the Widdow Welld.

[25] 1765, *June* 29. Peter my Bros 5th Son was born.

[26] *July* 22. Mr Browne married ye widow of Lord Halkerton.

[27] *Aug.* 27. Revd Charles Parkin Rector of Oxburgh died. Mr White succeeds him.

[28] 1767, *Feb.* 4. Lady Halkerton was brought to bed of a daughter named Mary.

[29] *Apr.* 23. Lord Montague died at Richmond æt. 81 buried at Eastbourne.

[30] *Aug.* 23. My wife was brought to bed of a Son at Bath in Gay Street.

[31] *Sept.* 17. My Wife died at Bath æt. 33, was buried in the Minster Church where I had a Monument erected.

[32] 1768, *March* 22. My Bros 3rd daughter Frances was born, she died in April 1787.

[33] 1769, *June* 26. Lady Montague brought to bed of a Son in Bulstrode Street, London.

[34] 1770, *Jan.* 20. Mr Dashwood† died at Cley, he was uncle to the present Mr Dashwood.

[35] 1770. This year the Stoke Turnpike was made.

[36] *March* 26. My Bros 4th daughter Helen was born.

[37] 1771, *May* 17. My Son was innoculated in Wellbeck Street London by Cæsar Hawkins the Surgeon.

[38] 1771. Burnt Bricks and built ye Garden Wall.

[39] *Aug.* 29. My Bros 5th Daughter Isabella born.

[40] 1772, *Nov.* 23. Bradfield's Mill was Workt.

* She married Thomas Waterton of Walton Hall, father of the celebrated naturalist. The *Dict. Nat. Biog.* mistakenly calls her the daughter, of Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld.

† Mr. Dashwood. *See before*, p. 161, and *below*, n. 69.

[41] 1774. Bought 50,000 pan-tiles & 800 Ridge Tiles from Holland, to new cover the House, cost £313–9.

[42] 1775, *Feb.* 28. Lady Leicester died at Holkham who survived L^d^ Leicester 16 years.

[43] *April* 24. Began pulling down ye old Hall,* & making the Alterations to ye House.

[44] *July* 19. My son went to the school in Hertfordshire.

[45] 1776. I paid £21 towards building Swaffham Assembly Room.

[46] *Nov.* 16. Went the Bounderies of Cley.

[47] 1776, *Dec.* 19. My Son was robb^d^ coming from ye school to Cambridge.

[48] 1777. P^d^ Jn^o^ Bradfield for a Long Duck Gun made in Staffordshire £2–2–10½.

[49] *Jan.* 9. Cut down ye Alders by ye Grotto and sold y^m^ to Reynolds of Lynn for £40.

[50] *March* 8. Got a Warrant from Sir Clement Trafford and Serch^d^ some houses at Cley for Lurchers and Snares.

[51] *March* 8. A Stack of oats was set on Fire in ye Night and burnt, supposed to be done by some Poachers at Cley; it belonged to ye Widow Crowe.

[52] *May* 27. Sir Armine Woodhouse (Father to the present Sir John) died from swallowing ye bone of a Carp.

[53] *Dec.* 3. James Skrimshaw, though refused leave, would shoot, being qualified.

Dec. 6. Poachers in ye Night shot Pheasants in ye Plantation behind the Walks.

[54] *Dec.* 17. Stood Godfather to M^r^ Norris' Daughter.

[55] 1778, *Feb.* 23. Lady Martin of Burnham† brought to bed of a Son.

[56] 1778. M^r^ Coke's Foxhounds at Caldecote found 4 Foxes but no sport.

[57] *Ap.* 25. Old Blogg died; he was of the Annuitants specified in my Father's Will.

[58] *May* 9. Appointed James Taylor Gamekeeper by Deputation.

[59] *July* 21. Went to Swaffham Sessions and took ye Oath to Government.‡

* This deed has always (and naturally) been a cause of the keenest regret to Sir Richard's posterity.

† Sir Mordaunt Martin of Long Melford (for whose connection with the Bedingfelds, *see* p. 47 *above*) married Everilda Dorothea, daughter of Rev. William Smith, Rector of Burnham, and their only son Roger was born as above. *Cf.* nn. 121, 142.

‡ By the first Emancipation Bill, 18 George III. c. 60, the "Papists" could obtain relief from the persecuting laws of King William III. (and *a fortiori* from the previous laws), by taking an oath which Sir Richard calls "to the Government," because it began with the words: "I, A. B., do sincerely promise and swear that I will be faithful and bear true allegiance to his Majesty King George the Third . . . utterly renouncing and abjuring any obedience or allegiance unto the person taking upon himself the stile and title of *Prince of Wales*, in the lifetime of his father, and who since his death is said to have assumed the stile and title of King of England by name of *Charles the Third*," &c. &c.

[60] *Oct.* 26. Rev^d M^r Brown died at Buckenham.* M^r Lane's Predecessor.

[61] 1779, *Ap.* 6. Lady Dowag^r Montague died in New Norfolk Street, London.

[62] *May* 9. Began pulling down ye Old Back Bridge wh. was only for foot Passengers & built a new one for Carriages to go over.

[63] *May* 3. A Servant maid of Jno. Mallows my Tenant, drownd'd herself in ye Water, on ye left side, close by ye 5^th White bridge, going to Stoke.

[64] *May* 20. Bought in London 2 Brown Chaise horses; pay^d £60 for y^m.

[65] My son had ye Hooping Cough at Old Hall Green.

[66] *July* 5. Ro^bt Bradfield my Tenant, shot a Buck in ye grounds call^d Porto Bello; it was supposed to be an outlying Deer from Stow Hall.

[67] *July.* Lady Peyton was brought to bed of a Son at Narborough.

[68] *July* 12. M^r Muckle came down from London to put up the Iron Pallisades.

[69] *Aug.* M^r Tho^s Bagg of Lynn w^th Wincop the Attorney came here & we all went to Cley to settle ye business concerning an Enclosing Act for ye Parish of Cley, w^ch was agreed to by all Parties, but M^r John Dashwood in a little time changed his mind, so it was not carried into Execution. M^r Dashwood came to me on ye 11 October to tell me he would not agree to enclosing Cley. On ye 12 Oct. I went to Lynn & spoke to M^r Thos. Bagg, who expressed much displeasure at M^r Dashwood's changing his mind, and told me in case he should ever part w^th ye Estate, he had at Cley, I should have the refusal of it.

[70] *Nov.* 5. Bought a large horse Rowler at S^r Clement Trafford's Sale at Stoke p^d 4 Guineas.

[71] *Nov.* 19. Planted some Beech Trees & Chestnuts I received from Cowdray.

[72] *Nov.* 22. My son taken ill of the Meazles at the school in Hertfordshire.

[73] 1780, *Jan.* 28. My aunt Lady Jane Boyle the last of the Burlingtons & sister to my mother died at Parson's Green near London æt 82.

[74] *April* 17. Miss Stacy Browne of Eastbourne in Sussex was married to Sir Thomas Mannock Widower who died in Sep^t 1781 at Gifford's Hall.†

[75] *April.* M^r George Tasburgh of Bodney married Miss Fitzherbert his 2^nd Wife. ‡

[76] *May* 1. Attended M^rs Fountaine's Funeral.

* A seat of the Petres; Mr. Brown would therefore have been their chaplain.

† Sir Thomas Mannock of Gifford's Hall, in Stoke Neyland, Suffolk, married, as his second wife, Anastasia, daughter of Mark Brown. He died without issue the next year. *Cf.* n. 83.

‡ This was Barbara, daughter of Thomas Fitzherbert of Norbury and Swynnerton.

[77] *June.* The Riot in London, where several houses were burnt down.*

[78] *Aug.* 27. Old M^rs^ Havers (father to the Present) died at Diss Æt 85.

[79] *Sept.* 1. Got 43 Load of Gravel from Wretton Gravel Pit, to lay in the Court.

[80] *Oct.* Cap^t^ Walsingham of ye Thunderer 80 Guns was lost at Sea, & nothing of ye Ship or Crew have ever been heard of, his mother was Sister to my Mother & he was own B^r^ to ye present Earl of Shannon in Ireland.

[81] *Nov.* 29. Bought a pair of Bay Chaise Horses in London, pay'd 44½ Guineas.

[82] *Dec.* 11. My son shot a Pheasant.

[83] *Dec.* 22. M^rs^ Browne died at Eastbourne, mother to Lady Mannock.

[84] 1781, *March* 25. Bought a Chestnut Mare of M^r^ Farrer of Threxton, coming 6 years old. Pay^d^ 10 Guineas w^th^ an old mare.

[85] The new Pigeon House built.

[86] *April* 24. The whole Parish of Oxburgh was Innoculated by Reynolds of Swaffham; all did well; in all 122.

[87] *April* 25. Exchanged a Cart Horse for the little Brown Hobby, 4 years old.

[88] *June* 10. My son came away from the school in Hertfordshire for good.

[89] *Aug.* 23. My son went from Oxburgh for the Academy at Liege, along w^th^ M^r^ Tho^s^ Angier of Norwich.†

[90] *Aug.* 25. A large quantity of Win faggots wh. M^r^ Tison ‡ had intended to burn off a Kiln of Bricks with, were set on fire Maliciously a^bt^ 10 at Night, supposed to be done by some People of the Parish who were against the Enclosing Act.

[91] *Aug.* 29. Poor Dick Godman was killd by a Waggon going over him.

[92] 1782, *Sept.* 18. Old M^r^ Wright the Banker died at Wealdside in Essex Æt 79.

[93] *Oct.* Stockt the New Pigeon house (which was built last Year) with 300 young Pigeons killing off all the old ones in ye old house; there is 833 holes.

[94] *Dec.* 30. M^r^ Benjamin Parker of Fincham bought of me 1,100 alders at 15^d^ per Tree & pay^d^ me £68–15–0, he took y^m^ down himself in Shingham Carr, and carried y^m^ out.

[95] 1783, *July* 28. My son came over from Liege with M^r^ Th^os^ Angier of Norwich.

* The Gordon Riots. *See* p. 199.

† Thomas Angier was then either a master at Liège College or going through his Divinity there. Later on we shall find him chaplain at Oxburgh. We must suppose that he had come back to England, either for a holiday or to fetch Master Bedingfeld. As we find that Francis Angier entered Liège on the same day as Richard Bedingfeld (*see below*, p. 211), the inference that he joined the party at Norwich can hardly be thought doubtful. *See also* n. 120.

‡ An ancestor perhaps of the present Lord Amherst.

[96] *Sept.* 14. M^r Geo. Tasburgh died at Bodney.
[97] *Sept.* 27. My son sett out from Oxburgh for the Academy along w^th M^r Angier his Private Tutor who came to England to see his Relations & came to Oxburgh.

[98] 1784, *March.* My Brother's son, Edward, sailed from Hull for Malaga, and entered as Clerk to M^r Martin's house.
[99] *Apr.* 23. A Son of old Mallow's of Goodstone hung himself there in ye back house.
[100] *May* 13. M^r Biddulph (father to the present) died at Burton.
[101] *Aug.* 28. Embarkt at Dover on Board ye Packet Queen Charlotte for Calais & got over in 2 hours & 47 minutes; Lord & Lady Montague, Miss Browne, Miss Hill, Miss Littlehales & Cap^t Wright.
[102] *Nov.* 10. Sailed from Calais for Dover was 7 hours in coming over, when abroad was at Liege, Spa, & Brussells.

[103] 1785, *May* 7. Rev^d M^r Rolfe of Hillborough died of a Stoppage of Urine.
[104] *July* 19. M^r Hawkins died this Evening, he came as Chaplain to Oxburgh in April 1768, was above 17 years here.*
[105] *July* 25. Set sail from Dover to Calais was 12 hours going over. Went to Liege to fetch my Son away; made a Tour in Holland with L^d & Lady Montague & returned to England with my Son on ye 22^nd Sept.
[106] *Sept.* 30. Bought a Brown Crop bay horse for my Son of M^r Lascock of Petty Gate near Sporle & pay^d 30 Guineas.

[107] 1786, *Jan.* 16. Old M^r Crowe of Swaffham died Æt 76.
The Ferry boat built by Jn^o Pond of Ely £17–17–0.
[108] *March* 19. Widow Hawes of Oxburgh made over to me the £90 in Trust, after her decease to Will Hemson my Gardiner. The £90 is in M^essrs Suffield's hands who pays me 4½ p. c^t. viz. £4–1–0 on ye 15^th Dec. every year.
[109] *June* 12. Broom Plantation made this year.
[110] My son set out from Oxburgh with M^r Meynell† for abroad; they went to the Academy at Angiers. M^r Meynell came to Oxburgh on ye 22^nd of last Dec^br.
[111] *Aug.* 24. M^r Reeve came as chaplain.

[112] 1787, *Jan.* 13. My son quitted ye Academy at Angiers & went to Brussells.
[113] *Jan.* 15. Lady Petre died at Thornton.
[114] *April.* Received some Cuttings of Vines from my Nephew from Malaga.

* In the Oxburgh Church Registers his burial is thus entered: "1785. Thomas Hawkins, Ecclesiæ Romanæ Sacerdos."—F. G.

† There were two Meynells, Thomas and William, Jesuits, both alive at this time. On the whole this seems to have been the latter, who was born at Yarm in 1744, and was frequently employed as a tutor.—Foley, *Records*, vii. 505.

[115] *April* 9. Lord Vis^{ct} Montague died at Brussells.
„ 14. An Express sent down to Oxburgh of the Melancholy news.
[116] *April.* My son quitted Brussells, came back to England & arrived at Oxburgh on ye 24th Inst.

[117] 1788. Laid a brick in M^{r} Helsham's new house then building at Stoke.
[118] *May* 27. M^{r} Reeve left Oxburgh for Liege.*
[119] *June.* Began building ye Hote House.
[120] *June* 12. M^{r} Th^{os} Angier of Norwich died there.
[121] *Aug.* 25. M^{r} Martins of Malaga annulled the old establishment of his commercial house & made a new one, by admitting my nephew Edward B. into Partnership in conjunction with two other Gentlemen of the House, himself & M^{r} Lovejoy, his former Associate; this Partnership is to last 5 years from ye above Date.
[122] *Oct.* 20. A Book Club Instituted at Stoke, M^{r} Helsham chosen President of it.

[123] 1789, *March* 18. Illuminations & a Ball & Supper at Swaffham on the King's Recovery.†
[124] *April* 16. Got Hemson's son (Harry) discharged from ye Regiment he had inlisted in; pay^{d} half ye charge viz. 10 Guineas.
[125] *Apr.* 23. M^{rs} Harvey of Oxburgh died æt 85.
[126] *June* 27. M^{r} Tho^{s} Biddulph died at Alphinton in Devonshire; he married in ye year 1786 Miss Foucade, by whom he has left a Daughter.
[127] *Aug.* Agnes Buckley Housekeeper who came here in 1768 married Tho^{s} Wingham my Butler; he came here 8th May 1787.
[128] *Nov.* 5. Tho^{s} Bedingfeld (my nephew) died at a lodging in Epping Forest æt 29 & 8 months.

[129] 1791. A Renewal of ye Act of Parliament for Stoke Turnpike for ye term of 21 years extending ye Road from Methwold Lodge to a Place called the Devil's Ditch. ‡
[130] *Apr.* 13. M^{rs} John Harvey of Oxburgh died æt 66.
[131] *May* 4. A Pocket Pistol accidentally went off & the Ball went through my Son's right hand.
[132] *Aug.* 1. My Brother from York came with his wife & two daughters Helen & Bella, & stayed at Oxburgh till ye 25 of October.
[133] *Sept.* 25. Sir Herbert Mackworth (Brother to Lady Dowg^{r} Montague) died at the Knoll his seat in Glamorganshire, of a Mortification arising from a Thorn in his hand.
[134] *Oct.* 3. Miss Charlotte White, 2nd daughter to the Rev^{d} M^{r} W. died at Oxburgh of a Consumption.
[135] *Nov.* 17. Took a Salmon out of ye River at ye Hithe, which weighed 31 lbs.
[136] *Dec.* 5. L^{d} Orford died at Houghton.

* There were three brothers Reeve, Jesuits. It is not clear which of these is here intended. *See* Foley, *Records*, vii. 641, 642.
† This was the king's second attack of madness.
‡ An ancient earthwork running S. from Narborough.

[137] 1792, *Feb.* 12. M^r Ralph Caudwell died at Hilborough left his estate to his Nephew to be of age only at 24 years old.

[138] *March* 9. A mad dog bit some of the Farmers' dogs at Oxburgh, went from thence to Narford where he flew on M^r Fountaine's servant & was shot, in ye act of attacking the man.

[139] *March* 15. Bought a black horse rising 4 y^r old, of a Man of Wearham, gave him 15 Guineas.

[140] *April* 13. A Large Elm Tree was split in a very extraordinary manner by Lightning.

[141] *April* 29. My Brother was tapped at York & above 17 quarts of Water were let out.

[142] *May* 11. M^r Martin died at Malaga æt 89, & who was head of the House; my nephew Ed^w Bed. was settled at Malaga.

[143] *Aug.* 1. Bought at Norwich 300 yards of iron chain to fence round ye Moat wh. weighed 326 lb. at 6^d per lb. came to £8–3–0.

[144] 1793, *Feb.* M^rs Helsham died.

[145] *Feb.* M^r James Crewe of Cley died.

[146] *March.* Bought a Cart Mare 4 y^rs old of John Goodman p^d £26–5–0.

[147] *March* 22. Myself & my son were nominated for ye first time, to be upon the Grand Jury at Thetford assisses on ye 22^nd March 1793. The French Nuns from ye Convent of Montargie came to Bodney.*

[148] *April* 7. Set out with my Son for Bath, arrived there on ye 11^th. Lodged at N° 45^th Parade, quitted Bath ye 28^th & got home on Tuesd. ye 30^th.

[149] *May.* A Collection for the French Clergy from the Different Parishes all over England: from Oxburgh Chapel £7–15–0, from the Parish Church £——.

[150] *July.* Bought a Chestnut Mare 3 years old of Brewster a farmer of Wearham and pay^d him £16.

[151] *Aug.* 4. Bought a Scotch Hobby of a Drover, p^d 6½ Guineas &

[152] *Aug.* 12. Exchanged above Hobby for a Grey Hobby w^th ½ Guinea more.

[153] *Aug.* 8. Set down new Oak Posts w^th an iron chain round ye Moat.

[154] *Sept.* 14. Cowdray burnt down.

[155] *Oct.* 8. Poor late Lord Montague lost his life in a Boat along w^th M^r Burdet in Venturing down ye Fall of Water at Laufenburgh on the Rhine near Bazil in Switzerland. Æt 24.

* The Benedictine Nuns of Montargis, under their Lady Abbess, Mdme. Lévis de Mirepoix, made a brave resistance to the Revolution. The Abbess's *Discours*, when her convent was opened by force, has been printed (British Museum, F.R. 1475). The choice of Bodney as their place of refuge was perhaps determined by the presence in their community of Anne Swinburne of Capheaton, the sister of Mary, wife of Edward Bedingfeld. See *The Laity's Directory* for 1793 *sqq.* for an interesting advertisement of their school. For a printed account of their migrations down to their settlement at Princethorpe, see *Ampleforth Journal*, Dec. 1905, xi. ii. pp. 192–204. *See below*, p. 243.

[156] 1794, *Feb.* 27. Rev^{d} Will^{m} Young of Necton died of an Apoplectic Fitt, whilst at cards with his Family.

[157] *May* 20. Lady Montague & Miss Browne came to Oxbrugh & stayed here till Monday 2nd June.

[158] *June* 12. About 2 o'clock in afternoon, a Fire broke out at George Rumbolds in Oxburgh, & burnt down in less than an hour, the Barns, Stables & all the out buildings wth the Waggon, Cart & all Husbandry Utensils, and two Stacks nearly consumed, it was supposed to be done by the Carelessness of a Boy carrieing some fire in a shovel through the Yard.

[159] 1794. My B^{rs} Eldest Daughter Mary B. was obliged to quit Ghent & got over to Norwich on 10th July 1794.*

[160] *Aug.* 10. My son & Rev^{d} Tho^{s} Young, set out on a Tour to the North.

II. MEMORANDA OF MR. EDWARD BEDINGFELD, 1754–1791

A small octavo note-book, now containing 13 pp., the rest cut out, bound in marbled paper—the Autograph of Edward Bedingfeld. Outside—(1) "Journal of Edward Bedingfeld of York," and (2) "Mr. Edward Bedingfeld of York. His Journal, 1754–1775."

[1] 1754, *March* 21. Marriage-Settlement signed at York; Sir John Swinburne Bart.† & Jarrard‡ Strickland Esq^{re} were the Trustees.—married there the same day.

[2] *Dec:* 26. John Bedingfield born at York, he was baptized the same day about twelve o'clock. Sir John Swinburne was God-father, and M^{rs} Southcoate God-mother.

[3] 1756, *May* 15. Mary Bedingfield born at York.§ She was baptized the same day about one o'clock, my brother Richard Bedingfield was God-father and Lady Swinburne‖ God-mother.

[4] *Dec:* 20. Lady Jernegan died at Bath.

[5] 1757, *Jan:* 21. Attested Lady Jernegan's Will at Doctors commons.

[6] 1758, *March* 21. Anne Bedingfield born at York. She was baptized the same day between six and seven o'clock. M^{r} Strickland was God-father, and M^{rs} Swinburne God-mother. In the spring, Jacky and Molly had the chin-cough at York.

* A full account of this migration will be found in the *Annals of the English Benedictines of Ghent*, 1904, pp. 80–100. Dame Benedicta Bedingfeld came with the second party, and her stay at Norwich was perhaps not long. It is not recorded in the *Annals*, which mentions her as staying at "the Maynes," until the convent was opened at Preston in 1795. Dame Benedicta, who became the fourteenth abbess in 1809, had made all arrangements for the removal of nuns to Caverswall Castle, when she died 27 March 1811. Her portrait is given at p. 98, and her signature at p. 205 of the *Annals*.

† Sir John Swinburne, fourth Baronet, of Capheaton, Northumberland, born in 1724, succeeded in 1745, and was the brother of the bride.

‡ Jerrard Strickland, 1704–1791, was the second son of Walter Strickland of Sizergh.

§ She eventually became a Benedictine nun at Ghent (*see above*, n. 159).

‖ Mary, heiress of Edward Bedingfeld, the younger son of Sir Henry, the first Baronet, married Sir John Swinburne, the third baronet of that name, in 1721, and died 1761. Her son, the fourth Baronet, mentioned above, died unmarried.

[7] 1759. In October Molly had the small-pox at York in the natural way. In November, Jacky and Nanny had the small-pox at York in the natural way.

[8] 1760, *Feb:* 18. Thomas Bedingfield born at York, he was baptized the same day about twelve o'clock. M^r^ Swinburne was God-father, and M^rs^ Forcer God-mother.

[9] In June Jacky and Molly had the measles at York. In July Nanny had the Measles at York.

[10] *June* 19. Set out for Oxburgh. *June* 21. Arrived at Oxburgh. *July* 15. My father died at Oxburgh. *July* 16. His Will, dated June y^e^ 17^th^ 1760, was opened in the presence of M^r^ Stafford, M^r^ Crowe, my Brother, and me. *July* 18. Returned to York.

[11] 1761, *Feb:* 7. Lady Swinburne died at York. Her Will was opened the same day in the evening, in the presence of Miss Swinburne, M^r^ Maire, M^r^ Strickland, M^r^ Lawson and me. *Feb:* 10. Sir John Swinburne, and M^r^ Swinburne, executors to Lady Swinburne came to York.

[12] 1762, *Feb:* 13. Edward Bedingfield born at York, he was baptized the same day about four o'clock in the evening. M^r^ Charlton was God-father and Lady Bedingfield God-mother.

[13] In April, Nanny had the chin-cough at York. In July, Jacky had the chicken-pox at York. In August, Molly, Nanny, Tommy and Neddy had the chicken-pox at York.

[14] 1763, *Feb:* 1. Sir John Swinburne died at Paris.

[15] *June* 18. My sister died at Bristol.* She was born in 1722.

[16] In June, Tommy had the small-pox at York, in the natural way. *Sept:* 4. Left York. *Sept:* 9. Arrived at Bath.

[17] 1764, *Feb:* 7. Anthony Bedingfield born at Bath, he was baptized the next day about twelve o'clock. M^r^ Browne was God-father, and M^rs^ Crathorne God-mother. *May* 31. Anthony Bedingfield died at Bath. *Aug:* 12. Left Bath. *Aug:* 19. Arrived at Ness.

[18] 1765, *March* 19. Left Ness. *April* 17. Returned to York. *June* 29. Peter Bedingfield born at York, he was baptized the same day about nine o'clock in the evening. Sir Edward Swinburne was God-father and M^rs^ Crathorne† god-mother. In August, Neddy and Peter had the chin-cough at York.

[19] 1766. In August, Neddy had the measles at York. In September, Peter had the measles at York. *Nov.* 8. Went to Ness.

[20] 1767, *June* 1. Returned from Ness.

[21] *Sept.* 17. Lady Bedingfield died at Bath.

[22] 1768, *March* 22. Frances Bedingfield born at York. She was baptized the same day about seven o'clock in the evening; M^r^ Maire was God-father, and M^rs^ Berington God-mother. *Oct:* 5. Set out from York for Oxburgh. *Oct:* 9. Arrived at Oxburgh.

[23] 1769, *Feb:* 27. Left Oxburgh. *March* 2. Returned to York.

[24] 1770, *March* 26. Helen Bedingfield born at York. She was baptized the next day about twelve o'clock. M^r^ Biddulph was God-father, and Miss Swinburne God-mother.

* Mrs Elizabeth Biddulph (*see above*, n. 126).

† Sir Edward was the fifth Baronet, Mrs. Crathorne was probably his sister Isabel, married to T. Crathorne.

[25] *Oct:* 30. Neddy, Peter, and Fanny were inoculated at York by M^r^ Wallis. The small-pox took place, and came out full sufficiently, in all the three.

[26] 1771, *August* 29. Isabella Bedingfield born at York. She was baptized the next day about nine o'clock in the evening. John Bedingfield (her Brother) was God-father, and Mary Bedingfield (her Sister) God-mother.

[27] 1772. In September, Fanny, Nelly, and Bella had the measles at York.

[28] 1773. In November; Fanny had the chin-cough at York. In December; Bella had the chin-cough at York.—Nelly was also thought to have had it; but it was somewhat doubtful.

[29] 1775. In September; Nelly had the small-pox at York, in the natural way. In October; Bella had the small-pox at York in the natural way.

(*Begins at the other end of the book*)

[30] The Marriage-Licence, given at York by William Herring and signed by Rob: Jubb Deputy Register is dated the 16^th^ of March, 1754.

[31] Letter from my Father, concerning the Leicestershire Estate, was dated April y^e^ 2^d^, 1754. Letter from my Brother, concerning the same affair, was dated at Bath, March the 31^st^ 1754.

[32] The Mortgage Deed from M^r^ Heneage is dated the 8^th^ of November, 1739: and is enrolled in the King's bench:—it may be enquired for at Tho^s^ Wright Esq^re^ & C^o^., Bankers, Covent Garden, London.

[33] My daughter Mary Bedingfield was professed, taking the name of Benedict, on the 10^th^ of May, 1775.

[34] October y^e^ 30^th^ 1756. I signed at York the Deed of Transfer of Mortgage &c. whereby my Brother Richard Bedingfield and John Maire* Esq^r^ are my trustees for the 3500£—The Deed is dated July y^e^ 31^st^ 1756.

[35] Lady Swinburne's Will, dated May y^e^ 29, 1759, was enrolled July y^e^ 23^d^, 1761, in the Court of common Pleas at Westminster. Roll 78.

[36] Mary Bedingfield† born at Capheaton, May 13, o.st., 1729. Edward Bedingfield born at Oxburgh, Feb. 2, o.st., 1730.

[37] Sir R. Bedingfield married, y^e^ 30^th^ Sept. 1761.

[38] Friday, July the 17^th^ 1778, I took and subscribed the oath, at the Quarter-Sessions at York.

[39] Monday, July the 18^th^ 1791, I, and my Wife, took and subscribed the oath, at the Quarter-Sessions at York.‡

* This will have been "Mr Counsellor Maire," Esq., of Lartington Hall.—*C.R.S.*, iv. 249.

† That is his wife, Mary Swinburne. As England had adopted the New Style in 1752, this entailed the reference to "Old Style" for earlier dates.

‡ *See above*, pp. 200, 202 and *n*.

III. ACCOUNTS FOR THE EDUCATION OF RICHARD, AFTERWARDS FIFTH BARONET

From the Ledger now at 31 Farm Street, pp. 74, 75. This volume does not belong to the series of Day-books from which the last accounts were published, and this is why the account is drawn up in a different way, though I am still not able to balance them.

We may notice the rise of prices. In the accounts of 1738 the annual pension was £25, now it is 32 guineas, and soon after was £50. It may also be noted that the next entry in the Ledger is that for Francis Angier (*cf.* p. 204), who is taken at half pension. But as his account was not paid through the London Procurator, it does not appear how long he continued at College.

[ACCEPTA.]

	Richard Bedingfeld entered Sept: 1st 1781 at £33, 12 [*to be paid by*] Sir Richard.			
1784, Oct: 26.	By Sir Richd Bedingfeld *per* Bank notes .	50	0	0
[1785] Mar: 29.	„ „ „ „ „ .	100	0	0
	„ „ „ Pension to Sept: /85	50	3	4½

[EXPENSA.]

	1st half year & entrance pd at Liège.			
1782.	To yrs Pension up to March 1783 . . .	33	12	0
	To Music £5, 3s. 7d.—other exps £3, 1s. 5d. (to Office 8d.)	8	5	8
Oct: 26.	To Sir Richard's Order to his Niece at Ghent .	5	5	0
„ 31.	Do. for Knives & Scissors	0	7	0
[1783]	To year to 1st Sept: /84	50	8	0
	To Chamber fire 1st year £4, 4s. ye other two £10, 10s.	14	14	0
	To purchase of Violin & lessons on do: 7 Months	12	12	0
	To Music & Strings £1, 15s. 8d. To Book and Hat £1, 3s. 8d.	2	19	4
	To Mr Angier's Order for his use £10, 1s. 1d.—Postage £1, 0s. 9d.	11	1	10
	To Recreations, extra Washing, implements for Play	2	5	6
[1784]	A year's Pension & extra to Sept: /85 . .	62	13	8
	By Balance in Sir Richd favr	12	10	3½
		50	3	4½

IV. SIR RICHARD'S FUNERAL

John Bedingfeld to Edward Bedingfeld. Copied from the original at Oxburgh by Mrs. Raoul Bedingfeld.

OXBURGH, *April 3rd*, 1795.

DEAR FATHER,—Sir Richard has desired me to inform you that yesterday, the Funeral Service having been previously performed by Mr Angier, betwixt 12 & 1 o'clock, his Father was buried in the

Chapel of the Family, in the Church of this Place. The Funeral was attended from the House to the Church by six of the principal Gentlemen of the neighbourhood as Pall Bearers: followed by me as chief mourner. The Servants & the Tenants all in mourning. Your Brother's generosity to the Poor was at all times most conspicuous, but never more so than during the late severe season. It is therefore needless to add that numbers of them attended & testified their grief at his loss. My cousin (Sir Richard) found it impossible for him to be present, & locked himself in his Room. His Father was buried at a little distance to the left of Sir Henry. My cousin had some Reason to think that he had left a will, but none has, as yet, been found. . . . I was much obliged to M^r^ White for making the Service in the Church as short as possible. . . . All the servants in the House have been put into mourning but I think M^r^ Crow of Swaffham has been rather extravagant (he had the furnishing of many things) in one article as the Housekeeper said this morning, that the maids' Cloaks, would she imagined, come to above forty shillings. I easily conceive how much the loss of your Brother must affect you, but I hope you will keep up your spirits. . . . I desire my love to my Mother & Sisters, & remain, Dear Father, your affec. son, J. BEDINGFELD.

VII

CATHOLIC BAPTISMAL REGISTER OF OXBURGH

Large folio (14¾ × 9½ inches), bound in green, back damaged.

THIS volume contains baptisms from 29 March 1791 to 23 January 1882; and beginning at the other end, burials from 1883 to the present time. The water-mark in the paper is, "R. Glover 1795." The first entries have evidently been fair copied by the Rev. John Sanderson, from some original which has now perished. The first twelve entries were then signed by Father Angier, S.J., who survived till 1837 (see Foley, vii. 13); the next seven are signed by the Rev. John Paterson. The entry for 5 September 1803 (the baptism of Charles Richard Bedingfeld at Yarmouth) is on a slip of paper pasted in. The entry (24 January 1805, the baptism of Edward Richard Bedingfeld) is the autograph of the Rev. Edward Beaumont.

After the hand of the Rev. John Sanderson come entries by Peter James de la Bissache, Pastor, from 1 November 1811 to March 26, 1815. Then Joseph de Pierreville, Pastor (2 Dec. 1815 to 10 October 1825). Then "Le Roux, prêtre, chaplain of Sir Ric^{d} Bedenfield" (21 March 1825 to 20 "juillet," 1828). Sam^{l} Roch, Pastor (September 7, 1828, to 27 December 1831). All these entries are in English.

John Gasgoine, M.A. (April 1832 to 12 June 1844) returns to Latin. He has made the following entry about the present Oxburgh Chapel: "The first stone of the new Chapel at Oxburgh was laid on the 6th August, 1835. It was opened on Sunday 10th July 1836, and was dedicated to the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin, and to St Margaret Queen of Scotland. It was built at the sole expence of Sir Henry & Lady Bedingfeld."

In January 1835 one entry by [?] Anth^{y} M. Dermott M: Ap—

William Gubbins, 1844–1847.

Stephen Longman.—2 May 1547—8 May 1871.

Then a few entries "a me A. Walshe."

From April to July 1871.—Gregorius Palmieri, O.S.B., S. Pauli extra muros, monachus,—ab episcopo delegatus.

Then two entries by E. Walshe.

Then till the end of the volume, 23 January 1882, William H. Bodley, the brother of the late well-known architect.

REGISTRUM BAPTISMALE CAPELLÆ DE OXBURGH IN COMITATU NORFOLCIENSI A VIRGINEO PARTU, 1791.

Die 29^{o} Martii 1791. Baptizata fuit Susanna Hemson, filia Henrici Hemson, & Elizabethæ Hubbard (Conj:). Patrini fuere Jacobus Taylor & Carola Orford.—A me Tho Angier. M. Ap.

Die 8va Julii 1791. Baptizata fuit Carola Harvey, filia Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Robertus Eade & Alicia Eade.—A me Tho Angier.

Die 18va Decembris 1791. Baptizata fuit Lucia Hemson, filia Caroli Hemson & Saræ Harper (Conj:). Patrini fuere Rev: Thomas Angier & Lydia Norman.—A me Th. Angier.

Die 14ta Martii 1792. Baptizatus fuit Georgius Rumball, filius Georgii Rumball & Franciscæ Godman (Conj:). Patrini fuere Michael Godman & Anna Spurdens.—A me Tho. Angier.

Die 21ª Julii 1792. Baptizata fuit Theresa Durrant filia Gulielmi Durrant & Mariæ Tudenham (Conj:). Patrini fuere Jacobus Taylor & Theresa Hemson.—A me Tho. Angier.

Die 2da Augusti 1792. Baptizatus fuit Thomas Harvey filius Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Gulielmus Eade and Margarita Eade.—A me Thom. Angier.

Die 24ta Februarii 1793. Baptizatus fuit Georgius Hemson filius Henrici Hemson & Elizabethæ Hubbard (Conj:). Patrini fuere Joannes Rushbrook & Elizabetha Butters.—A me Tho Angier.

Die 21 December 1793. Baptizata fuit Margarita Palmer filia Stephani Palmer & Elizabethæ Eade (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Jacobus Taylor.—A me Tho. Angier.

Die 29 Martii 1794. Baptizatus fuit Robertus Godman Rumball, filius Georgii Rumball and Franciscæ Godman (Conj:). Patrini fuere Robertus Eade & Maria Taylor.—A me Tho. Angier.

Die 8va Junii 1794. Baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Rushbrook filius Joannis Rushbrook & Mariæ Reynolds (Conj:). Patrini fuere Jacobus Taylor & Helena Taylor.—A me Tho: Angier.

Die 26ta Octobris 1794. Baptizata fuit Elizabetha Harvey filia Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Robertus Eade & Lucia Eade.—A me Tho Angier.

Die —— Januarii 1795. Baptizatus fuit Joannes Butters filius Roberti Butters & Elizabethæ Godman (Conj:). Patrini fuere Joannes Godman & Francisca Rumball.—A me Tho: Angier.

Die 29ª Martii 1796. Baptizata fuit Maria Harvey filia Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Robertus Eade & Alicia Eade.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 19ª Aprilis 1796. Nata & Die 25° ejusdem Mensis baptizata fuit Oxburci in Comitatu Norfolciensi juxta Ritum ab Ecclesia Romana Catholica præscriptum Francisca Carola Bedingfield filia Illustris Domini, Domini Richardi Bedingfield predicti Oxburci Baroneti, & Carolæ Jerningham (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Joannes Biddulph cujus absentiam supplevit Reverendus Dominus Joannes Sanderson; Matrina honorabilis Domina Francisca Jerningham.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 2da Novembris 1796. Baptizatus fuit Josephus Rumball filius Georgii Rumball & Franciscæ Godman (Conj:). Patrini fuere Rev: Dominus Joannes Paterson & Domina Carola Bedingfield.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 8va Aprilis 1797, nata & Die 10ma ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Oxburci in Comitatu Norfolciensi juxta Ritum ab Ecclesia Romana Catholica præscriptum Matilda Maria Bedingfield filia Illustris Domini Domini Richardi Bedingfield prædicti Oxburci Baroneti, & Carolæ Jerningham (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Illustris Dominus, Dominus Gulielmus Jerningham, cujus absentiam supplevit Edwardus Jerningham prædicti Baroneti filius. Matrina Domina Arthur Dillon, cujus absentiam supplevit honorabilis Domina Francesca Jerningham.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 1ª Junii 1797. Baptizata fuit Maria Fowler [? Towler], filia Gulielmi Fowler & Luciæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Robertus Eade & Alicia Eade.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 21° Augusti 1797. Baptizata fuit Susanna Palmer, filia

Stephani Palmer & Elizabethæ Eade (Conj:), Patrinus fuit Thomas Wingham.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 14ta Decembris 1797. Baptizata fuit Maria Hemson, filia Gulielmi Hemson & Annæ Eagle (Conj:). Patrini fuere Rev: Dom: Joannes Paterson & Maria Hemson.—A me Johane Paterson.

Die 12a Martii 1798. Baptizata fuit Maria Butters filia Roberti Butters & Elizabethæ Godman (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Jacobus Taylor, Matrina Maria Taylor.—A me Joanne Sanderson, Missionario Aplico.

Die 16ta Martii 1798. Baptizata fuit Carola Harvey, filia Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Georgius Rumball.—A me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplico.

Die 20° Maii 1798. Baptizata fuit Sophia Tuddenham filia Henrici Tuddenham & Mariæ Davey (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Jacobus Taylor.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplico.

Die 27ma Maii 1798. Baptizata fuit Anna Croughan, filia Martini Croughan & Elizabethæ Rowe (Conj:). Matrina fuit Susanna Durrant.—A me Joanne Sanderson, Mis°. Apostolico.

Die 28va Maii 1798. Baptizatus fuit Georgius Taylor, filius Jacobi Taylor & Annæ Dossier (Conj:). Matrina fuit Domina Carola Bedingfeld.—A me Joanne Sanderson, Miss°. Aplico.

Die 31a Augusti 1798, nata & eodem Die baptizata fuit Oxburci juxta Ritum ab Ecclesia Romana Catholica præscriptum, Agnes Maria Bedingfeld, filia Illustris Domini Domini Richardi Bedingfeld, prædicti Oxburci Baroneti, & Carolæ Jerningham (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Georgius Jerningham, Matrina Maria Bedingfeld de York: quorum Absentiam suppleverunt Reverendus Dominus Joannes Sanderson & Maria Burgess.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Missionario Apostolico.

Die 10a Octobris 1798. Baptizatus fuit Robertus Barkham, filius Gulielmi Barkham & Rosæ Hemson (Conj:). Patrini fuere Richardus Reynolds & Winefrida Gill.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 8va Martii 1799. Baptizata fuit Maria Kid, filia Johannis Kid & Margaritæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Jacobus Taylor & Maria Eade.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 29 Maii 1799. Natus & Die 1° Junii baptizatus fuit Carolus Hemson, filius Henrici Hemson & Elizabethæ Hubbard (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Joannes Durrant & Anna Parks.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 21a Septembris 1799. Natus & Die sequenti baptizatus fuit Josephus Hemson, filius Gulielmi Hemson & Annæ Eagle (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Richardus Fletcher & Patientia Fletcher.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 10a Decembris 1799. Natus & postera die baptizatus fuit Jacobus Tuddenham, filius Henrici Tuddenham & Mariæ Davey (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Joannes Durrant & Anna Taylor.—A Me Joanne Sanderson, Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 15a Decembris 1799. Nata & postera die baptizata fuit Lucia Palmer filia Stephani Palmer & Elizabethæ Eade (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Simon Eade & Margarita Eade.—A Me Joanne Sanderson, Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 26ta Martii 1800. Nata & die sequenti baptizata fuit Belinda Harvey, filia Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Susceptores fuere

Simon Eade & Lucia Fowler [?Towler].—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Anno Domini 1800. Die 10mo Mensis Maii Natus Horam circiter quintam post Meridiem & eodem Die baptizatus fuit Oxburci in Comitatu Norfolciensi juxta Ritum ab Ecclesia Romana Catholica præscriptum Henricus filius Richardi Bedingfeld prædicti Oxburci Baroneti & Carolæ Jerningham (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Edwardus Bedingfeld de York. Matrina honorabilis Domina Anna Clifford, quorum absentiam suppleverunt Reverendus Dominus Joannes Sanderson & Helena Bedingfeld.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Missionario Apostolico.

Die 9° Junii 1800. Baptizata fuit Robertus Butters filius Roberti Butters & Elizabethæ Godman (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Michael Godman. —A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 5^{a} Julii 1800. Nata & Die 14ta ejusdem Mensis baptizata fuit Sara Lambert, filia Richardi Lambert & Carolæ Reeve (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Joannes Wilkinson & Winefrida Gill.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 1^{a} Decembris 1800. Nata & baptizata fuit Carola Taylor, filia Jacobi Taylor & Annæ Dossier (Conj:). Susceptores fuère Th°. Wingham & Anna Park.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 17ma Januarii 1801. Natus & postera Die baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Tuddenham filius Henrici Tuddenham & Mariæ Davey (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Joannes Durrant & Anna Taylor.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 19^{a} Junii 1801. Natus & Die 22da ejusdem Mensis baptizatus fuit Joannes Kid, filius Joannis Kid & Magaritæ Eade (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Simon Eade & Maria Harvey.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 10^{a} Septembris 1801. Baptizatus fuit Joannes Lambert filius Richardi Lambert & Charlotte Reeve (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Gulielmus Hemson & Theresa Lambert.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 19° Octobris 1801. Baptizatus fuit Hilarius Lambert, filius Joannis Lambert & Theresæ Hemson (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Gulielmus Hemson & Maria Hemson.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 16ta Novembris 1801. Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Leverett, filius Joannis Leverett & Susannæ Durrant (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Jacobus Durrant & Elizabetha Rolfe.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 9^{a} Januarii 1802. Nata & eadem Die baptizata fuit Oxburci in Comitatu Norfolciensi juxta Ritum ab Ecclesia Romana Catholica præscriptum Carola Elizabetha Bedingfeld, Filia Illustris Domini Domini Richardi Bedingfeld, prædicti Oxburci Baroneti, & Carolæ Jerningham (Conjugum): Patrinus fuit Joannes Bedingfeld, Matrina honorabilis Domina Maria Brown, quorum absentiam suppleverunt Reverendus Dominus Johannes Sanderson, & honorablis Domina Francisca Jerningham.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Missionario Apostolico.

Die 27^{a} Januarii 1802. Baptizata fuit Anna Carola Taylor, filia Jacobi Taylor, & Annæ Dossier (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Rev: Dominus

Johannes Sanderson; Matrina honorabilis Domina Francisca Jerningham.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 27ma Februarii 1802. Natus & Die 1ª Martii baptizatus fuit Joannes Reynolds, filius Samuelis Reynolds & Elizabethæ Smart (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Richardus Reynolds & Maria Burgess.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 10ma Martii 1802. Baptizata fuit Elizabetha Tuddenham, filia Henrici Tuddenham & Mariæ Davey (Conj:). Matrina fuit Anna Taylor.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 20 Aprilis 1802. Nata & Die 23tia Baptizata fuit Catharina Palmer, filia Stephani Palmer & Elizabethæ Eade (Conj:). Susceptores fuere Josephus Harris & Margarita Eade.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 25ª Augusti 1802. Natus & postera Die baptizatus fuit Antonius Rolfe, filius Gulielmi Rolfe & Elizabethæ Durrant (Conj:). Matrina fuit Winifreda Gill.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Apostolico.

Die 10ª Octobris 1802. Natus & eodem die baptizatus fuit Joannes Warnes, filius Joannis Warnes & Annæ Park (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Thomas Wingham, Matrina Domina Carola Bedingfeld. cujus absentiam supplevit Catharina Beddoes.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Apostolico.

Die 14to Octobris 1802. Nata & Die 19° baptizata fuit Martha Kid, filia Joannis Kid & Margaritæ Eade (Conj:). Patrini fuere Georgius Rumball & Wenefrida Gill quorum absentiam suppleverunt Rev. Dom. Joannes Sanderson & Margarita Eade.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Die 9ª Decembris 1802. Natus & Die 20ª ejusdem Mensis baptizatus fuit Robertus Harvey, filius Thomæ Harvey & Mariæ Eade (Conj:). Sponsores fuere Georgius Rumball & Lucia Towler.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Die 21ª Augusti 1803 nata & die sequenti baptizata fuit Tabitha Leverett filia Joannis Leverett & Susanna Durrant (Conj:). Matrina fuit Theresa Lambert. A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Aplic°.

Anno Domini millesimo octingentesimo tertio, die verò quintâ Septembris, in civitate quæ vulgò dicitur Yarmouth Magnâ natus et eâdem die baptizatus fuit Carolus Richardus Bedingfeld, filius Richardi Bedingfeld Baronetti et Carolæ Jerningham Conjugum. Sponsores fuêre Cosmas Neville et francisca Bedingfeld quorum absentiam suppleverunt Reverendus Thomas Dionisius d'Eterville et Anna Darel.—A me Th: D° d'Eterville presbitero gallicano ex Diœcesi Bajocensi in Anglia exulante T. D. D'Eterville ptre.

Anno Domini 1803 Die vero 29ª Septembris nati & die sequenti baptizati fuere Robertus Michael Butters & Maria Anna Butters gemelli Infantes Roberti Butters & Elizabethæ Godman (Conj:). Sponsores fuere Joannes & Georgius Rumball & Maria Taylor.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Aplic°.

Anno Domini 1803, Die vero 2da Octobris baptizavi Richardum filium Samuelis Reynolds & Elizabethæ Smart (Conj:) natum die prima ejusdem: Susceptores fuere Thomas Wingham Junior & Maria Poole.—Joannes Sanderson Missionarius Aplicus.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 15ª Januarii natus est Franciscus filius

legitimus Jacobi & Agnetis Thorpe, & baptizatus fuit eodem Die: Patrini fuere Thomas Wingham Senior, & Agnes Wingham Uxor ejusdem.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Apli°.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 28va Februarii nata est Agnes, filia legitima Joannis & Annæ Akers, & baptizata fuit eodem Die: Patrini fuere Thomas Senior & Agnes Wingham.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Apli°.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero quinta Aprilis baptizavi Isaac filium Joannis Wilkinson & Mariæ Carr Conj: natum die quarto ejusdem: Susceptores fuere Henricus Wilkinson & Maria Rushbrook.—Joannes Sanderson Missionarius Apli^{cus}.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 22da Maii baptizavi Elizabetham filiam Joannis Kid & Margaritæ Eade, Conj: natam die decima nona ejusdem. Susceptores fuere Joannes Akers & Elizabetha Palmer, quorum absentiam suppleverunt Rev: Dom: Joannes Sanderson & Elizabetha Palmer.—Joannes Sanderson Missionarius Apli^{cus}.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 19^{a} Junii natus est Ludovicus Jacobus, filius legitimus Jacobi & Annæ Taylor & baptizatus fuit die sequenti: Susceptores fuere Josephus Harris & Maria Burgess.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss°. Apli°.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 27ma Junii baptizavi Richardum filium Gulielmi Durant & Mariæ Gage (Conj:) natum die 12ma ejusdem: matrina fuit Anna Thorpe.—Joannes Sanderson Miss: Apli^{cus}.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 14ta Augusti baptizavi Gulielmum filium Joannis Warnes & Annæ Park (Conj:) natum Die 12ma ejusdem: Susceptores fuere Georgius Rumball & Maria Burgess.—Joannes Sanderson Miss: Apli^{cus}.

Anno Domini 1804, Die vero 19^{a} Septembris natus est Gulielmus filius legitimus Gulielmi & Elizabethæ Rolfe & baptizatus fuit Die 21^{a} ejusdem: Matrina fuit Catherina Worthey.—A Me Joanne Sanderson Miss° Apli°.

Anno Domini 1804 Die vero 23^{tia} Octobris baptizavi Jacobum filium Adami Sandford & Luciæ Burton (Conj:) natum Die 13^{tia} ejusdem: Susceptores fuere Thomas Wingham Senior & Maria Burgess.—Joannes Sanderson Miss: Apli^{cus}.

Die 20 Jan: natus et die 24 ejusdem mensis A.D. 1805 baptizatus fuit Norvicis Edwardus Richardus filius Dñi Richardi Bedingfeld Baronetti & Dñæ Carolæ Jerningham conjugum. Patrinus Thomas Waterton: Matrina Dña Dillon.—A Me Edwardo Beaumont.

Die 7ma Februarii natus & Die 17ma ejusdem Mensis Anno Domini 1805 baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Josephi Galloway & Annæ Akers (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Thomas Wingham: Matrina Catherina Worthey.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Die 4ta Martii nata & Die 6to ejusdem Mensis Anno Domini 1805 baptizata fuit Monica Thomson filia Silvestris & Annæ Hemson olim Reynolds (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Thomas Thorpe; matrina Anna Hemson.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Die 12ma Martii nata & Die 15^{a} ejusdem Mensis Anno Domini 1805 baptizata fuit Anna filia Joannis & Susannæ Leverett olim Durrant (Conj:). Patrinus fuit Joannes Durrant; matrina Anna Thorpe.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1805 Die vero 5ta Augusti natus & eadem Die baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Richardi English & Mariæ Rushbrook (Conj:). Sponsores fuere Thomas Rushbrook & Susanna Rushbrook. —A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1805 Die vero 28va Septembris nata est Maria, filia Samuelis Reynolds & Elizabethæ Smart (Conj:) & baptizata fuit die sequenti. Susceptores fuere Henricus Wilkinson & Anna Thorpe.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1805 Die vero 15 Decembris natus est Joseph, filius legitimus Joannis & Annæ Akers, & baptizatus fuit eodem Die: Patrini fuere Jacobus Taylor & Agnes Wingham.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1805 Die vero 22da Decembris natus est Thomas Thorpe filius legitimus Jacobi Thorpe & Agnetis Beddoes & baptizatus fuit Die 24ta ejusdem. Susceptores fuere Thomas Thorpe & Anna Simmons.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1806 Die vero 25ta Januarii nata est Lucia filia legitima Joannis Kid & Margaritæ Eade, & baptizata fuit Die 28va ejusdem; Matrina fuit Margarita Eade.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domino 1806 Die vero 2 Julii nata est Sara filia legitima Gulielmi et Elizabethæ Rolfe, et baptizata fuit die 3tia Augusti: Patrini fuere Gulielmus Reynolds et Maria Larner.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1806 Die vero 31a Octobris nata est Agnes filia legitima Joannis et Theresæ Lambert, et baptizata fuit die sequenti: Patrini fuere Thomas Thorpe et Agnes Thorpe.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

Anno Domini 1806 Die vero 24th Novembris nata est Maria filia legitima Richardi et Mariæ English, et baptizata fuit die sequenti: Patrini fuere Joannes Rushbrook et Maria Larner.—A Me Joanne Sanderson.

James, son of William More and Mary his wife (late Mary Cameron spinster) was born December 21st 1806. Baptized January the 6th 1807. By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Anna Maria, daughter of Martin Curties and Maria his wife (late Maria Barber spinster) was born January the 31st 1807. Baptized February 2nd 1807. (James & Catherine Curties.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Anastasia, Daughter of John Akers & Anne his Wife (late Anne Beddoes, spinster) was born February the 6th 1807. Baptized February 7th 1807. (Thos. & Agnes Wingham.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Augustin, son of Silvester Hemson & Anne his Wife (late Anne Reynolds, spinster) was born February the 8th 1807; Baptized February 10th 1807. (John Harris, Anne Taylor.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Joseph, son of Joseph Galloway & Anne his wife (late Anne Akers, spinster) was born February 18th, 1807; Baptized February the 22nd 1807. (Anne Warnes.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Henry, son of John Wilkinson & Mary his Wife (late Mary Carr, spinster) was born April the 26th 1807; baptized April the 30th 1807. (Thos. Rushbrook, Mary Burgess.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Hariot, Daughter of John Kid & Margaret his Wife (late Margaret

Eade, spinster) was born April the 26th 1807; baptized April the 30th 1807. (John Akers, Mary Palmer.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Tabitha, Daughter of John Leverett & Susan his Wife (late Susan Durant, spinster) was born April the 25th 1807; baptized May the 4th 1807. (John Wilkinson, Anne Warnes.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Joseph, son of James Thorpe & Agnes his Wife (late Agnes Beddoes, spinster) was born September the 18th 1807; baptized the same day 1807. (Thomas Thorpe, Anne Akers.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Henry, son of John Wilkinson, and Mary his Wife (late Mary Carr, spinster) was born May the 4th 1808, baptized May the 15th 1808. (Thos. Wingham Junr & Mary Burgess.) By John Sanderson, Pastor.

Joseph, Son of John Kid & Margaret his wife (late Margaret Eade, spinster) was born May the 11th 1808, baptized May the 16th 1808. (Robert & Elizabeth Butters.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Martin, Son of Martin Curties & Maria his Wife (late Maria Barber, spinster) was born July the 2nd 1808, baptized July the 3rd 1808. (George Curties & Frances Rumball.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Thomas, Son of John Akers & Anne his Wife (late Anne Beddoes, spinster) was born July the 14th 1808; Baptized July the 17th 1808. (Thomas & Agnes Wingham.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Harriot, Daughter of Richard English & Mary his Wife (late Mary Rushbrook spinster) was born August the 29th 1808; baptized September the 1st 1808. By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Thomas, Son of James Thorpe & Agnes his Wife (late Agnes Beddoes, Spinster) was born October the 12th 1808; baptized the same Day. (Thos. Thorpe & Mrs Anne Hemson.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Andrew, Son of Ralfe Miller & Elizabeth his Wife (late Elizabeth Durrant Spinster) was born November the 10th 1808; baptized November the 20th 1808. (John & Elizabeth Durrant.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Stephen, Son of Silvester Hemson & Anne his Wife (late Anne Reynolds Spinster) was born January the 25th 1809; baptiz'd February the 5th 1809. (Willm Reynolds & Agnes Thorpe.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Sarah, Daughter of Joseph Galloway & Anne his Wife (late Anne Akers Spinster) was born March the 15th 1809; baptiz'd March the 19th 1809. (John & Elizabeth Durrant.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

John, Son of John Akers & Anne his Wife (late Anne Beddoes spinster) was born November the 22nd 1809; baptized November the 25th 1809. (Thos & Agnes Wingham.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

John, Son of John Leverett & Susan his Wife (late Susan Durrant Spinster) was born December the 23rd 1809; baptized January the 21st 1810. (William Reynolds & Anne Taylor.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Thomas, Son of Martin Curties & Maria his Wife (late Maria Barber Spinster) was born December the 26th 1809; baptized December the 28th 1809. (Thos Curties & Winefred Parks.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

James, son of James Parkes and Winefrid his Wife (late Winefrid Gill Spinster) was born February the 23rd 1810; baptized the same day 1810. (John Sanderson & Sarah Warnes.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

George the son of Stephen Palmer & Elizabeth his Wife (late Elizabeth Eade Spinster) was born March the 31st 1810, baptized April the 8th 1810. (Margaret Eade.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

George Son of James Thorp & Agnes his Wife (late Agnes Beddoes Spinster) was born March the 29th 1810; baptized March the 31st 1810. (Thos Thorpe & Anne Akers.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

James son of John Casmet & Mary his Wife (late Mary Durrant spinster) was born July the 4th 1810, baptized October the 12th 1810. (Samuel Reynolds.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Anne, Daughter of John Kid & Margaret his Wife (late Margaret Eade spinster) was born January the 24th 1811, baptized January the 27th 1811. (James Taylor & Eliz: Palmer.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Edward, son of Michael Bridger & Lucy Hemson was born March the 8th 1811, baptized March the 11th 1811. (Thomas & Agnes Thorpe.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Susan, Daughter of Samuel Reynolds & Elizabeth his Wife (late Elizabeth Smart spinster) was born March the 17th 1811, baptized the same day. (John Wilkinson & Susan Hemson.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Susan, Daughter of Joseph Galloway & Anne his Wife (late Anne Akers Spinster) was born April the 26th 1811, baptized April the 28th 1811. (Thos Thorpe, Susan Warnes.) By Me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Maria, Daughter of Robert Hemson & Anna his Wife (late Anna Hubbard spinster) was born May 7th 1811; baptized May the 12th 1811. (Thos Thorpe, Theresa Lambert.) By Me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Charles, son of Richard English & Mary his Wife (late Mary Rushbrook, Spinster) was born May the 27, 1811; baptized May 30th 1811. (Thos Rushbrook & Mary Wilkinson.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

Catherine, Daughter of Martin Curties & Maria his Wife (late Maria Barber, Spinster) was born July the 7th 1811, and baptized the same Day. (George Rumball, & Catherine Curties.) By me John Sanderson, Pastor.

VIII

CENSUS OF THE OXBURGH CATHOLICS, 1790-1804

Quarto account-book, containing nine gatherings of twelve folios (*i.e.* in all 216 pp.), not paged. Water-mark, "1801."

It is commenced by the Rev. J. Paterson, and continued according to the manner begun by him, until the year 1844, when the Rev. J. G[ascoyne] left Oxburgh for Northampton. Further on there are a few marriages registered 1832–1871. At the end some obits and miscellaneous notes.

The census for the year 1798 is copied, and the order of the names noted in the first column. The order they take in the next year is indicated in the second column; the third year in the third column, &c. Where groups occur year after year, there is evidence of their living in the same house or family. At first the wife's Christian name only was given, later on "Mrs." is more common. This has suggested to me the propriety of bracketing together the names of those who were evidently husband and wife, but this bracket is in each case the editor's addition.

	1798	1799	1800	1801	1802	1803	1804
Thomas Wingham	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
Agnes Wingham	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
Thomas Wingham, junior	...	...	...	...	...	10	10
Winefrid Gill	3	3	10	10	10	11	11
Anne Park	4	4	3	3	...	...	...
Mary Burgess	5	5	4	4	3	3	3
Mary Poole	6	6	5	5	5	5	5
Anne [or Mrs.] Beddoes	7	7	6	6	6	6	42
Catherine Worthey	...	...	7	7	7	7	6
Helen White	...	...	...	...	4	...	7
John Harris	8	9	9	9	9	9	...
Joseph Harris	...	...	8	8	8	8	9
John Godman	9	10	...	...	...	...	...
George Rumball	10	11	11	11	11	24	12
Frances [Mrs.] Rumball	11	12	12	12	12	25	13
John Rumball	...	...	...	...	...	26	14
Elizabeth Rumball	...	...	...	...	...	27	15
Elizabeth [Mrs.] Butters	12	13	55	60	54	62	...
James Taylor	13	14	14	15	32	18	23
Anne Taylor	14	15	15	16	33	19	24
Mrs. Leech	15	67	...	...	...	...	...
Elizabeth Leech	16	68	59	58	40	45	...
John Akers	17	69	56	59	39	46	37
Mrs. Akers	...	...	...	...	...	...	38
John Rushbrook	18	18	16	17	36	20	25
Susan [Mrs.] Rushbrook	19	19	17	18	37	21	26
Mary Rushbrook	20	8	18	19	38	22	27
Thomas Rushbrook	...	...	...	...	...	23	28

	1798	1799	1800	1801	1802	1803	1804
Mrs. Moon	21	...	...	...	...	...	...
Robert Dyson	22	16	...	...	...	...	...
Mary Dyson	23	17	...	...	...	...	...
John Larner	24	20	19	23	15	29	31
Mary Larner	25	21	20	24	16	30	32
Mary Larner [? junior]	...	...	...	...	...	31	33
Richard Fletcher	26	22	21	25	41	43	40
Patience Fletcher	27	23	22	26	42	44	41
William Hemson	28	24	23	20	17	12	16
Anne Hemson [? Mrs.]	29	25	24	21	18	13	17
Anne Hemson [? junior]	...	...	...	...	22	14	18
John Hemson	...	...	...	...	...	60	49
Teresa Hemson	30	26	...	...	...	...	...
Teresa Lambert *olim* Hemson	...	...	25	27	49	61	50
Thomas Hemson	...	...	..	...	...	...	34
James Thorpe	...	...	...	...	32	...	36
Mrs. Anne Thorpe	...	...	...	...	33	69	39
Elizabeth Hemson	31	27	26	22	19	15	19
Mrs. Eade	32	28	29	...	51	...	...
Mary [Mrs.] Harvey	33	29	?13	13	13	52	...
Lucy [Mrs.] Towler	34	30	27	14	14	53	...
John Eade	35	31	28	28	...	...	...
Mrs. Eade	36	32	...	29	...	54	...
Mary [Mrs.] Kid	37	34	31	31	53	56	...
Eliz. [Mrs.] Palmer	38	33	30	30	52	55	...
Mrs. Wells	39	35	34	39	56	...	...
Mary Wells	40	36	35	...	...	...	...
Robert Simmons	41	37	36	37	34	47	29
Mrs. Simmons	42	38	37	38	35	48	30
Charles Hemson	43	39	38	40	20	16	20
Sarah [Mrs.] Hemson	44	40	39	41	21	17	21
Anne Hemson	...	...	...	...	...	...	22
Rose Hemson [? Barkham]	45	41	66	35	48	58	53
Thos Reynolds	46	42	40	42	23	34	45
Anne [Mrs.] Reynolds	47	43	41	43	24	35	46
Richd Reynolds	48	44	42	44	25	36	47
Anne Reynolds	49	45	43	45	26	37	48
Matthew Wilkinson	50	46	44	46	29	39	...
Mrs. Wilkinson	...	...	45	47	30	40	...
John Wilkinson	51	47	46	48	31	41	...
Harry Wilkinson	...	...	...	...	...	42	...
William Durrant	52	48	...	...	...	...	...
Mary [Mrs.] Durrant	53	49	47	49	27	38	...
Frances [Fanny] Durrant	54	50	48	50	28	...	...
Susan Durrant	55	51	63	...	...	...	...
John Durrant	56	52	49	51	...	...	...
Richd Durrant	57	53	64	63	...	...	...
James Durrant	58	34	...	...	...	...	...
Eliz. Durrant	59	55	65	64	...	...	...
Betty Durrant	60	...	...	...	...	...	...
Lucy Durrant	61	56	...	...	...	...	...
John Neal	62	57	...	...	...	...	...
Anne Neal	63	58	50	52	43	6	43
Michael Taylor	...	59	51	53	...	...	...

	1798	1799	1800	1801	1802	1803	1804
Mary [Mrs.] Taylor	64	60	52	54	56	51	...
Mrs. Harwood	65	63	56	36	47	57	52
Mary Tudenham	66	64	33	33	50	...	...
William Hobbins (Bodney)	67	...	...	...	...	...	...
Susan Neash (Bodney)	68	...	...	...	...	...	...
Thos Pears (Bodney)	69	...	...	...	...	...	...
Robt. Boyd (Bodney)	70	...	...	...	...	...	...
Peter Dankers (Germans)	71	66	60	57	65	73	...
John Dams (Germans)	73	...	...	...	66	49	...
Mary Taylor	74	?62	54	34	55	...	...
Helen Taylor	...	...	53	...	55	...	...
Mary Scott	...	...	...	...	...	...	54
Simon Eade	...	61	32	32	45	...	...
Mr. Bennet	...	70	57	62	61	...	...
Mrs. Darrell (strangers)	...	...	61	...	...	...	...
Miss Chapman (strangers)	...	...	62	...	...	...	...
Susan Leveret	...	...	...	61	57	63	...
Eliz. Rolf	...	...	...	44	...	67	...
Mrs. Warnes	...	...	...	...	55	50	49
Mr. Taylor Wells	...	...	...	...	58	64	...
Mrs. Taylor Wells	...	...	...	...	59	65	...
Mary Taylor Wells	...	...	...	...	60	66	...
Michael Godman	...	...	...	...	62	70	...
Mrs. Michael Godman	...	...	...	...	63	71	...
Sally Beddoes	...	...	...	...	64	...	...
Grace Wilkinson	...	...	...	...	...	74	...
Mary Peel	...	...	...	...	...	...	8

(Signed) J. PATERSON.

The First Confirmation at Oxburgh.

Anno Domini 1805, Die 23^{tia} Julii, Oxburghi.

CONFIRMATI.

Ab Illustrissimo & Reverendissimo in Christo Patre ac Domino Domino Joanne Milner, Episcopo Castabalensi, Doctore Theologo, Soc: Acad: Cath: in Regione Mediana Vicario Apostolico &c &c &c.

Maria Poole
Anna Fairhead
Maria Peel
Catherina Worthey
Joannes Rumball
Elizabetha Rumball
Thomas Rumball
Georgius Rumball
Michael Coward
Robertus Butters
Joannes Butters
Gulielmus Barkham
Richardus English
Maria English
Elizabetha Reynolds
Matthæus Wilkinson
Maria Wilkinson, sen^{r}
Joannes Wilkinson
Maria Wilkinson, jun^{r}
Henricus Wilkinson
Elizabetha Durrant
Anna Reynolds
Richardus Reynolds
Gulielmus Reynolds
Elizabetha Reynolds
Anna Hemson
Georgius Hemson
Susanna Hemson

Joannes Lambert
Maria Larner
Maria Allcock
Jacobus Thorpe
Agnes Thorpe
Thomas Thorpe
Maria Palmer
Anna Thorpe
Samuel Hobbins
Anna Smith
Carolus Hemson
Lucia Hemson
Samuel Reynolds
Maria Hemson
Joannes Akers
Anna Akers
Robertus Simmons
Richardus Fletcher
Thomas Rushbrook
Susanna Rushbrook
Gulielmus Rushbrook
Jacobus Rushbrook
Sarah Warnes
Maria Warnes
Susanna Warnes (53)

Patrinus fuit, Rev. Joannes Paterson, Pastor

Obituary.

James Durrant . . . . . 8th Dec 1797
Eliz Durrant . . . .
*Jas Taylor of Eastmoor: Convert . . ..
Mrs Eliz: Godman . . . .
John Godman . . . . . May 10th 1799
John Neal . . . . . July 18th ,,
Mrs Leech . . . .
*Eliza Worthey . . . . . Feb 1st 1800
Mrs Eade of Oxburgh . . . . . Feb 21st ,,
John Eade . . . . . Nov 26 1801
Robt Godman Rumball . . . . Jany 14th 1802
Frances Durrant . . . . . April 23d ,,
Simon Eade . . . . . May 19th ,,
Thos Reynolds . . . . . April 7th 1804
Eliz Leach . . . . . April 30th ,,
*John Warnes . . . . . Jany 25, 1805
*Mrs Susan Walker . . . . . June 20th, 1806
Mrs Mary Simmons [75 3/4 years] . . Oct 30th ,,
Revd John Patterson [hor 2a p.m.] . . Dec 1st ,,
John Harris [at 1 in the morg] . . . June 8th 1807
*Samuel Hobbins . . . . . Sept 10th 1808
*Mrs Barber . . . . . Octbr 7th 1808
Thos Thorpe, an Infant . . . . Octbr 15th ,,

Sir William Jerningham Bt. on the 14th of Augt 1809

The Chapel of Cossey, of which he was the pious Founder, was consecrated by the Right Rev: Dr John Milner on the 21st of Augt, & the Day following he was interred in the New Family Vault under the Altar. His solemn Obsequies were performed by his Lordship, who likewise pronounced his funeral Oration, & an excellent one it was, redounding to the Credit both of the Preacher & of the Deceased.

Mary Taylor Wells . . . on the 10th of Feby 1810
Mrs Willm Hemson . . . ,, 29th of April ,,
Mr Robert Simmons . . . ,, 19th of May ,,
Joseph Harris . . . . ,, 2nd of Sepbr ,,
Mrs Sarah Hemson . . . ,, 1st of April 1811
Mrs Anne Hemson . . . ,, 2nd of May ,,

* This mark denotes Converts.

IX

NOTES, MONUMENTS, AND ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE BEDINGFELDS OF OXBURGH

§ I.—EXTRACTS FROM PARISH REGISTERS

A. *Oxburgh Parish Registers.*

These registers begin in 1538. Some extracts from them have already been printed by the Norfolk Archæological Society, *Norf. Arch.*, i. pp. 9, 155. For the extracts given in this section I am indebted to Father Francis Goldie, S.J., chaplain at Oxburgh, who has generously put at my disposal the rich harvest of information, which he has gathered regarding all branches of the Bedingfeld family, and I have used his collections throughout this chapter, more often than I can indicate by separate notes.

Sepult: 16 March, D^ns^ Thomas Bedingfeld, miles.

Sepult: 1539, 9 Feb., Robert Bedingfeld, priest.

Bapt: 1541, 8 March, Laurence Bedingfeld, son of M^r^ Anthony Bedingfeld.

Bapt: 1549, 11 Jan: Elizabeth, d. of Anthony Bedingfeld.

Nupt: 1550, 12 Jan: Ed[mundus] Bedingfeld, fil. c. Brin[ley]

Bapt: 1550, 1 March, Maria, f. Edwardi Bedingfeld

Bapt: 1552, 1 March, Thomas Bedingfeld, fil. Humfrey Bedingfeld

Nupt: 1559, 14 Nov: Edūs Bedingfeld et Eliz: He[woar?] vid. &c.

Bapt: 1560, 9 July, Catharina Bedingfeld, filia Edmundi Bedingfeld

Sepult: 1560, 2 Aug: Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Knight.

Nupt: 1560, 9 Feb: Margarita He[woar?] filia Antonii He[var?] Nuptiæ sunt in præcedente pag. ubi . . . . . [?]

Sepult: 1560, 22 March, Anthony Bedingfeld, son of Laurence Bedingfeld Esq of Hale

Sepult: 1581, Dna: Katerina, Uxor Dom. Henrici Bedingfeld, militis.

Sepult: 1585, 25 August, Edmund Bedingfeld Esq., the son of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Knight.

1665, Thomas Bedingfeld Colonel, filius Henrici militis, sepultus erat 24 April

1682 (Burial) The Lady Anne Bedingfeld, Sept 19.

1684, Henry Bedingfeld, Baronet, was buried Feb: 26

1685, John Bedingfeld Esq. February 19

, Dame Elizabeth Bedingfeld, bur. 15 April

1702, The Lady Bedingfeld, Jan: 16

1724, 4 Dec:, Charles Bedingfeld, son of Sir Henry Bedingfeld & y^e^ Lady Elizabeth

1726, 20 April, Mary, d. of Sir Henry Bedingfeld & y^e^ Lady Elizabeth

1732, 8 Sept:, Henry, son of Sir Henry Bedingfeld and the Lady Elizabeth

1736, 3 Sept: M^r^ William Pordage

1751, The Lady Elizabeth Bedingfeld, wife of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Bart, and eldest daughter of the . . . Charles Boyle, late Earl of Bourlington, buried 28 Nov:

1760. Sir Henry Bedingfeld, buried July 19.

1785, July Thomas Hawkins, Ecclesiæ Romanæ sacerdos

1790. Thomas Bedingfeld Esq. was buried 21 May

B. *Extracts from the Catholic Chapel Registers.*

1855 Julii 2ndo, nupti sunt in capella apud Oxburgh, Georgius Nevill et Matilda Bedingfeld. A me Stephano Longman.

1857 Die Novembris 24 natus est et die Decembris 29no baptizatus fuit Henricus Gulielmus Michælis Nevil filius Georgii et Mathildæ Nevil, (olim) Bedingfeld, conjugum. *Sponsores*, Dom. Dom. Henricus Bedingfeld, Bart—et Lady [*sic*] Margarita Bedingfeld

1870 Die 29a Augusti natus et die 8va Septembris baptizatus fuit Edwardus Arthurus Bedingfeld, filius Henrici Georgii Bedingfeld (Bart) et Augustæ Luciæ Bedingfeld (olim) Clavering, Conjugum. *Sponsores*, Arthurus Jerningham, Maria Whitgreave. A me Stephano Longman.

Die 10a Maii 1874 natus, et die 21a Maii 1874 baptizatus est Franciscus Augustus Bedingfeld filius D. Henrici Georgii Bedingfeld (Bart.) et Augustæ Luciæ Bedingfeld (olim Clavering) conjugum. *Patrinus* fuit Adolphus Jerningham, *Matrina* fuit Matilda Cary. A me Gulielmus H. Bodley.

Die 29a Februarii 1876 nata, et die 3a Martii 1876 baptizata est Edith Maria Bedingfeld filia D. Henrici Georgii Bedingfeld (Bart) et Augustæ Luciæ Bedingfeld (olim Clavering) conjugum. *Patrinus* fuit Henricus Edwardus Bedingfeld, *Matrina* fuit Alicia Maria Bedingfeld. A me Gulielmo H. Bodley.

Die 24a Maii 1877 natus, et die 29a Maii 1877 baptizatus est Hubertus Joseph Bedingfeld, filius D. Henrici Georgii Bedingfeld (Bart) et Augustæ Luciæ Bedingfeld (olim Clavering) conjugum. *Patrinus* fuit Richardus Bedingfeld, *Matrina* Cecilia Nicholl (*nata* Jerningham). A me G. H. Bodley.

Die Junii 5, 1906 natus et die Junii 10, 1906 baptizatus est Henricus Stephanus Augustinus filius Dom. Henrici Bart et Sybillæ Bedingfeld (olim Lyne Stephens) conjugum. *Patrinus* fuit Stephanus Lyne Stephens, *Matrina* fuit Augusta (Dna) Bedingfeld. A me Francisco Goldie S.J.

C. *Extracts from the Catholic Register of Deaths.*

1854. The Honble Charlotte Georgina, Lady Bedingfeld was buried in the chapel of Oxburgh, Aug: 9th 1854.

1862, Feb: 4th. Died Sir Henry Paston Bedingfeld, aged 62, buried Feb: 11th.

On the 5th of January, 1906, was buried in the vault of Our Lady and St Margaret's Chapel, Oxburgh, Mathilda Nevill, *née* Bedingfeld.

D. *Extracts from Holme Hale Parish Church Registers.*

Sepult: 1558, Nov. 23, Joan: Boath famulus Anthonii Bedingfeld armigeri.

1559, Mart. 23, Thom: Ryngros famulus Anthonii Bedingfeld

1575, Maii 13, Eliz: filia Roberti Lovell *
1575, Maii 16, Albinus fil: Roberti Lovell
1584, Jan 17, Francisca Bedingfeld, filia Ant: Bedingfeld
1598, Elizabeth Bedingfeld,† vidua (quondam uxor Anthonii Bedingfeld militis) æt. suæ 77, sepulta fuit.
1602? Aug: 3, M^r Laurence Bedingfield
1649? Ap. 12, M^rs Elizabeth Bedingfeld
1651, Oct. 27, M^r Anthony Bedingfeld
1688, Jan. 10, Mary, daughter of M^r Anthony Bedingfeld
1707, Sept: 18, M^r Anthony Bedingfeld son of Thomas Bedingfeld
1710, Sept: 30, Mary Eyre ‡
1719, Henry Eyre
1722, Mary Bedingfeld widow & relict of Anthony Bedingfeld, gentleman, late of Testerton.
174$\frac{5}{6}$, Feb 13. M^r Maire §

§ II.—MONUMENTS

A. *Monuments in the Bedingfeld Chantry in the Parish Church.*

On large recumbent gravestone.—Hic jacet Henricus Bedingfeild, Miles, qui obiit xxii Novembris, 1656.‖

Monument on North Wall, on the left shield.—Under this Monument lyeth the Body of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the 17th Knight of y^e Family, eminent for his Loyaltie to his Prince and Service of his Countrey. In the Time of the Rebellion he was kept three Years Prisoner in y^e Tower, and great Part of his Estate sold by y^e Rebells, the rest sequestred during his Life. He had two Wifes, the first Mary Daughter to William Lord Howard of the North by whom he had one Son who dyed without Issue; His second Wife was Elizabeth Daughter of Peter Houghton Esq; by whom he had 5 Sones and 6 Daughters, he dyed November 22 An^o Dni 1657, Æt 70 and 6 Months.

On the right shield.—Here lyeth Elizabeth Wife of Sir Henry Bedingfeld Knt. and Daughter of Peter Houghton of Houghton Tower in Lancashire, Esq; she dyed on y^e 11th of April An^o Dni 1662.

Beati Mortui qui in Domino moriuntur. Eccles.

On lower left tablet.—Under this Monument lyeth the Body of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the first Barronet of the Family, made by the speciall Favour of King Charles y^e II. He was Tall and Comely, endowed with rare Parts both Natural and acquired. He served King Charles y^e first in all y^e Rebellion, and till the Restoration of King Charles y^e second was a great Sufferer in his Person and Estate. From which Time to his Death, he liv'd a most exemplary Life,

* Robert Lovell, 3rd son of Sir Thomas Lovell of Beechamwell, ob. Oct. 10, 1609.—*Beechamwell Reg.*

† This was Elizabeth Danyel, who brought Bures Hall, near Holme Hale, to the Bedingfelds.

‡ Thomas Eyre, of Hassop, married Mary, d. of Sir Hen. Bedingfeld. They lived at Bures Hall, which had been sold to Mr. Thomas Eyre, possibly by Francis Bedingfeld, who died in 1691.

§ Fr. Jas. Maire, S.J., ministered to the Catholics of the neighbourhood.

‖ *Sic.* But the next monument gives 1657!

beloved and admir'd for his Virtues and Wisdome, his Death was extremely Lamented, which happned on y^e^ 24^th^ of February An^o^ Dni. 1684, Æt. 70 and 5 Months. He Married y^e^ Daughter and Heiress of Edward Paston Esq; by whom he had 7 Sonnes and 6 Daughters.

On lower right tablet.—Here lyeth y^e^ Body of Dame Margaret, y^e^ only Child of Edward Paston, of Horton in y^e^ County of Glocester, Esq; & y^e^ only Wife of Sir Henry Bedingfeld here also interr'd, a Person of extraordinary Parts, Piety and Prudence, who after near 50 Years enjoyment of perfect Felicity in y^e^ Married State, pass'd 18 years Widowhood, in an absolute Retreat, in y^e^ constant Exercise of her Devotions, and dayly Distribution of Charity, and departed this Life, January 14, 1702, Aged 84 Years, having first erected this Monument to y^e^ Memory of her Dear and deserveing Husband.

Monument in the East Wall.—Beneath this Monument is interr'd the most Virtuous and Pious Lady, Elizabeth, youngest Daughter of Sir John Arundel of Lanhern in Cornwall, and second Wife to Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, Knt. and Bart. who in the 35^th^ Year of her Age, departed this Life, on the 13^th^ of April 1690, leaving an only Son and 3 Daughters. Requiescat in Pace.

Hic jacet Domina Anna Bedingfeld, filia et Hæres Caroli Howard, Comitis de Berkshire, ex Dorotheâ Conjuge, Uxor Henrici Bedingfeld Equitis Aurati, quæ Pietate in Deum, Charitate in Egenos, Equitate in omnes insignis, obiit die 19 Septembris 1682, Ætatis suæ 32. Requiescat in Pace.

Here lyeth the Body of Sir Henry Bedingfeld Son of Sir Henry Bedingfeld by Dame Margaret Paston, he was a Person of great Worth and Honour, and particularly eminent for his great Hospitality, he had two Wifes, the first Ann Howard, only Child then living of Charles Lord Viscount Andover, and afterwards Earl of Berkshire, by whom he had no issue; the last Wife was Elizabeth, youngest Daughter of Sir John Arundel, by whom he left one Son and two Daughters, and departed this Life, September 14, 1704, Aged 68. Requiescat in Pace.

Stone in the middle.—Orate pro anima Thomæ Marwood, qui obdormivit in Domino 26 Octob^r^ 1718. Pauperes in eo, Patrem, Domus Bedingfeldiana, Amicum verum, et Benefactorem insignem, perdiderunt. Requiescat in Pace.

Gravestone on the ground.—Orate pro anima Gulielmi Pordage, S. [T.?]. Qui obdormivit in Domino, Anno MDCCXXXVI, Die 30 Augusti, Ætatis Suæ 88. Requiescat in Pace.

Black marble slab on ground.—Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Bar^t^, ob. July 15^th^, 1760, Æ 71. Also the R^t^ Hon^ble^ Lady Elizabeth Bedingfeld, Wife to the above Sir Henry, and Daughter of Charles Earl of Burlington, on Nov. 28,* 1751, Æ 63. R.I.P.

Gravestone on ground.—To the Memory of the Rev^d^ Thomas Hawkins, who died 16 July, 1785, aged 68 years. R.I.P.

Monument on E. wall.—Here lies interred the Body of S^r^ Richard Bedingfeld, Bar^t^, who departed this life 27 March, 1795, aged 71 years. He married, January 30^th^, 1761, the Hon^ble^ Mary Browne, daughter of Anthony Visc^t^ Montague of Cowdray in Sussex. She died

* The register says she was buried on the 28th.

at Bath 17th Sept, 1767, & was buried in the Abbey Church of that City. R.I.P.

On the floor of the Church just outside the Bedingfeld Chantry.—I.H.S. Here lyeth ye body of Jane, the wife of Richard Martin, who departd this life ye 1st Day of Febrū, 1705. Requiescat in Pace.

B. *In the Parish Church at West Grinstead, Sussex.*

Mural tablet.—† In this Chancel Lye interr'd the Bodys of Richard Caryll of West Grinsted Place Esqr, and of Frances his Wife. He was the third Son to John Caryll of Harting, Esqr; and She one of the Daughters of Sr Henry Bedingfeld of Oxboro' in the County of Norfolk, Bart. He dyed the 1st of May 1701 in ye 66 year of his Age. And She ye 4th of September 1704 in the 69 of Hers. They left Issue two Sons and A Daughter, of which John ye eldest Married Elizabeth Daughter and Heiress of John Harrington of Oare, in Sussex Esqr, by whom he had many Children, and To perpetuate the Memory of the Best of Parents he erected this Monument of Duty and Respect.

Quos junxit Genialis Amor probitasq, Fidesq,
Quos morum paritas et genuinus Honor,
Una Duos torquens Arthritis dissociavit
Una Duos iterum sacra maritat humus.
Immistos servant sub terra Flumina Amores
Sic pius Alphæus, sic Arethusa suos;
Ast ubi post ævos tandem nascuntur in orbe
Hic canit æternum, concinit illa melos.

Here also lyes buried Peter Caryll brother to the aforesaid Richard Caryll. He was a Religious of the Holy Order of St Benedict, and dyed 29 of October 1686

Requiescant in Pace
1709.

C. *In Holme Hale Church.*

Here lyeth the body of Mary Eyre widow and Relict of Thomas Eyre of Bury's Hall Esq., deceased, one of the daughters of Sir Henry Bedingfeld late of Beck Hall, Knt and Bart. She was very exemplary and eminent for her piety, charity & other virtues, and exchanged this life for a better the 28th day of September 1710, Aet. 67.

D. *In the Catholic Chapel at Oxburgh.*

Large Monument with Recumbent Figure.—Pray for the Soul of Sir Henry Richard Paston-Bedingfeld, Baronet, Knight Commander of the Order of St John of Jerusalem, &c. &c., Who departed this life Febry 4, 1862, Aged 61 years & 9 months.

On the Wall.—Mary Geraldine Trafford, who died in childbirth on the 10th August, 1869, to the inexpressible Grief of her devoted husband, and sorrowing mother. *R.I.P.*

On Wall.—To the Beloved Memory of Dame Margaret Anne Paston Bisshopp Bedingfeld, Wife of Sir Henry Richard Paston Bedingfeld, 6th Bart. She erected this Mortuary Chapel & Monument

to her husband, Whom She outlived by 25 years, dying Jan. 30, 1887, aged 79 years, and lies buried beside him in the Vault of this Church. Requiescant in Pace.

Of your Charity pray for the Soul of Sir Henry George Paston Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, seventh Baronet, J.P. D.L., born 21 June, 1830, died 18th January, 1902. To whose Memory this tablet is erected by his Widow. *Pater. Ave. Amen.*

Ibidem (*Duplicate of Monument erected at Malta*).— ✠ To the Memory of Vice-Admiral James Lacon Hammet, C.V.O., Son of the late J. P. Hammet Esq. & his wife T. Parker-Jervis of Darleston Hall, Staffordshire. Born 1849. Died 15th Feb:, 1905, & was buried at Malta, aged 55 years, fortified by the Last Sacraments of the Church. Admiral Hammet possessed the Royal Society Medal & Clasp for saving Life at Sea on two occasions, & was also recommended for the Albert Medal. He was wounded in China in 1869, & was Commander of the *Minotaur* during the Egyptian war 1882, and was awarded the Egyptian Medal, the Khedive's Bronze Star & the Medjidieh of 1st class. This Tablet is erected by his widow, Alice, daughter of Sir H. Paston Bedingfeld, 7th Baronet of Oxburgh.

§ III.—Notes on the Pedigree of Bedingfeld of Oxburgh from the Time of Sir Henry the Cavalier

A. *The Various Branches of the Bedingfeld Family.*

The family, which now bears the name of Bedingfeld (Bedingfield), a parish in North Suffolk (Hoxne hundred), have certainly been lords of the manor of that name since a very remote period, and the Oxburgh, or main stem of the race, still retains that honour. The family pedigree, which claims one unbroken succession since the Conquest, is acknowledged to be of authority, though for some remote periods it cannot be confirmed from independent sources. Before treating of the Oxburgh stem, for the period which has actually been under our consideration, it may not be amiss to say a word or two upon the chief branches, of which mention will be found in the "Visitations."

The chief division dates from the fifteenth century, when Sir Edmund Bedingfeld married Margaret, heiress of Sir Thomas Tuddenham, who brought him estates in Oxburgh and much other property in Norfolk. On this his descendants eventually settled, leaving Bedingfeld to the heirs of James, his younger brother, whose grandson Thomas, marrying Joan Bosard, became possessed of Ditchingham, which then became the chief seat of his branch of the family, the neighbouring church of Hedsham (3 miles NW. of Bungay) being full of their monuments. Their pedigree may be found in the various editions of Burke's *Landed Gentry*. Perhaps the most distinguished names of this line are three knights—Sir Thomas (1593?–1661), Sir Henry (1633–1667), and Sir Robert. The first eventually purchased from his elder brother Philip the manor of Darsham in Suffolk, which Dorothy Southwell had brought with her hand to his father Thomas (*b.* 1553); but his issue died out in the next generation. Sir Thomas sided with the Parliament in the contest with King Charles. He refused to defend Sir Edward Herbert, who was impeached by the Commons for his share in the attempt to arrest the Five Members; and for this refusal Thomas was himself committed for contempt by the House of Lords. However, he was on the winning side, and eventually was appointed a Commissioner of the Great Seal, and a Judge of Common Pleas in 1648. His two nephews, Sir Henry and Sir Robert, came into prominence later. Sir Henry was a lawyer like his uncle, and became Lord Chief Justice in 1683. Sir Robert was Lord

Mayor of London in 1707. This branch of the family seem to have been Protestants; but Charles Bonaventure Bedingfeld, the Franciscan (1698–1782), a convert from Protestantism, was probably the fifth son of Philip Bedingfeld and Elizabeth Strode, in the next generation of this same family.

Returning now to the main line, a somewhat important branch was settled in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries at Quidenham in Norfolk. It began with Peter Bedingfeld, fourth son of Sir Edmund, Knight of the Bath; and it seems to have ceased with Philip Bedingfeld, who was a staunch Recusant in the time of Elizabeth, and who, for that or other reasons, had to part with the property in 1572. In the Armada year he, by right of birth and descent the lord of the manor, the squire and magnate of the village, was, for his adherence to his father's creed, confined in the house of the local parson until he should conform, an indignity which, according to the ideas of that time and place, would have been unspeakably bitter.

To return once more to the main stem. The age of Sir Henry, the well-known Councillor of Queen Mary, covered a period in which many new families were established, and it is only natural for us to find the Bedingfeld "tree" now putting forth some strong and vigorous branches. Thus his brother Anthony was given the manor of Holme Hale, which had come to the Bedingfelds from the Jennies, and he married Elizabeth Danyel, who brought him Bures Hall in the same neighbourhood. A marriage with the heiress of Thomas Townsend of Testerton, in the next generation, added that manor to their estates. After keeping for six generations in this locality, the direct line ended in an heiress, Dorothy. But she, by marrying Francis Bedingfeld of Redlingfield, preserved the property for her kin and name. Not, however, for long. Her three children were childless; Francis, her heir, sold Testerton to John Curties, Hale Manor to Henry Ibbot of Swaffham, and Bures Hall to the Eyres. Eventually Father Anthony Bedingfeld, S.J. (*see above*, p. 195, and Foley, vii. 45), the eldest son, but as a priest not left heir to the estates, was left the sole survivor, and he died at Liège in 1752.

The Bedingfelds of Redlingfield, of whom we have just made mention, sprang from Nicholas (? John), son of Sir Henry, the Privy Councillor. They were established first at Gislingham in Suffolk, and afterwards at Snatshough (or Snatsborough) and at Redlingfield. The Civil War, crushing though it was to Catholics at home, was, in this way, favourable to the English convents on the Continent, that it reduced almost to a vanishing point the chances of a Catholic girl finding an honourable home, profession, or livelihood in England. With this in mind we can understand the perhaps unique occurrence which befell this family, viz. that the daughters, to the large number of eleven, all became nuns. Moreover, one of them was a widow, whose daughter had entered before her (*see below*, p. 240). As we have seen, this family eventually ended in Father Anthony, S.J. Redlingfield had been sold in 1748 (Foley, v. 568).

B. *Bedingfelds of Oxburgh.*

1. *The Descendants of Sir Henry the Cavalier by his Second Wife.*

[1] FRANCES, born on "New Year's Even's Eve," 1610. Godparents—Sir Robert Wind [? Windsor], the Lady Mondford, and Mrs. Jerningham (*ante*, p. 14, and *note*).

Foley adds: "Married Michael Timperley of Hintlesham, Esq.; died in 1653; had a daughter professed at Pontoise, O.S.B. (Dame Justina), on January 8, 1660, aged 21; died April 27, 1684, aged 45 (*Pontoise MS.*); and two others professed at the Blue Nuns, Paris—Elizabeth, who died in 1703, aged 74; and Frances, professed on her death-bed, Nov. 19, 1661, aged 26" (*Records of the Blue Nuns*).

Elizabeth Timperley, daughter of Nicholas Timperley of Hintlesham, married Thomas Townsend of Testerton, and their only child, Dorothy, married Thomas Bedingfeld of Holme Hale (*see above*, p. 232). Sir Henry's uncle Anthony, of Scots Hall [? Snatshough], had previously married a Lucy Timperley of the same family.

In the Papers of the Committee for Compounding (*Calendar*, pp. 2133, 2134) there is a somewhat complicated petition of Michael Timperley, who, 15 June 1653, after the death of his wife, requests that Sir Henry and Henry Bedingfeld may be ordered to produce the deeds of sale of certain properties, in which his wife had an interest.

[2] HENRY, the first Baronet, for whom *see above*, p. 18, &c.

[3] EDMUND, Canon of Lierre, baptized 14 Aug. 1615 (*ante*, p. 14); died 2 Sept. 1680. His monument still exists in the Collegiate Church of St. Gomarre, *see above*, p. 82. He had been chaplain to the English Carmelite nuns at Lierre. His portrait is at Oxburgh, another at Darlington. He studied at St. Omers and Seville; visited Rome, when he dined at the English Hospice on September 24, 1644, together with "the Earl of Banbury, who was about to leave Rome," and Mr. Haggerston—Foley, vi. 626. He wrote two books, for which *see* Gillow, i. 165; Foley, v. 573.

[4] WILLIAM, born 31 December 1616; baptized 23 January 1617 (*above*, p. 14). He is said to have been trained to arms on the Continent under the Duke of Guise, and to have become a "Captain of the Guards." Captain William Bedingfeld "of Ashill" was sent up prisoner to London, 3 October 1655, as has been already mentioned above, p. 3. He died "28 January 1685," *i.e.* 1686, and is, I believe, buried in St. Giles's, Norwich. Foley found among the papers belonging to the Jesuits of this district, a note of certain masses to be said annually by the Fathers, who had received the benefaction of a farm valued at £100 from "Susan, wife of Captain William Bedingfeld, brother of Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Beck Hall." No further details. (H. Foley, *Records S.J.*, v. 568 *n.*)

[5] JANE, born 26 April, baptized 22 May 1618 (*above*, p. 14). Married Richard Martin of Long Melford before the year 1634, between which time and 1647 she had ten children, of whom, however, four died infants, and she herself died after giving birth to her only daughter, Jane, 28 June 1647 (Wotton, *Baronetage*, iv. 522). In some editions of the Bedingfeld pedigree, however, it is stated that it was Anne who married Richard Martin, and Jane is given as the wife of Colonel Price, *e.g.* in Playfair's *Baronetage*, and the otherwise excellent pedigree printed by the Norfolk Archæological Society, *Norf. Arch.*, vol. i. p. 157.

In the church at Oxburgh there is a monument to "Jane, the wife of Richard Martin, who departed this life the first day of February 1706. *Requiescat in Pace.*" But the date (which would have made her eighty-eight years old and leave no room for Martin of Long Melford's second wife) shows this was a different person.

[6] ELIZABETH, was baptized 8 November 1619 (p. 14), and married William Cobbe of Sandringham (see *Sandringham Past and Present*, by Mrs. Herbert Jones), a colonel in the King's army, who died 1665. Elizabeth Cobbe died 1698, according to the family pedigree, but Foley, vi. 508, *Addendum*, says: "Buried at St. Giles, Norwich, 1684. She had two daughters, Carmelites at Lierre, professed together 2 February 1671; Mary (aged 22) died between 1709 and 1714, and Anne (aged 20) died August 10, 1690."

[7] MARIE. Baptized 10 May 1621 (*ante*, p. 14). There can be no doubt that she married Robert Apreece of Washingley (as the family pedigree states), and after his death Humphrey Orme. For there is among the papers of the Committee for Compounding (*Calendar*, p. 1778) a petition from her, 22 November 1647, begging to compound for the estates of her late husband, Robert of Washingley, who has left an infant son, Robert. This child eventually recovered the family property, and his line was after-

wards given a baronetage, now extinct. The last survivor, I am told, bequeathed everything to the London Hospital. A Mary Apreece of this family married Richard Washington of York, who has been believed to be an ancestor of George Washington, the first President U.S.A., but this theory is now given up.

A more certain title to honour was the happy confession of his faith, which brought about Colonel Apreece's death. Bishop Challoner writes :—

"1644. This year, as Mr. Austin writes (under the name of William Birchley) in his *Christian Moderator* (1652) was Mr. Price, a Catholic gentleman, murdered at Lincoln in hatred of his religion. The story he relates thus : 'I remember an officer of my acquaintance, under the Earl of Manchester, told me that at their taking of Lincoln from the Cavaliers, in the year 1644, he was an eye-witness of this tragedy. The next day after the Town was taken, some of our (the parliament) common soldiers, in cold blood, meeting with Mr. Price of Washingley, in Huntingdonshire, a papist, asked him, "Art thou Price the Papist?" "I am," said he, "Price the Roman Catholic"; whereupon one of them instantly shot him dead.'"

This death fulfils all the conditions of true martyrdom, and the cause of his Beatification has therefore been admitted, and he is styled "Venerable" in the Decree of 1886 (see Pollen, *Acts of English Martyrs*, p. 382).

[8] JOHN, baptized 10 November 1624 (*ante*, p. 14). Foley describes him as "unmarried." The second baronet says, "My uncle John died 16 February 1685," and the Oxburgh register gives "John Bedingfield, Esq., [buried] Feb. 19, 1685" (*i.e.* 1686). Marwood gives his anniversary as the 18th.

There is at Oxburgh a picture of a young man in armour, which is reproduced by Miss Stone in her article in *The Messenger* of New York (September, 1906), with this inscription : "John Bedingfeld. Killed at the battle of Worcester, Aged 16." There is evidently some mistake here. John would have been 26 in 1651, the date of the battle, and he was not killed, but lived on, as we see, for over thirty-four years.

[9] ANNE. Her father gives no date for birth or baptism, but as he puts her name last on the second list, we may conjecture that she was younger than John. Her godparents were "My Daughter Beding. and Mr. William Paston."—"My Daughter Beding." may conceivably have been his own eldest daughter, but it would be more probably Mary Brooksby, the wife of his eldest son Thomas, if he was already married.

Besides this, there must have been one other son, and one daughter, for the monument speaks of "5 Sonnes and 6 Daughters."

2. *Family of Sir Henry, the First Baronet.*

He married Margaret, only daughter of Edward Paston of Horton, Gloucester, and in a petition dated 3 October 1655, he says he has "a wife and 9 small children" dependent on him. The votive picture shows three sons and five daughters, so one must have died young.

[1] HENRY, the second baronet. *See* p. 35.

[2] ELIZABETH, born 21 December 1636 (p. 22), married Thomas Wheatenhall of East Peckham, Kent, whose first wife, Lady Catherine Talbot, died 6 July 1656 (p. 90, *n.*). In the family pedigree she is marked as dying without issue, but she certainly had an heir, Henry, and was presumably also the mother of various daughters, nuns (p. 90, *n.*). Her brother has left out a figure from the date of her death, "My sister Wheatinhall died 24 Feb. 166–," which is confusing. Presumably he means some time before 1685, the next date clearly noted, certainly before 1698, the date of writing (*above*, p. 37).

[3] FRANCES married Richard Caryll of Harting, Sussex. A full description of the family will be found in Max de Trenqualéon, *West Grinstead et les Caryll* (1893), ii. 40, 97, &c. He was the younger brother of John, the

secretary of King James II. at St. Germain, and created by him Lord Durford (ob. 1711). The second son was Peter, a Benedictine, the third Richard, on whom it consequently fell to make the best fight he could for the family estates, when William of Orange confiscated his elder brother's property. Frances and Richard had five children, whose descendants may be seen in Trenqualéon's second pedigree. He also gives at p. 97 a reproduction of their monumental inscription, which is here printed, p. 230. She died 4 September 1704, in the 69th year of her age.

[4] MARY married Thomas Eyre of Hassop, co. Derby, and Eastwell in Leicestershire. An account of this family will be found in J. Nichols, *History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester*, vol. iv. pt. i. p. 398, and ii. 167. As has been said, this family eventually purchased Bures Hall from Francis Bedingfeld, and there are a number of Eyre monuments in Holme Hale Church (*see* Blomefield). Mary was Thomas's second wife, and he had by her (besides one son by his first wife) ten children, several of whom were of some importance in the Catholic community of their day (Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*, pp. 71–73). Two of her daughters were nuns at Lierre (*see* p. 45 *above*). Henry, "counsellor at law," the eldest son, is mentioned by Marwood, p. 101; his monument is in Holme Hale Church. James Eyre (fourth son), a doctor, has also been mentioned, pp. 86, 88, &c. The third son, Francis (living in 1700), was also an M.D. Thomas and William (the second and fifth) were priests. Mary died in 1710, aged 67, and her monumental inscription has been given *above*, p. 230.

[5] ANNE, in religion Sister Anne of the Angels, professed 1670, died 18 February 1701, in the 50th year of her age. *See above*, p. 95.

[6] MARGARET, in religion Mother Margaret of Jesus, Carmelite nun of Lierre, of whom *above*, pp. 45, &c. Professed 1673, died 1714.

[7] JOHN, born 1651 (?), J.P. for Norfolk. This, I suppose, was during the reign of James II., who sometimes used his royal prerogative to dispense Catholics from the Test Oath, which had been devised to keep them out from this and other posts of trust. He enjoyed, during the life of his mother, the estate of Ashill Holt (p. 37), and I also find him described as of Coulsey Wood, Stoke Ash. He married Dorothy, daughter of John Ramsey (*alias* Dicks) of Wickmore, by whom he had two sons and two daughters, John (ob. 1729), Henry (ob. 1738), Frances (ob. 1718), Mary (ob. 1719). John died at Wickmore, 9 August 1693, ætatis 42 (?).

[8] EDWARD. "Edward Bedingfeld, 3rd son of Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, Norfolk, knight (*sic*)—[Admitted] 27 April [1667]" (*Registers of Admissions to Gray's Inn*, ed. Foster). There are fifteen other Bedingfelds mentioned in this register, but none of them from Oxburgh. Mr. Foster adds this note—"Called to the bar 10–11 November 1688, on the recommendation of King James II., as signified by the Lord Chancellor, 25 June 1688 O.S. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas and youngest sister of Sir Clement Fisher, bart., of Packington, co. Warwick. His daughter Mary (ob. 1761) married, in 1721, Sir John Swinburne, bart," and their daughter Mary married another Edward Bedingfeld, who will appear in the next generation but one of the Oxburgh family (*see* p. 236).

This Edward is often mentioned in Marwood's Diary. Being perhaps the only Catholic then at the bar, it was natural that he should be often employed by Catholics, though not by them only (*see* p. 161). He was left the (? life interest) of the "Shingham" estates (p. 37). He was alive in 1711 (*see* p. 161).

3. *The Family of Sir Henry, the Second Baronet.*

He married, first, 20 December 1666, Anne Howard, daughter of Viscount Andover, afterwards Earl of Suffolk and Berkshire, but she died without issue, 19 September 1682, aged 32 years. She is mentioned with praise in the life of her cousin Mary Howard, by Alban Butler (Gillow, iii. p. 435).

They were educated together as children, and Mary eventually entered among the Poor Clares at Rouen (ob. 1735).

He married, secondly, Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Sir John Arundell of Lanherne. She died 13 April 1690, in her 35th year. Her children were—

[1] ELIZABETH, born in London, 26 February 1686 (*see* p. 36, for godparents), died at Brussels, 24 December 1699 (*above*, p. 55).

[2] MARGARET, born in London, 3 March 1687, married, in 1704, Sir John Jerningham, 4th bart., who died without issue in his 55th year, and is buried in Bath Abbey, 17 June 1737. She survived till 1756, when she died at Winchester, but was buried (23 Dec.) with her husband.

[3] FRANCES, born in London, 14 November 1687 (p. 36). Married Sir Francis Anderton, last baronet of Lostock, whose estates were confiscated after the rising of 1715. She died without issue (? 1722).

[4] HENRY ARUNDELL, *see* pp. 161, &c.

4. *The Family of Sir Henry Arundell, the Third Baronet.*

Sir Henry married Lady Elizabeth Boyle, daughter of Charles, Earl of Burlington. She died 28 November, 1757, in the 63rd year of her age.

Their children were (*see* p. 242)—

[1] RICHARD, born dead, 28 May 1720.

[2] EDWARD, born 28 August 1721, died soon after.

[3] ELIZABETH, born 7 November 1722, died at Bristol 18 July 1763. She married (11 June 1749) Charles Biddulph of Burton, Sussex, who died 13 May 1784. They had issue (*a*) John, heir, ob. 1835 s.p., leaving Burton to George Anthony Wright. (*b*) Charles (living in 1817). (*c*) Thomas, ob. s.p. 1789. (*d*) Mary. Charles Biddulph married as his second wife Frances Apollonia, daughter of Sir B. Doughty of Snarford Hall, Lincoln, widow of Henry Wells (Berry, *Sussex Genealogies*, 219; *ante*, p. 201, n. 24).

[4] HENRY, born 27 October 1723, baptized at Chiswick, died at Norwich Grammar School, 6 September 1732.

[5] CHARLES, born 17 October 1724, buried at Oxburgh, 4 December 1724.

[6] MARY, born 27 September 1725, buried at Oxburgh, 20 April 1726.

[7] RICHARD, the fourth baronet (1726–1795).

[8] EDWARD, born 2 February 1730, educated at St. Omers under the name of Clay (p. 165), settled at York and married, 21 March 1754, Mary, daughter of Sir John Swinburne of Capheaton (*see* pp. 208, &c.). Their ten children were—(*a*) John, b. 26 Dec. 1754, he joined the Royal Navy. (*b*) Mary, 15 May 1756, became a nun at Ghent, whose flight is mentioned above (p. 208, n. 159). (*c*) Anne, b. 21 March 1758, m. Thomas Waterton of Walton Hall. Their son Charles was the celebrated naturalist. (*d*) Thomas, b. 18 February 1760, educated at Liège, entered Lincoln's Inn, and became a conveyancer, for no Catholic could yet be called to the bar. He also wrote poetry of considerable merit. His life in the *Dict. Nat. Biog.* iv. 113. Ob. 5 Nov. 1789. *See* p. 206, n. 128. (*e*) Edward, b. 13 February 1762; school at Liège; afterwards became partner in the house of the Martins at Malaga. *See* pp. 205–207, nn. 114, 121, 142. Edward, ob. 1802. (*f*) Anthony, b. at Bath, 7 Feb. 1764, ob. 31 May following. (*g*) Peter, b. 29 June 1765, ob. at Malaga. (*h*) Frances, b. 22 March 1768. (*i*) Helen, b. 26 March 1770. (*j*) Isabella, b. 29 August 1771.

5. *The Family of Sir Richard, the Fourth Baronet.*

He married Mary Browne, daughter of Anthony, Viscount Montague. She died 17 September 1767 (*see* p. 201, n. 31), leaving issue, Richard, the fifth baronet, born at Bath, 23 August 1767 (*see* pp. 198–208, n. 30, &c.).

6. *The Family of Sir Richard Bedingfeld, the Fifth Baronet.*

He married Charlotte Georgiana, only daughter of Sir William Jerningham, Bart., of Costessy. She obtained the precedence of a baron's daughter after her brother George became Lord Stafford, and was appointed Woman of the Bedchamber to Queen Adelaide, many of whose letters to her are preserved at Oxburgh. Lady Charlotte was a lady of remarkable talents, both as an artist and as a letter-writer. Of her letters many are preserved, and have been published by E. Castle, *The Jerningham Letters*, 1780–1843; *Excerpts from the Correspondence and Diaries of the Hon. Lady Jerningham and her Daughter, Lady Bedingfeld*, 2 vols., 1896. Another selection has been published since in *A House of Letters*. She eventually retired to the convent at Hammersmith, and died 29 July 1854 (p. 227). He died 22 November 1829 (p. 244).

Their children were—

[1] FRANCES, born 19 and baptized 25 April 1796 (p. 214); married William, 11th Baron Petre, and died in childbirth, leaving two sons and two daughters.

[2] MATILDA, born 8 April, and baptized at Oxburgh, 10 April 1797 (*above*, p. 214). Married George Stanley Cary of Follaton, Devon, and had seven children, whose issue is still living. Matilda died 28 January 1881.

[3] AGNES MARY, born at Oxburgh, 31 August 1798, and baptized there on the same day, married Thomas Molyneux Seel of Bolton Park, Lancs.

[4] HENRY RICHARD, the sixth baronet, born 10 May 1800, and baptized same day at Oxburgh (p. 216); and buried there.

[5] CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, born 9 January 1802, and baptized at Oxburgh the same day. She became a nun at Bruges, where she lived for nearly fifty years.

[6] CHARLES RICHARD, born at Yarmouth, 5 September 1803, and baptized there the same day. He married Miss Waterton, who, however, only lived a few months. Charles entered the Austrian Army, ob. s.p.

[7] EDWARD RICHARD, born at Norwich, 20 January 1805 (p. 217), and baptized on the 24th. He was a midshipman on H.M.S. *Spartiate*, but fell overboard on the night of the 2nd October 1823, and was never heard of again.

[8] FELIX was in the Colonial Civil Service, and lived at Mauritius, &c. ob. s.p. His wife Mary, daughter of Admiral Chad, is still living.

7. *The Family of Sir Henry Richard Paston-Bedingfeld, Sixth Baronet.*

He married, 30 August 1826, Margaret, daughter of Edward Paston of Appleton, the last of the Pastons of Paston, and afterwards, 16 April 1830, assumed the additional name and arms of Paston. He was declared by the Committee of Privileges of the House of Lords to be one of the co-heirs of the barony of Grandison. He died 4 February 1862, and is buried at Oxburgh; she died 30 January 1887, and is also buried there. Issue:—

[1] HENRY GEORGE, the 7th baronet, born at Norwich, 10 May 1830, married Augusta, only child and heiress of Edward Clavering of Callaly, Northumberland; died 18 January 1902.

Sons living—(1) HENRY EDWARD, the present baronet, b. 29 Aug. 1860; m. Sybil, dau. of Henry Lyne Stephens, and has issue, Margaret Mary, b. 24 Ap. 1905; Henry Stephen Augustus, b. 5 June 1906. (2) Henry Richard Clavering. (3) Charles. (4) Edward Arthur, ob. 1878. (5) William. (6) Frank. (7) Hubert. *Daughters*—(1) Alice, m. (*a*) James Lacon Hammet, Vice-Admiral (ob. 1905), has issue—Cecil Ferdinand James and Violet Irene May; m. (*b*) Clement La Primaudaye, Commander R.N.—(2), (3) Mary Maud & Edith Mary, Nuns of the Congregation of the Holy Child. (4) Augusta, died young.

[2] RAOUL STEPHEN, married Katherine Lyne Stephens.
[3] MATILDA CHARLOTTE, married 2 July 1855 to Captain George Henry Nevill, buried at Oxburgh. Her son, Henry William, died 1905.
[4] MARY GERALDINE, married to Edward S. Trafford of Wroxham Hall, Norfolk, died 10 August 1869, buried at Oxburgh.
[5] MARY GABRIELLE, married to Ferdinand Eyre.

A. *Religious and Sacerdotal Vocations in the Bedingfeld Family.*

These notes are written in a lady's hand, in a small paper note-book, without name of author or date. It will be noticed that Mary Bedingfeld, professed at Ghent in 1775 (*above*, p. 210), and whose flight to England in 1794 is mentioned by Sir Richard, is not alluded to here, the latest date explicitly mentioned being 1782. It would not be very difficult, nowadays, to extend the lists here given to twice or thrice their length.

From the book of the Commemoration of the deceased Religious, who were professed in the Monastery of the Immaculate Conception of the glorious Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of the Holy Order of St. Benedict in Ghent.

Anno Domini 1636 the 14th of December, Dame Thecla Bedingfield* most happily departed from this, to a better world in the 6th year and a half after her holy Profession, her most remarkable virtues were meekness, peace, fortitude, patience.

Dame Thecla called Phillipa at holy Baptism was daughter to Francis Bedingfield Esqr, born at Redlingfield in Suffolk, came to the trial of holy Religion about the age of 19 or 20. She was of a pure sanguine complexion, very straight and proper of personage, and lovely in corporal features, but concerning that which is much more prizable, she was of a rare interiour temper, having a gracious sweet & most meek disposition, And withal of a great courage in suffering, enduring much with invincible patience. Amongst others in this kind by the surgeons incisions. Once her knee was cut and sliced into sippits. She had always a great confidence in Almighty God and in her last sickness was overheard to ask herself, "How comes my good God to give me so much of his favour I having deserved so very little at his hands?" To which she again answered, "The attending to myself and medling with nobody else, doth give me this Serenity," and that she would warrant all those who were eminent in this practice, that they would enjoy great peace of mind at their deaths.

After the happy decease of our dear & Revd Dame Hieronimia Waldegrave this our beloved Sister in Xt, Dame Thecla, was by the Convent's Election chosen to succeed her in Infirmary Office, which she performed with great satisfaction, recreating the sick with such innocent and pleasant conversation, that it was an excellent divertissment to see her mix mirth and piety with such a dexterous facility. She had been likely, if God had preserved her health and life, to have exhibited very good assistance to the whole Community in the well discharging of any Office, especially being so free from any passion; but the divine Majesty was pleased to call this his dear Spouse in the prime of her youth to himself by a consumptive fever, which was most vehement

* See *Annals of the English Benedictines at Ghent*, 1894, pp. 18, 197 (No. 23). She is the third daughter mentioned in Foley's pedigree (*Records*, v. 568).

THE

ronets are

m.

Fran
m. M.

Elizabet
m. T. V

Margar
. Sir J. J

, 1720.
int.

I.

John, R
b. 175

1796,
Petre.

George,
02,
lavering.

es,
54.

lary,

[2] RAOUL STEPHEN, married Katherine Lyne Stephens.

[3] MATILDA CHARLOTTE, married 2 July 1855 to Captain George Henry Nevill, buried at Oxburgh. Her son, Henry William, died 1905.

[4] MARY GERALDINE, married to Edward S. Trafford of Wroxham Hall, Norfolk, died 10 August 1869, buried at Oxburgh.

[5] MARY GABRIELLE, married to Ferdinand Eyre.

A. *Religious and Sacerdotal Vocations in the Bedingfeld Family.*

These notes are written in a lady's hand, in a small paper note-book, without name of author or date. It will be noticed that Mary Bedingfeld, professed at Ghent in 1775 (*above*, p. 210), and whose flight to England in 1794 is mentioned by Sir Richard, is not alluded to here, the latest date explicitly mentioned being 1782. It would not be very difficult, nowadays, to extend the lists here given to twice or thrice their length.

From the book of the Commemoration of the deceased Religious, who were professed in the Monastery of the Immaculate Conception of the glorious Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of the Holy Order of St. Benedict in Ghent.

Anno Domini 1636 the 14th of December, Dame Thecla Bedingfield* most happily departed from this, to a better world in the 6th year and a half after her holy Profession, her most remarkable virtues were meekness, peace, fortitude, patience.

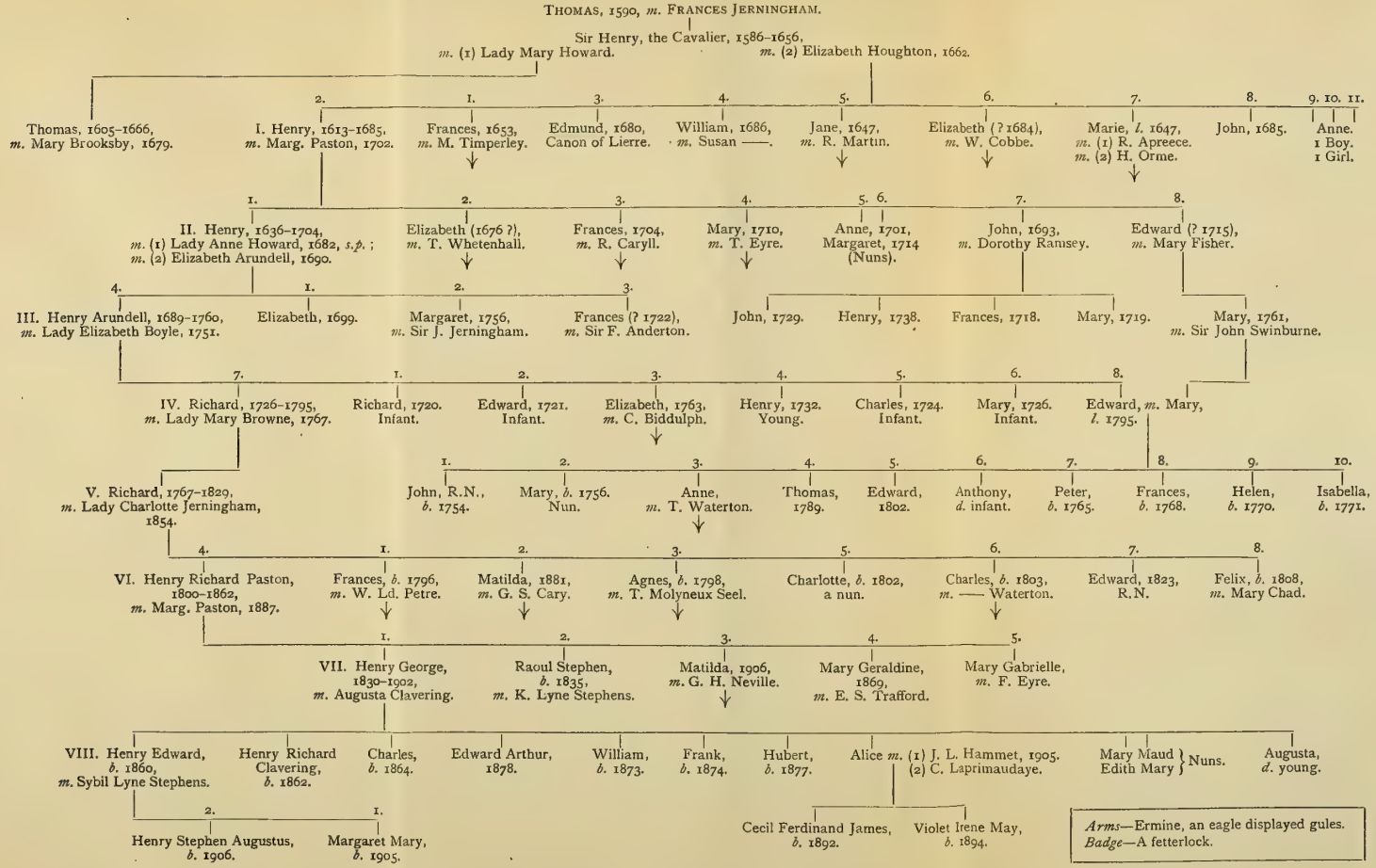
Dame Thecla called Phillipa at holy Baptism was daughter to Francis Bedingfield Esqr, born at Redlingfield in Suffolk, came to the trial of holy Religion about the age of 19 or 20. She was of a pure sanguine complexion, very straight and proper of personage, and lovely in corporal features, but concerning that which is much more prizable, she was of a rare interiour temper, having a gracious sweet & most meek disposition, And withal of a great courage in suffering, enduring much with invincible patience. Amongst others in this kind by the surgeons incisions. Once her knee was cut and sliced into sippits. She had always a great confidence in Almighty God and in her last sickness was overheard to ask herself, "How comes my good God to give me so much of his favour I having deserved so very little at his hands?" To which she again answered, "The attending to myself and medling with nobody else, doth give me this Serenity," and that she would warrant all those who were eminent in this practice, that they would enjoy great peace of mind at their deaths.

After the happy decease of our dear & Revd Dame Hieronimia Waldegrave this our beloved Sister in Xt, Dame Thecla, was by the Convent's Election chosen to succeed her in Infirmary Office, which she performed with great satisfaction, recreating the sick with such innocent and pleasant conversation, that it was an excellent divertissment to see her mix mirth and piety with such a dexterous facility. She had been likely, if God had preserved her health and life, to have exhibited very good assistance to the whole Community in the well discharging of any Office, especially being so free from any passion; but the divine Majesty was pleased to call this his dear Spouse in the prime of her youth to himself by a consumptive fever, which was most vehement

* See *Annals of the English Benedictines at Ghent*, 1894, pp. 18, 197 (No. 23). She is the third daughter mentioned in Foley's pedigree (*Records*, v. 568).

THE BEDINGFELDS OF OXBURGH

The Baronets are distinguished by Roman numerals. The dates are those of death, unless otherwise explained.


Thomas, 1590, m. Frances Jerningham.
Sir Henry, the Cavalier, 1586–1656,
m. (1) Lady Mary Howard.
m. (2) Elizabeth Houghton, 1662.
Thomas, 1605–1666, m. Mary Brooksby, 1679.
I. Henry, 1613–1685, m. Marg. Paston, 1702.
Frances, 1653, m. M. Timperley.
Edmund, 1680, Canon of Lierre.
William, 1686, m. Susan ——.
Jane, 1647, m. R. Martin.
Elizabeth (? 1684), m. W. Cobbe.
Marie, l. 1647, m. (1) R. Apreece. m. (2) H. Orme.
John, 1685.
Anne. 1 Boy. 1 Girl.
II. Henry, 1636–1704, m. (1) Lady Anne Howard, 1682, s.p.; m. (2) Elizabeth Arundell, 1690.
Elizabeth (1676 ?), m. T. Whetenhall.
Frances, 1704, m. R. Caryll.
Mary, 1710, m. T. Eyre.
Anne, 1701, Margaret, 1714 (Nuns).
John, 1693, m. Dorothy Ramsey.
Edward (? 1715), m. Mary Fisher.
III. Henry Arundell, 1689–1760, m. Lady Elizabeth Boyle, 1751.
Elizabeth, 1699.
Margaret, 1756, m. Sir J. Jerningham.
Frances (? 1722), m. Sir F. Anderton.
John, 1729.
Henry, 1738.
Frances, 1718.
Mary, 1719.
Mary, 1761, m. Sir John Swinburne.
IV. Richard, 1726–1795, m. Lady Mary Browne, 1767.
Richard, 1720. Infant.
Edward, 1721. Infant.
Elizabeth, 1763, m. C. Biddulph.
Henry, 1732. Young.
Charles, 1724. Infant.
Mary, 1726. Infant.
Edward, m. Mary, l. 1795.
V. Richard, 1767–1829, m. Lady Charlotte Jerningham, 1854.
John, R.N., b. 1754.
Mary, b. 1756. Nun.
Anne, m. T. Waterton.
Thomas, 1789.
Edward, 1802.
Anthony, d. infant.
Peter, b. 1765.
Frances, b. 1768.
Helen, b. 1770.
Isabella, b. 1771.
VI. Henry Richard Paston, 1800–1862, m. Marg. Paston, 1887.
Frances, b. 1796, m. W. Ld. Petre.
Matilda, 1881, m. G. S. Cary.
Agnes, b. 1798, m. T. Molyneux Seel.
Charlotte, b. 1802, a nun.
Charles, b. 1803, m. —— Waterton.
Edward, 1823, R.N.
Felix, b. 1808, m. Mary Chad.
VII. Henry George, 1830–1902, m. Augusta Clavering.
Raoul Stephen, b. 1835, m. K. Lyne Stephens.
Matilda, 1906, m. G. H. Neville.
Mary Geraldine, 1869, m. E. S. Trafford.
Mary Gabrielle, m. F. Eyre.
VIII. Henry Edward, b. 1860, m. Sybil Lyne Stephens.
Henry Richard Clavering, b. 1862.
Charles, b. 1864.
Edward Arthur, 1878.
William, b. 1873.
Frank, b. 1874.
Hubert, b. 1877.
Alice m. (1) J. L. Hammet, 1905. (2) C. Laprimaudaye.
Mary Maud, Edith Mary } Nuns.
Augusta, d. young.
Henry Stephen Augustus, b. 1906.
Margaret Mary, b. 1905.
Cecil Ferdinand James, b. 1892.
Violet Irene May, b. 1894.
Arms—Ermine, an eagle displayed gules.
Badge—A fetterlock.

To face p. 238.

towards the end. Tollerating this her last sickness according to her wonted sweetness, peace, and patience, receiving most piously and in her perfect senses all the rites of the Holy Church, after that having again Absolution & the assistance of all the devout prayers commonly said for those in their last Agony, she fell into a slumber at that very time translated from death to life and happily slept in our Lord, within the Octave of his glorious Mother's Immaculate Conception, leaving the whole convent most sensible of our loss. She was so grateful to every one and truely beloved of all for her virtuous life, innocent, sweet and gentle disposition.

Requiescat in Pace.

Anno Domini 1637, *Feb:* 1st.

Dame Eugenia Bedingfield* most happily departed this life, having been professed the 26 june 1633. Her most notable virtues were a singular devotion to our B^{d} Lady and a great desire of self contempt etc.

Our dear Sister in Christ Dame Eugenia, in baptism was called Margaret, daughter to Tho^{s} Bedingfield gent: commonly called Captain Bedingfield. She entered very young to the trial of holy Religion; after her profession she was much employed in humble Offices having charge of the Cellar a long time together, which she performed not only laboriously but also very cleanly and exactly. She had many interiour difficulties and trials, in the midst of which she was ever most punctual in her examins, and was observed to be always more than ordinary serious at those times. She bore a great respect to her (even immediate) superiors and loved them entirely. She often affirmed that she hated to think that any one should value or esteem her, for she never had done ought that deserved estimation. Her frequent petition to Almighty God was to die. At last she told one in confidence a little before (or in) her last Sickness, that our Lord had granted her long request. She died of a Consumption, being strengthened with all the last Sacraments, happily expiring upon the eve of the B^{d} Virgin's Purification, to whom she had been singularly devoted, and had reposed a great confidence in her, as the Mother of mercy and advocate with her Blessed Son sweet Jesus.

Requiescat in Pace.

In the year of our Lord 1642, on the 20th of February, most happily departed this life Sister Thecla† Bedingfield; her most notable Virtues were Humility and Sincerity.

Sister Thecla, in Baptism called Margaret, daughter to Mathew Bedingfield Gent: She came to Religion about the age of 16; her complexion pure fair, her constitution sickly, having past a year scholar she very joyfully received the Holy Habit going on in the trial of Religion with courage and zeal, being Consumptive holding out as long as possible without going to the Infirmary, for she would not yield nor

* She is 14th in the list of professed printed in the *Annals of Ghent*, p. 197.

† Thecla (*olim* Margaret) Bedingfeld is No. 41 in the list of professed of Ghent (*Annals*, p. 198). Her sister Mary was also a Benedictine nun, who died abbess at Brussels, 21st April 1665 (Foley, *ibid.*).

shrink under the burden of her Cross, but did all those humble Offices wherein the Novices were tried for the exercise of humility and mortification without a desire of being exempted. She was of a Candid and down right plain dealing humour, not at all moved by human respects, and had a great contempt of the world even from her tender years, never giving way to be set vainly out by curling her hair and the like, but always when she was called to be dressed in that sort, like her other sister, she would weep most bitterly, and beg with many tears to be excused. This resolute spirit in point of virtue she maintained in Religion. In time of her last sickness, being sent to the Infirmary she behaved herself very religiously and was most willing to Die; humbly begging to be admitted to make her Vows of holy Religion, which she obtained and did perform them very piously, receiving devoutly also all the last sacraments; having all the rites and prayers done for her, she was bid to repose, and in that disposition slept in our Lord most quietly without any other sign, so that those who were kneeling in prayer about her did not perceive when she Died.

Requiescat in Pace.

Extract from the Pedigree at Oxburgh.

Francis Bedingfield married Catherine Fortescue had eleven Daughters Nuns.*

1. Catherine, Superior of the Carmelites at Antwerpe.
2. Mary, a Nun at Liège.
3. Margaret, Abbess at the Poor Clares at Rhoan.
4. Winifred, a Nun in Bavaria.
5. Helena, Abbess of the Austin Nuns at Bruges.
6. Grace, a Nun at Louvain.
7. Frances, a Nun at Rome.
8. Phillippa, a Benedictine Nun at Ghent.
9. Ann, a Nun at Gravelines. She was the 5th Abbess of the Poor Clares of that town, and died the 17 of November, 1697.
10. Magdaline, a Carmelite Nun.
11. Mary, Abbess of the Austin Nuns at Bruges.

Names of other members of the Bedingfield family who have joined the Religious Orders.

Lucy—4th Prioress of the English Theresians at Antwerpe. She died of the small-pox the 6th january 1650—aged 36, in the 1st year of her Government.

* This very remarkable generation of nuns is more fully described in Foley, v. 568–582, with the assistance of the Bruges MSS. According to him the order of the sisters should be: (1) Helena, (2) Margaret, (3) Philippa, (4) Elizabeth, here omitted, (5) Winefrid, (6) Catherine, (7) Frances, (8) Grace, (9) Magdalen, (10) Anne, (11) Mary, of Liège. The second Mary here mentioned, of Bruges, was a niece, the only daughter of the eldest son John. Elizabeth, who is omitted above, married Sir Alexander Hamilton Knight. He died after two years, and the widow entered the Austin nuns at Bruges. Her only daughter had entered before her, and was her Novice Mistress. Foley prints eulogies of Margaret and Anne (*see* 3 and 9 *above*) from the *Chronicles of the Poor Clares*, as well as of Frances and Winefrid, nuns of the Original Institute of Mary, from Leitner, and the *Annals of St. Mary's Convent, York*.

Mary—second Superior of the English Franciscan Nuns at Rouen. After governing the House eleven years, she died the 6th March 1670.

Anthony Bedingfield S.J. born 28th of October 1697 : entered the Noviceship of the Jesuits at the early age of 17, and died at Liège 2d June, 1752.

Bonaventure Bedingfield O.S.F.—Exprovincial—died in St Bonaventure's Convent at Douay 5th June 1782—aged 84.*

B. *Letters from Dame Margaret Bedingfeld.*

It may be well to mention here that there are, besides the letter quoted at p. 20, two other letters from Dame Margaret to Lady Yarmouth in other volumes at the British Museum. The first, dated from Beck Hall, 25 July 1675, describes her pleasure at a visit to Oxnead. "A terrestrial paradise! 'Miss' and my cosen Thomas are both prettier than I can expresse ; nor did I ever in my life find anything in poetry or painting half so fine as what I saw that day at your Ladyship's house." The second letter, dated 13 March [? 1676] "salutes the Ld. Lieutenant of Norfolk." On the 23rd of August [1676] a letter from Sir Henry, the second baronet, dated "Oxborow." Lord Yarmouth, it seems, had been robbed, perhaps with violence, so the letter concludes with the prayer, "The diuell take him who designs my Lord Yarmouth mischiefe—is ye daylie prayer of, My Lord, your obed. Kinsman, Henry Bedingfeld, Junior" (MS. from Roydon Hall, *Additional* 36,988, ff. 104, 106, 123).

C. *From Mrs. Raoul Bedingfeld's Collection.*

The following extracts are all taken from a large volume of notes on the family, bound in black.

1. The following paper, in Mr Marwood's hand, is at Oxburgh.

"The copy of the Epitaph Mr Edward Bedingfeld desired me to make for Sir Henry Bedingfeld's Tomb, and which I sent him : but it was not, it seems, liked by him."

I.H.S.

Here lyes the body of Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, ye 18th Knight and 2nd Bart. (in a direct descent) of his Family. Whose Personage, Accomplishments and good Quality's rendered him eminently knowne & esteemed in his Life, and lamented at his death. Hee was of Personage noble, aimable & agreeable ; of Abord easy; of Conversation Pleasant. His Religion & Loyalty he recevd from a long & uninterrupted Line of Ancestors, as a sacred Depôt, which he left untainted to his young children. (For he was marryed young to the onely daughter of the Earl of Berkshire, by whom he had no Issue. After her death to the eldest daughter of Sir John Arundell, by whom he had one onely son & 3 daughters, the eldest of which dyed at Bruxels in his lifetime.) Hospitality, an hereditary virtue of his Family, he maintained & Improved even to envy. He was valued & valuable, in the different devoirs of his Life—being a good Friend, a

* For Anthony Bedingfeld, S.J., *see above*, pp. 195–232. Charles Bonaventure Bedingfield, O.S.F., seems to have been a convert to the faith, and to have belonged to the Ditchingham branch. *See* p. 195, and Kirk, *Biographies of English Catholics*.

good Neighbour, a good Husband, a good Master, a good Father, & had all the Quality's that make a good & compleat gentleman, without the least alloy of Fault: he quitted the Life in Christian hopes of a better, Sept. 14, 1704, aged 60 & odde years.

Requiescat in Pace.

Designed by his gratefull Servant Thos. Marwood.

2. *Another paper relating to Mr. Marwood.*

Nov. 1, 1718.—Received then of Sir Henry Bedingfeld y^e^ sum of sixteen shillings & eight pence for y^e^ mortuary & y^e^ Buriall of y^e^ late M^r^ Marwood,—I say Rec^d^ by me CHA. PARKIN.*

3. *Out of a list of Anniversaries noted by Mr. Marwood in his Prayer-book are the following.*

Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Beckhall dyed Feb. 24, $168\frac{4}{5}$.
The Lady Anne Bedingfeld dyed Sept: 19th, 1682.
The Lady Elizabeth Bedingfeld dyed April 13th, 1689.
Captain William Bedingfeld dyed Jan. y^e^ 30th, $168\frac{5}{6}$.
M^r^ John Bedingfeld (y^e^ Uncle) dyed Feb. 18th, $168\frac{5}{6}$.
M^r^ To. Bedingfeld (Wickmer) dyed Aug. 9, 1693.

R.I.P.

4. *The Children of Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld and the Lady Elizabeth (Boyle).*

The first was a son dead born, May 28, 1720.
The second a son, born Aug. 28, 1721, he died soon after.
The third Elizabeth, born Nov: 7th, 1722.
The fourth Henry, born Oct. 27th, 1723. He died Sept. 6th, 1732.
The fifth Charles, born Oct. 17th, 1724, he died at 2 months old.
The sixth Mary, born Sept. 27th, 1725, at the 7th month she died.
The seventh Richard, born Sept. 14th, 1726.
The eighth Edward, born Feb. 2nd, 1730.

The Godfathers & Godmothers

To Betty, Lady Thanet, Lady Dowager Burlington, Lord Burlington.
To Henry, Lord Burlington, Lord Carleton, Lady Burlington.
To Charles, the Duke of Queensberry, Lord Wilmington, Lady Dalkeeth.
To Richard, Lord Litchfield, M^r^ Boyle, Lady Bruce.
To Edward, Lord Bruce, Sir John Swinburne, Lady Litchfield.

The following note occurs at the foot of the page—

The above was wrote by my mother.

RICHARD BEDINGFELD.

* The Rev. Charles Parkins, Rector of Oxburgh, was an antiquary of high standing, who after Blomefield's death completed his *Topographical History of Norfolk.*

5. *Communicants in* 1781.

The following list, which has been lately discovered, is believed to be a list of Easter Communicants, in the hand of Father Hawkins.

1781.

In festo Palmarum.

Francis Caldwell
Henry Brettargh
Agnes Buckley
Hannah Spurden [?]
James Taylor
Francis Bailey
(Pentney)
Will[m]. Eade

In Coena Dñi.

Anne Eagle
Mrs. Rummer
Mrs. Will. Eade
Polly Eade
John Godliman
Sally Eagle

In Dom. Resur.

Sir R[d]. Bedingfeld
Will. Hemson
Molly Garnham
Mrs. Lambert
Dian. Wright
Ann Lambert
Eliz. Woods
Dorothy Wilkinson
Sarah Hemson
Eliz. Fowler
Mich. Taylor
Molly Durrant
Frank Clover
Mrs. Clover

Feria Secunda.

Henry Hemson
Eliz. Durrant
John Lorner
Hubert Gill
Mr. Fowler
Mrs. Mundford
Will. Hemson, jun[r]
Mrs. Leach
Alice Harwood
(Hingham)
Eliz. Leech

Dom. in Albis.

Mary Taylor
Fanny Lambert
Thomas Wingham
Mrs. Hemson
Molly Godliman
Mrs. Eade (Stoke)
Mrs. Durrant
John Lathorn
Betty Harwood
Fanny Godliman
Charles Hemson

6. *Abstract of the Will of Father Thomas Hawkins, S.J.*

This will was made during the suppression of the Society, which may perhaps have influenced its terms. The original is preserved at Stonyhurst.

Bequeaths to Sir Richard Bedingfeld his horse & accoutrements, & his snuff box given him by Lady Montague. To Master Bedingfield all his fishing tackle.

"Whereas M[rs] Agnes Buckley has had a great deal of trouble with me for some years, & has attended me very assiduously in the doctoring of my sore leg; I give her my watch, seals &c. belonging to it. I give her also my linen apparel viz. shirts, handkerchiefs, stockings &c. also my flower pots & all my glass and crockery ware." Residue to Re[vd] M[r] Thomas Angier of Norwich (sole executor in trust for M[rs] Norfolk).* 11 Aug. 1783. Signed & sealed. ii. 116.

7. *A Letter from Charlotte (Jerningham), Lady Bedingfeld.*

June 1797. I was this morning at Bodney (the Convent) † for the first time since my Poor Aunt's Death, after my visit I sent my carriage on under pretence of walking some part of the way, but in reality to look for her grave in the neighbouring Church Yard. Do you remember the Church? It stands in a ruinous state on a hill not

* Mrs Norfolk was the code term used by the Jesuits to designate their quasi-college of Norfolk and Suffolk.

† For the convent *see above*, p. 207. Her aunt was Catherine Dillon, O.S.B., daughter of Henry, 11th Viscount Dillon, and sister of Frances, the mother of Lady Charlotte.

far from the convent. . . . A few scattered trees shade the base of the mount, and one solitary cottage, the sole remaining of the village, stands near the top. I directed my steps to the north side of the Church where the earth newly sodded up immediately showed me the Place where the cold remains of this revered Relation lie. Four nuns have died since their arrival at Bodney, they are buried in a Row, a piece of wood over each with the Initials of their name & O.S.B., R.I.P. . . . I could have stood for hours musing over these simple memorials of those who were born to Riches & Grandeur, but who preferred a Life of meek Retirement, & now sleep in peace under the green sod surrounded by lowly Peasants. "How the rank grass waves o'er the chearless ground."

I feel more strange here than the Old transplanted Pollard that was brought with such difficulty before the windows at Oxburgh.

[This old tree used to be near the Sluice on the east wing, where the beech tree now is; it was blown down in a gale in 1852.]

8. *Yarmouth.*

When Nelson came to Yarmouth in 1801 with the Fleet, Sir Richard, who was then living there on the South Deans (which can always be recognised by the "battlemented" garden wall erected by Lady Charlotte in imitation of Oxburgh!) presented a gold Cup at the races.

9. *Reminiscences of Sir Richard, the Fifth Baronet.*

The "good Sir Richard" died of an apoplectic stroke at Windsor, at the White Hart Inn in 1829. There are two old women living at Oxburgh (& perhaps more) who remember him, old M^rs^ Bennet & M^rs^ Lambert. The latter is over 90, M^rs^ Bennet is 85. The latter remembers Sir Richard's coffin being moved from the Bedingfeld Chapel in the parish Church to the private chapel built by his son, the 6^th^ Bart. in 1835. A letter written by Charlotte Lady Bedingfeld to her son Sir Henry in 1839, evidently alludes to this.

"Your letter of yesterday, my dear Henry, overcame me very much, but the feeling that remains, is one of great comfort! Your act of filial piety seems to smooth my path to the tomb, and as you & yours advance on, you will rejoice in what you have done! I should like to know the day & the hour. I feel, as it were, a weight off my mind, for I had not courage to talk over the subject, & my thoughts knew not where to go. R.I.P."

10. *The Restoration of Oxburgh.*

Sir Henry Bedingfeld found his ancestral home in a terribly dilapidated state, when he succeeded in 1829, but almost immediately began the improvements. He set his heart upon restoring the place, & sacrificed all his time, money & amusements to this object. Oxburgh would certainly have become a ruin, but for his efforts. His ambition was to restore it to its former glories as much as possible. In all this, he was ably seconded by his wife, who became as enthusiastic in the cause as Sir Henry himself. They commenced by employ-

To face p. 241]

OXBURGH HALL.

ing Buckler, the celebrated architect, who had built the present Costessey Hall. Gothic windows were put in to the North front, to replace the modern sash windows, & gothic chimneys took the place of the square modern ones. In the general decay of the place, the ground surrounding the moat was used by cattle who came to drink, & cottages were dotted about in the Park. Sir Henry restored the outside wall of the moat, & with the assistance of a clever Scotch gardener, called Anderson, the present fine Terrace was made & the French garden on the east side of the mansion. The Towers & the roof were releaded. The Chapel then consisted of two Cottages in the village, & Sir Henry built the present Chapel in the grounds, from designs by Pugin. This Chapel was finished in 1837. Sir Henry also built the present Presbytery, the Chaplains having formerly lived in the house now known as the "Bedingfeld Arms," in Oxburgh village. By dint of money payments & legal means Sir Henry got rid of the cottages in the Park & turned the Ferry Road further from the House. He collected abroad a very large amount of old carved oak & had it converted into panellings etc., & the present north Dining Room & Staircase were principally constructed by him. The beautiful carved oak & painted "Triptych" over the altar in the Chapel was brought from Bruges by Sir Henry, who had thoroughly artistic tastes. At a later period, just before his death, Sir Henry built the present S.E. Tower, entirely from his own designs. He also built the two pretty lodges, one on the Stoke Road, & the other at the Chinese Gate, besides the Keeper's Lodges in Oxburgh Wood & at the Hythe (but the latter was taken from him, as it had been built on Charity land by mistake). In the year of his 2nd son's birth, he planted the "Warren Hills" which now form the continuation of the Oxburgh Wood.

NO. II.

MONMOUTHSHIRE RECUSANTS, 1719

CONTRIBUTED BY JOHN HOBSON MATTHEWS

THE Process Book of the Quarter Sessions of the Peace holden in and for the County of Monmouth in 1719 is in the Usk Sessions House. It is a long folio paper book, bound in calf.

The names printed in roman letters, immediately under the place-names, are those against whom proceedings were to be taken in 1719. Those following in italics were added later, probably in the two or three following years. The district covers only about half the county, and does not include the town of Monmouth. The long list of convicted recusants printed in *Cath. Rec. Soc.* vol. vi. contains no names belonging to this county; so this may be held to be supplementary, although of a later period.

No'i'a po'ita in p'cessu General' Quarter' Session' Pacis apud Vske in & p' com' pr'd' xiiij die Januar' anno 5 G:R: 1719.

CAERLYON SESSIONS. 8 April.

Jacobum Prichard de Micheltroy, yeoman; Jacobum Appletree de ead' [sen^r],* yeom'; Joh'em Appletree de ead', yeom'; Joh'em Williams de ead,' yeom'; Elizabetham Williams de ead' [soluta']; Mariam Tyler de ead' [vid']; Aliciam Jones de ead', Luciam Appletree de ead' & Mariam Beavan de ead', quilibet eor' existen' etatis sexdecim annor' & amplius, a decimo quinto die Martij A° 5 R^s Georgij usqz quartum diem Aprilis anno p'd'c'o assidue commoran^s et inhabitan^s ecclesiam p'och'-alem de Michetroy p'd'c'a aut ad aliquam Ecclesiam parochial' aut loc' p' com' preca'um p' totu' tempus p'd'c'm non access' ten' aut resort' sed penitus p' tot' tempus p'd'c'm seip'os & quilibet eor' seips' ab inde absent' cum tamen non habuer' nec eor' aliquis h'uit ullu' legitim' aut rationabilem sic absenc' excusac'o'em†.

PENALT [PENALLT]

Janam Jones p' absenc' ab eccl'ia ut pr'd'c'm — Maria ux'‡ Thome Jones

Margaretam Austin p' consi'l'i[1] — Maria ux' Thome Austin

* Words in square brackets are from the list of the following year.

† *Translation.*—Names put in process at the General Quarter Session of the Peace at Usk, in and for the County aforesaid, on the 14th day of January in the 5th year of King George, 1719.

Caerleon Sessions. 8 April. James Prichard of Michel Troy, yeoman; James Appletree of the same, yeoman; John Appletree of the same, yeoman; John Williams of the same, yeoman; Elizabeth Williams of the same, [spinster]; Mary Tyler of the same, [widow]; Alice Jones of the same; Lucy Appletree of the same; and Mary Beavan of the same; each of them being of the age of sixteen years and more, from the fifteenth day of March in the 5th year of King George until the 4th day of April in the aforesaid year, continually dwelling and inhabiting, for the whole time aforesaid have not repaired to, kept or resorted to the parish church of Michel Troy aforesaid, nor any parish church or place for common prayer, but for the whole time aforesaid have, and each of them hath, absented himself therefrom, without having any lawful or reasonable excuse for such absence.

[1] *Pro consimili*, for the like. ‡ Wife.

LANGOVEN

Joh'em Ayleworth,[1] gen' & ux'
Joh'em Philpott, yeom'
Joh'em Rice, yeom' [Rees] m' [2]
Georg' Philpott, gen'

BERGAVENNY [3]

Alex' Prichard, yeom'
Katherin' Williams
Elizā Short
Franciscū Watkins
Janā Watkins, wid'
Joh'em Brown
Joh'em Gwillim
Wiłłū Beavan, *High Street Ward*
Ricardū Williams
Joh'em Roberts
Joh'em Waters [& vx']
Josephū Waters [& vx']
David James
Edwardū Higgins [Hutchings]
Josephū Prichard, *Monk Street Ward*
Joh'em Watkins
Mariā James
Wiłłū George
Annā Howell
Wiłłū Saunders, *Cross Street*, & vx'
Wiłłū Lewis & vx'
Paulū Prichard
Cherey Progers
Ma g[i] Prichard
Ann Jones
Frances Watkins
Elizb' Williams
Elizb' Prichard
Annā Roberts
Mary Davies, Monk Street Ward
Annā Phillips
Rich' Williams
Elizb' Morgan
Blanchiā Morgan, sp'r
Ann Watkins, Mill Street Ward
Catherin' Thomas
Elizb' Watkins
Ann Gibbs
Elizabethā Aubrey
Jane vx' Phil' Morgan, hatter, Rother Street Ward
Elizabethā Maddocks
Josephū Brown
Elizb' Darcey, wid'
Joanna Fisher
Jacobū Gwillim
Jacobū Watkins
Letticiā Roberts
Margaretā Watkins
Mariā Watkins
Kath' Gunter, vid', ffrogmore Street Ward
Jernomia Mace
Cherey Mase
Jery vx' Joh' Mase
Martha [vx' Wiłłū] Beavan
John Kemble, ironmonger
Hugonē Lewis, gen'
David Beavan, vict'l'r
Thomas ffox
Wil' Beavan, High Street Ward
Jane Rosser Watkin
Margaret [vx' Rees] William
John Edwards
Mary Aston [Ashton] of Tidder Street Ward
Susan Fisher
Edward Best m'
Winefrid Best of Butcher Row

LANTHEWY RITHERCH [4]

Isaac Abraham
Nicholā Roberts
Edwardū Morgan Evan
Georgiū Morgan
Rogerū Prosser
Anthoniū John Phillip
Georg' Morgan [alter]
Mary Powell, vid'
Catherine Williams, wid'
Mary Harris, wid'

LANVAIRE GILGIDIN [5]

Joh'em Jones, harper, & Mariā vx'
Jocosā Jones, vid'

TREGARE [6]

Margaretā Street

[1] Of Trecastell.
[2] Mortuus.
[3] Abergavenny.
[4] Llanddewi Rhydderch.
[5] Llanfair Cilgidyn.
[6] Tregaer.

Rebeccā vx' Morgani Powell[1]
Ceciliā vx' Arthuri Morgan
Annā vx' Walteri Prosser
Margaretā George
Walterū Prichard, fflaxman, & Mariā vx'
Franc'um Prichard
Mariā Powell, vid'
Thomā Prichard
Wiłłū Weson

LANVAPLEY

Joh'em Roberts
Franciscū Williams
Nicholā Wall
Maudlen William, vid'
Mariā Williams
Winefridā Jones
Elianorā Wall
Elianorā Watkins, vid'
Nicholā Wall [alter]
John Roberts, jun'r
Mary Jones
Eleanor William
Howell Wall

LANARTH

Wiłłū Jones,[2] ar'
Wiłłū Edward Watkin
Franciscū Adams, gen'
Thomā Adams, gen'
Philippū Morgan
Herbertū Williams
Georgiū Hughes
Wiłłū Morgan
Ludovicū Rosser & ux'
Evan Harris
Catherinā Andrews
Morus Harris
Evan David
Georg' Tomkins
Walt' Adams
Ann Adams
John Jones, esq'
Edward Watkins
Mary vx' Hector Morgan
Morris Morgan
George Phillip
Evan Jones
Moor Llewellin
Ann Thomas

CLITHA

Thomā Barclay,[3] gen'
Mariā Barclay
Jacobū Davies
Wiłłū Stone
Mariā Stone
Ceciliā Edwards
Joh'em Morrice [Morris, yeom']
Aliciā Phillip
David Phillip & Mariā vx'
Susannā Jones
Josephū Lewis & Janā vx'
Janā Lewis
Ed'rū Younge
Howellū Younge & Susannā vx'
Mariā Younge
Joh'em Williams, yeom'
Howellū Morgan
Mariā Morgan
Annā David John
Eals Phillips
Elizabethā Price
Janā Young
Susannā Young
Martha Evans
Theophilus Williams
Wiłłū Beavan
Phil' David
John Waters

LANFOIST

Nicholā Williams[4] & vx'
Howellū William & vx'
Elizabethā vx' Jacobi John
Howellū Lewis & ux'

LANDILO BARTHOLY[5]

Edward' Progers,[6] gen' & vx'
David Prichard
Wiłłū ffloyd
Morganū Griffith
Elizabethā Jones [John]
Elizabethā Brutt
Janā Williams

[1] Williams of the Artha.
[2] Of Hendre Obeth, now Herbert of Llanarth Court.
[3] Berkeley of Spetchley, co. Worcester.
[4] Of the Beili-du.
[5] Llantilio Pertholeu.
[6] Of Werndu.

Janā Jones
Elizabethā Edwards
Wenefridā Edwards
Johannā Edwards
Katherinā Edwards
Mariā vx' Caroli Edwards
Carolū Edwards
Annā William vid'
Jeonetā vx' Ric' William
Judithā vx' Joh'is William
Annā Evan, vid'
Wiłłā Jones' gen'
Catherinā Theophilus
Elizabethā Lewis
Judithā Williams, sp'r
Jacobū Lewis
Joh'em Edward, taylor
Janā James
Mariā Prichard
Winefridā Watkins
Katherinā Williams
Mary Morris
Joanna James
Cath' Weason
Jane Rosser
Walt' Williams, gen'

HARDWICK

Joh'em Jones & Mariā vx'
Joh'em Williams, gen'

LANVIHANGELL ISTORN LLEWERN [1]

Mariā Price
Edmondū Powell
Annā Powell
Joh'em Powell
Ed'rum Powell
Margaretā Powell
Mariā Powell
Mariā Prichard
Margaretā [Mary] vx' Wiłłi Prichard [Richard]
Thomas Edmond

LLANTHEWY VACH [2]

Joh'em Kemeys, yeom' & Aliciā vx'
Joh'em Miles
Annā Amys, vid'
Annā James
Aliciā Miles, sp'r
Annā Phillip, sp'r

PENCLAWDD [3]

Mariā Harry, vid'
Joh'em Hopkin

DINGISTOW [4]

Joh'em Jones, gen' & vx' p' consi'li & Cath' vx'
Joh'em Anthony & Eliz'b' vx'
Thomā Anthony & Marg't' vx'
Thomā David [Davies] & Janā vx'
Andreā Davies & vx'
Mariā Andrew
Aliciā Howell, vid'
Wenefridā Watkins,[5] vid'
Thomā William & ux'
Mariā Parry
Elizabethā Rowland [Prolent]
Winefrid Alecockes
Ed'rum Davies
Joseph Evans & Mary vx'
Mariā [vx' Thō] Price
Marthā [vx' Joh'is] James
Thomā Prichard & vx'
Elizb' Davies
Mariā Williams
Mariā Hughes [vx' Thō Wil' Hugh]
Mary vx' Moor Andrew

BRINGWYN [6]

Wiłłū Nicholas gen' & Janet vx'
Thomā David & Rebecca vx'
Wiłłū David & vx'
Phil' Prosser & vx' Elizb' [Rosser]
Joh'em Merry & vx'
Joh'em Watkins & vx'
Wenllianā Richard vid'
Jenkinū David
Elizabethā vx' Will'i Jenkin
Georgiū Wiliams
Llysod Llewelin
Phil' Parry & vx'
Elizā vx' Ricei Jones
Margaretā Watkins

[1] Llanfihangel-ystern-llewern.
[2] Llanddewi Fach.
[3] Pen-y-clawdd.
[4] Dingastow.
[5] Of Court Robert in Tregaer.
[6] Bryngwyn.

Sarā Green
Elizabethā Jones
Phil' David

PENROSE [1]

Joh'em Powell & Aliciā vxorē ejus
Susannā Powell, wid'
Joh'em Sheldon [Selton] & Mariā vx'
Wiłłū Adams
Elizā Giles, vid'
Henricū Prichard & Annā vx'
Joh'em Phillips
Rowland Rowland
Thomā Llewelin
Barbarā Rowland, wid'
Janā vx' Llewelini Jones
Wiłłū Powell et Aliciā vx'
Eleonōrā Morgan
Joh'em Evans [Beavan]
Thomā Prichard
Willū Powell & Aliciā vx'
Mariā Charles
Gwenllian Phillips
Ann Prichard

RAGLAND

Joh'em Scudamore of Caya [2]
Joh'em Scudamore, jun' [ob. this year]
Presad [Persediam [3]] vx' Henrici Lewis
Annā Arthur, vid'
Sarā vx' Jacobi Arthur
Ed'rum Charles
Annā Harris, vid'
Samuelem Harris & Ann vx'
Mariā Davies, vid'
Katharinā Powell, vid'
Katharinā vx' Wiłłi Charles
Dorotheā Prichard, vid'
Joh'em Prichard
Wiłłi Williams, tiler, et Annā vx'
Janā vx' Caroli Hoiskins
Mariā vx' Wiłłi John
Mariā James [wife of Wil'] of Rulase [4]
Mary James sp'r, their dau.
Rebeccā James, vid'
Elizb' vx' Ric' Jane
William Watkins (Raglan town)
Will' Wood & Mariā, vx'
Mary vx' Ed'r'i Lewis
Joan vx' Caroli Holmes
Wil' Morgan
Elizb' James (Raglan town) [vx' Rich' Jane]
Wil' William, tiler, & Ann vx'

OLDCASTLE

Aron Powell
Joh'em Watkins
Thomā Robert [Probert]
Wiłłmū Vaughan
Henricū Williams
Jennettā Powell [vx' David]
Mariā Prichard

CUMYOY, *upper division*

Herbertū Crofts, gen' [& Blanchiā vx']
Henricū Crofts, gen'
Blanchiā Crofts
"Camrey" [Kinborough] Prichard jun'r
Tho. Price
Clinro [Kinburrough] Prichard
Elizabethā Price

CUMYOY, *lower division*

Robertū Williams
Elizabethā William
Evanū John [Hugh] & Mariā vx'
Maud Robert, vid'
Johannā Price
Ceciliā Williams
Eleanorā William
Joh'em Crofts
Sibillā Adams
Joannā Jones

LANGATTOCK LINGOED

Mariā vx' Arnold ap Arnold
Mariā vx' Thome Prichard
Mariā vx' David Lloyd
Marthā vx' Will'i Watkins
Mariā ux' Joh'is Jones

[1] Penrhos.
[2] Caeau.
[3] Also "Tresea," "Teresa," and "Tresse."
[4] Rhiw-las.

LANVIHANGELL CRUCORNEY

Mariā vx' Wiłłi Vaughan
Wenefridā John vid' [Jones]
Franciscū Roberts
Joh'em Vaughan
Mary vx' Thō Vaughan
Winefrid Morgan,[1] *vid'*

LANWENERTH[2]

Mariā vx' Wiłłi John
Frances wife of Walter Morgan
Thomas Smith
Joanna Jasper, wid'

LANGUMWCHA[3]

Elizabethā Gibbon, vid'

KEMEYS COMMANDER

Ricū Phillip Lewis

BETTUS NEWIDD [BETTWS NEWYDD]

Joh'em Prichard
Joh'em Jones & Elizabethā vx'
Elizabethā vx' Will'i Harry
Luciā Prichard, wid'
Cath' Prichard

LANDENNY

Janā vx' Thome Harris, yeom'
Janā Waters, vid'
Elizā vx' Josephi William
Elizā vx' Wiłłi Rogers

ROCKFIELD

Rogerū William, lab[r]
Thomā Green, mason
Wiłłum Matthew, carpenter
Franciscū Williams, lab[r]
Joh'em Phillip, lab[r]
Josephū Davies, taylor
Joh'em William, lab[r]
Will'um John, lab[r]
Rice Price, tailor [Rees ap Rees tinker]
Thomā Leonard jun[r], lab[r]
Thomā ap Thomas, lab[r]
Thomā Leonard sen[r], lab[r] [mason]
Rice Price, tucker [Rees Prees]
Thomā William, tailor
William Lewis, lab[r]
Anthoniū Beauford
Carolū Williams, taylor
Thomā Lawrence

WINISTOW [WONASTOW]

Robertū Davies, tailor
Joh'em Elkinton & vx'
Elizabethā Harry [wife of James Harris]
Jana Corporall, vid'
Robert Davis, gen'

ST. MAUGHANS

Robertū Needham[4] sen', gen'
Robertū Needham jun, gen' m'
Joh'em Needham, gen'
Thomā Nourse, lab[r]
Ed'rum Higgins, yeom'
Joh'em Tyler al[s] James
Henricū James, lab[r]
Phil' Morgan sen', yeom'
Thomā Morgan
Jacobū Evans, lab[r]
Thomā Williams, weaver
Laurenc' William, weaver
Joh'em James, wheeler
Walt' Evans, cooper
Ed'rum Watkins, yeom'
Wiłłum Davies, butcher [David tucker]
Wiłłum Davies, wheeler [David carpenter, wheeler]
Phillippū Morgan jun'
Amas Harris, Alemon
Thomas Evan, weaver

WELSH BICKNOR

Joh'em Vaughan,[5] ar'
Nicholā Gwillym, gen'
Joh'em Harris, gen'
Joh'em Meyrick, gen'
Anthoniū Bansarde [Banford]
Jacobū Merry
Wiłłū Davies
Joh'em Davies
John Hawnis
Joh'em Merrick

LANGATTOCK VIBON AVELL

Ed'rum Roberts, gen'
Hugonem William James

[1] Of Wern-gochen.
[2] Llanwenarth.
[3] Llangwm Uchaf.
[4] Of Hilston.
[5] Of Courtfield.

Walt' William James
Phil' William James [Phil' Williams], yeom'
Thomā Turnor, weaver [yeom']
Willū Hall, sadler [altered in a subsequent entry to "ffidler"]
Howellū Powell, lab'r
John Roberts, gen' [yeom']

DIXON [DIXTON]

Edrū Philpott [1]
Joh'em Asplin [Asplyn]
Joh'em Newell
John Davies

SCENFRITH [SKENFRITH]

Joh'em Scudamor, ar'
Rob'tum Andrews, gen'
Jacobū Powell,
Thomā Harris
Wiłłu Williams, gen'
Georgiū Jenkins
Joh'em Jones
Arnoldū Lewis
Anthoniū Evans
Thomā David
Joh'em Prichard, gen'
David Price [Pace]
Georgiū Scudamore, ar'
Georgiū Cally
Ludovicū Morgan Baker
Mariā Baker
Georgiū Crofts

GROSSMONT

Henricū Thomas [weaver]
Simonē Nicholas
Katharinā Christopher, vid'
Mariā Powell
Annā Parry
Annā vx' Caroli Parry
Mariā ux' Thome Powell, carp't'r
Simonē Nicholas, jun'r
Turbervill Crofts,[2] gen'
Thomas George
Mary vx' Charles Morgan James
Eliz' vx' Henr' Thomas

Hamleta de GWEHELOG [3]

Mariā vx' Michaelis Charles
Mariā Smith, wid'
vx' Wiłłi Evan
Mariā vx' Wiłłi Walter
Annā vx' David Herbert
Margaretā Charles
Wiłłū Lewis Adam
Mariā Harris, vid'
Jane Evans

Hamleta de GLASCOED [4]

Herbertū Springett, gen'
Ricū Morgan, lab'r

LANGIEUEW [5]

Nicholā Madocks, husbandman, & Janā vx' eius
Wenefridā Giles, vid'
Nicholas Madocks jun'r

LANVIHANGELL PONT y MOYLE [6]

Wenefridā vx' Rolandi Jenkins
Margaretā vx' Joh'is William Howell
Winefrid Williams
Marg[t] Evans

LANTILLIO GRESSENNY

Mariā Crofts,[7] vid'
Willū Watkins, gen'
Willū Rogers, gen'
Prudentiā Fletcher, vid'
Judithā William, sp'r
Wiłłum Pullen
Mariā Charles, vid'
Jacobū Lewis & Margaretā vx' eius
Mariā Lewis, vid'
Maudlen Jenkins, wid'
Franciscū Lewis
Willū Lewis
Annā vx' Thome Valentine [Vallant]
Maud vx' Wiłłi Jones
Carolū Edward
Thomā Joseph
Mariā Pullen, vid'
Martha vx' Will'i Watkin

[1] Of Llangynfil.
[2] Of Llanfair Cilgoed in Llantilio Crescny.
[3] Gwyhelwg in the parish of Usk.
[4] In the parish of Usk.
[5] Llangyfyw.
[6] Llanfihangel Pont-y-moel.
[7] Of Llanfair Cilgoed.

Mary vx' Wil' Charles
John Prichard

TROSTREY

Sarā Charles, sp'r
Luciā Morgan, singlewoman
Lucy Powell

Hamleta de PENBIDLE

Joh'em Thomas & Wenefridā vx' eius
Hugon' Pacy & Elizā vx' eius
Hugon' Phillip
Mariā Christopher, vid'
Evanū David & Mariā vx' eius
Hugonē Parry

LANVRECHVA, *lower end*

Joh'em Lawrence, yeom'
Ed'rum William [Thomas]
Franciscū Miles
Annā George

LANGATTUCK JUXTA CAERLYON [1]

Willū Charles, [yeom']
Thomā Howell, yeom' & vx' *Mariā* [*Marilla*],
Margaretā Bryan
Katherinā Leonard
Mariā James
Eleanor Rice [Rees]
David Prichard [Richard], husb'
Elizabethā Edmond [Evans], sp'r
Janā William David [Joan William]
Mariā Leonard
Wil' Charles
Edmond Evans, yeom'
Jane Nicholas

LANVIHANGELL JUXTA LANTARNAM [2]

Joh'em George, & Amy vx'
Joh'em Harry
Ed'rum Andrew, agric' & Margaretā vx'
Thomā Edmond agric' & Florence vx'
Blanchiā Morgan, vid'
Barbarā George, vid' [*Gernin*]
Blanchiā Jenkin, sp'r
Elizabethā William Thomas
Eleonorā vx' Thome "Howell [Water"], agric'
Rachel vx' Witti Giles [Witti Andrew], agric'
Thomā Edward
Elizab' Edmond, vid'
Elizb' Thomas, vid'
Annā vx' Joh'is Giles, agric'
Annā John, vid'
Ann vx' Adam Rowland, agric'
Elizab' vx' Thome Howell, agric'
Annā vx' Rosser William Philip, agric'
Annā John, spinster

LANBADOCK

Joh'em Williams gen' & Mariā vx' eius

VSKE

Henricū Williams, gen' [pharmacopol']
Ed'rum Williams, gen'
Joh'em Romsey
Jacobū Lewis, taylor [tyler] lab'r
Mariā Bainton [Baynton]
Mariā Griffiths
Mariā Lowe [Love]
Mariā vx' Joh'is Lewis
Elizabethā Williams vid'
Elizabethā Hopman [Hopeman]
Joh'em Baynton
Amey vx' Joh'is Lewis
Margaretā vx' Arthuri Baynton
Mariā Harris
Annā Lewis
Elizb' Edwards

CAERLYON [CAERLEON]

Thomā Charles
Andreā Hughes, innkeeper
Morganū Prichard
Catherinā Prichard
Jacobū Williams, yeom'
Phillippū Kenvin [Cunfyn] barber & vx'

LANGIBBY [3]

Willum Williams, gen'

[1] Llangatoc Caerleon. [2] Llanfihangel Llantarnam. [3] Llangybi.

John Jones, gen'
Franciscū Weaver
Philip' Powell, gen'
Matthew Lewis, gen'
Joshua Leonard
Philip' Jones
Gibbon William
Tho. Harris & Martha vx'
Frances vx' Phil' Trevor

Hamleta de MONKSWOOD

Mariā vx' Jacobi Charles
Mariā James

LANVIHANGELL JUXTA VSKE

Annā John, vid'
Annā vx' Joh'is Giles
Jacobū Price
Mariam William

GOYTREY

Annā Jenkin
Henricū Cadogan
Rogerū Cadogan

LANVIHANGELL TORYMONITH [1]

Barnabā Turner

LLANVETHERIN

Mariā vx' Wiłłi William
Annā Williams
Mary Prichard

LLANGATTOCK JUXTA VSKE

Mariā Williams, vid'
Franciscā vx' Jacobi Price

[1] Llanfihangel Tor-y-mynydd.

NO. III

OBITUARY NOTES OF ABBESS NEWSHAM OF ST. CLARE'S ABBEY, DARLINGTON

THE present Lady Abbess of St. Clare's Abbey, Darlington, obliged me with the loan of a letter to Frances, in religion Mother Mary Agnes Newsham, from her mother. Born 4 Oct. 1812, she died 16 Oct. 1889, having been abbess twenty years. She was the only child of John Newsham (brother of Monsignor Charles Newsham, D.D., the former distinguished President of Ushaw College), a farmer at Everingham and land-steward to Mr. Marmaduke William Constable-Maxwell and Sarah, dau. of Thomas Smith, a freeholder of Howden and farmer at Everingham, by Mary, dau. of Robert Wilson, a farmer, and Anne , his wife. John Newsham d. 10 June 1814, and his widow subsequently mar. William Lambert, also a farmer, the last name on the list; the initials "S. L." being thus accounted for as Sarah Lambert.

The letter shows that the future abbess had applied to her mother for the dates of the deaths of her relatives that she might keep their obits regularly.

Such obituaries are not only interesting and of genealogical value, but are specially appropriate with the registers of Everingham in which so many of the names appear.

The paper is endorsed in pencil "Mother M. Agnes Newsham's relations." I am indebted to my cousin, Miss Mary Agnes Smith, cousin of Abbess Newsham, for particulars of the persons named. Some of the names appear also in the registers of the neighbouring mission of Holme on Spalding Moor (*Cath. Rec. Soc.*, iv.). J. S. H.

Ann Wilson Died 12th of July 1759, she was my Grandmother, a Convert from Quakerism.

Sarah Whitaker,* on 15 of July 1779, my Aunt, my Mother's sister.

Robert Wilson, on 24 of October 1791, my Grandfather, he was a Convert.

John Newsham, on 10 of June 1814, your dear Father.

Elizabeth Norriss,† on 13 of July 1824, my Aunt, my Mother's sister.

Stephen Easingwood, 18 of February 1826, your Uncle,‡ he was a convert.

Mary Smith,§ 16 of June 1832, my Mother.

Rachel Smith,‖ 6 of Nov^{r} 1836, your Aunt.

Thomas Smith, 22 of Nov^{r} 1837, your Grandfather.

* Daughter of Robert Wilson.

† Daughter of Robert Wilson.

‡ Uncle by marriage to Ellen, dau. of Thomas Smith.

§ Daughter of Robert Wilson and wife of Thomas Smith.

‖ Rachel, dau. of John Dunwell, farmer of Harswell, who in 1807 voted for the County in right of his freehold at Kirk Deighton. She was a convert, and the first wife of John, only son of Thomas Smith.

Ellen Easingwood,* 13 of March 1848, Everilda's Mother, a Convert.

Rev[d] Mathew Newsham, 20 of May 1848.

Rev[d] Thomas Smith,† 5 of June 1850, your Cousin.

Robert Smith,‡ 15 of July 1851, your Cousin.

Edward Joseph Smith,§ 25 of February 1857, your Cousin.

William Lambert, 20 Jan[ry] 1858.

Dear Frances, I hope I have not transgresst by sending this in lent; I should not have sent this now, only your Cousin Ellen's Anniversary is on Thursday.‖ Mass will be said for her on Friday; adue, all is well, kind regards to Rev[d] Mother Abbess.¶

S. L. [Sarah Lambert]

* Ellen Lofthouse, who mar. Thomas, son of Stephen Easingwood by Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Smith. She had five children—Stephen, Edgar, Alfred, Everilda, and Joseph.

† A deacon mentioned in *C.R.S.*, iv.

‡ A brother of the previous one.

§ Another brother.

‖ Ellen Easingwood's anniversary is given on 13 March, which in 1862 occurs on a Thursday. This supplies the date of the latter, within a few days. Mrs. Lambert's mortuary cards show that she died on 23 January 1869, aged 82.

¶ Miss Elizabeth Leadbitter was Abbess from 1856 till her death on 23 Dec. 1868.

NO. IV

EVERINGHAM PAPISTS, 1767

THIS list of "Papists" was printed in the *Northern Genealogist*, iii. 6–8, from returns made to the Archbishop of York. The place where deposited is not given, but in a later part of the same volume other returns are described as "In the possession of the Archbishop of York at Bishopthorpe." It was therefore doubtless made there by the late Mr. Alfred Gibbons, a notable genealogist and antiquary, the editor of the publication. It gives some idea of the Catholics resident in the parish of Everingham at the time, and useful information which does not appear in the registers.

J. S. H.

	NAME.		OCCUPATION.	RESIDENCE.	AGE.
1.	W^m^ H. Constable,* esq.		...	12 years	32
2.	Winefrid,† his lady	*In Mr. Constable's family*	...	8 „	...
3.	Catherine Constable		...	...	5
4.	W^m^ Fleetwood ‡ .		Gentleman	12 years	63
5.	Charles Pegge .		Butler	2 months	...
6.	Mary Goodrick .		Housekeeper	4 „	43
7.	Mary Smith . .		Servant	2 years	42
8.	W^m^ Lazenby .		„	1 „	17
9.	Ann Oakland .		„	3 months	22
10.	Ann Randerson .		„	1 year	20
11.	Mary Bates . .		„	1 „	22
12.	Catherine Yeoman		„	3 months	22
13.	Philip Londsbro' .		„	...	...
14.	Thomas Maltas . .		Farmer	Native	41
15.	Barbara, his wife . .		...	„	48
16.	Marmaduke Beal . .		Labourer	„	69
17.	Ann, his wife . .		...	„	62
18.	Matthew Beal . .		Taylor	„	33
19.	Dorotha, his wife . .		...	„	33
20.	Rebecca . .	*Their children*		„	10
21.	John . . .			„	7
22.	Mary . . .			„	1
23.	Mary Jackson, widow .		...	„	75
24.	John Catton . . .		...	„	84
25.	William Baxter . .		Butcher	„	50
26.	Mary, his wife . .		...	„	42
27.	John . . .	*Their children*		„	13
28.	Alice . . .			„	11
29.	Mary . . .			„	8
30.	Matthew Bentley . .		Farmer	30 years	52
31.	Mary, his wife . .		...	Native	51

* William Haggerston Constable (*see* peerages under Herries).
† Lady Winefride Maxwell (*ibid.*, and extinct peerages under Nithsdale).
‡ *Vere* Rev. Francis Walter (*alias* John) Fleetwood, S.J. *See* page 263.

	NAME.	OCCUPATION.	RESIDENCE.	AGE.
32.	John [Bentley]		Native	26
33.	Sarah		,,	21
34.	Elizabeth *	*Their children*	,,	16
35.	Jane		,,	14
36.	Ann		,,	15
37.	Agnes †.		,,	11
38.	Francis Whelton	Labourer	28 years	...
39.	Elizabeth, his wife	...	...	...
40.	Ann, their daughter	...	...	2
41.	Richard Marshall	Farmer	9 years	30
42.	Mary, his wife	...	...	28
43.	John	*Their children*	...	2
44.	Richard, an infant		...	...
45.	John Marshall	...	...	...
46.	Mary Jackson, widow	...	Native	67
47.	John, her son	Grocer	,,	38
48.	Ann Norrey	...	,,	29
49.	Mary, her daughter	...	,,	4
50.	Ann Kemply, widow	Farmer	10 years	48
51.	Thomas		...	24
52.	Ursula	*Her children*	...	20
53.	Henry		...	12
54.	Ann		...	11
55.	Robert Wilson ‡	Farmer	10 years	57
56.	Elizabeth		...	14
57.	Mary	*His children*	...	12
58.	Sarah		...	10
59.	Robert Dean	Farmer	Native	64
60.	Prudence, his wife	...	...	60
61.	Peter	*Their children*	...	24
62.	Robert		...	21
63.	Grandchild	...	...	6
64.	Philip Dean	Farmer	Native	21
65.	Joseph Catton	Land Steward	,,	52
66.	Elizabeth, his wife	...	...	45
67.	Mary		...	18
68.	Ann		...	17
69.	Thomas	*Their children*	...	16
70.	Joseph		...	14
71.	Sarah		...	7
72.	John		...	4
73.	John Holmes	Servant	...	23
74.	Elenor Norris	,,	...	24
75.	Sarah Clark	Farmer	30 years	42

* Elizabeth Bentley mar. Richard Simpson. *See* note, *Cath. Rec. Soc.*, iv. 399.

† See her marriage to John Snell in the Everingham Registers on 19 Jan. 1782.

‡ Mentioned, with his wife Anne and three daughters in the preceding paper. His dau. Elizabeth mar. Robert Norriss; Mary mar. Thomas Smith; and Sarah mar. George Whitaker.

NAME.	OCCUPATION.	RESIDENCE.	AGE.
76. Mary Rudd . .		...	17
77. Ann Rudd . .	*Her children*	...	14
78. Sarah Rudd . .		...	11
79. John Rudd . .		...	6
80. Mary Plowman . .	...	3 years	31
81. Ann . . .	*Her children*	...	3
82. Mary . . .		...	1
83. William Lane . .	...	14 years	28
84. Philip Lonsbro'* . .	Servant	6 „	35
85. John Howe . . .	...	6 „	30

* *Query* a repetition of No. 13.

NO. V

CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF ST. MARY'S DOMESTIC CHAPEL, EVERINGHAM PARK, YORKSHIRE

CONTRIBUTED BY JOSEPH STANISLAUS HANSOM

THE Register Book, now at Somerset House, and numbered "York 105" outside, and "44 York" inside, is a folio paper one, vellum bound, of about 360 pages, of which only 46 at the front, one of confirmations about two-thirds of the way through, and four of marriages and deaths at the end, reversed, are used. It is in good condition, and has been copied by me, by permission of the Registrar-General. My thanks are also due to Mr. A. R. Bellingham, Superintendent of Records, and his staff for their attention. The blank-form certificate is filled in as follows in italics :—

The annexed or accompanying Book is the original Register Book of *Baptisms* which has been kept for the Roman Catholic Chapel called *S^t Mary's, n^r Pocklington*, situate in *the Parish of Everingham* in the County of *York* founded about the year *a Domestic Chapel from the reign of Edward the 6th. A public Church opened in* 1839. The Book sent has been from time to time in the custody of the *Clergymen* for the time being, of the Chapel ; it is sent to the Commissioners from the immediate custody of *the Clergyman* of *S^t Mary's Church* in the *Parish* of *Everingham* who has kept it since 1814 as *the appointed Pastor of the place.*

Signed the *seventee[n]th* day of October 1840.

Matthew Newsham, Clergyman or Officiating Minister.

Another set of Registers, in the possession of the late Lord Herries, has been compared with those at Somerset House. They differ in some respects, and end in 1800. They are evidently older, being written on six and a half sheets of paper folding 10½ × 6 inches ; the half sheet containing pages 1 and 2 being loose, the rest sewn together. They are written on all the twenty-six pages, and there are no signatures on the first eight, but on the ninth and following, "T. G.," "T. Gur.," or the fuller "T. Gurnall" appear. The only description at the head is "Begun by John Bennet Minister. 1771." The particulars are slightly different, and inversions of phrase, the first reading, "Baptised John Dolman of Pocklington Son to W^m and Elizabeth Dolman. Godfather was Robert Dolman. Godmother was N. Dolman Grandmother. April y^e 1^t."

As in this case and others there are additions to and variations from the Somerset House registers ; being of more or less importance, these have been added in italics within circular brackets, as "*(at Everingham)*", "*(Nancy)*" in the second baptism. The three particulars are not divided, the first consisting of one baptism, two marriages, and one death. For many reasons it seemed preferable to print from one register—the most extensive.

It has been matter for regret that these registers could not be printed during the lifetime of the late Lord Herries, our first President, who took great interest in them, as evinced by his lending his own copy, to say nothing of his accepting the office of first President, when the Society consisted of only seventy members. As late as 16 April 1908, his Lordship wrote to the contributor of this paper :—

"I am glad to hear so good an account of the progress of the Record Society. My sister wrote to me the other day that she met in York a few weeks ago an old lady, Miss Hunter, aged 87. The old lady used to live near here [Everingham Park], & she said her grand-

father, named Chambers, used to ride over here for Mass every Sunday from Cranswick. It is at least 16 miles from here. On looking over an old baptismal register of Fr Gurnall's, I see in 1776 he baptised at Cranswick the infant son of Thomas & E. Chambers, & in 1779 he baptised there another son. It is rather an interesting corroboration of her story!"

Mr. Gillow, the Hon. Recorder, has added the following particulars of the mission, the missioners, and its supporters in the past.—J. S. H.

The manor of Everingham, in that parish, in the division of Holme-Beacon, East Riding of Yorkshire, three miles WNW. of Market-Weighton, was carried by Barbara, daughter and heiress of Sir John Sothill, to her husband Sir Marmaduke Constable, of Flamborough, whose descendants made Everingham their principal residence till the family became extinct in the male line upon the death of Sir Marmaduke Constable, 4th Bart., in July 1746, aged 64. The estates then devolved upon his great-nephew William, 2nd son of Sir Carnaby Haggerston, Bart., and grandson of Sir Marmaduke's sister Anne, wife of William Haggerston, son of Sir Thomas Haggerston, of Haggerston Castle, co. Northumberland, Bart. William Haggerston assumed the additional name of Constable, and married, Oct. 17, 1758, Lady Winefride Maxwell, only surviving daughter and heiress of John, Lord Maxwell, who had assumed the title of Earl of Nithsdale upon the decease, in 1744, of his father, the attainted 5th Earl of Nithsdale and 9th Baron Herries. Upon his marriage Mr. Haggerston-Constable assumed the additional name of Maxwell. The Scottish barony of Herries descended to the late Marmaduke Haggerston-Constable-Maxwell as 12th Lord Herries, who was created Baron Herries in the United Kingdom in 1884. The Scottish barony is now held by his elder daughter, Gwendolen, Duchess of Norfolk.

During the reign of Elizabeth the Constables temporised in matters of religion, but in the early years of the reign of James I. nearly all the family were reconciled to the ancient faith, some by the Rev. James Sharpe *alias* Pollard, a priest who came to the mission in Yorkshire from the English College at Valladolid in 1604, was banished in 1607, and subsequently became a Jesuit, and others by Fr. Richard Holtby *alias* Fetherston, S.J., including the head of the family, Sir Philip Constable, Knt., whose conversion seems to have taken place after the rest of his family, about 1612. After this it is most probable that the chapel at Everingham was regularly served by a priest.

From this period the family suffered intensely for their faith, both in fine and imprisonment, and many of them devoted their lives to the service of the Church as priests and nuns. Sir Philip died July 14, 1619. Two of his sons entered the English College at Rome, Henry and William. The former had been reconciled by Fr. Sharpe, and was admitted into the college under the *alias* of Robinson in 1611, being then 24 years of age. He was ordained priest in 1618, came to the mission in 1619, and no doubt would occasionally say Mass at Everingham. William also assumed the *alias* of Robinson upon entering the college in 1613 at the age of 23. He left in 1613, but remained in Rome, and it is questionable if he became a priest. Their nephew Robert, son of Sir Marmaduke Constable who died in 1632, at the age of 19 entered the college at Rome in 1616 under the *alias* of Salvin, subsequently became a Jesuit, and served the mission in Yorkshire and Lincolnshire for fourteen years, dying at Liège in 1678. He also used the *alias* of Tyrwhitt, the name of his paternal grandmother, the wife of Sir Philip Constable. His elder brother Sir Philip, and his younger brothers Michael and Marmaduke took an active part in defence of their sovereign. Lieut.-Col. Michael, educated at Rome, was slain at Hopton Heath; and Captain Marmaduke, standard-bearer to the Earl of Lindsay,

lost his life at the battle of Edgehill. Sir Philip was created a baronet by Charles I. in 1642, and on account of his loyalty and faith his property was sequestrated by the Commonwealth and sold under the Act for the Sale of Delinquents' Estates. The baronet lived to see the Restoration, dying Feb. 25, 1664. Two of his younger sons and a daughter, Barbara, joined the Benedictine Order. Dom Philip Constable, *alias* More, was a convictor at the English College at Rome, and left in 1643 to serve in the royal army. After the decline of the royal cause he went to Douay College to resume his studies for the Church, and took the oath there in 1648. Eventually he joined the Benedictines and was professed at St. Gregory's in 1660, came to the mission in the north, probably at times serving at Everingham, and died in 1680. The other brother, Dom Thomas Augustine Constable, born at Eagle Castle, a residence belonging to his father in Lincolnshire, was professed at St. Gregory's in 1649, likewise came to the mission in the north, and no doubt occasionally said Mass at Everingham before his transference to the south in 1677 and his death in 1712. Other priests in the family who most likely occasionally served here were FF. Marmaduke, John, and Robert Constable, S.J., who died respectively in 1750, 1740, and 1739. It is probable that shortly before the death of the first baronet, in 1664, he obtained as his chaplain—

Rev. Robert Dolman, a young priest ordained at Rome in 1658, who left the English College for the mission in 1660. He was the eldest son of Philip Dolman and his wife, a daughter of Sir Walter Vavasour, of Hazlewood Castle, co. York, Bart., and he was born about 1633. His grandparents were Sir Robert Dolman, of Pocklington, and his wife Eleanor, daughter of Sir William Mallory, of Studley. Little of his missionary career is known, save that he was chaplain to Sir Philip's son and successor, Sir Marmaduke Constable, the second baronet. A priest named "Bankes" is said to have been chaplain at Everingham a little later. The name was evidently an *alias*, and may be identified with—

Rev. Nicholas Metcalfe *alias* Bankes, ordained priest at the English College at Lisbon, whence he set out for the English mission, Aug. 16, 1674. He probably adopted his *alias* after his uncle or relative, the Rev. Peter Metcalfe, third son of Anthony Metcalfe, gent., of Stanwick parish, by Ellen, daughter of Robert Lambert, of Oulton, Esq., who went to Douay College under the *alias* of "Bankes," thence left with the first colony for the college at Lisbon in 1628, where he used the *alias* of Nelson; was there ordained priest in 1633, returned to Douay, and thence came to England in 1634, finally dying in Holborn, London, Dec. 26, 1671. Mr. Nicholas Metcalfe was on the roll of the northern infirm clergy fund between 1674 and 1691.

Dom John Bede Potts, O.S.B., born in Northumberland, probably at Trewhitt, in the parish of Rothbury, in 1674, was professed at the English Benedictine Abbey at Lambspring, May 21, 1691, and after being cellerarius, came over to the mission in 1701. He was for some little time in York, and subsequently removed to Whenby, where he appears to have been in 1715. Two years later, in 1717, he appears as chaplain at Everingham, and under the Act of 1 *George I. cap.* 55, to oblige Papists to register their names and real estates, returned an annuity of £10 out of Rothbury, "settled and confirmed to me for life by Act of Parliament passed in the reign of her late Majesty." The family had associations with Rothbury from an early period, and was well connected. One of them, of Trewhitt, married Ursula, daughter of Alexander Selby, of Biddleston Hall, Esq., by Joan, daughter of Sir Ephraim Widdrington, Knt., of Ritton. Dom Bede Potts was probably his grandson, as likewise William Potts, of Castleheads, co. Cumberland, gent., who as a Catholic non-juror in 1717 registered property at Rothbury of the annual value of £124. William's wife was Anne Charlton, of the Hesleyside family, and his son George, born in 1699,

after studying at Douay went to the college at Rome in 1716, but left without taking the oath in 1719, and returned to England. Another member of the family, the Rev. Luke Potts *alias* Cooper, son of George Potts and his wife Mary Robinson, was born at Throckley, in Northumberland, in 1717, was ordained priest at Douay, March 21, 1744, and left the college for the English mission, Aug. 2, 1745. He was placed at Ugthorpe, but on Dec. 16th, during the persecution following on the raid of Prince Charles Edward in that year, he was arrested on suspicion of being a priest, and committed to York Castle. In 1750 he was placed in charge of Thropton, in the parish of Rothbury, where he died, Aug. 16, 1787. His relative, the Rev. Henry Joseph Potts, born Aug. 16, 1772, son of John Potts, and his wife Anne Storey, of Dancing Hall, co. Northumberland, was ordained priest at Lisbon, Dec. 16, 1795, left the college for England Sept. 12, 1798, and died at his home, Dec. 4, 1800.

In June 1728, Bishop Williams, V.A—N.D., made his visitation at Everingham, and gave confirmation to forty-four persons in the chapel, Dom Bede Potts being in charge of the mission. Shortly afterwards Sir Marmaduke Constable went abroad, and during the time that he was residing on the Continent, between 1730 and 1740, kept up an interesting correspondence with his good chaplain at home, which is still preserved at Everingham. Dom Bede was appointed Definitor of the Province in 1721, and received the titular dignity of Cathedral Prior of Durham in 1733. He continued to serve Everingham mission until his death, which occurred on June 21, 1743, at the age of 69. His patron, Sir Marmaduke Constable, 4th and last Bart., survived but three years, dying abroad in 1746.

Dom William Laurence Hardesty, O.S.B., is the next chaplain on record. He was born in Middlesex in 1714. He had three paternal uncles priests—John, born 1681, who became a Jesuit, and died in 1752; William, born 1683, who was ordained priest and came to the mission from Douay in 1711, and died at Carlton Hall, Yorkshire, in 1766; and Thomas, born 1686, who was professed a Benedictine under the name of Adrian, and died at Lambspring in 1761. They were sons of William Hardesty, of Norwood, co. Surrey, Esq., by Mary, daughter of Thomas Tempest, of Roundhay Hall, co. York, Esq., and relict of William Hargreaves, of Carlton, co. York, Esq. All three used their mother's name as an *alias* when they went to college, and they appear to have been born in Yorkshire. William, the nephew, followed his uncle Dom Thomas Adrian to Lambspring, where he was professed, April 15, 1732. After his ordination in 1738, he came to the mission in Northumberland or Durham, whence he was transferred to Easingwold in Yorkshire, where Snow, in his *Benedictine Necrology*, places him between 1743-54, and then at Grantham before coming to Everingham. Notwithstanding, there is evidence of his serving Everingham in 1751. Ten years later, in 1761, he left Everingham for Spetchley Hall, co. Worcester, the seat of the Berkeleys, and finally returned to his monastery at Lambspring, where he died, Feb. 18, 1787, aged 72.

Fr. Francis (*alias* John Walter) Fleetwood, S.J., would appear to have come to Everingham about 1755, for in the "Papist Returns" made to the Archbishop of York in 1767 he is declared to be of the age of 63, and to have been resident with Mr. William Haggerston-Constable for the previous twelve years. Mr. Fleetwood was born in London, March 9, 1699, being the son of a gentleman in attendance on the exiled royal family at the court of St. Germains, where he was brought up. His father was a member of the ancient Catholic family of baronets seated at Calwich Hall in Staffordshire. From St. Germains Francis Fleetwood was sent in 1719 to the English College at Valladolid, where he assumed the name of John Walter Fleetwood. Soon after his ordination he came to England, and about 1726 was appointed head-master of Twyford School, near Winchester. Under his direction this celebrated school, where Alexander Pope, the poet,

had been a student, passed through its most prosperous years. About 1732 Mr. Fleetwood resigned his charge, to the great loss of the school, and left Twyford for the mission at Paynsley Hall, co. Stafford, a seat of Lord Langdale. Thence he went to Liège to become a Jesuit, and joined the Society on June 30, 1735. Subsequently he returned to the mission in the London district, apparently came to Everingham in 1755, and probably stayed till 1771, when he retired to Liège, where he died, July 10, 1774, aged 75.

Dom John Placid Bennet, O.S.B., came to Everingham early in 1771, and commenced the registers in March of that year. He was born in Lancashire in 1741, and was professed at the English monastery at Dieulward in 1758, became subprior, and left for the English mission in 1771. In 1773 he returned his congregation at Everingham as numbering seventy communicants. He remained here till the end of 1779, or beginning of 1780, when he left for Paris to be chaplain to the English Benedictine nuns, an office which he retained till the following year. He then returned to the mission, and was at Lanherne in Cornwall, a seat of the Arundell family, from 1781–3; Linley, co. Salop, the seat of the Lacons, from 1783 till his removal to Beckford, co. Gloucester, the seat of the Wakemans, where he stayed till 1792; Hindley, near Wigan, in Lancashire, 1792–3; and finally at Liverpool, 1793, till his death, March 1, 1795, aged 53.

Dom Thomas Jerome Marsh, O.S.B., came to Everingham in 1780, but only stayed a short time. He was a native of Hindley, co. Lancaster, born in 1743, was professed at Dieulward in 1761, was subprior, and then came to the mission at Aberford, co. York, in 1780. In that year he came here, but shortly afterwards was recalled to Dieulward, and filled the office of prior from 1781 till 1785. He then returned to the mission, and served Tone Hall, Northumberland, the seat of the Hodgson family, 1785–7; Beaufront, in the same county, the seat of the Erringtons, 1787–8; Stockeld Park, Yorkshire, the seat of the Middletons, 1788–9; Lawkland Hall, in the same county, the seat of the Inglebys, 1789–90; Swinburne Castle, Northumberland, the seat of the Riddells, 1790–5; Holme Hall, Yorks, the former seat of the Lords Langdale and then of Lord Stourton, from 1795 till his death, Feb. 16, 1798, aged 55.

Dom Thomas Adrian Gurnal, O.S.B., came to Everingham in 1781. He was a native of London, born in 1742, professed at Lambspring in 1763, and ordained priest in 1767. He came to the mission in Northumberland in 1774, and served Capheaton Hall, the seat of Sir Edward Swinburne, 5th Bart., Beaufront, 1774–80, and Hesleyside, the seat of the Charltons, 1780–1, after which he came to Everingham, and remained till his death, Jan. 5, 1811, aged 68. He was Definitor of the Province in 1800, and held the titular dignity of Prior of Worcester from 1802.

Dom Edward Alban Clarkson, O.S.B., for a time served Everingham from Holme Hall after Fr. Gurnal's death. He was born at Goosnargh, Lancashire, in 1766, professed at Lambspring in 1787, and came to the mission at Holme Hall in 1798, retaining the chaplaincy till his death, July 16, 1815, aged 49, and was there buried.

Dom Stephen Hodgson, O.S.B., became chaplain at Everingham in 1811 and remained till 1813. He was born at Pontop Hall, Durham, in 1763, and after studying at St. Gregory's, Douay, and at Lambspring, where he was ordained in 1788, he came to the English mission, and was at Follyfoot, Yorkshire, 1791–5, Lawkland Hall, 1798–1800, Netherton, Lancashire, 1800–4, Foxcote, Warwickshire, the seat of the Cannings, 1804–11, in which latter year he came here. He did not stay very long, however, for about the end of 1813 he removed to Woolton, Lancashire, where he died, April 9, 1816, aged 53.

The mission was then transferred to the charge of the secular clergy in the person of—

Rev. Matthew Newsham, son of Thomas Newsham, of Westby-cum-Plumpton in the Fylde, Lancashire, who was admitted at Crook Hall, Durham, April 29, 1802, whence in 1808 he migrated with the college to Ushaw, where he was ordained priest, and shortly afterwards, in 1814, was appointed to Everingham. During his incumbency a fine cruciform church, after the plan of the Maison Dieu at Nismes, 70 ft. by 30 ft., the interior being decorated with fluted Corinthian columns, and the altar being fashioned in rich Italian marbles, was erected by Mr. William Haggerston-Constable-Maxwell. It was solemnly opened on July 10, 1839. Mr. Newsham continued to serve the mission until 1842, when he withdrew for three years on sick leave. Meanwhile the mission was served by the Rev. J. Brown, 1842–4, and the Rev. Richard Aloysius Browne, 1844–7, the latter of whom stayed two years after Mr. Newsham's return to Everingham in 1845. In 1847 the mission was transferred to the charge of the Oblates of Mary Immaculate, and FF. Perron and W. Walsh joined Mr. Newsham, who continued to reside at Everingham till shortly before his death, which occurred at Houghton Hall, the seat of the Langdales, May 20, 1848.

In 1848 Fr. Robert Cooke, O.M.I., was placed in charge, and whilst here founded the mission of Howden. He was assisted by FF. Ambrose Tamburini, John Noble, W. Walsh, and Peter Grey; Fr. P. Bargy took Fr. Grey's place in 1850. In 1851 the Fathers were—James Egan, Joseph Arnoux, S. Walsh, and Peter Grey; in 1852–3, Joseph Arnoux, Peter Grey, and John Dalton; in 1853–4, Joseph Arnoux, Charles Jolivet, and Joseph Bargy; in 1854–5–6, Joseph Arnoux and Pat. Hickey, in which latter year the Oblates withdrew from the mission, and the charge was resumed by the secular clergy as follows:—

Rev. Henry Walker, 1856–8.
„ Joseph Hill, 1858–9.
„ William Walker, 1859–60.
„ Henry Walker, 1860–2.
„ Edward Widdrington Riddell, 1861–2.
„ William Gordon, 1862–72.
„ John Ginouvié, 1872–4, being assisted by the Rev. Maurice Quish in 1873–4, in which latter year the Jesuits took charge.
Fr. Thomas Knight, S.J., 1874, being assisted by Fr. Walter Lomax, S.J., from 1875–80, and then continuing to work the mission alone until 1882, when the seculars resumed charge.
Rev. James Dolan, 1881–2.
„ Joseph Dodds, 1882–3.
„ James Brady, 1883–4.
„ Mgr. John Rouse, D.D., 1884–5.
„ Charles Donovan, 1885–7.
„ William J. McNaughten, 1887–92.
„ John Murphy, 1892–5.
„ J. M. W. C. Willemse, 1895–9.
„ Cornelius English, 1900 to date.

A Register of the Baptisms, Marriages, Confirmations, and Deaths of the Roman Catholicks belonging to the congregation of Everingham, from March 28th, 1771.

Sketch of a bird.

[4 blank] [5] T. R.* 1771

At Pocklington John Dolman the lawfull Son of William † & Elizabeth Dolman was baptiz'd on the 1st of April 1771. The Sponsors were Robert Dolman & Nancy (*N.*) Dolman Grandmother.—John Bennet.

* The initials of Thomas Rees, the commissioner.

† 1765. July 9. William Dolman of Pocklington, tanner, 25, bachelor, and Elizabeth Bagley of ditto, 22, spinster in Pocklington church (*Marriage Bonds, Peculiar of York Deanery. North. Geneal.* vi. 70). He was a younger son of Robert D. by Anne, dau. of Richard Brigham of Brigham Hall. The manor was sold by his nephew Robert D., who died 1840.

1772

Helen Dean Daughter to Robert & Mary Dean was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 6th of January. The Sponsors were Peter Dean & Eliz Wholton.—J. B.

[*The years are repeated in the original. I only put changes.*]

Nancy Dean, Daughter to Phillip * & Catherine Dean, was baptiz'd January 31st at Seaton. The Sponsor were John Bennet & Helen Nottingham.—J. B.

Elizabeth Thomas, Daughter to Robert & Nancy Thomas was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) March the 16th. The Sponsors were John Bennet & Elizabeth Catton.—J. B.

Mary Dean, Daughter to Thomas & Mary Dean, was baptized (*at Everingham*) June the 24th. The Sponsors were Thomas Catton & Dorothy Cooper.—J. B.

[6] Thomas Norrice (*Norice*) Spur: was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 2d of August.—J. B.

Nancy Nottingham the Daughter of Thomas † & Helen Nottingham was baptiz'd (*at Bielby*) on the 8th of August. The Sponsors were John Carlisle & Catherine Dean.—J. B.

Charles Kempley,‡ Son to Michael (*Mick*) & Izabel Kempley was baptiz'd (*at Pocklington*) on the 8th of September. The Sponsors were John § Ullerthorn (*Ullathorn*) & Eliz: Gibson.—J. B.

At Pocklington William Grant Robinson, Son to Charles & [Elizabeth *x^a out*, Abigail *above*] (*Elizabeth*) Robinson was baptiz'd on the 24th of October.‖ The Sponsors were Henry (*Harry*) Caley & Mary (*Molly*) Robinson.—J. B.

* 1768. Nov. 22. Philip Dean of Everingham, farmer, 23, bachelor, and Catherine Yeoman of Sterwood, Thornton; in Thornton church (*Marriage Bonds, Peculiar of York Deanery. North. Geneal.* vi. 72).

† 1767. Oct. 19. Thomas Nottingham of Latham, Aughton, farmer, 24, bachelor, and Ellenor Yeoman of Melburn, Thornton, 24, spinster in Thornton church (*Marriage Bonds. Ibid.*, vi. 71).

‡ A William Kempley, farmer and *Papist*, had a child Henry, born, but not publicly baptized at Stokesley in 1721. *Yorks. Par. Reg. Soc.* vii.

§ Properly Ullathorne, the late bishop of Birmingham and titular Archbishop of Cabasa being of the family at Pocklington.

‖ Our member, Miss Elizabeth Robinson, kindly lent me her pedigree commencing with John Robinson of Hambleton Hills, N.R. York, who had a son John R. of Marton in Holderness, whose second out of four sons, John R. of South Park, Hedon in Holderness, mar., 1739, Mary, dau. of Leonard Metcalfe of Nuthill, and had John R., b. 1742. also of South Park, who mar., 1776, Elizabeth Troth, dau. of William Caley of Grimoldby Grange, co. Lincoln (of whom later); Charles R. (1745–1834), surgeon, of Pocklington, mar. first, Abigail (in the registers), dau. of William Grant, architect, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, said to be of the family of Grant of Ballindalloch Castle in Scotland; secondly, Catharine, dau. of Robert Dolman of Pocklington; and thirdly, Mary Robinson, whose brother, Henry, was for many years manager of Wright's bank in Henrietta Street, Covent Garden. By his marriage with Abigail Grant only had he issue (see later); Leonard R., farmer, mar. twice, and had a daughter by the first, and a son and two daughters by the second marriage; and Dorothy.

Charles Robinson and his first wife, Abigail Grant (d. 7 Jan. 1795, æt. 55), had Elizabeth, b. 1770, d. young; and William Grant Robinson (1772–1804), who mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. William Cautley (from which leakages from the Faith are seen below), curate (1764–76) of Bishop Wilton, E.R. York, and had Elizabeth Grant R. (1799–1867), who mar. her father's first cousin, Henry R. of Sproatley (of whom later); Charles R. (1802–61) mar. Mary Jessy Kirkby of Acomb near York, having

1773

Nancy Howe, Daughter to John & Nancy Howe was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 12th of May. The Sponsors were Phillip Langdale Esq. & Miss Helen Swinburne.—J. B.

Elizabeth Nottingham the Daughter of Thos (*Thomas*) & Helen Nottingham was baptiz'd (*at Bielby*) on the 16th of September. The Sponsors were John Carlisle & Mary Baxter.—J. B.

[7] William Thomas, Son to Robert & Nancy Thomas was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) October the 11th. The Sponsors were Joseph Catton & Eliz. Cattin (*Catton*).—J. B.

At Seaton Catherine Dean, Daughter to Phillip & Catherine Dean, was baptiz'd the 11th of November. The Sponsors were Thos (*Thomas*) Dean & Mary Dean.—J. B.

Mary Dean, Daughter to Phillip (*Philip* x^{d} *out, Peter above*) & Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Dean was baptiz'd on the 12th of December. The Sponsors were Tho: Cattin (*Catton*) & Dina Smallpage.—J. B.

1774

Joseph Dean, Son to Thos (*Thomas*) & Mary Dean was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 18th of January. The Sponsors were Joseph Cattin (*Catton*) & Eliz: Cattin (*Catton*).—J. B.

At Harswell, Ann Collins, Daughter to John & Ann Collins, was

Charles Kirkby Robinson, Master of Catharine Hall, Cambridge, and canon of Norwich, Major Kirkby R., M.D., William Cautley R., vicar of Scalby, Scarborough, and others died young ; William Grant R. married . . . Hooker, without issue ; and Mary Anne R. mar. Robert Shields, their three children dying young.

John Robinson of South Park, and Elizabeth Troth Caley his wife, had William Cuthbert (Maurus), O.S.B. of Lambspring (1777–1832); John R. (1778–1846), mar. Sarah Moor (of whom later); Charles R., mar. Miss Kirkman, but had no issue ; Samuel Mastin R., killed by lightning 1811 ; Henry R. (1788–1867), mar. Elizabeth Grant, dau. of his first cousin, William Grant Robinson (of whom later) ; Mary R. mar. John Thompson of Thorpe, near Pocklington, and had William and John Thompson ; Susanna R. mar. Christopher Meynell, druggist, of Hull (and had Mary, a Presentation nun at Manchester, who died 1866, and Thomas, brewer, of Hedon, who mar. Sarah Mary Southwell, having Thomas Henry M., solicitor, of London, and two daughters) ; and Elizabeth mar. Seth Agar of York and had William Seth Agar, a canon of the Plymouth chapter (1815–72), Charles A. d. 1849, and Mary Anne A.

John Robinson and Sarah Moor, his wife, had with three daughters, Charles R. of Hedon, mar. Clare, dau. of James Louis Willson of the city of Lincoln, and had Mary Clare, wife of John Reilly ; Thomas R., surgeon, of Alton, co. Stafford, who had no issue by his first wife, Elizabeth, dau. of William Caley, grocer, of Hull, but by his second, Mary Anne, dau. of Samuel Mastin Caley of Upp Hall, co. Lincoln, had Dr. Bernard Robinson of Rocester, co. Stafford, Helen (Mrs. Wilfrid Turnbull of Whitby), Winefride, Margaret and Francesca R. of Alton, Bede Caley R., whose study for the priesthood, at the English College in Rome, was ended by illness and death at Oakamoor, and Wilfrid R. d. young ; Edward mar. first, Mary Porter of Bedale, having Edward R., and second, Mary Priestman, having John Henry R. and four daughters.

Henry Robinson (1788–1867), farmer of Sproatley Grange in Holderness, and his cousin wife, Elizabeth Grant R., had Elizabeth R., b. 4 April 1821 (our member) ; Catharine R., b. 1822, *ob. inf.* ; Teresa R. mar. Robert Dale Middleton, farmer, having two sons and two daughters ; Mary Jessy (b. 27 Aug. 1825, d. 2 Feb. 1864) mar. Richard Holden, chemist and druggist, of York, and had five sons and one daughter; Lucy Grant R. (1826–1908), a Good Shepherd nun ; Mary Anne R. (1828–68), a nun of I.B.V.M. at York ; Frances Mary (1829–61) mar. Florent Cruysmans, and had one son ; Anna Maria (1830–83) ; Clare, b. 1832, who, with both her parents, perished in the fire at Sproatley Grange, 29 Jany. 1867 ; Agnes (1834–80) mar. 1863, by dispensation, her brother-in-law, Florent Cruysmans of Antwerp, Chevalier of the order of Leopold, and had one son ; and an only son, William Grant Robinson (1835–57).

baptiz'd the 24th of August. The Sponsors were John Holmes & Nancy Ireland.—J. B.

Nancy Nottingham, Daughter to Thos (*Thomas*) & Helen Nottingham, was baptiz'd (*at Bielby*) on the 14th of September. The Sponsors were Phillip (*Dean*) & Cat: (*Catherine*) Dean.—J. B.

[8] Robert Norrice, Son to Robert & Elizabeth Norrice was born on the 12th of December & baptized 18th the Sponsors were Peter Dean & Mary (*Molly*) Plowman.—J. B.

1775

James Kempley, Son to Thomas and Sara (*Sarah*) Kempley was baptized (*at Everingham*) the 5th of February. The Sponsors were Henry (*Harry*) Kempley & Mary (*Polly*) Wilson.—J. B.

William Howe, Son to John & Nancy Howe was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 17th of February. The Sponsor were Thomas Cattin (*Catton*) and Sara Aukland.—J. B.

Robert Dean, Son to Phillip & Catherine Dean was baptiz'd (*at Seaton*) the 28th of February: (*born the 20th D^to*). The Sponsors were John Carlisle & Helen Nottingham.—J. B.

Mary Thomas, Daughter to Robert & Nancy Thomas was baptized (*at Everingham*) on the 17th of March: The Sponsors were Thos Catten (*Smith x^d out, and Catton above*) & Mary (*Polly*) Smith.—J. B.

John Dean, Son to Peter & Eliz: (*Betty*) Dean was born (*at Everingham*) on the 6th of July & baptized on the 9th. The Sponsors were Francis Wholton & Mary Rudd.—J. B.

[9] Elizabeth Plowman, Daughter to Will: (*William*) & Mary Plowman was born the 11th of July & baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 13th. The Sponsors were Thos (*Thomas*) Cattin (*Catton*) & Mary Rudd.—J. B.

1776

Thomas Dean, son to Thomas & Mary Dean was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 15th of February: The Sponsors were Robert Thomas & Ann (*Nancy*) Reynoleson (*Reynoldson*).—J. B.

Nancy Ireland, Daughter to George & Nancy Ireland was baptiz'd (*at Harsewell*) the 25th (*29th*) of March: The Sponsors were John Burley & Ann (*Nancy*) Collins.—J. B.

Catherine Turner, Daughter to George & Jenny (*Ginny*) Turner was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 2^d of May: The Sponsors were John Bentley & Ann (*Nancy*) Rudd.—J. B.

William Chambers, Son to William & Elizabeth Chambers was born the 6th of June (*birth not in*) & baptiz'd (*at Cranswick*) the 11th. The Sponsors were Thos (*Thomas*) Chambers & Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Shaw.—J. B.

John Dean, Son to Phillip & Catherine Dean was baptiz'd (*at Seaton*) the 9th of September: The Sponsors were John (*Carlisle*) & Margaret (*Peggy*) Carlishe (*Carlisle*).—J. B.

[10] John Kempley, Son to Michael (*Mick*) & Izabel Kempley was born on the 3^d of September & baptiz'd on the 15th. The Sponsors were Henry (*Harry*) Kempley & Sara (*Sarah*) Kempley.—J. B.

John Howe, Son to John and Ann (*Nancy*) Howe was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 26th of November. The Sponsors were James Grey & Frances Bedford.—J. B.

1777

Ann Norrice, Daughter to Robert & Elizabeth (*Betty*) Norrice was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 19th of January. The Sponsors were Henry (*Harry*) Kempley & Alice Baxter.—J. B.

Eliz: Dean, Daughter to Peter & Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Dean was born the 20th of February & baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 23d. The Sponsors were John Richardson & Mary Wilson.—J. B.

Joseph Thomas, Son to Robert & Ann (*Nancy*) Thomas was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 26th of February. The Sponsors were William Headley & Mary (*Polly*) Dean.—J. B.

Eliz(*abeth*) * Simpson, Daughter to Richard & Eliz(*abeth*) Simpson was baptized (*at Everingham*) the 13th of August. The Sponsors were &c &c: [*sic*]—J. B. [*In Lord Herries' copy nothing is said about Sponsors, but there is this addition* (*By Charles Robinson Manmidwife*)†]

[11] October the 23d were baptized at Everingham by Mrs Cattin (*Catton*) Sara (*Sarah*) & Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Dean twins and died soon after [*No signature*].

William Nottingham, Son to Thomas & Helen Nottingham was baptiz'd (*at Bielby*) the 18th of December. The Sponsors were John (*Carlisle*) & Marg: (*Peggy*) Carlisle.—J. B.

1778

Joseph Dean, Son to Phillip & Catherine Dean (*of Seaton*) was born the 22nd of February & baptiz'd the 10th (*of March*). The Sponsors were Thos & Mary Dean.—J. B.

William, Roger Henry Vigoureux, Son to Lewis (*&c.*) & Ann Mary [*over* Nancy] Vigoureux was born the 9th of July & Bap: the 15th (*at Pocklington*). The Sponsors were Will. Hagg: (*H. i.e. Haggerston*) Maxwell Constable (*Esq.*) & Miss Eleanor (*Elenor*) Swinburne.—J. B.

James Turner, Son to George & Jenny (*Ginny*) Turner was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 22d of September. The Sponsors were James Turner & Mary (*Polly*) Dean.—J. B.

Ann Williamson, Daughter to William & Mary Williamson was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) the 7th of October. The Sponsors were John Beal & Mary (*Sarah*) Rudd.—J. B.

[12] James Howe the lawfull Son of John and Ann (*Nancy*) Howe was born November the 2d & baptiz'd (*at Everingham*). The Sponsors were James Howe an[d] Sara (*Sarah*) West.—J. B.

Thomas Dean, Son to [Thomas *x^d out*, Peter *above*] (*Peter*) & [Mary *x^d out*, Eliz: *above*] (*Elizabeth*) Dean was born (*baptized*) the 25th of December (*at Everingham*): The Sponsors were Thos Dean & Eliz: Whalton.—J. B.

1779

Ursula Kempley daughter to Thomas & Sara (*Sarah*) Kempley was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 1st of March. The Sponsors were Matt: (*Mathew*) Beal & Ursula Kempley.—J. B.

Sara‡ Simpson, Daughter to Richard & Eliz. (*Elizabeth*) Simpson

* She probably died young, judging from the hurried baptism and another of the name.

† Then or later he must have been a regularly qualified doctor. He was then 32, was medical attendant on the Maxwell family, and retired, dying at Hedon.

‡ Sarah Simpson became the wife of Henry Joseph Francis Hansom, who was baptized at York Bar Convent Chapel 11 July 1778.—*C.R.S.* iv. 383 and 399 note.

was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 7th of March. The Sponsors were Rob: (*Robert*) Dean & Mary (*Agatha*) Bentley.—J. B.

John Norrice Son of Robert & Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Norrice was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) under Condition on the 6th of April. The Sponsors were John Howe and Mary Wilson.—J. B.

Thomas Nottingham Son to Thomas & Helen Nottingham was baptiz'd (*at Bielby*) on the 6th of April.—J. B.

[13] John Dean, son to Thomas & Mary Dean was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 23^{d} of May: The Sponsors were John Howe & Mary Baxter.—J. B.

Ann Wittaker D. to George & Sara (*Sarah*) Wittaker was baptiz'd at Holme on the 6th of July. The Sponsors were Rob: (*Wilson*) & Mary Wilson.—J. B.

Robert Thomas Son to Rob: & Nancy Thomas was baptiz'd (*at Everingham*) on the 26th of July. The Sponsors were Tho: Dean & M^{rs} Halford.—J. B.

Margaret Dean D. to Phillip & Cathe: (*Kitty*) Dean was baptiz'd at Seaton on the 26th of September. The Sponsors were John Carlisle & Helen Nottingham.—J. B.

Thomas Chambers Son to William & Eliz: (*Betty*) Chambers was baptiz'd (*at Crans*[*w*]*ick*) on the 9th of November; The Sponsors were Tho^{s} Chambers & Elizab: (*Betty*) Shaw. (*Born on 9th July.*)—J. B.

[*From this point, in Lord Herries' copy, the style of a copyist is abandoned, baptisms are initialed or signed, and the inversion of phraseology ceases.*]

1781

Margaret Nottingham the lawful Daughter of Tho^{s} (*Thomas*) & Helen (*Eleonora*) Nottingham was born on the 26th of September 1781 & baptiz'd on the 8th of October of the same Year: The Sponsors were Henry Kempley & Margaret Carlisle.—T. Gurnall.

1782

[14] Elizabeth Dean the lawful Daughter of Tho^{s} and Mary Dean, was born on the 21st of January 1782, & baptiz'd on y^{e} 22^{d} of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were Rob. Thomas & Eliz. Cattin.—T. Gurnall.

Ann Dean the lawful Daughter of Peter & Eliz. Dean was was born on the 30th of August 1782. & baptiz'd on the 6th of September of y^{e} same year. The Sponsors were Will. Hedley & Eliz: Gerard.—T. Gurnall.

John Thomas (*Catton x^{d} out, Thomas above*) the lawful Son of Robert & Ann (*Nancy*) Thomas (*Catton x^{d} out, Thomas above*) was born on the 13th of October 1782. & baptiz'd on the 15 of the said month & Year. The Sponsors were John Cattin (*Catton*) & Polly Baxter.—T. Gurnall.

At Thor[n]ton Jane Snell the lawful Daughter of John and Agnes Snell was born on the 2^{d} of November 1782. & baptiz'd on the 9th of the said Month and Year. The Sponsors were John Bentley & Mary (*Polly*) Dean.—T. Gurnall.

Thomas Ullarthorn (*Ullethorn*) the lawful Son of John and Mary Ullarthorn (*Ullethorn*) was born the 28th of October 1782. & baptiz'd

on the 11th of November of the same Year. The Sponsors were John Howe & Ann Smith.—T. Gurnall.

[15] Charles Howe the lawful Son of John & Ann (*Ann H. x^d out, Nancy*) Howe was born on the 25th of November [*December x^d out*] 1782. & baptiz'd on the same day and Year. The Sponsors were Will. Hedley and M^rs Kidder.—T. Gurnall.

1783

Eliz:(*abeth*) & Sara (*Sally*) Williamson Twins the lawful Daughters of [John *x^d out*, William *above*] (*John*) & Mary* [aret *x^d out*] Williamson were born on the 1st of January 1783. & baptiz'd on the 4th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were John (*blank*) Carlisle. [*no other given*].—T. Gurnall.

Sara Norris the lawful Daughter of Rob:(*ert*) & Eliz:(*abeth*) Norris was born at Beswick on y^e 13th of February 1783, & baptiz'd on y^e 11th of April of the same Year. The Sponsors were Thos^s Dean & Eliz: (*Betty*) Whalton (*Walton*).—T. Gurnall.

Eliz: Smith the lawful Daughter of Thomas & Mary (*Polly and . . .*) Smith was born on the 7th of October 1783. and baptized on the 10th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Rudd & Mary (*Polly*) Beall.—T. Gurnall.

Sara Dean the lawful Daughter of Thomas and Mary Dean was born on the 14th of June 1783. (1784) and baptiz'd on the 16th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were Will:(*iam*) Hedley & Winefred Kidder.—T. Gurnall.

1784

[16] Mary Snell the lawful Daughter of John & Agnes Snell was born on the 4th of August 1784 & baptiz'd on the 6th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsor was Sara Kempley.—T. Gurnall.

Thomas Howe the Son of John & Ann (*Nancy*) Howe was born on the 25th of November 1784. and baptiz'd on the 26th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were T. Gurnall & Miss Maria Constable.—T. Gurnall.

1785

Mary Smith the lawful Daughter of William & Mary Smith was born at Beverley † and baptiz'd on the 30th of April of the same Year. The Sponsors were William (*Beal*) and Dorothy Beal.—T. Gurnal.

Helen (*Helene*) Norrice (*Norris*) the lawful Daughter of Robert & Eliz:(*abeth*) Norrice (*Norris*) was born on the 6th of April 1785 and baptiz'd on the 3^d of May of the same Year. The Sponsors were Francis Whalton (*Walton*) & Eliz:(*abeth*) Dean.—T. Gurnall.

Ann Thomas the lawful Daughter of Rob: & Ann (*Nancy*) Thomas was born on the 23^d of January 1785 & baptiz'd the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were M^r Howe and M^rs Kidder.—T. Gurnall.

Sara Watt the lawful daughter of Richard & Sara Watt was born the 10th of June 1785. & baptiz'd on the 13th of the same Month and Year. The Sponsors were John Cattin & Ann (*Nancy*) Rawson.—T. Gurnall.

[17] Sara Smith the lawful Daughter of Thomas (*blank*) & Mary (*Polly*) Smith was born the 21st of June 1785. & baptiz'd on the 24th

* "g" changed to "y." † No date of birth given.

of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Collins and Mary Clark (*Clerk*).—T. Gurnall.

[1781, *seemingly post entries*]

Mary Howe the lawful Daughter of John & Ann Howe was born on the 7th of January 1781 & baptiz'd on the same day & Year. The Sponsors Mar:(*maduke Maxwell Constable*) Con: Maxwell Esq^re & M^rs Mary Ann(*e*).*—T. [Marsh *written on* Gurnall].

Prudence Dean the lawful Daughter of Peter & Eliz: Dean was born on the 11th of February 1781. The Sponsors were Robert Harrison & Agnes Bentley.—Marsh.

1786

Sara Snell the lawful Daughter of John & Agnes Snell was born at Thor(*n*)ton on the 4th of January 1786. & baptiz'd on the 15th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsor was John Bentley.—T. Gurnall.

Elizabeth Simpson the lawful Daughter of Richard & Eliz:(*abeth*) Simpson was born on the 22nd of January (*February* [?]) & baptiz'd on the 2^d of March of the same Year. The Sponsor(*s*) were John Bentley & Ann Bentley.—T. Gurnall.

Mary Williamson the lawful Daughter of [John *x^d out*, William *above*] (*John*) & Marg[aret *x^d out*] (*Margaret*) Williamson was born on the 25th of March 1786. & baptiz'd on the 3^d of April of the same year. The sponsor was Sara Clark.—T. Gurnall.

[18] James Thomas the lawful Son of Robert & Ann Thomas was born on the 6th of April 1786. & baptiz'd on the same day. The Sponsers were Charles Robinson & Mary Baxter.—T. Gurnall.

Jane Dean the lawful D. of Thomas & Mary (*Polly*) Dean was born on the 17th of May 1786. & baptiz'd on the 20th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Carlisle (*Catton*) & Sara Watt.—T. Gurnall.

1787

Thomas Kempley the lawful Son of Thomas & Sara Kempley was born on the 24th of February 1787. & baptiz'd on the 25th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Henry Kempley & M^rs Kidder.—T. Gurnall.

Ann Kempley the lawful D. of Henry & Mary Kempley was born on the 4th of March 1787. & baptiz'd on the 5th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Howe & M^rs Kidder.—T. Gurnall.

1788

Thomas Snell the lawful Son of John & Agnes Snell was born on the 1st of May 1788. and baptiz'd on the 5th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Will. Baxter and (*blank*).—T. Gurnall.

Jane Dean the lawful D. of Thomas & Mary Dean was (*born*) on the 16th of October 1788. & baptiz'd on 17th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Richard Watt (*Wat*) & M^rs Ann Howe.—T. Gurnall.

[19] Sara Thomas the lawful D. of Robert & Ann Thomas was born on the 15th of November 1788. & baptiz'd the same day & Year. The Sponsors were Richard Pearson & Eliz:(*abeth*)Clark (*Clerk*).—T. Gurnall.

* Would be one of the Annes of Burghwallis.

1789

Martha Norris the lawful D. of Rob: (*N*) & Eliz. (*N*) Norrice (*Norris*) was born on the 17th (*7th*) of June at Beswick. & baptiz'd the 15th of July of the said Year. The Sponsors were John Rudd & Sara Johnson.—T. Gurnall.

James Beal the lawful S. of John & Ann Beal was born on the 3^{d} of November 1789. & baptiz'd on the 4th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Matthew Beal & Sara Kempley (*Kemply*).—T. Gurnall.

Eleanora Paget (*Pagget*) the lawful D. of Thomas & Mary Paget (*Pagget*) was born at Bielby on the 1st of November 1789. & baptiz'd on the 8th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Collins & Ann Ireland.—T. Gurnall.

James Ullerthorn the lawful Son of John & N. Ullerthorn (*Ullurthorn*) was born on the 1st of December 1789. & baptiz'd on the 8th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Anthony (*Bland*) & Mary Bland.—T. Gurnall.

1790

Ann Dean the lawful D. of Thomas & Mary Dean was born on the 14th of March 1790. & baptiz'd on the 16th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Rudd & Ann Howe Junior.—T. Gurnall.

[20] Dorothy Simpson the lawful Daughter of Richard & Eliz:(*abeth*) Simpson was born the 7th of June 1790. & baptiz'd on the 9th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Ullerthorne (*Uller x^{d} out, Ullethorn*) & Ann Bland.—Tho: Gurnall.

Winefred Thomas the lawful Daughter of Robert & Ann Thomas was born on the 23^{d} of November 1790. & baptiz'd on the 25th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Lady Win:(*efred*) Maxwell Constable & William Langdale Esq.—T. Gurnall.

1791

John Snell the lawful son of John & Agatha Snell was born on the 24th of January 1791. & baptiz'd on the 28th of February of the same Year. The Sponsors were Tho: Cattin & M^{rs} Lee.—Tho^{s} Gurnall.

Hanna Williamson the lawful D. of John & Eliz:(*abeth*) Williamson was born on the 30th of July & baptiz'd on the 5th of August 1791. The Sponsors were John Rudd & Ann Howe.—Tho^{s} Gurnall.

Mary Norris the lawful D. of Robert & Eliz:(*ab:*) Norris was born on the 1st of June 1791. & baptiz'd on the 7th of August of the same Year. The Sponsors were Tho: Kempley & Eliz:(*abeth*) Dent.—Tho^{s} Gurnall.

Thomas Tindale [e *over* i] (*Tynwald*) the lawful Son of Robert & Eliz: (*N.*) Tindale (*Tynwall*) was born on 29th of December 1791. & baptiz'd on the 30th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Peter Dean & Mary Kempley (*and died the first of January* 1792).—Tho^{s} Gurnall.

[21] 1792

John Paget the lawful Son of Thomas & Ann (*Nancy*) Paget was born on the 17th of February 1792. & baptiz'd on the 26th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were William & Mary Collins.—T. Gurnall.

Jane* Simpson the lawful D. of Richard & Eliz:(*abeth*) Simpson was born on the 8th of May 1792. & baptiz'd on the 22d of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Tho: Kempley & Agatha Snell. —T. Gurnall.

[Robert x^d *out*, Henry *above*] (*Robert*) Snell the lawful Son of [Richard x^d *out*, John *above*] (*John*) & Agatha Snell was born on the 13th of December 1792. & baptiz'd on the 20th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Rob: Carlisle & Mary (*Polly*) Thomas. —T. Gurnall.

1793

Stephen Thomas the lawful Son of Robert & Ann Thomas was born on the 26th of December 1793. & baptiz'd on the 28th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Cattin & Mary Dean. —T. Gurnall.

1794

John (*George*) Ireland the lawful Son of George & Ann Ireland was born on the 17th of December 1794. & baptiz'd on the 25th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were James Kempley & Ann Ireland Senior (*senior omitted*).—T. Gurnall.

Thomas Paget the lawful Son of Thos & Mary Paget was born the 21st of December 1794. & baptiz'd on the 27th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Francis (*Frank*) Whalton & Eliz: Collins. —T. Gurnall.

[22] 1795

Eliz:(*abeth*) Stephenson the lawful D. of Thos & Ann Stephenson was born on the 17th of April 1795. & baptiz'd on the 19th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Frank Whalton & Eliz:(*abeth*) Dean Junior.—T. Gurnall.

John Rudd the lawful Son of John & Jane (*Jenny*) Rudd was born on the 28th of September 1795. & baptiz'd on the 29th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Robert Clerk & Winefred Kidder. —T. Gurnall.

John † Smith the lawful Son of Polly & Thos Smith was born the 24th of June 1795. & baptiz'd the same day & Year. The Sponsors were John Howe Jun: & [? Ann] (M^{rs}) Howe.—T. Gurnall.

1796

William Rudd the lawful Son of John & Jenny Rudd was born on the 19th of December 1796. & baptiz'd on the 21st of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were Mr Howe & Ann (*Eliz: x^d out, Nancy above*) Clark.—T. Gurnall.

1797

Ann Stephenson the lawful D. of Thos & Ann Stephenson was born on the 31st of January 1797. & baptiz'd on the 5th of February

* She is said to have died unmarried at Pocklington.

† Mary Agnes, dau. of this John Smith, informs me that Thomas S., a Protestant, on his marriage with Mary, dau. of Robert Wilson, had agreed that the daughters should be Catholic, but the sons Protestant. Three daughters were duly baptized, and after a long interval this, the only son, John. The mother could not bear to have her son a Protestant, and in her husband's absence broke her parole and sent the child to be baptized by a priest, as we see here. On the father's return he said nothing, and had the grace to be received into the Church on his death-bed.

of the same Year. The Sponsors were James Kempley & Mary Howe. —T. Gurnall.

Ann & Frances Snell the lawful DD. of John & Agnes (*Ag(atha x^d out, nes above*) Snell were born of the 22^d of March 1797. and baptiz: on the 23^d of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors (*to Ann*) were John & Ann Bentley (*to Frances Tho^s Dean Jun: and Jenny Carlisle*). —T. Gurnall.

[23] John Ireland the lawful Son of George & Ann Ireland was born on the 30th of April 1797. & baptiz'd on the 2^d of February of the same Year. The Sponsors were T(*ho^s*) Dean Jun: & Eliz: Clarke (*Clerk*). —T. Gurnall.

George Paget the lawful S. of Thomas & Mary Paget was born on the 6th of August 1797. & baptiz'd on the 15th of the same Month and Year. The Sponsor was Mary Williamson.—T. Gurnall.

1798

James Rudd the lawful S. of John & Jane Rudd was born on the 23^d of February 1798. and baptiz'd on the 24th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were T(*ho^s*) Dean Jun: & Prudence Jackson. —T. Gurnall.

Mary Noble the lawful D. of James & Eliz: Noble was born the 14th of June 1798. & baptiz'd on the 17th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Joseph Thomas & Mary Harrison.—(*T. Gurnall.*)

Mary Walkingtong the lawful D. of William & Ann Walkington was born the 29th of October 1798. & baptiz'd on the 2^d of November of the same Year. The sponsors were Henry Kempley & Eliz: Clark. —T. Gurnall.

Mary Stephenson the lawful D. of Tho^s & Ann Stephenson was born the 20th of November: 1798. & baptiz'd on the 25th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Francis Whalton & Mary Dean. —T. Gurnall.

[24] 1799

Elizabeth Robinson the lawful Daughter of* Grant & Eliz: Robinson was born the 21st of February 1799, & baptized on the 28th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were M^r Charles (*Xtian name omitted*) & M^rs Robinson.—T. Gurnall.

Miles Rudd the lawful Son of John & Jane Rudd was born on the 2^d of June 1799. & baptiz'd on the 4th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were James Kempley & Mary Harrison.—T. Gurnall.

Mary Ireland the lawful Daughter of George & Ann Ireland was born on the 25th of June 1799. & baptiz'd on the 30th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Joseph Thomas & Jenny Carlisle. —T. Gurnall.

1800

Mary Paget the lawful Daughter of Thomas & Mary Paget was born on the 13th of April 1800 & baptiz'd on the 20th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were T(*ho^s*) Dean Jun: & M^rs Collins. —T. Gurnall.

Mary Dering the lawful Daughter of N. & N. (*blank*) Dering was born on the 18th of July 1800. & baptiz'd on the 21st of the same Month &

* William Grant Robinson and his wife Elizabeth Cantley.

Year. The Sponsors were Henry* Hanson & Prudence Jackson.—T. Gurnall.

1801

George Rudd the lawful Son of John & Jane Rudd was born on the 16th of January 1801 & baptiz'd on the 18th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were William Smith & Mary Howe.—T. Gurnall.

[25] Harriet Noble the lawful Daughter of James & Eliz: Noble was born the 26th of March 1801 & baptized on the 29th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Thomas & Eliz: Dent.—T. Gurnall.

[*Lord Herries' copy ends here.*]

Sarah Stephenson the lawful Daughter of Thomas & Ann Stephenson was born the 22nd of April 1801. & baptized on the 24th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Henry Kempley & Prudence Jackson.—T. Gurnall.

Miss Mary C. Maxwell the lawf[ul] Daughter of Marmaduke & Appolonia C. Maxwell was born the 6th of October 1801 & baptiz'd on the 12th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were William Middleton Esq^{r} & M^{rs} Ann Haggerston or Ellingham.—T. Gurnall.

1802

Sara Kempley the lawful Daughter of James & Eliz: Kempley was born on the 3^{d} of August 1802 and baptiz'd on the 8th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Mark Kempley and Sara Clark.—Alban Clarkson.

Blanch Mary Howe the lawful Daughter of John & Mary Howe was born on the 21st of August 1802, and baptiz'd on the 23^{d} of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were William Howe and Eliz: Hobson.—T. Gurnall.

Christopher Johnson lawful Son of John and Jane Joh[n]son was born October the 10th and baptiz'd on the 14th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Tho: Dean & Ann Thomas Jun:—Tho^{s} Gurnall.

[26] Mary Cuddy the Daughter of Mary Cuddy was born on the 13th of December 1802 and baptized on the 15th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were Owen Little & Eliz: Dean.—T. Gurnall.

Sara Stephenson, the lawful Daughter of Tho^{s} & Ann Stephenson was born the 18th of December 1802 & baptized on the 23^{d} of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Peter Dean & Eliz: Noble.—T. Gurnall.

1803

Robert Rudd the lawful Son of John and Jane Rudd was born the 7th of January 1803 and baptiz'd on the 10th of the Same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Robert Moody and . . . Priestman.—T. Gurnall.

Miss Teresa [Constable *above*] Maxwell the lawful Daughter of Marmaduke & Appolonia Constable Maxwell was born the 26th of

* Henry Joseph Francis Hansom, bap. York Bar Convent, 11 July 1778 (vol. iv. 383), mar. Sarah Simpson. I have a dubious paper saying that one of her sisters "?Mary" mar. Thomas Dearing, yeoman; but the writer puts down two people as "?Kemp," one of them being their mother, who turns out to be a Bentley by marriage. These "?Kemps" are suggestive of the other being a Kempley in these registers.

February 1803 & baptized on the 27th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were William Wakeman Esq and Miss Constable.—Thos Gurnall.

Jane Smith the lawful Daughter of William and Eliz: Smith was born on the 6th of March 1803. & baptiz'd on the same day of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Robert Clark & . . . . . .— Thos Gurnall.

[27] Ann Johnson the [lawful *above*] Daughter of Robert & Catherine Johnson was born June the 21st 1803. & baptized July the 3d of the said year. The Sponsors were Peter Dean & Mary Dean Junior.— T. Gurnall.

William Paget the lawful Son of Thos & Mary Paget was born on the 7th of August 1803, and baptized on the 22d of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Thomas & Margaret Wright. —T. Gurnall.

William Kempley the lawful son of James & Eliz: Kempley was born December the 16th 1803 and baptized on the 19th of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were John Thomas & Eliza: Holmes. —T. Gurnall.

1804

Mary Howe the lawful Daughter of John & Mary Howe was born January the 31st 1804 and baptiz'd on the 1st of February of the same year. The Sponsors were James Allan and Mary Howe. —T. Gurnall.

Mary Johnson the lawful Daughter of John & Jane Johnson was born March ye 28th 1804 and baptiz'd on the 30th of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were Thos Dean Junior & Alice Eaton.— T. Gurnall.

[28] James Noble the lawful Son of James & Eliz: Noble was born on the 1st of May 1804, and baptized on the 4th of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were James Barker and Ann Dean.—T. Gurnall.

William Constable Maxwell [*names inverted with* 1 and 2 *above*] the lawful Son & Heir of Marmaduke Constable Maxwell & Appolonia Maxwell was born on the 25th of August 1804 and baptiz'd on the 27th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were Phillip Langdale Esqr & Miss Wakeman.—T. Gurnall.

Sara Rudd the lawful Daughter of John & Jane Rudd was born on the 8th of September 1804 & baptiz'd on the 10th of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were John Thomas and Ann Kempley. —T. Gurnall.

Sarah Walkington the lawful Daughter of William & Ann Walkington was born on the 16th of November 1804 & baptiz'd on the 19th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were James Barker and Nancy Kempley Jun:—T. Gurnall.

1805

Frances Beetleson the lawful Daughter of Thos & Mary Beetleson was born on the 13th of January 1805 and baptized on the 15th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Gosden & Catherine Scaife.—T. Gurnall.

Eliz. Kempley ye lawful Daughter of James & Eliz. Kempley was born on ye 18th of September 1805 & baptiz'd on the 22nd of the

same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Charles Robinson & Catharine Harrison.—T. Gurnall.

[29] Mary Ann [Leak *above, was* Leek] the lawful Daughter of John . . . & Mary Leak was born on the 21st of September 1805 and baptized on the 22d of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Thomas & Sara Dean.—T. Gurnall.

Ann Noble the lawful Daughter of James & Eliz: Noble was born on the 30th of [November *xbr out*, October *above*] 1805 & baptiz'd on the 1st of November of the same Year. The Sponsors were Thomas Billeson & Mary Rudd.—T. Gurnall.

Martha & Jane Stephenson lawful twin Daughters of Thomas and Ann Stephenson were born on the 31st of October 1805 and baptiz'd on the 3d of November of the same Year. The Sponsors were for Martha, John Rudd & Mary Dean: for Jane, Emmanuel Myers and Ann Kempley.—T. Gurnall.

Catharine Johnson the lawful Daughter of Robert & Catherine Johnson was born on the 7th of November 1805 & baptiz'd on the 17th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were James Kempley & Jane Carlisle.—T. Gurnall.

John Johnson the lawful Son of John & Jane [*over erasure*] Johson was born the 19th of November 1805 & baptiz'd on the 21st of the same Month & Year. The Sponsors were Thomas Beetleson & Mary Rudd.—T. Gurnall.

1806

Marmaduke Maxwell the lawful Son of Marmaduke Constable Maxwell & Appolonia Maxwell was born on the 1st of January 1806. & baptiz'd on the 3d of the same month & Year. The Sponsors were Henry Joseph Wakeman and Mrs Weston.—T. Gurnall.

[30] Margaret Paget the lawful Daughter of Tho: and Mary Paget was born on the 22d of May 1806. and baptised on the 1st of June of the said Year: The Sponsors were Henry and Eliz: Kempley. —T. Gurnall.

Mary Beetleson the lawful Daughter of Tho: & Mary Beetleson was born on the 19th of October & baptiz'd on the 22d of the same Month & Year. The Sponsor were John Thomas and Mary Baxter. —T. Gurnall.

1807

Peter Constable Maxwell the lawful Son of Marmaduke C. Maxwell [Esqr *above*] and Appolonia C. Maxwell was born on the 7th of February 1807 and baptized on the 9th of the said Month and Year. The Sponsors were Peter Middleton Esqr & Miss Mary Haggerstone. —T. Gurnall.

James Johnson the lawful Son of John & [Jane *over erasure*] Johnson was born on the 9th of March 1807 and baptized on the 11th of the [said *above*] Month & Year. The Sponsors were Mr Gosden and Eliz: Ouerberry.—T. Gurnall.

1808

Elizabeth Barnes the lawful Daughter of John & N. Barnes was born on the 15th of February 1808 and baptiz'd on the 18th of the said Month and Year. The Sponsors were William Sowersby & Ann Dean.—Thomas Gurnall.

Ann Cons: Maxwell the lawful Daughter of Marmaduke and Appolonia Constable Maxwell was born on the 17th of March 1808 and baptiz'd on the 20th of the said month and Year: The Sponsors were the Earl of Traquair & M^rs Frances Porter.—Tho: Gurnall.

[31] Jane, Charles, & Helen Rudd the lawful Children of John & Jane Rudd were born on the 4th of May 1808 & baptiz'd of the same day & Year. The Sponsors were John & Sara Rudd to Jane, M^r Robinson & Mary Kempley to Charles, M^r Gosden & Sara Sowerby to Helen.—Ed: Clarkson.

William Noble the lawfull Son of James & Eliz: Noble was born on the 14th of June 1808, and baptiz'd on the 16th of the said Month & Year: The Sponsors were William Child & Ann Bradley. —T. Gurnall.

1809

Mary Kempley the lawful Daughter of James and Elizabeth Kempley was born on the 3^d of February 1809 and baptiz'd on the 7th of the said Month and Year. The Sponsors were Tho: Dean Jun: and Ann Kempley Jun:—T. Gurnall.

Ann Betleeson the lawful Daughter of Thomas and Mary Betleeson was born on the 26th of March 1809 and baptiz'd on the 29 of the said Month and Year. The Sponsors were John Johnson & Sara Sowersby.—Tho: Gurnall.

Robert Paget the lawful son of Thomas & Mary Paget was born on the 27th of March 1809, & baptiz'd on the 2^d of April of the same Year. The Sponsors were William Sowersby and Ann Bradley.—Tho: Gurnall.

Stephen Barnes the lawfull Son of John & N. Barnes was born on the 23^d of June [1809 *above*], and baptized on the 25th of the said Month & Year. The Sponsors were John Dean & Mary Verity.— Tho: Gurnall.

[32] William & Eliz: Johnson, Twins, the lawful Son & Daughter of Robert & Catherine Johnson were born on the 24th of June 1809 and baptized on the 25th of the said Month & Year: The Sponsors were: Tho^s Beetleson to William, & John Johnson to Eliz:—Tho: Gurnall.

Henry Constable Maxwell the lawful Son of Marmaduke & Appolonia Constable Maxwell was born on the 28th of December 1809. The sponsors were Lord Linton & Miss Middleton.—T. Gurnall.

1810

George * Myers the lawful Son of Robert & Elizabeth Myers was born on the 1st of February 1810 & baptiz'd on the 4th of the said month & Year. The Sponsors were Henry Kempley & Ann Caley. —Tho^s Gurnall.

James Johnson the lawful Son of John & [Jane *over erasure*] Johnson was born on the 28th of April 1810. & baptized on the same day & Year. The Sponsors were M^r Charles Robinson & Sara Stephenson.—Tho^s Gurnall.

James Kempley the lawful son of James & Eliz: Kempley was born on the 27th of September and baptiz'd on the 1st of October of the said Year. The Sponsors were Tho^s Kempley Jun^r & Ann Dean.— Tho^s Gurnall.

* I think this is George Myers, the great building contractor.

Peter Noble lawful son of James & Elizabeth Noble was born the 26th of April 1810. and baptiz'd on the 27th of the said month and year. The Sponsors were John Dean & Mary Tomas.—Edward Clarkson.

[1811]

Elizabeth Dean natural daughter of Mary Dean was born in the parish of . . . on the 24 of Nov^{r} 1810 and baptized on the 1st of january 1811. The sponsors were Peter Dean and Elizabeth Noble.—Edward Clarkson.

[33] Joseph John Constable Maxwell the lawful son of Marmaduke and Appolonia Constable Maxwell was born on the 27 of Oct^{r} 1811 and baptiz'd on the same day of the same month and year. The Sponsors were M^{r} Webbe Weston & Lady Lucy Stewart [*different writing and no signature*].

Charles Robinson lawful son of John and (*Eli x^{d} out*) Robinson was born on the 29th of July 1811 and baptized on the same day, month year. The Sponsors were Charles Robinson & Susanna Robison.—E^{d} Clarkson.

Ann Rudd the lawful daughter of John & Jane Rudd was born on Feb^{ry} the 11th 1811 and baptized the 13th of the said month and year. The Sponsors were W^{m} Rudd and Ann Richardson.—Edward Clarkson.

Sarah Beetleson lawful daughter of Tho^{s} and Mary Beetleson was born on the 29th of july 1811. and baptiz'd on the 30th of the said month and year. The SS. Samuel John Cleyton & Ann Bradley.—Edward Clarkson.

1812

August 17th 1812 was born Tho^{s} lawful son of James & Elizabeth Kempley in the Parish of Siton Ross and baptized on the 24th of the said month and year. SS. Tho^{s} Kempley junior & Mary Kempley.—S. Hodgson.

John Robinson lawful son of John and (*Eli x^{d} out*) Robinson was born oct^{r} 16th 1812 and baptized on the 20th of the said month and year. The Sponsors were Henry Robinson & Eliza Robinson.—S: Hodgson.

Joseph Rudd lawful son of John & Jane Rudd was born oct^{r} 31st 1812 and baptized on the 2^{d} of November of the said year. The Sponsors were W^{m} Gosford & Mary Lowe.—S: Hodgson.

[34] Ann Myers lawful daughter of Robert & Elizabeth Myers was born on the 10th of Nov^{r} 1812 and baptized on the 24th of the said month and year. SS. W^{m} Lambert & Mary Myers.—S: Hodgson.

1813

Elizabeth Noble lawful daughter of James & Elizabeth Noble was born july 6th 1813 and baptized on the 12th of the said month and year. SS. W^{m} Lambert & Mary Webster.—S: Hodgson.

August 12th 1813 was baptized Mary lawful daughter of W^{m} and Elizabeth Botterel. SS. W^{m} Sowersby, Ann Bentley.—S: Hodgson.

Charles lawful son of John & Mary Barnes was born oct^{r} 14th 1813 and baptized on the 20th of the said month and year. SS. Tho^{s} Dean junior & Elizabeth Sherwin.—S: Hodgson.

1814

I, Matt. Newsham, Pastor of Everingham, testify that Sarah Bramley daughter of Emanuel & Winefred Bramley, born Sept. 7. 1814, was

baptized by me on the 8th of the said month & year. The Sponsors were Stephen Thomas & Mary Thomas.—Matt. Newsham.

[*On the opposite page* [35], *nearly opposite is wafered the following certificate and note placed here chronologically.*]

1814

John Wilkinson [lawful *above*] son of John & Anne Wilkinson born the eleveneth day of November 1814 was baptized on the eleventh of December of the same year. by me (the Sponsors being William Lambert & Eliz. Sherwin).—Matt. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

The registry of this child I forgot to draw up in its proper [place *above*] at the time. & hence I have attached this slip of paper to the place in which it ought to have stood.—Matt: Newsham. Missionarius Apostolicus.

1815

George Goodric, lawful son of William & Sarah Goodric, born the 6th day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & fifteen, was baptized on the 26th day of the aforesaid month & year, (the Sponsors being Stephen Goodric & Jane Carlisle) by me, Matt. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

Emanuel Myers, lawful Son of Robert & Elizabeth Myers, born the fourth day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & fifteen, was baptized the sixth day of the said month & year (the Sponsors being John Johnson & Mary Kempley) by me, Matt. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

[35] Susannah Botterel, lawful daughter of William & Elizabeth Botterel, born May the eighteenth, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred & fifteen, was baptized on the nineteenth day of the aforesaid month & year (the Sponsors being Rob. [T]indall & Mary Dean) by me Matt. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

Robert Dale lawful Son of Robert & Elizabeth Dale, born Oct: 14th in the year of our Lord one thousand eight & fifteen, was baptized on the 16th of the said month & year (The Sponsors being John Johnson & Elizabeth Sherwin) by me Matt: Newsham—Miss. Apost.

Elizabeth Bramley lawful daughter of Emanuel & Winifrid Bramley, born November the twenty ninth in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & fifteen was baptized on the thirtieth day of the aforesaid month & year (the sponsors being John Harrison & Martha Brown) by me Matt: Newsham Miss. Apost.

1816

John Barnes lawful Son of John & Mary Barnes born February the 21st in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & sixteen was baptized on the twenty seventh day of the said Month & year (the Sponsors being William Lambert & Rhoda Wright) by me Matt. Newsham. Mission. Apost.

John Beetleson lawful son of Thomas & Mary Beetleson, born August the twenty ninth in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & sixteen was baptized on the 3d day of September of the same Year (the Sponsors being Emmanuel Bramley & Mary Baxter) by me Matt. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

William Bramley lawful Son of Emanuel & Winifrid Bramley born

December the tenth in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & sixteen was baptized December the eleveneth of the said year (the Sponsors being William Lambert & Elizabeth Stephenson) by me Matt: Newsham. Missionar. Apost.

Harriet Noble lawful daughter of James & Elizabeth Noble born December the twelfth in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & sixteen, was baptized on the thirteenth day of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Henry Firth & Mary Kirkley) by me —Matt: Newsham. Missionar. Apost.

[36] John Goodric lawful Son of William & Sarah Goodric born the 22d December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & sixteen was baptized on the 31st of said month & year, by me (the Sponsors being Ed Goodric & Mary King)—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

1817

Vincent lawful son of William & Sarah Gosford born the tenth day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & seventeen, was baptized on the eleventh day of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Isaac Hoy & Ann Gosford, by their proxies Mr. Bugden & Mary Kirkley) by me, Matt. Newsham Mission: Apost.

Ralph Smith lawful Son of James & Ann Smith, born April the twentieth in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & seventeen was baptized on the twenty second day of the said month & year by me (the Sponsors being Thomas Dean & Mary Snell).—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1818]

[*The handwriting changes here, although professing to be signed by the same priest.*]

Sarah, daughter of James Jipson, born April the eighth 1818, was baptized the 13th

Sponsors { James Thomas / Mary Thomas } by Mr. Turner of Holme A faithful Copy Matt. Newsham.

Joseph, son of Emanuel & Winifred Bramley, born the 24th of May 1818, was baptized on the 25th of the said Month

Sponsors { William Boste / Ann Boste } A faithful Copy M. Newsham

William, son of Edward & Jane Barrow, born Oct. the second 1818, was baptized on the fifth

Sponsors { Barnaby Johnson / Eliz. Sherwood } A faithful Copy M. Newsham

Peter William, son of Robert & Elizabeth Myers, born on the tenth of July, was baptized on the eleventh

Sponsors { John Smith / Eliz. Sherwood } A faithful Copy M. Newsham

Susannah, daughter of William & Elizabeth Botterell

Sponsors { Barnaby Johnson / Mary Sowerby } A faithful Copy M. Newsham

[37] John Gosford, lawful son of William & Sarah Gosford, born on the 21st of February 1818,* was baptized on the of the said

* *Query* 1819.

month & year (The Sponsors being John Gosford & Elizabeth Davey by their proxies William Bugden & Mary Kirkley) by Mr Turner of Holme.—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Charles, lawful son of Thomas & Mary Beetleson, born Feb: 4th 1818,* was baptized on on the 5th of the same month & year, (the sponsors being Wm Lambert & Eliz. Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1819]

Ann Goodric, lawful daughter of William & Sarah Goodric, born the 3d of April 1819, was baptized on the 9th of the said month & year. (The Sponsors being Thomas Walker & Elizabeth Beetleson) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of Robert & Elizabeth Myers, born April the 28th 1819, was baptized on the 29th of the said Month & year (The Sponsors being William Rudd & Prudence Jackson) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of John & Nancy Hickman, born June 28th 1819 and baptized on the 30th of the said Month & year (The Sponsors being John Dean & Mary Noble) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss Apost.

[1820]

Elizabeth, lawful daughter of William & Elizabeth Botterell, born December the 29th 1819, was baptized on the 2d of January 1820. (the Sponsors being Barnaby Johnson & Mary Sowerby) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Catharine, lawful daughter of Robert & Elizabeth Dale, born February the 6th 1820. was baptized on the 9th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being William Johnson & Miss Maxwell) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of John & Margaret Hagan, born August the 14th 1820, was baptized on the 20th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being William Sowerby & Mary Tindall) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

John, lawful son of William Ackley & Martha Ackley, born the 22d of August 1820, was baptized on the 17th of September of the same year (the Sponsor being Mary Sowerby) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[38] Edward, lawful son of William & Sarah Gosford, born the 31st of October 1820, was baptized on the 2d of November of the same year, (the Sponsors being William Smith & Teresa Maxwell) by me—Mat. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

[1821]

Charles, lawful son of Edward & Jane Barrow, born April the 23, 1821, was baptized on the 27th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Wm Johnson & Mary Tindale) by me—Matt Newsham Miss. Apost.

William Henry, lawful son of John & Mary Thompson, born April 28th 1821, was baptized on the 4th of May of the same year, (the Sponsors being Mr William Thompson & Miss Lynch) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas Edward, lawful son of Thomas & Mary Beetleson, born Oct.

* *Query* 1819.

the 12th, 1821, was baptized on the same day of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Edward Templeman & Frances Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Jane Noble, lawful daughter of James & Elizabeth Noble, born the 29 of August 1821, was baptized on the 31st of the said month & year, (the Sponsors being Frances Harrison by her proxy Frances Beetleson & Samuel Clayton) by me—Mat Newsham Miss. Apost.

Stephen, lawful son of William & Sarah Goodric, born Sept. 13th 1821, was baptized on the 23d of the said month & year (the Sponsor being William Johnson & Mary Tindall) by me—Matt: Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas Edward, lawful son of Thomas & Mary Beetleson, born the 11th day of October 1821, was baptized on the 14th of the said month & year (the sponsors being Edward Templeman & Frances Beetleson) by me—Mat: Newsham Miss. Apost.

Edmund, lawful son of Robert & Elizabeth Myers, born the 16th of November 1821, was baptized on the 18th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being John Mawson & Mary Tindall) by me—Mat: Newsham Miss. Apost.

Joseph, lawful son of Robert & Elizabeth Dale, born Nov. 21st 1821, was baptized on the 25th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Robert Tindall & Teresa Maxwell) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1822]

William, lawful son of William & Martha Ackley, born Sept: 7. 1822, was baptized on the 27th of October of the same year (the Sponsors being the Revd M. Newsham & Eliz. Sherwin) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[39] John Joseph, lawful son of John & Rachel Smith, born Nov: the 2d 1822, was baptized on the same day of the said year (the Sponsors being Mr & Mrs Croskell of Holme) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

John, lawful son of John & Margaret Hagan, born October the 15th 1822, was baptized on the 3d of November of the said year (the Sponsors being John Dean & Emma Barnes) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

John, lawful son of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born was baptized on the of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Wm Clayton, by his proxy Edward Templeman & Mary Johnson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1823]

Joseph, son of William & Elizabeth Johnson, born May the 10th 1823, was baptized on the 12th of the same month & year (the sponsors being Edward Templeman & Mary Tindale, by her proxy Sarah Stephenson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1824]

Elizabeth, lawful Son of Robert & Elizabeth Myers, born Feb: 22d 1824, was baptized on the 25th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Emmanuel Myers, (by his proxy Ed. Templeman) & Mary Thomas) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[*A blank space seems purposely left here.*]

Sarah, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, born April 17th, 1824, was baptized on the 19th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being W^m Sowerby & Sarah Stephenson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas, lawful son of John & Rachael Smith, born April 21st 1824, was baptized on the 22^d of the same month & year (the sponsors being W^m Lambert & Sarah Lambert, by her proxy Sarah Stephenson) by me —Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of William & Martha Ackley, born September the 10th 1824, was baptized the of the said year (the Sponsors being Ed. Templeman & M^rs Kempley of Seaton) by me. Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Susannah, daughter of Thomas & Mary Dixon, born June 22^d 1824, was baptized on the 25th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Mat. Newsham & Margaret Hagan) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[40] Elizabeth, daughter of Emma Barnes, born August the 27th 1824 was baptized on the 29th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Barnes & Mary Beetleson) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

John, lawful son of Francis & Mary Pratt, born April 11th 1824, was baptized on the 14th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Mat. Newsham & Mary Tindall) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss Apost.

[1825]

Hannah, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, born March 26th 1825, was baptized on the 27th of the said month & year (the Sponsors being Robert Sowerby by his proxy Ed^wd Templeman & Margaret Templeman) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Helen, lawful daughter of Robert & Elizabeth Dale, born June 2^d 1825, was baptized on the 3^d of the said month & year (the Sponsors being the Rev^d Mat: Newsham & Harriet Bradley) by me—Mat: Newsham Miss: Apost.

William, lawful son of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born June the 3^d 1825, was baptized on the 5th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Edward Templeman & Sarah Stephenson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Sophia Mary, lawful daughter of William & Sarah Gosford, born [April *x^d out*, June *above*] the 5th 1825, was baptized on the 7th of the same month (June) & year (the Sponsors being John Hoy, & Philidelpia Gosford, by their proxies William Lambert and Winifred Leadbitter) by me—Mat: Newsham Miss. Apost.

John, lawful son of Daniel & Helen Murphy, born December 1824, was baptized on the 16th of June (1825, the Sponsor being the Rev^d M. Newsham) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Peter, lawful son of John & Jane Harrison, born June the 29th 1825, was baptized on the 3^d of July of the same year (the Sponsors being William Pexton & Mary Thomas) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1826]

[*The following seems to have been written later on a blank space left for it.*]

John, lawful son of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born September

the 20th 1826. was baptized on the 26th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Myers & Elizabeth Kempley) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1825]

William Joseph & Charles Joseph, lawful sons of John & Rachel Smith, born November the 21st 1825, were baptized on the same day of the same [month & *above*] year (the Sponsors being for William Joseph, William & Sarah Lambert; for Charles Joseph, John & Mary Thompson) by me—Mat. Newsham, Miss. Apost.

[1826]

Ann, lawful daughter of William & Helen Ackadey [?], born January the 19th 1826, was baptized on the 21st of the said month & year (the Sponsors being James Rudd & Harriet Bradley) by me —Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[41]* [1827]

Thomas, lawful son of William & Mary Ackley, born May 14th 1827, was baptized on the 10th of June of the same year (the Sponsors being John Myers & Mary Russel) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apº.

Am[?], lawful son of Thomas & Hannah Kirby; born June the 9th 1827, was baptized on the 10th of the same month & year (the sponsors being John Myers & Mary Russel[?]) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Henry, lawful son of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born July 13th 1827 was baptized on the 15th of the said month & year (the sponsors being James Smith & Mary Raspir[?]) by me—M. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of John & Harriet Johnson, born Sept: the 4th 1827, was baptized on the fifth of the same month & year (the Sponsors being W^m^ Pexton & Harriet Bradley) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, born October the 7th 1827, was baptized on the 7th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Isaac Sowerby & Ann Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born December the 12th 1827, was baptized on the of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Mawson & Mary Kempley) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1828]

James, daughter [*sic*] of Eliza Barnes, born Feb. the 14th 1828, was baptized on the 20th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being the Rev^d^ M. Newsham & Mary Varile[?]) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Elizabeth, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Pratt, born the 4th of December 1828, was baptized on the 5th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Mat. Newsham and Mary Swales) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1829]

John, lawful son of Thomas & Mary Dixon, born the 13th of March 1829, was baptized on the 14th of the same month & year (the

* The writing begins to get very bad here.

Sponsors being John Rason & Mary Varvile[?]) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Charles, lawful son of William & Mary Ackley, born April 16th 1829, was baptized on the 31st of May, of the same year (the Sponsors being the Rev[d] M. Newsham & Jane Rudd) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[42] Mary, lawful daughter of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born the 4th of August 1829, was baptized the 9th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being George Russell & Sarah Coupland) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of William & Harriet White born the of November 1829, was baptized on the 2[d] of December of the same year (the Sponsors being John Myers & Sarah Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

William Joseph, lawful son of William & Ann Pexton, born the 1st of December 1829, was baptized the 5th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Myers & Mary Varvile) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1830]

Robert, lawful son of Francis & Mary Norwood, born the 16th of February 1830, was baptized on the 23[d] of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James Smith & Mary Rispin) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Dorothy, lawful daughter of Richard & Mary Ann Booth, was born July the 19th 1830, & baptized on the 28th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Elizabeth, lawful daughter of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born November the 22[d] [1830 *above*], was baptized on the 26th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being George Russele[?] & Ann Walkington) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1831]

Ann, lawful daughter of William & Ann Pexton, born January the 26th 1831, was baptized on the 28th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James Smith & Margo[r *above*]y Ibbotson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary Ann, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Pratt, born June the 26th 1831, was baptized on the 4th of July of the same year, by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann, lawful daughter of William & Harriet White, born July the 28th 1831, was baptized on the 3[d] of August of the same year (the sponsors being William Budd* & Ann Myers) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[43] [*A blank space left at the head of this page.*]

John, son of James & Mary Smith, born December the 7th [1831 *above*] was baptized on the 9th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being William Pexton & Elizabeth Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

* *Query* Rudd.

[1832]

Zillah, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, born Feb. the 15th 1832, was baptized on the 21st of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Thomas Beetleson & Jane Rudd) by me. Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Vincent, lawful son of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born March the 30th 1832, was baptized on the 2d of April of the same year (the Sponsors being William & Elizabeth Johnson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of William & Ann Pexton born March the 30th 1832, was baptized on the 2d of April of the same year (the Sponsors being William & Mary Ibbotson) by me—Mat. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

[*The register of Zillah Norwood (the third above this) is repeated here and crossed out.*]

George, lawful son of Thomas & Mary Dixon, born July the 19th 1832. was baptized on the 23d of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James Smith & Ann Pexton) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Sarah, lawful daughter of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born October the 31st 1832. was baptized on the 6th of November of the same year (the Sponsors being Thomas & Mary Kempley) by me—Matt. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1833]

Edward, lawful son of James & Mary Smith, born March the 25th 1833, was baptized on the 28th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Charles & Ann Beetleson) by me — Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[44] William, lawful son of Isaac & Jane Sowerby, born April the 5th 1833, was baptized on the 14th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being William Sowerby & Mary Norwood) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1834]

Louisa, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Pratt, born June the 8th 1834. was baptized on the 15th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Joseph Allison & Sarah Tiplady) by me — Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann, daughter of Mary Barrow, born Oct the 2d 1833. was baptized on the 11th of Jan. 1834. (the Sponsors being William Rudd & Harriet Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

George lawful son of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson born July the 30th 1834. was baptized on the 5th of August of the same year (the Sponsors being George Goodric & Ann Myers) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Sarah, lawful daughter of William & Harriet White, born July the 30th 1834. was baptized on the 5th of August of the same year (the Sponsors being Charles Beetleson & Jane Johnson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann, lawful daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, born August the 4th 1834. was baptized on the 8th of the same month & year

(the Sponsors being Charles Beetleson & Elizabeth Billingham) by me —Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas, lawful son of William & Mary Hawkin, born the 11th of July, 1834. was baptized on the 23^{d} of October of the same year (the Sponsor being Mary Wells) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Rosamond, lawful daughter of Isaac & Jane Sowerby, born the 31st of October 1834, was baptized on the 3^{d} of November of the same year (the Sponsors being George Goodrick & Elizabeth Noble) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1835]

Lucy, lawful daughter of William & Ann Pexton, born the 30th of March 1835, was baptized on the 3^{d} of April of the same year (the Sponsors being William Johnson & Elizabeth Mongher) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

William, lawful son of James & Mary Smith, born the 6th of November 1834, was baptized on the 4th of April 1835. (the Sponsors being Thomas & Harriet Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[45] Hannah, lawful daughter of Thomas & Mary Dixon, born April the 11th 1835, was baptized on the 13th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being William Pexton & Mary Norwood) by me —Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

William, lawful son of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born August the 4th 1835. was baptized on the 6th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Charles Beetleson & Ann Kempley) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1836]

Joseph, lawful son of William & Ann Pexton, born May the 21st 1836. was baptized on the 24th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Blunt & Ann Varvill) by me—Mat. Newsham, Miss. Apost.

James, lawful son of James & Mary Smith born June the 19th 1836, was baptized on the 21st of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Charles & Frances Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Elizabeth, lawful daughter of William & Harriet White, born July the 19th 1836. was baptized on the 30th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being William & Harriet Barnet) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary, lawful daughter of Isaac & Jane Sowerby, born July the 30th 1836. was baptized on the 1st of August of the same year (the Sponsors being William Myers & Mary Briggs) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Catharine, lawful daughter of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born August the 11th 1836, was baptized on the 16th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John Myers & Harriet Johnson) by me —Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

1836

Marcia Mary, lawful daughter of William & Marcia Constable Maxwell, born September the 18th [1836 *above*] was baptized on the same day of the same year (the Sponsors being Sir Edward Vavasour & the Dowager Mrs. Maxwell) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1837]

[46] William, lawful son of Francis & Mary Norwood, born March the 23d, 1837. was baptized on the 28th of the same month & year (the sponsors being Thomas Drake & Ann Myers) by me Mat. Newsham. Miss. Apost.

* Isaac Bellinger, lawful son of Francis & Mary Pratt, born June the 24th 1837. was baptized on the 23d of July of the same year (the Sponsors being by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Marmaduke Francis,† lawful Son of William & Marcia Constable Maxwell, born October the 4th 1837. was baptized on the 5th of the same month & year, (the Sponsors being Marmaduke Maxwell, Esqr of Terregles & the Honle Mrs Langdale of Houghton) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1838]

Charles Joseph, lawful son of James & Mary Smith, born February the 7th 1838 was baptized on the 10th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James OHara & Ann Varvill) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas, lawful son of William & Harriet Barnard, born February the 13th 1838, was baptized on the 23d of March of the same year (the Sponsors being Thomas & Sarah Beetleson) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

George, lawful son of Isaac & Jane Sowerby, born April the 15th 1838, was baptized on the 20th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James Davedson [?] & Mary Rispin) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Elizabeth, lawful daughter of Abraham & Jane Rhodes, born February the 10th 1838 was baptized on the 22d of April of the same year (the Sponsors being Marcia Maxwell & Mat. Newsham) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary Jane, lawful daughter of Henry & Jane Doherty, born June the 8th 1838, was baptized on the 11th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Emanuel & Prudence Myers) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ruth, lawful daughter of William & Harriet White, born on the 9th of July 1838, was baptized on the 18th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Stephen Goodrick & Ann White) by me—Mat: Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Thomas & Elizabeth Vause, born September the 22d 18[2 *and* 3]8, was baptized on the 27th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James & Elizabeth Hewson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[47] William, lawful son of William & Elizabeth Kempley, born September the 30th 1838, was baptized on the 2d of October of the same year (the Sponsors being William Baylis & Ann Varvill) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann, lawful daughter of Michael & Hannah Fryer, born September the 29th 1838, was baptized on the 29th of October of the same year

* Edward is written above Isaac, but smudged.

† The late Lord Herries, first President of the Catholic Record Society. R.I.P.

(the Sponsors being Robert Myers & Ann Simpson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1839]

Mary Agnes, lawful daughter of William & Marcia Constable Maxwell, born January the 20th 1839, was baptized 21st of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Joseph Weld & Mary Vavasour) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Mary Hannah, lawful daughter of James & Mary Smith, born February the 6th 1839, was baptized on the 8th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being James Kempley & Sarah Beetleson) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Ann, lawful daughter of Barnaby & Ruth Johnson, born March the 26th 1839, was baptized on the 27th of the same month & year (in supposed danger of death) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

[1840]

Agnes Everida, born Feb 3^{d} 1840. daughter of Francis & Mary Norwood, was baptized on the 6th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being William Webster & Ann Varville) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Sarah Mary, daughter of Eleanor Rudd, born March the 11th 1840, was baptized on the 16th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Charles & Jane Rudd) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thamar, lawful daughter of Henry & Miram Stainton, born May the 28th 1840. was baptized on the 29th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being Thomas & Elizabeth Kempley) by me—Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Jane, lawful daughter of Isaac & Jane Sowerby, born July the 18th [1840 *above*] was baptized on the 20th of the same month & year (the Sponsors being John White and Sarah Norwood) by me Mat. Newsham Miss. Apost.

Thomas, lawful son of Richard Thomas & Elizabeth Vause, born July the 7th 1840, was baptized on the 29th of the same month & year (the Spon[sors *above*] being Harriott Noble & Joseph Russell by me—Mat. Newsham.

T. R.

[48] We certify that this is one of the Registers or Records deposited in the General Register Office, pursuant to the Act of the 4th Victoria, Cap 92.

John Bowring
Thos Rees
John Shoveller
} Commissioners

[*Pages* 47–232 *are blank.*]

[233] CONFIRMATIONS

[*The first Confirmations are only in Lord Herries' Registers.*]

1776

(*September the 1st Confirmation was Given at Holme by Bishop Walton twenty belonging to the Everingham Congregation were confirmed (viz) John Rudd, Sarah Catton, John Catton, Philip Catton, Robert Dean, Nancy Wholton, Nancy Plowman, Mary Plowman, Mary Baxter, Mary Beal, Sarah Clerk * Seaton, Mary Clerk, William Winship, Helen Nottingham, Nancy Harper, Thomas Dean, Sarah Clerk * Everingham, Elizabeth Danby, Ann Bentley, Elizabeth Dean.*)

1785

September the 18th Confirmation was given at Holme by Bishop Gibson 18 belonging to the Everingham Congregation were confirm'd. viz. Eliz Clark, Seaton. Ann Clark, Seaton. Helen Carlisle, Melboune. Mary Carlisle, Melbourne. James Kempley. William Thomas. John Collins, Harswell. Thomas Dean, Seaton. John Howe. Will: Howe. Thomas Dean. Marg: Clint, Dumfries. Ann Dean. Ann Howe. Robert Norris.† Beswick. Joseph Dean. Sara Kempley. John Beal.

1795

September the 20th Confirmation was given at Everingham by Bishop William Gibson. 23 were confirmed viz. Thos Howe. Polly Thomas. John Dean. Mark Kempley. Charles Howe. John Beal. Jane (*Jenny*) Carlisle. Mary Howe. Eliz.(*abeth*) Smith. Eliz: Dean. Ann Smith. Ann Thomas. Sara Smith. Sara Dean. John Thomas. Will: Ullerthorne. Tho: Ullerthorne. Robert & Eliz: Tyndall. Ant[h *above*]ony Bland. Mrs Bland. Mrs Chapman. Ann Williamson. James Fairbairn.

[*Here follow a number of blank pages until those used from the reverse end come.*]

(Page 1R) MARRIAGES AND DEATHS

1771

June the 17th were married (*at Everingham*) Robert Thomas & Nancy Cattin (*Catton*).

July the 1st were married at Everingham Phillip Londesborough (*Lonesborough*) & Win: (*Winefred*) Clark

September the 8th died William Dolman at Pocklington

1772

April the 4th died William Lazenby

June 27th died at Pocklington Mrs Dolman

1773

April the 17th died Rebecca Beal at Everingham

May the 5th died Eliz: Thomas at Everingham

May the 25th died Eliz:(*abeth*) Nottingham at Bielby

June the 7th died Nancy Nottingham at Bielby

December the 12th died Mary Jackson at (*of*) Everingham

* No punctuation, but the last names are evidently the residences in both cases.

† Although so spaced at the end of a line, I think this means "Robert Norris, [of] Beswick." It is so in Lord Herries' copy.

1774

May the 9th were married at Everingham Thoˢ Kempley & Sara (*Sarah*) Wadsworth.

July the 10th died the Revᵈ (*Rev. omitted*) Mʳ * Fleetwood.

October the 25th were married at Everingham Robert Norris (*Norrice*) and Eliz. (*Elizabeth*) Wilson.

December the 7th died Mary Clark (*Clerk*) of Seaton.

1775

August the 8th died Marmaduke Beal at Everingham.

(2R) 1808

January 18th 1808 Roger Wilson was married to Margaret Wright: The witnesses were John Johnson and Mary Snell.—T. Gurnall.

April 25th 1808 Stephen † Easingwould was married to Eliz: Smith. The witnesses were Mʳ Gosden & Mʳˢ Lowe [*or* Lawe].

[*The above two marriages appear to have been entered here before the following entries.*]

1776

August 28th died (*at Everingham*) Mary Norrice

August 14th Lord Nithsdale

1777

Sara & Eliz: Dean twins 23rd of October.

[*The following marriage and death are only in Lord Herries' Register.*]

(1777

(*February the 11th was married at Everingham Thomas Richardson to Nancy Rudd*

May the 4th died at Cranswick Thomas Chambers)

December 11th was married Philip Lonesborough to Eliz: (*Elizabeth*) Agar.

7th of December died (*at Everingham*) Prudy Dean

1778

(*July the 14th I took the Oath of Allegiance at Beverley we were 14th Catholicks who took the said Oath together.*)

October 20th died (*at Everingham*) Mary Kirby

1779

15th of July died (*a Holme*) Sara Witaker (*Whittaker*).

the same day her Daughter Ann.

July 28th Phillip Dean (*at Seaton*)

October 15th Ursula Kempley (*at Everingham*)

October 28 Margaret Dean (*at Seaton*)

1780

21st of February [*see Note in Baptisms at this time*] Rob: (*Rᵗ*) Dean (*at Everingham*)

1782

19th of January John Snell was married to Agnes Bentley (*Bently*). John (*Howe*) and Ann Howe were witnesses. [*In Latin in Lord Herries' copy.*]

* *See note*, p. 263.

† This should be Easingwood of Sledmere. *See* Paper No. IV. She married secondly, Robert Maulson of Sledmere.

178[3 *and* 4] (1784)

January 10th William Smith was married to Mary Beal (*at Everingham*).

Elizabeth Robinson died (*at Pocklington*) 30th of June (1784)

May 17th 1783 died Miss Catherine Constable

1786

22 April: Eliz:(*abeth*) Shaw (*at Cranswick*)

(1786

The 11th of May 1786 *was married at Everingham Henry Kemply to Mary Clerk of Seaton.*)

(3)

1787

May 15th died at Everingham Philip Londsbro' Husbandman

1788

October 19th died Ann Dean (*at Everingham*)

December 12th Jane Dean (*at Everingham*)

1789

February 26th James Bean Gardener (*at Everingham*)

June 28th Ann Harper (*at Everingham*)

July 26th (*at Everingham*) John Beal.

(1790

The 7th of January 1790 was married at Everingham Robert Clark to Winefred Kidder.)

1791

23 of September Joseph Mercer died (*at Everingham*)

(18*th of October* 1791 *was married Robert Smith to Nancy* * *Howe. T. Gurnall.*)

Item (*died at Everingham*) Robert Wilson Oct. 24th

1792

April 9th (*Easter Monday*) died Eleonora Nottingham (*at Everingham*).

1793

October 13th Winefred Clark (*at Everingham*)

1794

(*Matrimonio juncti John Rudd & Jane Moody August* 18*th.*)

December 25th at Latham Eliz: Brown (*died*)

August 20 at Pocklington (*died*) Joseph Cattin (*Catton*)

1795

10 of March William Baxter (*died at Everingham*)

(*William Leith and Ann Green were married on the* 14*th of April* 1795.)

1796

December 17th at Rytham Gate Rob.(*ert*) Tindwald.

1797

4th of May Agnes Snell (*died at Thornton*)

(*William H. Maxwell Constable Esq*r *died at Terregles the* 20*th of June* 1797.

* Anne Howe's baptism is given on 12 May 1773 *ante.* Her husband was Robert Smith of Drax, not one of the two families of the name at Everingham.—*Vide C.R.S.* i. 139.

Dorothy Beal died 29th of July. 1797.
William Walkington was married to Ann Clerk on the 16*th of Aug*st 1797.

[1798]

James Noble was married to Eliz: Dean on the 16*th of April* 1798
November the 29*th* 1798 *John Beck was married to Mary Howe*

1799

M^{rs} *Winefred Kidder died at Everingham on the* 19*th of January* 1799. 17 *years housekeeper of the same place had she lived till July: aged* 74 *or* 76. *R.P.*
Sara Clark died on the 18*th of March* 1799.

1800

Tho^{s} *Howe died* 1*st of February* 1800.
Catherine Dean was married William Johnson 17 *of February* 1800. *Witnesses Will Smith. Jane Clark.*
Mary Bentley died the 8*th of May* 1800.
Mary Baxter died the 25*th of June* 1800.)
[*No further entries occur in Lord Herries's copy.*]

1812

May 25th were married at Everingham John Wilkison to Ann Bradley. The witnesses were [Thomas Beetleson & Mary Brisby *above*]. [*sign*] John Wilkinson. Ann Wilkinson—Tho^{s} Beetleson—Mary Brisby—Stephen Hodgson, Priest.

1813

January 19th 1813 were married at Everingham James Movely & Elizabeth Buttle. [*sign*] James Movely. Elizabeth Buttle. The witnesses were—John Snell, Mary Snell.
Nov^{r} 22—1813 were married Emanuel Bramley to Winnifrid Thomas. [*sign*] Emanuel Bramley. Winifred Thomas.

1815

Oct. 19th were married Ambrose Clark & Amelia Campbell. Witnesses M^{r} Ric Thompson & Miss Fleming
Died John Carlisle, Nancy Stephenson, Sarah Kempley & W^{m} Myers
Nov^{r} 9th 1815 were married William * Parvin & Ann Smith. [*witn.*] M^{r} Smith. M^{rs} Newsham.

1816

Died Harriet Noble aged 15.
1816 were married James Smith & Ann Snell
Nov 26. 1816 were married John Hagan & Margaret Johnson

* Land-steward to Lord Stourton. Died at The Mount, York. His wife was eldest daughter of Thomas Smith, farmer, of Everingham, and they had one daughter, Mary Anne, married to John Thompson of Pocklington.

NO. VI

CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF ST. ELIZABETH'S CHURCH, RICHMOND, SURREY

CONTRIBUTED BY MISS AGNES DOLAN AND JOSEPH S. HANSOM

THE registers are in charge of the Rev. George Barrett, D.D., M.R., who fortunately found them in a "heap of rubbish" ready to be destroyed, when he took possession in 1901! The contents are now safely in print. He has kindly allowed us to copy and collate them down to the end of Fr. Peters' time, when they end conveniently two years after compulsory registration of birth on 1 July 1837. They extend to 24 Dec. 1854.

Except for wilful excisions they are in good condition, consisting of two books and one loose paper copy.

The first is a paper book 7¾ by 6½ inches, bound in vellum, the pagination being given below. The first entry now extant is in 1794; but the first four pages have been cut out. The Rev. Dr. Barrett throws some light on these in his contribution to the Kingston and Richmond edition of the *Shield* of January and February 1905 (Salesian Press, Battersea). Quoting from a work entitled *Anne Paule Dominique de Noailles, Marquise de Montague* (Paris, 1864) he shews that Madame la Marquise gave birth to a son on the very day, Easter Sunday, 30 March 1793, on which the chapel was opened, and that his baptism was the first on the registers. He was named Alexander, the god-parents being Monsieur le duc de la Rochefoucault-Doudeauville and Madamoiselle Alexandrine de la Luzerne. It is not stated whether the baptism took place on the same day.

Supposing a page was given to the title, that the statement of persons and titles of celebrant, parents and sponsors, circumstance of exile, and witnesses was as long as the first extant entry, occupying a page and a half, we may perhaps assume that only few entries have been regrettably lost.

The second book is similar to the first, the paper being 7½ by 6¼ inches. The first folio and the top of the second have been cut off, but the next is numbered one; so possibly no entries are lost. A single sheet, paged also two and three, has been sewn on page two, and indicated in the text.

The third is a loose paper copy paged 29 to 52, size 7⅞ by 6¼ inches. This, being the same as part of the second book, is not printed; but some additions or variants are given in foot-notes. The dates are from 7 Jan. 1816 to 16 July 1838.

The registers of the neighbouring mission of Cheam are printed in *C.R.S.*, vol. ii. Some names may recur here.

Mr. Gillow gives the following historical notes from his collections.

A. D. J. S. H.

"When, in 1501, Henry VII. had nearly rebuilt the old palace of the Plantagenets at Sheen, he renamed it Richmond, from his Tudor earldom of Richmond in Yorkshire, of which he was the second holder. It again became a favourite residence of the royal family, and this, combined with the natural beauties of the locality as well as its vicinity to London and Westminster, induced many Catholic families of position to settle here during the days of persecution.* Its accessibility by road or river made

* Sir Henry Bedingfeld, knight, mar. at Richmond 11 July 1609 Elizabeth *Howe* (as queried by Mr. Bruce Bannerman, the editor), who would be Elizabeth, dau. of Lord William *Howard* of Naworth Castle (Richmond Registers, *Surrey Par. Reg. Soc.*). If proof of residence, it might have been a temporary one of the bride's. The following burials look more like proofs:

1725 Apr. 28 dame Dorothy Bedingfield.

1750 July 22 Mrs Henrietta Bedingfield.

1751 May 26 Mrs Anne Bedinfield.—J. S. H.

it a convenient place for priests in times of stress, and it is probable the Sacrifice of the Mass was more regular than can be actually proved.

The Rev. George Quinton *alias* Brooke served here during the reign of Charles II., and died here in 1685, his burial, as "Mr. George Brookes," being registered on 18 March.* He was a younger son of Joseph Quinton, of London, where he was born in 1619. He was sent to St. Omer's College in his sixteenth year, and thence proceeded to the college at Rome, where he was ordained priest, Jan. 27, 1647. He left Rome for the English mission on the following May 4, and ultimately settled at Richmond. It would appear that both the Jesuits and Carmelites were represented here at this period. The only names on record are as follows :—

Fr. Charles Trevanion *alias* Drummond, S.J., son of Charles Trevanion, of Caerhayes, co. Cornwall (by one of the daughters and co-heiresses of Sir Adam Drummond), who succeeded his grandfather, Sir Charles Trevanion, to the Caerhayes estate. Sir Charles' son, John, espoused Mary, sister of the first Lord Arundel of Trerice, and was slain in the royal army before Bristol. Fr. Charles, who was born about 1668, entered the Society of Jesus at Watten. He came to this district in 1704, and a little later is found residing at Marshgate, Richmond. About 1724 he got into trouble with his superiors, and for several years ceased to do missionary duty. Eventually, in 1730, he was reconciled, and died at Marshgate, according to the parish registers,† March 19, 1737, aged 70.

Fr. Christopher Conyers, S.J., was living "at Squire Neville's, Richmond Green, Surrey," in 1724, and apparently continued till his death, Aug. 29, 1730, aged 61.

Fr. Richard Moore, S.J., came to Richmond in 1731 from Holywell, co. Flint, and returned to the mission in North Wales in 1740, where he died in 1753, aged 81.

No other name of a Jesuit in Richmond has been preserved.

A small colony of French emigrés obtained permission to open a chapel, and this was accomplished on Easter Sunday, 30 March 1793. One of their priests, the Abbé Richet, is said to have been in Richmond this year, but whether as missioner or not, is not apparent.

When Fr. Thomas Monk came is not clear; but the registers make it certain that he was the missioner on 10 April 1794, when he records the first existing baptism by the emigré Bishop of Angoulême, in his presence. As he cannot be identified as a secular priest, it is possible that he was one of those Discalced Carmelites who came from the noviciate at Tongres, were ordained at Liège, and are only referred to in Carmelite records under their religious names. In an old obituary appears the notice of the death at Richmond on 24 March 1797 of Fr. Edward Palmer, Discalced Carmelite, aged 46. Fr. Monk signs the last entry in the first book on 13 April of the same year. The second is started before the end of that year by—

Rev. James Peters, who was then in charge of the mission. He followed his brothers, Charles and Andrew, to Sedgley Park School in 1771, and like them proceeded to Douay College in 1775, where he was admitted on Jan. 29. There he was ordained priest in 1789, and on May 25 of that year set out for the English mission, and was placed at Midhurst, Surrey, where he remained till he came to Richmond.

In 1822 a new church in the Vineyard was erected in the classical style by Miss Elizabeth Doughty. According to tradition the architect and builders expended the enormous sum of £24,000 upon what was but a small and inconvenient building.‡ Part of this may have been due to costly

* Richmond Registers, *Surrey Par. Reg. Soc.*

† *Ibid.* The entry reads, "1736/7 Mar. 19.—— Trevanion, esqr."

‡ If the last cypher be omitted it would be dear enough! Perhaps it has been added, and the story also?—J. S. H.

foundations, but this could not have accounted for such an extravagant sum, and it is said that the benefactress was so disgusted with the result of her outlay that she never re-entered the church after her first inspection. It was opened by Bishop Poynter, V.A—L.D., on July 6, 1824, and it was dedicated to St. Elizabeth, the patron saint of the foundress.

In 1839, owing to advancing years, Mr. Peters withdrew from the mission, and retired to St. Leonards-on-the-Sea, where he died at All Souls, as the temporary chapel was called, Jan. 25, 1848, aged 84.

Rev. Robert S. Hodgson replaced Mr. Peters in the Vineyard in 1839. Mr. Hodgson went to the college at Old Hall Green in Feb. 1821, was ordained priest on Sept. 19, 1829, and was retained on the professorial staff till 1831. He served in London, finally at Hammersmith, whence he came to Richmond. Here he remained till 1848, then went to Golden Square, in 1850 to Southwark, 1851 to Weybridge, 1855 to Woolhampton, and 1869 to Upper Holloway, till death, Dec. 27, 1871.

Rev. John Baptist Hearn, 1848–51, assisted by Rev. Henry Rymer 1848–50, Rev. J. G. Wenham 1850, Revv. Robt. S. Hodgson again, Sebastian Faenza, and Wm. MacHarron during Jan.–Aug. 1851.

Rev. John Tilt, who had been educated at Sedgley Park and Old Hall, whence he came on the mission in 1839, was at Sheerness till 1842, Canterbury till 1846, and Tichborne till 1851, when he came to Richmond. He remained till 1856, when he retired in ill-health and died at Norwood, Sept. 10, 1859.

Rev. John Bernard Bagshawe came in 1856. He was ordained priest at Oscott, March 15, 1851, and had been Chaplain to the Forces during the Crimean War, 1854–6. In 1882 he received the honorary degree of D.D., and in 1887 became a member of the Southwark Chapter. He was the author of *The Threshold of the Church*, and other well-known works. At one period it was intended to have raised him to the episcopacy. He remained here till his death, Oct. 31, 1901.

Rev. George Barrett, D.D., 1901 to date."

[*Pages* 1–4 *cut out.*] Book 1

Born April the tenth 5 [*page*]

1794 11th April [*in margin*]. Baptized in my presence in the Chap[l] of Richmond C[o] of Surrey, by the R[t] Rev[d] Philip Francis D'Albignac. Bishop of Angueleme in France Gaston Francis Christopher Victor Son of Gaston Peter Mark Duke De Levis Colonel in the Service of France born april tenth And of Pauline Louisa Francis de Paule D'Ennry joined in lawful Wedlock.

Sponsors. Christopher Dominic Mary Vincent Marquis De Spinola Noble Genevan * and Minister Plenipotentiary of the Republic of Genoa at the Court of Great Brittain Married to Gabriel Frances Margret D Levis Aunt of the Child. And Rose Benedict D'Arlesso Relict of Victor Teresa Charpentier D'Ennry governor general of the french Islands in America grandmother of the Child.

Witnesses present who signed on the other side.

(*Page* 6). Gaston Pierre Marc duc de Levis.

Rose Benedicte Dalesso D Ennry.

cristophe dominique marie vincent Spinola.

charles raymond hismidon Comte de Beranger.

Gabrielle Francoise Marguerite de Levis Spinola.

* Genoese. This gives the impression of his being from Geneva instead of Genoa.

Louis henry C^te D'arbouville. Jean, Louis, Claude Desessement prêtre françois.

✠ ph. fr. ev. D'Angouleme.

In my presence Tho^s Monk Missioner.

Baptized Adelaide Castolin on the 27th May, born on the 23^d of said month Daughter of Martin Joseph Castelin natif of Liege And Mary Catherine Henrietta De Fer of Paris joined in lawful Wedlock both residing at Twickenham County of Middlesex. Sponsors, Tropheme Gerard Count De Lally Tolendal Knight Baronet of Ireland And Adelaide Felicite Henrietta De Monconseil Princess D Henin late maid of honour to the Queen of France.

By me Tho^s Monk Missioner.

[*The following are close up.*] 1795

(7) Baptized on the 10th January 95 Mary Williams born on the 8th of the same month at Barnes C^o of Surrey Daughter of Maria Perfect & W^m Williams. Sponsors, Sarah Elles, & Cha^s Barlow. by me Tho^s Monk.

Baptized Mary Fitzgerald on the 11th February, born on the 2^d of the same month. legitimate child of Ellen Frant & Mich^l Fitzgerald both residing at Richmond Surrey. Sponsors, Elizabeth Mather & Terence o Donnel. By me Tho^s Monk.

(8) 1795, 3^d May, Baptized Charles Barlow son of Hanah & Charls Barlow joined in lawful Wedlock born on the 24th may 1789 in the parish of Barnes C^o of Surry. Sponsors, Sarah Eales by proxy for Anne Barlow and Tho^s Magarth by me Tho^s Monk, Missioner.

(9) 1795, 14 May. Was baptized Charles John Claudius Lewis. born on the 13th of said month. legitimate child of the R^t hon^ble Lewis Marquis De Caillebot Major in the service of France. and of the R^t hon^ble Lady Anne Reneè Margueret Henrieta Des Vergers De Maupertuis [Sanois *x^d out*, Lanois *in margin*] his Wife.

Sponsors. The R^t hon^ble John James le Merle Count De Beaufond Officer in the Service of France & Cousin Germain to the Marchioness De Caillebot and the R^t hon^ble Lady Anne Elizabeth [Rose *above*] Osmond Countess D argout by proxy for the R^t hon^ble Lady Mary Claudia Elizabeth De Caillebot Aunt of the child and Spouse of the R^t hon^ble Constantine Frederick Thimoleon. (10) Count Du Parc De Lomaria Chief of the house De la Motte du Parc in Brittany and Lord Du Mesnil au val, Barville La Haye, S^t Sauveur and haute ville in Normandy. In the R C Chap^l of Richmond County of Surrey by the R^t Rev^d Bishop of Comminge. [*sign*] ✠ Ant. enst. osmond Bishop of Cominges in france. anne ilisabeth rose, osmond ct^sse d'argout. Le Merle de beaufond. Louis Marquis de Caillebot major en Second au Service du roy de france.

In my presence and at my request. Tho^s Monk

(11) 1795 Baptized on the 22^d June George John Baptist Lewis born on the 21st of said month legitimate child of John Baptist Charles De Gouzon De Thuisy Marquis of Thuisy Count of S^t Souplet Baron of Passy in Valois hereditary Seneschal of the Citty of Rheims Knight of the royal and military order of S^t Lewis and titular Knight of the order of S^t John of Jerusalem. Colonel of infantry in the service. of his most christian Majesty the King of France. And of Lady Catherine

Philiberte Frances De Berulle his Wife both exiled from France by the revolution and residing for the present at Richmond C° of Surrey, (12) the Sponsors were Amable John Baptist Lewis Jerome De Gouzon De Thuisy eldest Brother of the Baptized. And Albertine Louisa Melanie De Gouzon De Thuisy his Sister who have both signed with the Father. Amable de Thuisy. Melanie de Thuisy. le Mis de thuisy. By me Tho^{s} Monk, Missioner of the R.C. Chap^{l} at Richmond, Surrey.

[1796]

(13) 1796. Jan^{y} 30th. Baptized William Ennis son of Peter Ennis & Margaret Abingdon joined in lawful Wedlock and residing at Petersham. Sponsors, Mary Robbins & Terence O Donnell. Witness, James Wilson & Jn^{o} Veal. by me Tho^{s} Monk.

Apr^{l} 29, 1796. Baptized Anne Fitzgerald legitimate child of Mich^{l} & Eleanor Front born on the 23^{d} april 96. Sponsors, Miss Anne Bradshaw & Rob^{t} Wheble both of Richmond. By me Tho^{s} Monk Missioner.

(14) 29th Aug^{t} 1796. Baptized Anne Worth born on the 27 Aug^{t} Daughter of Rose Anna Moore & Abel Worth. Sponsors Catherine Bellengham & Tho^{s} Monk at Isleworth. By me Tho^{s} Monk of Richmond, Missioner.

Sept. 20, 1796. Baptized Sophia Cuthbert born on the 19th legitimate child of W^{m} Cuthbert & Margaret Thompson. Sponsors W^{m} Mitan & Elean^{r} Ganderton at Richmond. by me Tho^{s} Monk.

(15) 1796 Baptized on the 19 October Francis Achilles Son of Peter Mavarre and Benedictine Leandra joined in lawful Wedlock. both from France & at present residing at Richmond. Sponsors Francis Le Comte and Mary Anne Pisotte. By me Tho^{s} Monk.

25 Nov^{r} 1796. Baptized Lewis Stephen son of Lewis Gauthon & Jane Keiffer born 24 Nov^{r} 1796. Sponsors Stephen Lewis Ferron Marquis De La Ferronnays & Jane Rose Morell De Charnay. By me Tho^{s} Monk.

1797

(16) Baptized on the 13 april 1797 Henry Frederick Joseph Laurens born on the 3^{d} legitimate child of Lewis Marquis De Caillebot La Salle Major en second in the Service of France Lord of La Haye du Puis in lower Normandi, Bivelle la Martel in Caux, Baron of La Brosse Count De Roussillon Lord of Chapt and Lapt Fay & other places in Dauphinie & Velay. And of Madam Anne Renees Margaret Henrietta Des Vergers De Maupertuis Sanois—Marchioness De Caillebot.

The Sponsors were Rob^{t} Maurice Count D'Argout Major en Second in the Service of France by proxy for Constantine Frederic Thimoleon Count Du Park of Brittany Lord of Mesnil au val Barville la Hay S^{t} Sauveur hautville in Normandi uncle of the Child. present Joseph Leeson Baron & viscount Russbourough. Earl of Millboivie (17) and Mary Frances Laurea Girardin Dillon Countess Dillon. Witnesses Peter Alexander De La Touche Count De La Touche. By me Tho^{s} Monk. Girardin Dillon.

Register of Baptisms. From the Catholic Chapel of St. Elizabeth at Richmond. Containing seventeen pages including this page [Jas. Peters Miss. Aplc x^{d} *out.*]

[*Seventeen blank pages finish the book; but as four were at the beginning, the same number may have been here.*]

Baptisms [*on cover*]. [*A folio and top of another at the beginning have been cut out; but the next page is numbered "1".*]

BOOK 2

Register of Baptisms

(1) 1797

Die quinta mensis [Decembris *x^d out*, Novembris *above*] 1797 natus et die decima octava mensis Decembris baptizatus fuit Jacobus Innes filius Petri et Margaritæ Innes conjugum: Patrinus fuit Daniel O Brien, matrina Sarah Richards. A me Jacobo Peters Misso Ap^co.

1798

Die 18 Januarii 1798 nati, et eadem die Baptizati fuere Daniel et Jacobus Scully filii Mauritii et Joannæ Scully conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Sullivan, Matrina Maria Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 16 Aprilis 1798 nata et eadem die baptizata fuit Teresia Greenwood, filia Caroli et Saræ Greenwood (olim Pullen) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus et Teresia Wakeman. a me Jacobo Peters. Mss^o Ap^co.

[1799]

(2) Die 24 mensis Maii 1799 nata et die 26 Maii baptizata fuit Elizabeth Tims filia Jacobi et Mariæ Tims conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Ross, Matrina Elizabeth Ross. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Le vingt Aout L'anné mil sept cent quatre ving dix neuf je sousigne Jaque Peters dan le Diocesse de Londre certifie avoir baptize a Richmond Surrey en Angletere le fils de Mons^r [Jacque *x^d out*] Louis M^qis de Caillebot Lasalle et de Dame Anne de Maupertuis Marquis de Caillebot sa fame ses pere et mere. Le Parrain a eté Mons. Jaque Louis Cathrine de Beaufond et la marraine L'honerable Marie Petre. Le nom donné a l'enfant née le vingt deux Aout est celui de George Louis. Jacque Peters Pretre Anglois.

[*The following is written on a piece of paper sewn on p. 3, with duplicate numbers 2 and 3.*]

[1798]

(2) Je certifié à qui il appartiendra que l'enfant de haut et puissant Seigneur Messire fréderic Seraphin Conte de La Tour du pin-governet et de Dame Henriette Lucie Dillon, né, à Richmond Surrey en angleterre Le neuf Septembre mil sept cent quatre vingt dix huit, a eté ondoyé, Le quatorse du même mois, par permission qui m'a eté accordée, par moy sous signé pp.p.—françois Ernult p tre Chapelain de Rasue au diocese de Sies En foi de quoi j'ai Signé le prèsent pour valoir et servir ce que de raison: Richmond le quinze Septembre sus ditte année. Ernult, ptre. Ch. de Rasue.

[*Here follows an entry scored out.*]

Le Treize Novembre mil sept cent quatre vingt dix huit après midi par moi pp. p. f. Ernult pretre sous signé; revêtu du pouvoir qui m'a été accordé; j'ai à l'Hotel de son Altesse M^be La princesse D'Henin, Supplée Les cérémonies du Baptême à Edouard françois william gerard ne Le neuf Septembre et ondoyé Le quatorse de La présente année; Suivant que j'en ai fait plus ample mention au Régistre du Baptême de La Chapelle de Richmond Surry Le quinze Septembre dernier; Le dit Edouard françois william gerard fils legitime de haut et puissant Seigneur Messire Seraphin frederic Comte de La Tour du pin-governet et de Dame Henriette Lucie Dillon son epouse: nommé par Sir william

Jerningam Baronet d'angleterre et Honorable francoise dillon Jerningam oncle et tante maternels: Le parrain répresenté par haut et puissant Seigneur Messire Trophime gerard Comte de Lally Tolendal, (3) Baronet d'yrlande et La maraine répresentée par Margueritte arlot de pierrefont Soissonnois. En vertu de la procuration des parrain et marraine envoyée de leur Terre de Cossey en Norfolk, sous la date du vingt Septembre dernier; les père et mere présents. En foi de quoi j'ai signé le présent pour valoir et servir ce que de raison. à Richmond Surry en angleterre Le dit jour et an que dessus. Ernult, ptre.

1799

Anno Domini 1799. baptizata fuit Elizabeth die 26 mensis Maii. nata 24 ejusdem. Filia Jacobi et Mariæ Tims conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes et Elizabeth Ross. a me Jac. Peters Missario Aplo apud Richmond.

Le treizieme juillet de l'année mil sept cent quatre vingt dix neuf je sousigné Jean baptiste Jacquart Vicaire d'Hannasses dans le diocese de Reims certifie avoir baptisé a Teddington bushy parc, après en avoir obtenu la permission signée en datte du seize avril mil sept cent quatre vingt dix neuf: merlé de grand clos vicaire général de monseigneur l'évèque de Londres, et avec l'agrement de monsieur petre prêtre chef de la chapelle publique pour les Catholiques à richmond Surrey, la fille de pierre gallarme et de anne therese Selose les pere et mere mariés ensemble et tous deux au service de M^r le Marquis et de M^de la Marquise de duras. le parrain representé par philibert auguste neuman a été Jacques la motte et la marraine Marie jeanne coilot dont l'un.

[*Here ends the sheet sewn on p.* 3, *and the body of the book is resumed.*]

1800

(3) Die 17 mensis Maii 1800 natus et die 19 Junii baptizatus fuit Franciscus Innes, filius Petri et Margaritæ Innes conjugum Patrini fuere Gulielmus Carter Joannes Barret, Matrina Maria Parker. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 18 Augusti 1800 nata et die 1^a Septembris baptizata fuit Maria Macchoan filia Bartholomæi et Mariæ Macchoan (olim Morren) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Patricius Higgins. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

1801

Die 27 Februarii 1801 nata et die quinta Martii baptizata fuit Anna [Eals *x^d out*, Oliver *above*] filia Thomæ et Saræ Oliver (olim Eals) conjugum: Matrina fuit Anna Eals. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 23 Martii 1801 nata et die 29 baptizata fuit Sarah Tims filia Jacobi et Mariæ Tims (olim Ross) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Heath, Matrina Sarah Heath. a me Jac. Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 24 Julii 1801 natus et die 5 Augusti baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Bennet, filius Gulielmi (4) et Franciscæ Bennet (olim Custence) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Roberts, matrina Maria Bennet. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

1802

Die 29 Januarii [1802 *above*] natus et die 7 Martii baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Inness, filius Petri et Margaritæ Inness (olim Ovington)

conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Howell, matrina Susanna Marcham. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 25 Martii 1802 natus et die 25 Aprilis baptizatus fuit Carolus Curtin filius Joannis et Hellenæ Curtin (olim M^ac Carthy) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Jacobus Mac Carthy. A me Ja^bo Peters.

Die 8 Septembris 1802 natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Carolus Philibertus Ludovicus Andreas Corbin filius Marin Petri et Annæ Corbin les Bossieur (olim Boyer) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Baptista Carolus de Goujon De Tuisy Marquis de Tuisy, matrina Catharina Philibert Francisca de Berulle Marquise de Thuisy. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Apc^o.

(5) Die 10 mensis Octobris 1802 nata et die 12 baptizata fuit Maria Anna Bennet filia Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet (olim Custence) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Gander, Matrina Maria Bennet. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 10 Novembris 1802 natus et die 13 baptizatus fuit Joannes Morton filius Isaac et Catharinæ Morton (olim Bignor) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Wilkins, matrina Hellena Taylor. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

1803

Die 25 Aprilis 1803 natus et die 22 Junii baptizatous fuit Andreas Dignum filius Thomæ et Lillius Dignum conjugum Patrinus fuit Carolus Dignum. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

1804

Die 5 mensis Febuarii 1804 baptizata fuit Hellena Curtin filia Joannis et Hellenæ Curtin (olim Mac Carthy) conjugum Patrinus fuit Thomas Curtin. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 23 Augusti 1804 natus et die 21 baptizatus fuit Joannes Ricardus Bennet filius Gulimi et Franciscæ Bennet (olim Custance) (6) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Siddons, Matrina Anna Pollard. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Apc^o.

1805

Die 20 Januarii 1805 nata et die 29 baptizata fuit Catharina Manning, filia Philippi et Mariæ Manning (olim Atkins) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Danniel Gardner a me Jacb^o Peters.

Die 10 Martii 1805 nata et die 20 baptizata fuit Margarita Mulcahy filia Thomæ et Mariæ Mulcahy olim O Brien conjugum. Patrinus Danniel Mac Carthy, Matrina Anna Riadan: A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Ap^co.

Die 26 Novembris 1804 nata et die 16 Junii 1805 baptzata fuit Amelia Kendon filia Georgii et Mariæ Kendon (olim Layfield) conjugum. Matrina fuit Margarita Calday. a me Jac^bo Peters.

Die 15 Septembris 1805 nata et die 14 Octobris baptizata fuit Juliana Espinasse filia Henrici Gulielmi et Mariæ Espinasse (olim Petre) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Robertus Petre, matrina Juliana Lady Petre. A me Jacobo Peters Mss^o Apc^o.

1806

(7) Die 8 Januarii 1806 natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Robertus Lee filius Ricardi et Mariæ Lee (olim [Morici *changed to* Moricy]). Patrinus fuit Jacobus Peters. A me Jacobo Peters Miss^o Apc^o.

Die 18 Martii 1806 et die 23 baptizata fuit Judith Cunningham filia

Matthæi et Catharinæ Cunningham (olim Lawler) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Ricardus Manchrith, matrina Catharina Cunningham. A me Jacobo Peters Miss° Apc°.

Die 10 Martii 1806 et die 23 baptizata fuit Sarah Egan filia Joannis et Margaritæ Egan (olim Meryman). Patrinus fuit Michael Brady, matrina Anna Nary. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apc°.

Die 20 Martii 1806 et die 10 Aprilis baptizatus fuit Thomas Myles Bennet filius Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet (olim Custence) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Robertus Wheble, matrina Anna Wheble. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

Die 29 Junii 1806 nata et die 13 Julii baptizata fuit Sarah Oliver filia Thomæ et Sarah Oliver (olim Ells) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Marcus* (8) Kemply, Matrina Anna Ells: a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

Die 2ª Junii 1806 natus et die 28 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Petrus Tasker filius Jacobi et Priscillæ Tasker (olim Rissbridger) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Rev. Jacobus Tasker, Matrina Anna Petrella Hartsink. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

1807

Die 28 Januarii 1805 nata et die 25 Januarii 1807 baptizata fuit (sub conditione) Catharina Fitzmoris filia Joannis et Honnoræ Fitzmorris (olim Welsh). Patrinus fuit Thomas Ward, matrina Maria Welsh. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

Die 22 Octobris natus die vero 25 Januarii 1807 baptizatus fuit Joannes Fitzmorris [filius Joannis et Honnoræ Fitzmoris *above*] (olim Welsh). Patrinus fuit Thomas Ward, Matrina Maria Welsh. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

Die 22 Octobris natus † die vero 25 Januarii 1807 baptizatus fuit Joannes Fitzmoris filius Joannis et Hononoræ Fitzmoris (olim Welsh). Patrinus fuit Thomas Ward, Matrina Maria Welsh. A me Jacobo Peters.

Die 11 Martii 1807 nata et die 27 Aprilis baptizata fuit Amelia Maria Francisca Gould filia Francisci et Mariæ Gould (olim Bronton). Patrinus fuit Rev. Jacobus Archer. a me Jacob° Peters Mss° Apl°°.

Die 10 Aprilis 1807 nata et die 3 Maii baptzata fuit Maria Flesh filia Hugonis et Mariæ (9) Flesh (olim Mac Ealse) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Flesh, matrina Margarita Swin, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl°°.

Die 11 Maii 1807 natus et die 17 baptizatus fuit Thomas Myles Bennet filius Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet olim Custence) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Robertus Wheble et Maria Ann Wheble. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl°°.

Die 20 Aprilis 1807 natus et die 24 Maii baptizatus fuit Joannes Petrus Edwards filius Gulielmi et Margaritæ Edwards (olim Burton) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Petrus Corbain, matrina Emelia Hartsink. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap°°.

Die 18 Julii nata 1807 et die 18 Julii baptizata fuit Catharina Anna Maria Lee filia Richardi et Mariæ Lee olim Morrisey conjugum.

* Note a Mark Kempley, of Everingham parents, baptized at Holme on Spalding Moor, 15 Sept. 1781.—*C.R.S.* iv. 288.

† What looks like "1836 et die" is here crossed out: but that year is impossible.

Patrinus fuit Jacobus Bolton Lee, matrina Elizabetth Hurley. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 28 Julii 1807 nata et die 9 Augusti baptiza fuit Margarita Kelly filia Joannis et Annæ Kelly (olim Cuff). Patrinus fuit Patricius Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters. Mss° Ap^co.

(10) Die 17 Julii 1807 nata et die 7 Septembris baptizata fuit Catharina Battis filia Nicolai et Elizabeth Battis olim Barry. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dickson, Matrina Anna Petrella Hartsinck, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Augusti 1807 nata et die 20 Septembris baptizatus fuit Richardus Murphy filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Murphy olim Delve). Patrino fuit Henricus Sedley, matrina Joanna Sedley, a me Jacobo Peters, Mss° Ap^co.

Die 12 Januarii 1795 nata et die 11 Octobris 1807 baptizata fuit sub conditione Maria Battis filia Nicolai et Elizabeth Battis (olim Barry). Patrinus fuit Henricus Sedley, matrina Gulielmus Dickninson. A me Jacobo Peters Miss° Ap^co.

Die 27 Decembris nata et baptizata fuit Maria Magrath filia Dionisii et Catharinæ Magrath olim Lion) conjugu. Patrinus fuit Ricardus Kirk, Matrina Catharina Sulivan, a me Jacobo Peters.

1808

Die 25 Decembris 1807 natus et die 1ª Januarii (11) 1808 baptizatus fuit Jacoby[?] Hog filius Jacobi et Mariæ Hog (olim Burne). Patrinus fuit Michael Mollyns, Matrina Catharina Broderick. a me J^bo Peters.

1807

Die 1ª Septembris 1807 nata et die 11 Novembris baptizata fuit Francisca Eulalee Kendon filia Georgii et Mariæ Kendon (olim Layfield) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Layfield, matrina Francisca Boyer. a me Jacobo Peters Miss° Ap^co.

1808

Die 3ª Januarii 1808 nata et die 25 baptizata fuit Elizabeth Cary filia Edwardi et Sarah Cary olim M^c Gan. Matrina Catharina Welsh a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apc°.

Die 3ª Martii 1808 natus et die 18 baptizatus fuit Joannes Oliver filius Thomæ et Sarah Oliver (olim Eals) conjugu. Matrina Anna Eals. a Jacobo Peters Mss° Apc°.

Die 10 Aprilis 1808 natus et die 14 baptizatus fuit Josephus Petrus Franciscus Corbain filius Marini Petri et Annæ Corbain les Boissieres (olim Corbain) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Rev^dus Josephus Germain, Matrina Magdalena Eduard a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Martii 1808 et die 28 Aprilis baptizatus fuit Thomas Grosvenor filius Michaelis (12) et Esther Grosvenor (olim Harris). Matrina fuit Elizabeth White, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die [21 *x^d out*] Martii 1807 natus et die 8ª Junii 1808 baptizatus fuit sub conditione Georgius Hall filius Georgii et Margaritæ Hall (olim O'Neil). Matrina fuit Anna Norris. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 4 Septembris 1808 nata et die 8ª baptizata fuit Ludovica Bennet filia Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet (olim Custence) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmo Bennet, Matrina Maria Weine a Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 25 Septembris 1808 nata et die 9 Octobris baptizata fuit Maria Callaghan filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Callaghan (olim Lanhaghan) conjugu. Patrinus fuit Timotheus Maghnian, Matrina Margarita Bon a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 1ª Novembris 1808 natus et die 5ª baptizatus fuit Michæl Jordan filius Thomæ et Mariæ Jordan (olim Dolly) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Owen Higgins, Matrina Maria Murray. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

(13) Die 10 Novembris 1808 nata et die 16 baptizata fuit Margarita Farry filia Francisci et Margaritæ Farry (olim Connor) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Haughter, Matrina Anna Mollin, a me Jacobo Peters.

1809

Die 11 Januarii 1809 nata et die 17 baptizata fuit Maria Tasker filia Jacobi et Priscæ Tasker (olim Ressbriger) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Revdus P. Jacobus Tasker, Matrina Anna Hartsink, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Januarii 1809 natus et die 1ª Februarii baptizatus fuit Ricardus Daugherty filius Bernardi et Rosanæ Daugherty olim Larnaghan. Sponsores fuere David Conol et Joanna Kavanagh. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 22 Februarii 1809 nata et die 1ª Aprilis baptizata fuit Anna Edwards filia Gulielmi et Margaritæ Edwards (olim Burton) conjugum. Sponsores Joannes Baptista d'Pleux et Magdelena Jacquart a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 21 Martii 1809 nata et die 21 Aprilis baptizata fuit Hellena Coffey filia Patricii et Allice Coffey (olim Ferns) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Daniel (14) Duan, matrina Anna Mullens, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 9 Julii 1809 nata et die 16 baptizata fuit Amelia Burk, filia Gulielmi et Annæ Burk olim Pain) conjugu. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Magaurain, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 6 Octobris 1809 natus et die 22 baptizatus fuit Thomas Worey filius Julianæ Worey. Sponsores fuere Carolus Hocq, Catharina Ortner. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 22 Octobris 1809 nata et die 27 baptizata fuit Maria Oliver filia Thomæ et Saræ Oliver (olim Ells) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Oliver et Priscilla Tasker, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Decembris 1809 natus et die 31 baptizatus fuit Thomas Jordan filius Thomæ et Mariæ Jordan (olim Dolly) conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Best, a me Jacobo Peters.

1810

Die 12 Februarii 1810 natus et die 18 baptizatus fuit Georgius Ludovicus Patricius Kendon filius Georgii et Mariæ Kendon (olim (15) Layfield) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Jernyson O Riley. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Aplc°.

Die 17 Februarii 1810 nata et die 11 Martii baptizata fuit Teresia Syncock filia Joannis et Catharinæ Syncock (olim Maclockin) conjugum. Matrina fuit Hannah Skete. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 9 Maii 1810 natus et die 13 baptizatus fuit Emmanuel Edwardus Stanislaus Corbain de Boissiers filius Marini Petri et

Annæ Corbain des Boissieur (olim Boyier) conjugum Sponsores fuere Josephus Le Fevre de Beaumont, Magdelena Edhuard. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Junii 1810 nata et die 30 baptizata fuit Elizabeth Genovefa Fox filia Patricii et Elizabeth Fox (olim Scanlan) conjugum. Matrina Margarita Magill: a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 30 Julii 1810 natus et die 9 Augusti baptizatus fuit Ricardus Bennet filius Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet olim Custence) conjugum: Matrina fuit Elizabeth Flint. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 9 Augusti 1808 nata et die 14 Novembris 1810 bapt–(16)–izata fuit Elizabeth Nicols filia Gulielmi et Sarah Nicols Matrina fuit Maria Waine, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 14 Novembris 1810 natus et die 23 baptizatus fuit Eduardus O'Meily filius Thomæ et Bergittæ O Meily olim O Meily) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Rev. Jacobus Peters. a me Jacobus Peters. apud Brentford.

Die 16 Novembris 1810 nata et die 28 baptizata fuit Cecilia Dardis filia Gulielmi et Birgittæ Dardis olim Caddell) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Georgius Dardis, Cæciliæ Picoult. a me Jacobo Peters.

1811

Die 14 Martii 1811 natus et die 21 Aprilis baptizatus fuit * David [et Marthæ *above*] Lane olim Burges Sponsores Georgius Kaine, Caroletta Harty. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 22 Maii 1811 natus et die 20 Junii baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Tasker filius Jacobi et Priscillæ Tasker olim Rissbridger) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Rev^{d} Jacobus Tasker, Sarah Oliver, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 8 Junii 1811 natus et die 16 Julii baptizatus fuit David Edwards filius Gulielmi et Margaritæ Edwards olim Burton conjugum: Matrina fuit Maria Waine. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^{o} Apl^{co}.

(17) Die 12 Septembris 1811 natus et die 22 baptizatus fuit Henricus Grosvenor filius Joannis et Esther Grosvenor (olim Harris) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Marcus Kempley, a me Jacobo Peters Mss^{o} Apl^{co}.

Die 26 Septembris 1811 natus et die 6 Octobris babzatus fuit Gulielmus Kays filius Thomæ et Annæ Kays olim Burn) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Jacobus Mac Mahan, Maria Lynch. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 6 Septembris 1811 natus et die 13 baptizatus fuit Joannes Collins filius Eduardi et Rosæ Collins olim Cannavan) conjugum, Sponsores fuere Owen Collens, Anna Gillagan. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Octobris 1811 natus et die 29 babtizatus fuit Gulielmus Barret filius [Gulielmi *x^{d} out*, Jacobi *above*] et Hellenæ Barrett (olim Shee) conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Jordain. a me Jacobo Peters Mss^{o} Apl^{co}.

Die 21 Octobris 1811 nata et die 1^{a} Novembris baptizata fuit Joanna Oliver filia Thomæ et Sarah Oliver (olim Ealls) conjugum Matrina fuit Priscilla Tasker. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 20 Decembris 1811 natus et die 23 bapt–(18)–izatus fuit

* Perhaps an omission. If "et Marthæ" had not been interlined, it would have read as the baptism of David.

Robertus Bennet filius Gulielmi et Franciscæ Bennet olim Custence conjugum. Sponsores fuere Robertus Wheble, Maria Anna Wheble, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

1812

Die 25 Aprilis 1812 natus et die 11 Maii baptzatus fuit Thomas Aldworth filius Thomæ et Saræ Aldworth (olim Warkworth) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Patricius Sullivan, Catharina Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 9 Junii 1812 nata et die 25 Julii baptizata fuit Hellena Costello filia Mills et Mariæ Costello olim Doland conjugum: Matrina fuit Mariæ Waine. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 27 Novembris 1797 natus et die 15 Decembris 1812 sub conditione baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Welsh filius Joannis et Birgittæ Welsh (olim Crenan) conjugum: a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Octobris 1799 natus et die 15 Decembris 1812 sub conditione baptizatus fuit Jacobus Welsh filius Joannis et Birgittæ Welsh olim Crenan) conjugum. a me Jacobo Peters.

1813

(19) Die 27 Maii 1813 natus et die 6 Junii baptizatus fuit Joannes Sullivan filius Patricii et Saræ Sullivan olim Kempsit conjugum: Sponsores fuere Joannes Sullivan, Margarita Feland, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 8 Augusti 1813 natus et die 18 baptizatus fuit Joannes Tasker filius Jacobi et Priscillæ Tasker olim Rissbridger conjugum: Sponsore fuere Patricius Sulivan, Margarita Moore. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Augusti 1813 natus et die 18 Septembris baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Decousy filius Gulielmi et Catharinæ Decousy (olim Glyn) conjugum. Matrina fuit Anna Glyson. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 30 Septembris 1813 nata et die 10 Octobris baptizata fuit Francisca Oliver filia Thomæ et Sarah Oliver olim Eals conjugum. Sponsores fuere Marcus Kemply, Anna Eals. a Jacobo Peters.

1814

Die 18 Februarii 1814 natus et die 7 Martii baptizatus fuit Jacobus Aldworth filius Thomæ et Saræ Aldworth olim Walker conjugum: Patrinus fuit Patricius Megenerty, Matrina Elizabeth Megenerty. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

(20) Die 1^a Martii 1814 natus et die 13 baptizatus fuit Georgius Jacobus Grosvenor filius Michaelis et Esther Grosvenor olim Harris conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Niell, Matrina Sarah Conden. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Ap^co.

Die 21 Januarii 1814 natus et die 27 Martii baptizatus fuit Georgius Benjamin Hostler filius Gulielmi et Elizabeth Hostler olim Leson conjugum. Matrina Anna Leson. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Maii 1814 natus et die 10 Junii baptizatus fuit Thomas Barrett filius Jacobi et Hellenæ Barrett olim Shay conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Fitzpatrick, Matrina Catharina Curry. A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 25 Septembris 1814 natus et die 2 Octobris baptizatus fuit Joannes Vincentius Gandolfi filius Joannis Vincentii et Teresiæ Gandolfi olim Hornyhold conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Gandolfi, matrina Birgitta Hornyhold, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 6 Augusti 1814 natus et die 19 baptizatus fuit Georgius Bennet

filius Gulielmi et Franciscæ (21) Bennet olim Custence conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Gander, Maria Bennet a Jacobo Peters.

Die 5 Augusti 1814 nata et 19 Octobris baptizata fuit Maria Edwards filia Gulielmi et Margaritæ Edwards (olim Burton) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Gulielmus Duneclift, Margarita Valentine. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 26 Novembris 1814 natus et die [7 Januarii x^d *out*, 30 baptizatus *above*] fuit Augustus Carolus Ricardus Xaverius Troisi filius Antonii et Mariæ Josephi Troisi olim Georgo conjugum: Patrinus fuit Augustus Comte de la Feeronney.* A me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 31 Octobris 1814 natus et die 12 Decembris baptizatus fuit Thomas Cox filius Thomæ et Mariæ Cox (olim Hillier) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Newman, Matrina Margarita Moore. a Jacobo Peters.

1815

Die 11 Maii 1815 natus et die 25 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Cusack filius Bryan et Mariæ Cusack (olim Richardson) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Driscol Florence, Maria Smith a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Junii 1815 nata et die 4 Julii baptizata fuit Hellena Nary filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Nary (22) (olim Heffernon) conjugum Patrinus fuit Joannes Dogharty. Matrina Maria Knard a Jacobo Peters.

1816

Die 9 Decembris 1815 nata et die 7 Januarii 1816 baptizata fuit Sarah Tasker filia Jacobi et Priscillæ Tasker (olim Rissbridger) conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Newman, Sarah Oliver, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Augusti 1810 natus et die 7 Januarii 1816 sub conditione baptizatus fuit Carolus Tunstall filius Caroli et Emmæ Tunstall. Patrinus fuit Rev. Dominus J. Hawley. a me Jacobo Peters.

[*The following entry is on a piece of paper gummed to p.* 22.]

Die 8^vo aprilis 1816. Ludovicus ferdinandus filius Salvatoris Sorentino et Mariæ annæ Morosino conjugum ex urbe neapolitanâ Baptizatus est a me Claudio hieronimo hugot capellano serenissimi ducis d'orléans. patrinus fuit Ludovicus philippus ferdinandus d'orléans dux de Chartres. Matrina fuit Ludovica Maria Theresa Caroletta d'orléans.

Die 21 Aprilis 1816 natus et die 28 baptizatus fuit Carolus Josephus Crasby filius Joannis et Mariæ Crasby olim Dolly † conjugum. Sponsores Carolus Acton, Maria Anna Acton, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Aprilis 1816 nata et die 28 baptizata fuit Maria Anna Elizabeth Crasby filia Joannis et Mariæ Crasby olim Dolly † conjugum. Sponsores Ricardus Ferdinandus Acton, Elizabeth Acton. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 20 Julii 1816 natus et die 18 Augusti baptizatus fuit Henricus Barrett filius Jacobi et Hellenæ Barrett ‡ olim Shea conjugum. Sponsores fuere (23) Thomas Nary, Margarita Ratbon,§ a Jacobo Peters.

1815

Die 31 Maii 1815 nata et die 1^a Junii baptizata fuit‖ Anna Isa-

* Has been Feeronoy.
† In the loose paper copy after Dolly is added "olim Jordan."
‡ In the loose copy "Barret."
§ In the loose copy "Ratborn."
‖ In the loose copy preceded by "Maria."

bella Dachenhausen filia Henrici Joannis et Isabellæ Dachenhausen (olim Acton) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Ferdinandus Ricardus Acton, Maria Anna Acton. a Jacobo Peters.

1817

Die 21 Maii 1817 nata et die 1ª Junii baptizata fuit Caroletta Nary filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Nary olim Heffernon * conjum: Sponsores Joannes Butler, Elizabeth Hosler. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Septembris 1817 natus et die 4 Octobris baptizatus fuit Michael Monohons filius Laurentii: et Catharinæ Monohens (olim MacGuines) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Marcus Kemply, Matrina Anna Mac Naughton, a me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

1818

Die 21 Decembris 1817 natus et die 11 Januarii 1818 baptizatus fuit Robertus † Oliver filius Thomæ et Sarah Oliver olim Eals conjugum. Sponsores Marcus Kemply, Anna Mac [Naughton *above*]. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 14 Januarii 1818 natus et die 8 Februarii baptizatus fuit Georgius Tasker filius Jacobi et Priscillæ (24) Tasker olim Rissbriger conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Dogharty, Sarah Sullivan a Jacobo Peters.

Die 18 Julii 1818 natus et die 9 Augusti baptizatus fuit Josephus Collins filius Gulielmi et Grace Collins (olim Megindley‡) conjugum: Sponsores Marcus Kempley, Sarah Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 13 Augusti 1818 natus et die 17 baptizatus fuit Georgius Augustus Rowe filius Josephi et Elizabeth Rowe (olim Woddeson) conjugum. Sponsores Jacobus Rorauer, Isabella Stronghitharm a Jacobo Peters.

Die 23 Augusti 1818 nata et die 24 baptizata fuit Maria Cæcilia Ludovica Cox filia Thomæ et Mariæ Cox olim Hillier conjugum: Sponsores fuere Ludovicus Maria de Sommery, Pulceria Cæcilia de Sommery. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 10 Septembris 1818 natus et die 14 baptizatus fuit Henricus Claudius Chevasut filius Joannis Mathæi et Sarah Mariæ Chevasut (olim Riely) conjugum: Sponsores Henricus § Porter, Joanna Farril a Jacobo Peters.

Die 10 Septembris 1818 natus et die 14 baptizata fuit Maria Anna Chevasut filia Joannis Mathæi (25) et Sarah Mariæ Annæ Chevasut olim Riely) conjum. Patrinus fuit Marin Petrus Corbin, Matrina Maria Porter. a me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

Die 12 Septembris 1818 natus et die 25 baptizatus fuit Joannes Kinsley filius Owen et Sarah Kinsly olim ‖ Macnorton conjugum: Sponsores fuere Michael Karey, Margarita Tracy a me Jacobo Peters.

1819

Die 28 Decembris 1818 natus et die 24 Januarii 1819 baptizatus fuit Joannes Barret filius Jacobi et Hellenæ Barret olim Shee conjugum: Matrina fuit Sarah Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters.

* In the loose copy "Hiffornon."
† In loose copy "Robert Eales Oliver" and "Eales" later.
‡ In loose copy "MacGirley."
§ In loose copy "Henricus Endymion Porter."
‖ In loose copy "olim McCaffney olim Macnorton."

Die 11 Martii 1819 natus et die 14 baptizatus fuit Josephus Vernasia filius Antonii et Ludovicæ Vernasia olim Adelaide) conjugum: Sponsores Laurentius Downs, Maria Stanbrook, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 14 Aprilis 1819 nata et die 18 baptizata fuit Elizabeth Caroletta Ulalie Nary filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Nary (olim Heffernon) conjugum: Sponsores Carolus Franciscus Acton, Maria Eduards * a Jacobo Peters.

Die 22 Aprilis 1819 nata et die 9 Maii baptizata fuit Amelia Oliver filia Thomæ et Sarah Oliver (26)—(olim Eals †) conjugum: Sponsores Petrus Corbain, Maria Ulalie Eduard. ‡ a Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Martii 1819 nata et die 30 Maii baptizata fuit Hellena Taylor filia Gulielmi et Franciscæ Taylor olim Maddock conjugum: Matrina fuit Anna Buckinghem, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 31 Julii 1819 nata et die 22 Augusti baptizata fuit Anna Augusta § Sydney Tistell filia Michaelis et Hellenæ Sydney Tistell olim Smith conjugum: Sponsores Marcus Kempley, Anna Macherton ‖ a Jacobo Peters.

Die 26 Septembris 1819 natus et die 4 Octobris baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Roe ¶ filius Josephi et Elizabeth Roe ¶ olim Woddeson conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Woddeson, Agnes Woddeson. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 26 Octobris 1819 nata et 13 Novembris baptizata fuit Elizabeth Catharina Lincoln filia Roberti et Elizabeth Lincoln (olim Shee) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Drake, Catharina Amelia Josephine Mezzinghi, a Jacobo Peters.**

1820

(27) Die 9 Februarii 1820 natus et die 11 baptizatus fuit Joannes Clifton filius Joannis et Mariæ Clifton olim Trafford conjugum: Patrinus fuit Thomas Clifton, matrina Elizabeth Trafford, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 6 Martii 1820 nata et die 9 Baptizata fuit Rosetta Antonia Anna Moore filia Jacobi Adolphi et Annæ Moor (olim Silver) conjugum. Sponsores Petrus Lallier, Rosetta Lallier. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die Edward George Kendon son of George and Mary Kendon (formerly Layfield) born 17 March 1820 at Hampton in Middlesex, was baptized on 12 April †† in presence of his Mother, the child being ill, was christened at home not having Sponsors, by James Peters.

Die 3 Septembris 1820 natus et die 24 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Collins filius Gulielmi et Grace Collins (olim Megenly) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Marcus Kempley, (28) Anna Ludwig a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 29 Septembris 1820 nata et die 6 Octobris baptizata fuit Catharina Conway filia Bernadi et Annæ Conway (olim Brady) conjugum. Matrina Elizabeth Eagliston. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 2 Octobris 1820 natus et die 20 baptizatus fuit Hugo Galahar

* In loose copy "Edhuards." † In loose copy "Eales."
‡ In loose copy "Edhuards."
§ In the margin and the loose copy "Sydney Tistell" as a double name.
‖ In loose copy "MacNorton." ¶ In margin and loose copy "Rowe."
** In loose copy is added "apud East Sheen." †† In loose copy "at Hampton."

filius Thomæ et Mariæ Galahar (olim Leach) conjugum. Sponsor Gulielmus Galahar, a Jacobo Peters.

1821

Die 2ª Martii 1821 nata et die 22 baptizata fuit Margarita Nary filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Nary olim Heffernon) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Mathæus Tyne, Matrina Mary Hostler, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 15 Junii 1821 nata et die 24 baptizata fuit Catharina Coghlan filia Patricii et Agnetis Coghlan olim Graham conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Coghlan, Matrina Helena Moore. a Jacobo Peters.

1822

Die 29 Januarii 1822 natus et die 15 Februarii baptizatus fuit Carolus Mackintosh filius Alexandri et Joannæ Mackintosh (olim Watkins) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Carolus Moss, Sarah Watkins. a me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

(29) Die 27 Aprilis 1822 nata et die 19 Maii baptizata fuit Elizabeth Kitrick filia Michaelis et Birgittæ Kitrick (olim Kinsley conjugum. Matrina fuit Elizabeth Eaglestone, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 1ª Octobris 1822 natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Henricus Burt filius Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt olim Brown conjugum: Sponsores Patricius Coghlan, Caroletta Brown. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Octobris 1822 natus et die 26 baptizatus fuit Ricardus White, filius Richardi Hellenæ White olim Daily* conjugum: Matrina fuit Hannah Ballard. a me Jacobo Peters.

1823

Die 14 Februarii 1823 natus et die 23 Martii baptizatus fuit Jacobus Collins filius Gulielmi et Grace Collins (olim Megenly †) conjugum: Sponsores Michael Kary, Sarah Sullivan, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Martii 1823 nata et die 1ª Maii baptizata fuit Elizabeth Barret filia Jacobi et Hellenæ Barret olim Shee conjugum: Patrinus fuit Joannes Dogharty, matrina Sarah Sullivan. a me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

(30) Die 18 Junii 1823 natus et die 13 Julii baptizatus fuit Joannes Bannan filius Petri et Hellenæ Bannan olim Maccraffry ‡ conjugum: Sponsor Hannah Cavaghan. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 2ª Augusti 1823 nata et die 10 baptizata fuit Elizabeth Cole filia Gulielmi et Honha Cole (olim Farren) conjugum. Sponsores Jacobus Farren, Elizabeth Farren, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Junii 1823 natus et die 31 Augusti baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Cox filius Thomæ et Mariæ Cox olim Hellier conjugum: Sponsores Thomas Nary, Sarah Sullivan, a me Jacobo Peters.

1824

Die 5 Februarii 1824 nata et die 15 baptizata fuit Anna Nary filia Thomæ et Birgittæ Nary (olim Heffernon) conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Butler Elizabeth Hostler a Jacobo Peters.

Die 8 Junii 1824 nata et die 20 baptizata fuit Anna Burt, filia Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt (olim Brown) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Thomas Nary, Matrina Anna Brown. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 3ª Julii 1824 nata et die 16 baptizata fuit (31) Julia Anna Butt

* In loose copy added "et Bricklay."
† In loose copy "MacGennely." ‡ In loose copy "MacCaffry."

filia Jacobi Palmer et Sarah Butt (olim Adams) conjugum: Sponsores Thomas Holland, Julia Anna Adams. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 17 Novembris 1824 nata et die 8 Decembris baptizata fuit Eleanor White filia Ricardi et Eleanor White olim Daily * conjugum: Sponsores Hugo Graham, Anna Greham. a Jacobo Peters.

1825

Die 8 Decembris 1824 nata et die 26 Januarii 1825 baptizata fuit Maria Pope filia Caroli et Teresiæ Pope (olim Santerlon) conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Odd, Maria Jax, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Februarii 1825 nata et die 13 baptizata fuit Elizabeth Collins filia Gulielmi et Grace Collins (olim Macginly) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Thomas Nary, Matrina Sarah Sullivan. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 20 Augusti 1825 natus et die 17 Septembris baptizatus fuit Jacobus Mac Mellon, filius Jacobi et Elizabeth Mac Mellon olim Hammilton conjugum: Matrina fuit Anna Garderton.† a Jacobo Peters.

Die 15 Decembris 1825 nata et die 21 baptizata fuit Maria Anna Burt filia Thomæ et Cæciliæ (32) Burt olim Brown) conjugum: Sponsores Robertus Doughty, Francisca Fowler. a Jacobo Peters.

1826

Die 20 Aprilis 1826 natus et die 24 baptizatus fuit Joannes Butt ‡ filius Jacobi et Sarah Butt (olim Adams) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Joannes Adams et Catharina Holland, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Septembris 1826 natus et die 8 Octobris baptizatus fuit Robertus Pope filius Caroli et Teresiæ Pope (olim Santerlon) conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Mackfield, Birgitta Nary, a Jacobo Peters.

1827

Die 29 Januarii 1827 natus et die 7 Februarii baptizatus fuit Jacobus Coal, filius Gulielmi et Honnah Coal (olim Farren) conjugum: Sponsores Patricius Coghlan. Anna Lever. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 23 Martii 1827 natus et die 26 baptizatus fuit Joannes Roqué filius Joannis et Josephine Roqué olim Billon) conjugum: Sponsor Sophie Herbe. a Jacobo Peters

Die 4 Junii 1827 natus et die 10 baptiza fuit Catharina Collins, filia Gulielmi et Grace Collins (olim Macginly) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Thomas Nary, Matrina Maria Finley. a Jacobo Peters

(33) Die 27 Augusti 1827 natus et die 2 Septembris baptizatus fuit Joannes Josephus Coglain, filius Patricii et Agnetis Coghlan olim Graham §) conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Dogherty, Maria Corbin. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 5 Octobris 1827 nata et die 7 baptizata fuit Maria Burns filia Edwardi et Hellenæ Burns (olim Cragh) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Patricius Callahan, Maria Flyn. a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 20 Novembris 1827 nata et die 27 baptizata fuit Sarah Teresia Butt filia Jacobi et Sarah Butt olim Adams conjugum: Patrinus Gulielmus Wickwar, Matrina Elizabeth Wickwar. a Jacobo Peters.

* In loose copy added "et Bricklay."

† In loose copy "Anna Maria Ganderton."

‡ The fourth Bishop of Southwark, consecrated 29 Jan. 1885, resigned 9 Apr. 1897, died 1 Nov. 1899.

§ In loose copy "Greham."

1828

Die 15 Januarii 1828 natus et die 23 baptizatus fuit Petrus Carolus Glover filius Georgii et Rachel Glover olim Hockley) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Petrus Corbin, Matrina Maria Cohlan. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 1 Julii 1828 nata et die 10 baptizata fuit Catharina Barry, filia Joannis et Mariæ Barry olim Carthy conjum: Matrina Catharina Carthy, a Jacobo Peters.

Le vingt deux Novembre de lannè 1828: je sous signe Jacque Peters Pretre de la chapelle publique a (34) Richmond Surry en Angleterre diocesse de Londres, certifie avoir ondoyé aujourdhui Marie Philiberte Louise Desire Cecilia (née le 17 du meme mois) fille de M^r^ le Baron Marie Antoine D'yvoley et de M^me^ La Barone Marie Henriette D'yvoley née de la balmodier. Demurant habituellment a Nantes en France. Le Parrain M^r^ Philibert de la balmondier, et la Marraine la Barone Marie aimé D'yvole. . . . Jacque Peters, Pretre Anglois ce 20 Novembre 1828. Richmond Surry en Angleterre.

1829

Die 4 Februarii 1829 nata et die 18 baptizata fuit Caroletta Pope filia Caroli et Mariæ Teresiæ Pope olim Santillon conjugum: Patrinus fuit Georgius Freel, matrina Francisca Carbonée. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 1 Martii 1829 natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Henricus Butt, filius Jacobi et Sarah Butt (olim Adams) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Adams, Elizabeth Damant, a Jacobo Peters.

Die 15 Aprilis 1829 natus et die 20 baptizatus fuit Edwardus Josephus Burt filius Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt olim Brown conjugum: Sponsores Edwardus (35) Fowler, Maria Shorlock, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Aprilis 1829 natus et die 3 Maii baptizatus fuit Joannes Josephus Shorlock filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Shorlock olim Denny) conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Percel, Maria Griffiths. a Jacobo Peters.

1830

Die 11 Decembris 1829 nata et die 6 Januarii 1830 baptizata fuit Hellena Owens, filia Lauæ* et Franciscæ [Owens *above*] (olim Manser) conjugum: Sponsorers Joannes Doagherty, Maria Chiswell. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 26 Januarii 1830 natus et die 1^a^ Februarii baptizatus fuit Joannes Walmesly filius Thomæ et Susannæ Walmesley (olim Trusler) conjugum: Sponsores Edwardus Slaughter, Harriot Manby. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 16 Junii 1829 nata et die 11 martii 1830 sub conditione baptizata fuit Amelia FitzGerald filia Joannis et Ameliæ FitzGerald (olim Powen) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Daniel French, Matrina Catharina Hollant, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 13 Junii 1830 nata et die 25 Julii baptizata fuit Hellena Cellen filia Michaelis et Hellenæ Cellen olim Ford conjugum: Sponsores fuere Joannes Macmoen, (36) Maria Macmoen. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 19 Septembris 1830 nata et die 10 Octobris baptizata fuit Francisca Harvy Graham Goghlan filia Patricii et Agnetis Coghlan (olim Graham) conjugum: Sponsores Petrus Corbin, Francisca Bradshaw. a Jacobo Peters.

* In loose copy "Lucæ."

1831

Die 28 Decembris 1830 nata et die Januarii 1831 baptizata fuit Catharina Lane filia Joannis et Hellenæ Lane olim Doud conjugum: Matrina fuit Elizabeth Tyler, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 28 Januarii 1831 nata et die 27 Februarii baptizata fuit Anna Mack filia Joannis et Margaritæ Mack olim Highland) conjugum: Sponsores Michael Melony, Sarah Watts. a me Jacobo Peters.

1832

Die 26 Januarii 1832 natus et die 19 Februarii baptizata fuit Henricus Endymion Porter, filius Henrici Endymion et Sarah Porter (olim Brading) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Petrus Corbin, Maria Corbin, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 19 Maii 1832 natus et die 28 baptizatus fuit Ricardus Macdoneld filius Morris et Hellenæ Macdoneld olim Drisco conjugum: Sponsores Morris Daily, (37) Margarita Dullavan, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 19 Decembris 1831 natus et die 13 Junii 1832 baptzatus fuit sub conditione Robertus Gulielmus Hall filius Roberti et Mariæ Hall olim Bahen) conjugum: Matrina Elizabeth Tyler. a Jacobo Peters.

1833

Die 22 Decembris 1832 natus et die 1^a Januarii 1833 baptizatus fuit Robertus Burt filius Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt (olim Brown) conjugum: Sponsores Robertus Adams, Barbara Parker, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 10 Aprilis 1833 nata et die 28 baptizata fuit Anna Curteyne filia Dionysii et Mariæ Curteyne (olim Murphy) conjugum: Sponsores Franciscus Curteyne, Joanna Roycroft, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 2 Novembris 1833 nata et die 10 baptizata fuit Maria Macevoy filia Francisci et Joannæ MacEvoy olim Slack conjugum: Patrinus fuit Felix Murphy. a me Jacobo Peters.

The Honourable Clarinda Anna Margarit Plunkett daughter of Thomas Oliver Plunkett Baron Louth and Anna Maria Baroness of Louth (formerly Roche) was born 11th May 1834 and baptized (38) on the 24 of July in the same year by the Rev^d James Peters at Richmond Surry; having for God father the Honourable Randal Edward Plunkett, for God mother Clarinda M. Byrn.*

Die 13 Julii 1834 natus et die 16 Novembris baptizatus fuit Robertus Barry filius Caroli et Mariæ Barry olim Betkin conjugum: Sponsores Michael Scallel, Elizabeth Rock. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 8 Septembris 1834 nata et die 26 Decembris baptizata fuit Catharina Lowe filia Joannis et Louisæ Lowe (olim Tonkinson) conjugum: Sponsores Eduardus Lowe, Maria Lowe. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 11 Maii 1834 natus et die 19 Januarii 1835 baptizatus fuit Edwardus Hall filius Roberti et Mariæ Hall (olim Behan) conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Behan, Joanna Rowen. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Decembris 1834 nata et die 8 Martii 1835 baptizata fuit Anna Freed filia Gulielmi et Elizabeth Freed (olim Hermon) conjugum: Sponsores Thomas Coghlan, Cæcilia Burt. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 12 Martii 1835 natus et die 15 baptizatus fuit (39) Gulielmus

* In loose copy "Byrne."

Bunting filius Henrici et Margaritæ Bunting, Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Collins, Matrina Margarita Langridge,* a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 2ª Julii 1835 nata et die 19 baptizata fuit Sarah Anna Spllein filia Joannis et Mariæ Spllein (olim Flaharty) conjugum: Sponsores Michael Macdermot, Maria White, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Septembris 1835 nata et die 8 Novembris baptizata fuit Margarita Heyndon filia Henrici et Mariæ Heyndon olim Duffy conjugum: a Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Novembris 1835 natus et die 17 baptizatus fuit Dionysius Sullivan filius Timothei et Helenæ Sullivan (olim Carthy) conjugum: Matrina fuit Maria Jones. a me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

Die 25 Octobris 1835 natus et die 22 Novembris baptizatus fuit Thomas Sherlock, filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Sherlock (olim Denny) conjugum. Sponsores Timotheus Denny, Catharina Denny. a Jacobo Peters.

1836

Die 25 Julii 1834 natus et die 3 Aprilis 1836 baptizatus fuit Daniel Jones, filius Samuelis et Mariæ Jones (olim Owens) conjugum: Sponsores Patricius (40) Crawley, Margarita Phinigen. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 9 Junii 1836 natus et die 17 Julii baptizatus fuit Henricus Winslet filius Henrici et Helenæ Winslet (olim ONeil) conjugum: Sponsores Patricius Cannulchan,† Grace Collins. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 31 Julii 1836 nata et die 2 Augusti baptizata fuit Anna Oats, filia Joannis et Birgettæ Oats (olim Russell) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Collins, Joanna Drynin. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 2 Septembris 1836 natus et die [2 Octobris *xª out*, 8 *above*] baptizatus fuit Michael Rice filius Joannis et Mariæ Rice (olim Smith) conjugum: Sponsores Michael Snee, Maria Pheney, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 6 Septembris 1836 natus et die 2 Octobris baptizatus fuit Michael Macdermot filius Michaelis et Annæ Macdermot (olim Charlton) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Josephus Charlton, Matrina Maria Quin. A me Jacobo Peters Mssº Aplco.

Die 1ª Septembris 1836 nata et die 16 Octobris baptizata fuit Elizabeth Walden filia Thomæ et Mariæ Walden olim Daily conjugum: (41) Patrinus fuit Petrus Riley, Matrina Anna ORyon. A me Jacobo Peters Missº Aplco.

Die 13 Junii 1836 natus et die 22 Novembris baptizatus fuit Robertus Jacobus Glynn, filius Patricii et Suzannæ Glynn olim Doods ‡ conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Mullin, Elizabeth Mullen,§ a Jacobo Peters.

Die 27 Novembris 1836 natus et die 16 Decembris baptizatus fuit Jacobus Morden filius Gulielmi et Catharinæ Morden (olim Caine) conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Collins, Birgitta Daily. a me Jacobo Peters.

1837

Die 8 Februarii 1837 natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Georgius Burt filius Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt (olim Brown) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Dalton, Suzana Walmesley, a me Jacobo Peters.

* In loose copy "Langride."
† In loose copy "Cannllchan."
‡ In loose copy "Dodds."
§ In loose copy "Mullin."

Die 24 Martii 1837 nata et die 27 baptizata Maria Adelaida Nypels filiæ Philippi Jacobi et Mariæ* Nypels (olim Legoupil) conjugum: Sponsores Jacobus Lecomte, René Antoine, a me Jacobo Peters Mss° Apl^co.

Die 7 Maii 1837 natus et die 27 baptizatus fuit Joannes Macdermot filius Joannis et Catharinæ Macdermot (olim Macbe) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Cornelius (42) Croney. a me Jacobo Peters. Mss° Apl^co.

Die 8 Augusti 1837 natus et die 20 baptizatus fuit Joannes Connil filius Eduardi et Juliæ Connil (olim Conners) conjugum: Sponsores fuere Jerimas Sullivan, Margarita Sullivan, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 18 Maii 1837 nata et die 31 decembris baptizata fuit Caroletta Lowe filia Joannis et Louisæ Lowe (olim Tomkinson) conjugum: Sponsores Petrus Riley, [Margarita Sullivan *x^d out* †] Maria LLowe. a Jacobo Peters.

1838

Die 10 Februarii 1838 natus et die 25 baptizatus fuit Franciscus Macavoy ‡ filius Francisi et Joannæ Macavoy (olim Slack) conjugum: Sponsores Joannes Fearon, Sarah Johnson, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 7 Aprilis 1838 nata et die 8 baptizata fuit Ellinor Plowden filia Gulielmi et Barbaræ Plowden (olim Cholmely) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Gerrard, Eleanor Cholmeley. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Maii 1838 nata et die 3 Junii baptizata fuit Helena Maria Leahy filia Joannis et Mariæ Leahy (olim Leahy) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Jacobus Leahy, Matrina Hellena Leahy. a me Jacobo Peters.

(43) Die 23 Maii 1838 nata et die 9 Junii baptizata fuit Maria Louisa [Manners *above*] filia Russell Henrici et Louisæ Joannæ Manners (olim de Noé) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Pantaleon Judes Amedé de Noé Pare de France, Matrina Catharina Stephny, a Jacobo Peters.§

Die 5 Junii 1838 nata et die 1^a Julii baptizata fuit Maria Anna Rickaby, filia Francisci et Sophiæ Rickaby (olim Akett) conjugum: Sponsores Henricus Rickaby, Rickaby, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 24 Junii 1838 nata et die 16 Julii baptizata fuit Lucia Freed filia Gulielmi et Elizabeth Freed (olim Hermon) conjugum: Sponsores Franciscus Macavoy, Elizabeth Tyler, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 19 Junii 1838 natus et die 19 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Fredericus Leg filius Georgii et Mariæ Leg (olim White) conjugum: Matrina fuit Hellena White. a me Jacobo Peters. Mss° Apl^co.

Die 8 Septembris 1838 natus et die 14 Octobris baptizatus fuit Alexander Kelley filius Michaelis et Elizabeth Kelley (olim Ryan) conjugum: Sponsores Alexander Growgan, Maria Anna Growgan. a me Jacobo Peters.

(44) Die 21 Decembris 1838 natus et die 25 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Merton filius Gulielmi et Catharinæ Merton (olim Kay) conjugum: Sponsores Patricius Calahan, Margarita Sullivan, a me Jacobo Peters.

* In loose copy "Mariæ Magdalenæ Nypels."
† Omitted in loose copy. ‡ In loose copy "M^cavoy."
§ In loose copy "apud Richmond Surey."

1839

Die 24 Decembris 1838 nata et die 6 Januarii 1839 baptizata fuit Hellena Burt filia Thomæ et Cæciliæ Burt olim Brown) conjugum: Sponsores Gulielmus Collins, Grace Collins, a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 22 Martii 1839 nata et die 9 Aprilis baptizata fuit Birgitta Burn filia Jacobi et Margaritæ Burn (olim Smith) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Smith. a me Jacobo Peters.

Die 14 Maii 1839 natus et die 9 Junii baptizatus fuit Jacobus Owen filius Lucæ et Franciscæ Owen (olim Menser) conjugum: Sponsores Patricius Coghlan, Agnes Coghlan. a Jacobo Peters.

Die 21 Junii 1839 natus et die 21 Julii baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Baily filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Bayly (olim Hillard) conjugum: Matrina fuit Anna Kelly. a me Jacobo Peters.

[*This is the last complete entry by the Rev. James Peters, and is thought a suitable period to stop. A large number of others follow on ninety-four more pages, the last being dated 31 Dec. 1854.*]

NO. VII

THE CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF THE DOMESTIC CHAPEL AT CALLALY CASTLE, NORTHUMBERLAND, 1796–1839

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. MATTHEW CULLEY AND MR. FRANCIS M^{c}ININLY

CALLALY CASTLE, in the parish of Whittingham, a seat of the ancient Barons of Warkworth, in Northumberland, and Clavering, in Essex, was granted to a younger son, Sir Alan de Clavering, about the reign of Edward I., and continued the residence of his descendants until the family became extinct in the male line, upon the death of the late Edward John Clavering, in 1876, when the estate passed to his daughter and sole heiress, Augusta Lucy, who married in 1859 the late Sir Henry George Paston-Bedingfeld, 7th Bart., of Oxburgh Hall, co. Norfolk. The Claverings were staunch to the ancient faith, and equally so to the royal cause, and hence suffered the usual penalties of fine, imprisonment, and even death. Sir John Clavering, Knt., in the quaint language of the Visitation of 1666, *ob. a°.* 22 *Rx. Caroli I.* [1646–7] *in carcere pro firma fide erga dictum Carolum* in London, and his eldest son, Col. Sir Robert Clavering, Knt. banneret, who raised at his own expense two regiments of horse and foot, besides some extra troops of dragoons, *ob. in exercitu Rx. a°.* 19 *Car. I.* [1643–4] *patre vivente et cœlebs, æt.* 26 *annor.* Sir John's fourth son, Thomas, was admitted into the English College at Rome in 1649, under the *alias* of Conyers, was ordained priest, and became chaplain to the Benedictine nuns at Pontoise, where he died in 1694, aged 68. Ralph, the third son, and Sir John's successor, also zealously espoused the royal cause, suffered imprisonment, and was forced beyond the seas, but eventually returned with Charles II. There is a tradition that there was always a domestic chapel within the castle, but the names of the earlier chaplains, if any, have not been preserved. Those on record are as follows :

Rev. Arthur Salthouse *alias* John Nateby, a member of a family which long kept the Saltcoathouse near Lytham, in the Fylde. He took the college oath at Douay in 1637, and in due course was sent to the mission in the north. He was serving at Callaly in 1647.

Fr. George Thomas Gibson, O.P., came as chaplain to Ralph Clavering in 1686, and in the following year, on Aug. 16, Bishop Leyburne confirmed 282 persons in the chapel at Callaly. Fr. Gibson withdrew to Stonecroft, Hexham, in 1693.

Fr. Henry Widdrington, S.J., born 1668, a younger son of William, second Lord Widdrington, of Widdrington Castle, co. Northumberland, apparently came to reside with his brother-in-law, John Clavering, whose wife, Anne, was Lord Widdrington's daughter, about the opening of the 18th century. He remained at Callaly till his death, Nov. 16, 1729, aged 61. Shortly before, in the same year, Bishop Williams made his visitation and confirmed 89 in the castle chapel.

Fr. William Kingsley, S.J., of Ellingham Hall, a seat of the Haggerstons, succeeded Fr. Widdrington in 1729, but probably served the two missions, as he is said to have died at Ellingham in 1734.

Fr. Robert Petre, S.J., was soon afterwards appointed to the chaplaincy, and was here in 1732–3, but removed to Hopcar, Bedford Leigh, co. Lancaster, the seat of the Sale family, in 1733–4.

Fr. Robert Turner, S.J., succeeded, and was still here in 1736.

Fr. Ignatius George Kingsley *alias* George Clayton, S.J., succeeded

Fr. Turner and removed to Haggerston Castle, the seat of Sir Carnaby Haggerston, Bart., about 1742. He was followed by—

Fr. John Darell, S.J., during whose chaplaincy the foundation-stone of the existing chapel at Callaly Castle was laid by the squire of the period, bearing the following inscription: *An. Sal: MDCCL. Rodul: Clavering posuit.* This was the year of Jubilee, 1750, and Fr. Darell sent to his superiors the following report of his mission:

"My salary from this place is £10. 10s. per annum . . . Mortuaries and other perquisites £1. The number of my customers [*congregation*], including all ages, about two hundred and eighty. Of my own gaining [*converts*] about half a dozen."

In Sept., 1752, Fr. Darell was appointed rector of St. Omer's College, and his place at Callaly was taken by—

Fr. Joseph Walmesley *alias* Plessington, S.J., born in 1715, a grandson of John Walmesley (ancestor of the Westwood family, and younger son of Richard Walmesley, of Sholley Hall, co. Lancaster, Esq.) and his wife Margaret, daughter of William Plessington, of Dimples Hall, Esq. He adopted the *alias* of Catesby when he went to Valladolid in 1733, but was always known as Plessington on the mission. He had previously been at Oxburgh Hall, co. Norfolk, the seat of Sir Henry Arundell Bedingfeld, Bart. During his time, in July, 1773, Bishop William Walton gave confirmation to 201 persons in the castle chapel. After many apostolical labours he grew weakish, zealously crazy, objected to Mrs. Clavering riding on Sundays, and retired early in 1774 to Alnwick, where he lived with Mr. Strickland, and died in 1781. He was succeeded by—

Fr. Joseph Earpe *alias* Dunn, S.J., who arrived from Liège shortly before May, 1774, and left for Preston in April, 1776. His apparent successor was—

Fr. Joseph Closette, S.J., who, according to Foley, came about 1779. He left in Sept., 1781, for Wardour Castle, the seat of Lord Arundell, where he was killed by a fall from his horse in the following month. He was the last Jesuit to fill the chaplaincy at Callaly. He was succeeded by—

Rev. Thomas Storey, son of John Storey, of Northumberland, and his wife Frances Selby, born about 1738. He was apparently younger brother of Dom John Joseph Storey, O.S.B., who died in 1799. He commenced his course at Douay College on Oct. 1, 1752, and having been ordained priest in 1764 was sent in that year to teach at St. Omer's College, then conducted by the secular clergy. Thence he came to Callaly, but in 1786 left for Hexham, and died whilst on a visit to Newcastle, Feb. 2, 1795, through fright on being attacked by some women whilst returning home after supping with Sir John Lawson.

The cause of Mr. Storey's departure from Callaly was the state of embarrassment into which the then squire, Ralph Clavering, had got his affairs, which obliged him to break up his establishment and sojourn abroad. This was occasioned partly by burdens left by his father, and partly through the poverty of the relations of his own three wives. Hence his brother Nicholas, then in charge of the mission at Old Elvet in Durham, came to Callaly as chaplain and general manager of his brother's affairs.

Rev. Nicholas Clavering, son of Ralph Clavering, Esq., by Mary, daughter of Nicholas Stapleton, of Carlton and Ponteland, Esq., was admitted into Douay College, Aug. 19, 1739, and like his brother Ralph passed under the name of Stapleton. Ralph, born in 1727, came in third class rudiments from St. Omer's College, Sept. 21, 1741, and left Douay, July 5, 1747. Nicholas was ordained priest in Dec., 1752, and left the college for the English mission on Aug. 8, 1753. It does not appear where he was first stationed, but in 1759 he succeeded Mr. Thomas Chambers at Cliffe Hall, and in 1768 he replaced Bishop Maire as incumbent of Old Elvet. He was a capitular, and was elected archdeacon, Oct. 16, 1770. He was also agent

of the clergy in Bishopric and Northumberland, an office which he resigned when he went to Callaly Castle in Oct., 1786. He was also grand-vicar to Bishop Petre in the northern district. His brother Ralph died in 1788, some time after which he went to assist Fr. Ralph Hoskins, S.J., at Brough Hall, and stayed on after his death till Aug., 1794, and subsequently joined the English Benedictine nuns from Dunkirk at Hammersmith, where he died, Oct. 18, 1805. It is not certain when he ceased to serve Callaly, but the first entry in the registers was signed by the French émigré—

Rev. Nicholas Alain Gilbert, who came over to England in 1792, and having served at Berrington and Pontop Hall came here for awhile in 1796, and commenced the registers. Upon leaving he appears to have gone to Wooler, and thence to Whitby, whence he returned to France in 1815.

Rev. Thomas Stout was sent to Sedgley Park School in 1777, whence he proceeded to Douay College, where he was admitted Sept. 4, 1780, ordained priest in 1792, appointed prefect general, and was imprisoned with the rest of the collegians during the Revolution till liberated Feb. 25, 1795. He then came over to England and was placed with the Rev. J. Griffiths at St. George's Fields chapel, Southwark, and thence came to Callaly Castle in 1796. Upon the removal of Mr. Robert Hemsworth from Thropton, Mr. Stout was appointed to that mission, where he arrived Sept. 23, 1797, and remained till his death, July 26, 1828, aged 62, being buried in front of the altar-rails of his chapel. Whilst at Thropton he established the first mission at Carlisle in 1798. He was succeeded at Callaly by—

Rev. Thomas Gillow, born 1769, fourth son of Richard Gillow, of Singleton, co. Lancaster, was sent to Douay College in May, 1784, and during the Revolution was permitted with the rest to withdraw to Esquerchin, Aug. 9, 1793, whence he returned to the college at Douay on Oct. 11 and made his escape on the following day. In November he arrived back home, and in December went to the college at Old Hall, Herts, whence he removed to Crook Hall, Durham, in Dec., 1794. There he was ordained priest, Apr. 1, 1797, and after remaining at the college as a professor for four months, was appointed to the chaplaincy at Callaly Castle, where he arrived Aug. 23, 1797. On Sept. 4, 1809, Bishop William Gibson confirmed 49 in the castle chapel. In 1817 Mr. Gillow was elected by the Holy See vicar-apostolic of the West Indies, with the title of Bishop of Hypsopoli *in partibus infidelium*, and his appointment was approved by his Royal Highness the Prince Regent. Mr. Gillow, however, declined the episcopacy through motives of health. On June 11, 1821, he left Callaly to take possession of the new mission at North Shields, where the chapel had just been erected by his cousin the Rev. James Worswick. Three days later Mr. Gillow preached the opening sermon. There he remained till his death, March 19, 1857, aged 87. Whilst at Callaly, in 1807, he published "Catholic Principles of Allegiance Illustrated," and subsequently printed "A Sermon," several controversial lectures, and "A Letter to the Rev. Wm. Hendry Stowell on the Rule of Faith," North Shields, 1830, 8vo.

Rev. Edward Crane succeeded, 1821–4, and during his time, on June 13, 1823, Bishop Smith confirmed 50 in the chapel. He then went to Bishop Wearmouth 1825–34, supplied at Callaly again for a time in 1829, St. Patrick's, Manchester, 1834–5, Kilvington, near Thirsk, 1835–59, being appointed a canon of Beverley in 1853, and died Feb. 28, 1861.

Rev. Andrew Macartney, born about 1789, served his country during the Peninsular war as an officer in the commissariat department, and at the age of thirty became a convert to the faith. In 1820 he went to Ushaw College to study for the Church, was ordained priest in 1824, and left the college to take Mr. Crane's place at Callaly. This he exchanged for Lea, Lancashire, of which he took charge on Jan. 10, 1826, but only remained thirty-four days, when he was succeeded by the Rev. Richard Albot on Feb. 14. Thence he went to Sheffield, as assistant to the Rev. Richard

Rimmer, upon whose death in 1828 he succeeded to the charge of that important mission. He remained there till about the end of 1829, when he went to assist the Rev. James Fisher at Ashton-under-Lyne and Dukinfield, where he continued till 1833. His subsequent career was at Bellingham and Hesleyside, Northumberland, 1833–4; Crathorne, Yorkshire, 1834–6; and Osmotherley, Yorkshire, 1836. About the end of the latter year he returned to Callaly till 1838; then removed to Great Eccleston in the Fylde till Aug., 1839; chaplain at York Bar Convent, 1839 till Feb., 1841; St. Patrick's, Manchester, as chaplain to public institutions in the city, but went to reside in Salford in 1842; thence to Egton Bridge, Yorkshire, 1844–52; then went to reside at Grosmount, York, till 1857; Bishop Thornton, Yorkshire, 1857–9; in which latter year he retired to Ushaw College as a convictor; Ellingham, Northumberland, 1860 till 1873 (with the exception of an interval of retirement in 1866–7), when he finally withdrew from missionary life to Ushaw College, where he died after a painful illness, Jan. 27, 1874, aged 84.

Rev. Walter Maddocks, another Ushaw priest, succeeded Mr. Macartney at Callaly in Jan., 1826, but left in 1827, after which he served at Sunderland, Ashton in the Willows, &c., and finally died in retirement at Smethwick, near Birmingham, April 15, 1869.

Rev. Nicholas Brown succeeded, 1827–33, but during his term the chaplaincy was temporarily served by Rev. Edward Crane, previously mentioned, 1829, Rev. Thomas Middlehurst, a Lisbon priest, 1830, and Rev. James Albot, supplying from Thropton, 1833. Mr. Brown's subsequent career was at Longhorsley, 1833–4; Hesleyside, 1834, till he erected the chapel and presbytery designed by Bonomi at Bellingham in 1839; Wigton, Cumberland, 1851–65, being elected canon of Hexham in 1855; Carmel House, Darlington, 1865–74; St. Peter's, Constitution Street, Aberdeen, 1874–5; retired 1875; Carmel House again, 1875–7; retired 1877, till death in the Isle of Man, Aug. 31, 1878.

Rev. Joseph Richard Curr, son of John Curr, of Belle Vue, Sheffield, was sent to Sedgley Park School in 1802, and thence to Crook Hall, Durham, where he arrived July 27, 1806. He was ordained at Ushaw, and was appointed assistant to the Rev. Rowland Broomhead at Manchester. He subsequently served Stockton-on-Tees, 1822–6, and Ashton-in-Makerfield, 1826–30, then retired to the monastery of La Trappe in France, and afterwards to Ushaw College, till his appointment to Callaly in 1833. Here he remained till 1837, when he was transferred to Sheffield, his native town. In 1839 he removed to Blackburn, and in 1842 to Whitby. When the epidemic of typhus fever broke out in Leeds, Mr. Curr offered his services, and went to St. Anne's, where he fell a martyr of charity to the terrible scourge, was removed to Huddersfield, and there died, July 1, 1847. Mr. Curr's pen was constantly engaged in controversy, and whilst at Callaly, amongst other pamphlets, published "An Address to all Sincere Protestants in Coquetdale and Whittingham Vale," and "The Fox and the Goose; or, a Comico-serio Address to the Good People of Whittingham."

Rev. Andrew Macartney, as previously related, resumed the chaplaincy 1836–8.

Rev. Charles Brigham, born 1802, son of William Brigham, of Brigham Hall, co. York, Esq., went to Stonyhurst College, Oct. 12, 1814, and after completing his classical studies passed through a full course of natural philosophy, ethics, and theology under some of the ablest professors of the Society of Jesus in Italy, France, and Switzerland. In due course Mr. Brigham was ordained priest, but abandoning his association with the Jesuits, he was placed at Congleton, Cheshire, 1831–3; Bolton, Lancashire, 1833–4; Kilvington, 1834; St. Patrick's, Leeds, 1834–5; Blackbrook, Lancashire, 1836; Sheffield, 1836–7; and became chaplain at Callaly in succession to Mr. Macartney in 1838. After a short stay he left Callaly and subsequently

went to King's Lynn, Norfolk, 1839–40, where he wrote "The Enormities of the Confessional, as put forth by the expelled Student of Maynooth College, briefly examined, and the student himself exhibited in his true character," London (1839), 12mo. In 1840 he was presented by Edw. Riddell, Esq., of Cheeseburn Grange, to the mission of Dodding Green, near Kendal, which gave rise to a long dispute with the bishop as to Mr. Riddell's rights. Whilst here he erected a tasteful addition to the rectory, bearing his initials and the date 1840, and he also raised the ceiling of the little chapel, which he decorated and ornamented. He remained at Dodding Green till 1858, when chancery proceedings were taken. He then went to the Monastery of Mount St. Bernard in Leicestershire for a spiritual retreat, and either there or in some other monastery he made an edifying end.

Rev. William Henderson, born 1808, ordained priest at Ushaw, Dec. 17, 1836, supplied temporarily after Mr. Brigham's departure in 1838. He was at Dukinfield, Cheshire, 1836–40; Birkenhead, 1840–6; Yealand, Lancashire, 1846–87; and then retired to Lytham, where he died, Jan. 30, 1893, aged 84.

Rev. Joseph T. Howard came from Biddleston in 1838, withdrew in ill-health in 1839, and died June 7, 1840.

Rev. Thomas Ord, a Northumbrian, ordained priest at Ushaw in 1839, succeeded Mr. Howard in that year. He remained here till 1866, when he removed to Thropton, and remained there till his death of gangrene of the foot, Oct. 7, 1900, aged 88. He was a strong character, and was a justice of the peace for his county for many years.

Rev. Patrick Thomas Mathews, ordained priest at Ushaw, Sept. 20, 1862, was first at Houghton-le-Spring, and then at Durham, 1862–5; Easington, 1865–6; succeeded Mr. Ord at Callaly, 1866–7; Sacriston, 1867–9; Burnopfield, Newcastle, 1869–79; St. Joseph's, Gateshead, 1879–94; Cheeseburn Grange, 1894 till death April 5, 1899.

Rev. Matthew William Gibson succeeded Mr. Mathews in 1867–71.

Rev. James Farrell, 1871–2.

Rev. Aloysius Hosten, 1872–3.

Rev. Joseph Arquis, 1874.

Rev. James Stark, 1875–7.

Rev. William Gillow, born Jan. 6, 1835, second son of Joseph Gillow, of Ribby and Preston, Esq., J.P., went to Ushaw with his brother John, Nov. 19, 1846, and was ordained priest, Sept. 21, 1861. He was at Hutton House, Castle Eden, 1861–6; Wolsingham, 1866–9, during which time he opened the mission at Tow Law in 1867 and served it from Wolsingham; North Shields, 1869–73; and Barnard Castle, 1873–7. After the Clavering estate was sold by Lady Bedingfeld to Major Brown in the latter year, Mr. Gillow, a grand-nephew of the Rev. Thomas Gillow, who was chaplain here 1797–1821, was appointed to the mission with the intention of transferring it to the village of Whittingham. Mr. Gillow, however, was in a very bad state of health at the time, and was unable to do more than remove the fittings and furniture of the castle chapel to temporary premises in the village. Early in the following year he was obliged to retire from missionary work on sick leave. He and his brother, the Very Rev. Henry Canon Gillow, were the last priests to say Mass in the old chapel at Callaly Castle. In 1879 Mr Gillow took charge of the mission of Berwick-on-Tweed, where he remained till his death, Nov. 30, 1880, and was interred at St. Ninian's, Wooler.

After Mr. Gillow's withdrawal from Callaly Castle, the mission remained vacant until a site was obtained from the Earl of Ravensworth, the expense of the chapel and presbytery being defrayed by Sir Henry and Lady Bedingfeld, who also provided for the maintenance of the fabric and resident priest. The chapel, in the Norman style, was finished in Feb., 1881, and on

March 1st of that year the Rev. C. Jckenroth took charge of the mission. The fine stained-glass window over the high altar was the gift of Mrs. Clavering, who died Feb. 13, 1881, at Tynemouth. She also left £600 for the benefit of the mission. The succeeding incumbents are as follows :

Rev. Patrick Walsh, 1882–8.
Rev. William Taylor, 1888–1900.
Rev. Henry Cartmell, 1900–1903.
Rev. Matthew Culley, 1903–7.
Rev. James Thompson, 1907 to date.

When the estate of Callaly was sold in 1877 the principal furniture and ornaments of the chapel were carefully preserved, and on the completion of St. Mary's Church at Whittingham, were removed there. A silver chalice has the date 1671, with the inscription, "*Memento Janæ et Mariæ Clavering*"; this piece of plate, together with a monstrance of probably the same period, bears the Clavering crest. An ancient representation of the Crucifixion, which is said to have originally come from the parish church at Whittingham, and which on the dismantling of Callaly Chapel went to Oxburgh, has been recently presented to St. Mary's, Whittingham, by Augusta, Lady Bedingfeld, sole daughter and heiress of the late Mr. Clavering of Callaly. I am indebted for the account of the chaplaincy to Mr. Gillow, and for some facts to the Rev. Matthew Culley of Coupland Castle, who had for a time charge of the mission at Whittingham, and caused a copy to be transcribed of the Callaly register. The Rev. James Thompson has collated the proofs with the original which is in his custody.

In the original the date of the Baptism is noted regularly in the margin, opposite the entry. This has been here omitted. In very many cases a further marginal note gives the locality of the parents' home. This note has been enclosed in square brackets and transferred to the body of the entry.

C. J. S. S.

I. Liber Baptizatorum

1796

Die 5 Septembris anno 1796 natus et baptizatus fuit Christopherus Peary, filius Christopheri et Mariæ Peary (olim Born). Patrinus fuit Christopherus Bolam et Matrina Francisca Snowdon; in pago qui vulgo dicitur Branton, a me, Nich. Gilbert Misso Apostco.

Die 18 Novembris 1796 natus et die 20 Novembris 1796 baptizatus fuit Henricus Snowdon filius Georgii et Isabellæ Snowdon conjugum. Patrinus fuit Henricus Snowdon. Matrina Barbara Gibson. Ex quodam MM Gallico Ludovici Bigot Sacerdotis exulis in formulam redacto. Per me Thoma Stout Misso Apost.

1797

Die 13 Maii 1797 natus et die 14 Maii 1797 baptizatus fuit Thomas Dickson filius Thomæ et Isabellæ Dickson (olim Graham) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody. Matrina Margarita Blacklock, a me Thomâ Stout Misso Aposto.

Die 13 Julii 1797 nata et die 13 Julii 1797 baptizata fuit Maria Avery filia Stepheni et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum. Patrinus Jacobus Blacklock. Matrina Barbara Dodds. a me Thoma Stout Misso Apostco.

Die 9 Augusti 1797 natus et die 13 Augusti 1797 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Sample filius Roberti et Saræ Sample (olim Watson) conjugum [Rothbury]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Robson, Matrina Barbara Bolham. A me Thomâ Stout Misso Apostco.

Die 26 Augusti 1797 natus & die 27 Augusti 1797 Baptizatus fuit Georgius Gibson filius Radulphi et Barbaræ Gibson (olim Snowdon) Conjugum: Patrinus fuit Jacobus Dodds, Matrina Maria Foster in pago cui nomen Callaly. A me, Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apo^co.

Die 14 Septembris 1797 nata et eodem die baptizata est Maria Morrele Filia Roberti & Joannæ Morrele (olim Blacklock) Conjugum in loco cui nomen Callaly. Patrinus Robertus Blacklock, Matrina Dorothea Selby, a me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 16 Septembris 1797 natus & eodem die baptizatus est Robertus Anderson Filius Gulielmi & Isabellæ Anderson (olim Dodds) Conjugum in loco qui dicitur Callaly. Patrinus fuit Thomas Dean. Matrina Catherina Anderson, A me Thoma Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 17 Septembris natus & die 21 Septembris 1797 Baptizatus est Thomas Bolam Filius Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum ex Pago cui nomen Whittingham. Patrinus fuit Georgius Dodds, Matrina Francisca Richardson. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 20 Novembris nata 1797 et die 21 Baptizata fuit. Maria Dodds. Filia Joannis & Elizabeth Dodds (olim Peary) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Atkinson, Matrina Elizabeth Dodds in Pago qui dicitur Whittingham, a me Thoma Gillow. Miss° Apos^to.

Die 22. Novembris nata & eodem die Baptizata fuit Anna Best Filia Thomæ & Mariæ Best (olim Topping) Conjugum in Pago cui nomen Callaly. Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock Matrina Dorothea Selby, a me Thoma Gillow. Miss° Apos^to.

1798

Die 22 Januarii 1798 natus & die 23 Baptizatus est Joannes Dickinson Filius Gulielmi & Elizabeth Dickinson (olim Morrison) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Georgius Dodds. Matrina Maria Brown. Ex Pago qui dicitur Whittingham. a me Thoma Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 15 Februarii 1798 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Luca Young Filius Roberti & Mariæ Young (olim Blacklock) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock Matrina Maria Snowdon. In Pago qui dicitur Callaly. a me Thoma Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 1 Martii 1798 nate & eodem die Baptizata est Maria Atkinson Filia Georgii et Helenæ Atkinson Conjugum (olim Dodds) Patrinus fuit Georgius Gallon Matrina Isabella King in Pago cui nomen Callaly. a me Thoma Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 12 Aprilis 1798 natus & eodem die Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Filius Jacobi & Gratiæ Blacklock (olim Clark) Conjugum ex loco cui nomen Yetlington. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Every Matrina Maria Snowdon. a me Tho^a Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 4 Junii 1798 natus est Joannes Laugh Filius Jacobi & Isabellæ Laugh (olim Davison) Conjugum quem ob imminens mortis periculum in Domo rite Baptizavit Isabella King Filia Thomæ Atkison ex loco qui dicitur Callaly. Thos. Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 18 Junii 1798 natus & die 19 Baptizatus fuit Joannes Yorksher Filius Roberti & Helenæ Yorksher (olim Anderson) Conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus Georgius Anderson, Matrina Anna Anderson. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apo.

Die 17 Decembris 1798 natus & die 18 Baptizatus est Joannes Every filius Stephani & Barbaræ Every (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock Matrina Elizabeth Sanderson. a me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apos^to.

1799

Die 30 Maii 1799 natus & 31 Baptizatus est Georgius Dickson filius Thomæ & Isabellæ Dickson (olim Graham) conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Every Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 11° Augusti 1799 nata & die 12 Augusti Baptizata est Elizabeth Bolam filia Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Elizabeth Dodds. A me Thoma Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 24 Augusi 1799 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Georgius Halladay filius Alexandri & Annæ Halladay (olim Brown) Conjugum [Callaly S^t Way] Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock Matrina Elizabeth Saunderson. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apost.

Die 1^a Novembris 1799 natus & die 2^a Baptizatus est Thomas Pattison filius Thomæ & Isabellæ Pattison (olim Fletcher) Conjugum [Unthank Steads] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Graham Matrina Eleanora Davison. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 10^a Decembris 1799 nata & eodem die baptizata fuit Dorothea Morrele, filia Roberti & Joannæ Morrele (olim Blacklock) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Henricus Smith, Matrina Eleonora Davison. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apost°:

1800

Die 10 Januarii 1800 nata & die 11 Baptizata est Joanna Yorton, filia Roberti & Eleanoræ Yorton (olim Anderson) Conjugum [Callaly Village], Patrinus fuit Thomas Dean Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apost°:

Die 10 Januarii 1800 natus & die 13 Baptizatus est Thomas Graham filius Thomæ & Elizabeth Graham (olim Howe) Conjugum [Overthwerths]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Howe Matrina Maria Howe. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apost°:

Die 27 Martii 1800 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Joannes Blacklock Filius Jacobi & Gratiæ Blacklock (olim Clark) Conjugum. [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Henricus Brown Matrina Francisca Snowdon. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss°: Apos^to:

Die 15 Julii 1800 nata et die 16 Julii 1800 baptizata fuit Anna Copeland filia Thomæ et Isabellæ Copeland (olim Downey) conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus Thomas Smith Matrina Anna Graham. A me Thomâ Stout Misso Aptco.

Die 6^a Decembris 1800 nata & eodem die Baptizata fuit Francisca Gibson Filia Rudulphi & Barbaræ Gibson (olim Snowdon) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Francisca Edwards. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 15 Decembris 1800 nata & die 28 Baptizata fuit Maria Protluck Filia Georgii & Dorotheæ Protluck (olim Paile) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Thomas Smith, Matrina Margarita Joucy. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apto.

1801

Die 16 Januarii 1801 nata & die 17 Baptizata fuit Catharina Dixon, Filia Thomæ & Isabellæ Dixon (olim Graham) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Thomas Smith, Matrina Dorothea Selby. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 1ª Martii 1801 natus & die 2ª Baptizatus est Christopherus Avery Filius Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Margarita Joucy. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 2ª Junii 1801 nata & die 3ª Baptizata est Anna Bolam Filia Christopheri & Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum [Great Ryle], Patrinus fuit Andrea Peary Matrina Margarita Peary. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apo.

Die 13 Junii 1801 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Hannah Anderson Filia Gulielmi & Isabellæ Anderson (olim Dodds) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Petrus Gray. Matrina Anna Dodds. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 9 Augusti 1801 natus et die 10 Baptizatus est Joannes Blacklock filius Joannis & Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Henricus Smith Matrina Eleanora Blacklock. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Ap^to.

Die 16 Augusti 1801 natus & eodem die Baptizatus es Edwardus Bolam Filius Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Henricus Brown Matrina Elizabeth Saunderson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 13 Novembris 1801 nata & die 14 Baptizata est Isabella Snowdon Filia Georgii & Isabellæ Snowdon (olim Bolam) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Joanna Blacklock. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos.

1802

Die 11 Februarii 1802 natus & die 12 Baptizatus est Joannes Graham Filius Thomæ & Elizabeth Graham (olim Howe) Conjugum [Overthwerts]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Howe Matrina Anna Wardell. A me Thomã Gillow Miss°: Apos^to.

Die 26 Aprilis 1802 nata et die 28 Baptizata est Maria Pattison Filia Thomae et Isabellæ Pattison (olim Fletcher) Conjugum [Unthank Steads]. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 13 Maii 1802 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Josephus Davison Filius Annæ Davison Patrinus fuit Cuthbertus Blacklock Matrina Eleanora Atkinson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 25 Maii 1802 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Robertus Young Filius Roberti & Mariæ Young (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Francisca Richardson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 12 Julii 1802 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Robertus Smith Filius Henrici & Mariæ Smith (olim Snowdon) Conjugum [Callaly High Houses] Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Francisca Richardson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 15 Julii 1802 natus & die 16 Baptizatus est Robertus Blacklock Filius Jacobi & Gratiæ Blacklock (olim Clark) Conjugum [Yetlington].

Patrinus fuit Robertus Gray Matrina Eleanora Snowdon. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 2ª Novembris 1802 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Thomas Copland filius Thomæ & Isabellæ Copland (olim Downey) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock Matrina Thamar Nicholson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Ap.

1803

Die 19 [*sic* ? 9] Martii 1803 natus & die 10 Baptizatus est Matthæus Dickinson, Filius Gulielmi & Elizabeth Dickinson (olim Morrison) Conjugum [Whittingham], Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Dorothea Selby. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Ap:

Die 9 Maii 1803 nata & die 10 Baptizata est Anna Avery Filia Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Gray Matrina Ann Dodds. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to:

Die 11 Maii 1803 natus & die 12 Baptizatus est Jacobus Bolam Filius Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Dodds Matrina Maria Brown. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 30 Julii 1803 natus et die 31 Julii baptizatus fuit Henricus Gibson filius Radulphi et Barbaræ Gibson (olim Snowdon) conjugum [Callaly H. Houses]. Patrinus Andreas Peary Matrina Margarita Peary. a me Thomâ Stout Misso Aposto—

Die 30 Septembris 1803 nata & die 1ª Octobris Baptizata est Catharina Benton filia Georgii & Mariæ Benton (olim Barrett) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Watson Matrina Raca Wigton. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 14 Decembris nata & die 15, 1803 Baptizata est Eleanora Blacklock Filia Joannis & Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Stephanus Avery Matrina Maria Davison. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Ap:

1804

Die 14 Februarii 1804 nata & die 21ª Baptizata est Maria Henderson filia Gulielmi & Eleanoræ Henderson (olim Brown) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Brown Matrina Joanna Hall. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 23 Februarii 1804 nata et die 24 Baptizata est Isabella Dixon Filia Thomæ & Isabellæ Dixon (olim Graham) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Gray Matrina Gracia Blacklock. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 22 Martii 1804 nata & die 23 Baptizata est Anna Smith Filia Henrici & Mariæ Smith (olim Snowdon) Conjugum [Callaly H. Houses], Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomâ Gillow M. Ap.

(*In pencil*) *query* 1804 ? *More likely.*

Die 10 Junii nata & eodem die Baptizata est Maria Davison filia Mariæ Davison.

Die 1ª Julii nata 1804 nata & die 3ª Baptizata est Barbara Anderson filia Thomæ & Margaritæ Anderson (olim Joucy) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Thomas Graham Matrina Elizabeth Dixon. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 2da Julii nata 1804 & die 3a Baptizata est Joanna Graham filia Thomæ & Elizabeth Graham (olim Howe) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Howe Matrina Maria Howe. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Apos.

Die 12a Octobris 1804 nata & die 13a Baptizata est Maria Bolam Filia Christophiri & Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Pattison Matrina Francisca Richardson. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Ap.

1805

Die 12 Martii 1805 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Jacobus Avery Filius Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Jacobus Avery Matrina Maria Greshem. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Ap.

Die 20 Aprilis 1805 natus & edem die Baptizatus est Christopherus Dodds filius Jacobi & Margaritæ Dodds (olim Carr) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Gibson. A me Thomâ Gillow M. Ap:

Die 30 Aprilis 1805 natus & die 1a Maii Baptizatus est Gulielmus Bolam Filius Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Joanna Blacklock. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Aposto.

Die 9 Augusti nata 1805 & die 11 Baptizata est Isabella Dodds Filia Georgii & Joannæ Dodds (olim Turner) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Maria Richardson. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 21 Augusti 1805 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Joanna Young Filia Roberti et Mariæ Young (olim Blacklock) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Maria Greshem. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Apostº.

1806

Die 19 Martii nata 1806 & die 21 Baptizata est Eleanora Dixon Filia Thomæ & Isabellæ Dixon (olim Graham) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Simmons Matrina Anna Gibson. A me Thomâ Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 6 Maii 1806 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Andrea Peary filius Andreæ Peary.

Die 27 Julii 1806 nata & die 29 Baptizata est Margarita Blacklock, filia Joannis & Jonannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Atkinson, Matrina Eleanora Morelle. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Aposto.

1807

Die 20 Aprilis 1807 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Joannes Smith filius Henrici & Mariæ Smith (olim Snowdon) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock, Matrina Joanna Blacklock. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Apos.

Die 13 Maii 1807 natus & edom die Baptizatus est Radulphus Gibson filius Radulphi et Barbaræ Gibson (olim Snowdon) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Snowdon Matrina Maria Brown. A me Thomâ Gillow Missº Apos.

Die 20 Maii 1807 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Joanna Blacklock Filia Joannis & Joannæ Blaeklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum.

Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds. Matrina Maria Davison. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 20 Maii 1807 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Joanna Dodds Filia Jacobi & Margaritæ Dodds (olim Carr) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds Matrina Maria Davison. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 26 Aprilis natus & die 1ª Junii Baptizatus est Jacobus Howe Filius Roberti & Joannæ Howe (olim Bitton) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Jacobus Howe Matrina Elizabeth Graham. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 4 Junii 1807 nata & die 5 Baptizata est Joanna Wardell filia Thoma & Annæ Wardell (olim Harrison) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Jacobus Howe Matrina Anna Wardell. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 27 Julii 1807 natus et die 28 Julii 1807 Baptizatus fuit Thomas Avery filius Stephani et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) conjugum. Patrinus Joannes Dodds Matrina Sarah Halliday. A me Thomā Stout Misso Apostolico—

Die 19 Augusti natus 1807 & eodem die Baptizatus est Christopherus Bolam filius Christopheri et Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum, Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 8 Octobris 1807 nata & eodem die Baptizata fuit Margarita Simmons filia Edwardi & Annæ Simmons (olim Alexander) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Isabella Snowdon. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 16 Octobris 1807 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Joanna Brown filia Thomæ et Mariæ Brown (olim Thornton) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hodgson Matrina Barbara Brown. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

1808

Die 19 Februarii 1808 natus & die 1ª Martii 1808 baptizatus est Joannes Dodds Filius Georgii & Joannæ Dodds (olim Turner) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dickinson Matrina Isabella Copland. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Aps.

Die 28 Martii 1808 natus et die 29 Martii 1808 Baptizatus est Thomas Henderson filius Guliellmi & Isabellæ Henderson (olim Brown) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Brown Matrina Barbara Brown. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 7 Maii 1808 nata et die 8 Maii 1808 Baptizata est Maria Blacklock filia Jacobi & Gratiæ Blacklock (olim Clark) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit J. Robson Storer Matrina Maria Richardson. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 7 Julii 1808 natus & die 10 Julii 1808 Baptizatus est Henricus Bolam, filius Henrici & Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 11 Julii 1808 natus & die 12 Julii 1808 Baptizatus est Joannes Dixon filius Thomæ & Isabellæ Dixon (olim Graham) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die 1ª Septembris nata 1808 & die 3 Septembris 1808 Baptizata est Elizabetha Graham filia Thomæ & Elizabethæ Graham (olim Howe) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Young Matrina Elizabetha Young. A me Thoma Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 26 Septembris 1808 natus & die 27 Septembris 1808 Baptizatus est Christopherus Dodds filius Joannis & Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Davison Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Missº Apos.

1809

Die 2ª Januarii 1809 nata & die 3ª Januarii 1809 Baptizata est Eleanora Simmons filia Edwardi & Annæ Simmons (olim Alexander) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thomā Gillow Missº Apos.

Die 24 Martii 1809 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Maria Blacklock filia Joannis & Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 8 Maii 1809 nata & die 22ª Maii 1809 Baptizata est Maria Peary filia Andrew & Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle]. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Bolam Matrina Maria Bolam. A me Thomā Gillow Missº Apos.

Die 2ª Augusti 1809 nata et eodem die Baptizata fuit Anna Dodds filia Jacobi & Margaritæ Dodds (olim Carr) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Matrina Maria Copland Patrinus Gulielmus Dixon. ab A: Ryding Missº Apostolico.

Die 9 Septembris nata & die 10 Septembris 1809 Baptizata est Maria Elizabeth Avery filia Christopheri & Mariæ Avery (olim Atkinson) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Moody. A me Thoª Gillow Missº Apoˢ.

Die 9 Octobris natus & die 10ª Octobris 1809 Baptizatus est Timotheus Atkinson filius Georgii & Eleanoræ Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Thomas King Matrina Eleanora Morelle. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

1810

Die 11 Februarii 1810 nata et eodem die Baptizata est Barbara Avery filia Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Susanna Wetton. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 26 Aprilis natus et die 27 Aprilis 1810 Baptizatus est Joannes Bolam filius Christopheri & Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Maria Peary. A me Tho Gillow Miss Apoˢ.

Die 2ª Maii 1810 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Gulielmus Haliday filius Annæ et Alexandri Haliday (olim Brown) Conjugum [Callaly Sᵗ Way] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dixon Matrina Maria Brown. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 24 Augusti 1810 nata & die 26 Baptizata est Joanna Dodds filia Georgii & Joannæ Dodds (olim Turner) Conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dickinson Matrina Elizabeth Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 8ª Septembris 1810 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Isabella

Dodds filia Joannis & Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dixon Matrina Sarah Haliday. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apo^{s}.

Die 19 Octobris 1810 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Isabella Brown filia Thomæ & Mariæ Brown (olim Thornton) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Henricus Snowdon Matrina Maria Young. A me Thoma Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 19 Decembris 1810 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Gulielmus Avery filius Christopheri & Mariæ Avery (olim Atkinson) Conjugum [Yetlington] Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Isabella Pattison. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Ap.

1811

Die 24 Januarii 1811 natus & die 28 Januarii 1811 Baptizatus est Gulielmus Crosier filius Roberti & Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) Conjugum [Thristleton]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Rutherford Matrina Maria Rutherford. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 22^{o} Martii 1811 natus et die 24 Martii 1811 Baptizatus est Josephus Bolam filius Henrici et Joannæ Bolam (olim Howms) Conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Davison Matrina Susannah Wilton. A me Tho^{s} Gillow Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

Die 27 Junii 1811 natus et die 7^{a} Julii 1811 Baptizatus est Georgius Peary filius Andreæ & Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dixon Matrina Anna Gibson. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 13^{a} Julii 1811 natus et die 14^{a} 1811 Baptizatus est Joannes Blacklock filius Joannis & Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Davison Matrina Maria Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 31^{a} Augusti 1811 natus et die 8^{a} Septembris 1811 Baptizatus est Joannes Simmons filius Edwardi et Annæ Simmons (olim Alexander) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds Matrina Anna Simmons. A me Thomā Gillow Miss. Apos.

1812

Die 19^{a} Januarii 1812 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Jacobus Dodds filius Jacobi et Margaritæ Dodds (olim Carr) Conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Christopherus Dodds Matrina.

A me Thomā Gillow Miss. Ap.

Die 29 Martii 1812 natus et die 31^{a} Martii 1812 Baptizatus est Joannes Avery filius Gulielmi Avery & Eliz Briggs [Mount Pleasant] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Joanna Crosier. A me Tho^{mas} Miss Ap.

Die 12 Aprilis 1812 natus et die 14^{a} 1812 Baptizatus est Stephanus Avery filius Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Edwardus King Matrina Maria Young. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 26 Aprilis 1812 nata & eodem die Baptizata est Maria Aloyisia Whinham filia Henrici & Margaritæ Whinham (olim Bolam) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Smith Matrina Joanna Smith. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 14 Maii 1812 nata et die 21^{a} 1812 Baptizata est Elizabetha Peary filia Joannis & Mariæ Peary (olim Todd) Conjugum [Brandon].

Die 11 Junii 1812 nata et die 12 Junii 1812 Baptizata est Maria Dodds filia Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Georgius Mills Matrina Maria Dodds. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 7ª Octobris 1812 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Gulielmus Snowdon Moody filius Roberti et Joannæ Moody (olim Bolam) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Christopherus Avery Matrina Maria Snowdon. A me Thomã Gillow Missº Ap.

Die 17ª Octobris 1812 nata et die 9ª Novembris 1812 Baptizata est Dorothea Clark filia Joannis et Dorothea Clark (olim Main) Conjugum [Ryle Mill]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Isabella Pattison. A me Thomã Gillow Missº: Aposto.

Die 4ª Decembri natus et die 7ª Decembri 1812 Baptizatus est Edwardus Crosier filius Roberti & Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) Conjugum [Thristleton]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford Matrina Margarita Rutherford. A me Thomã Gillow Miss. Apos.

1813

Die 22 Martii 1813 nata & die 27 Baptizata est Francisca Young. filia Franciscæ Young [Mountain]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds Matrina Maria Dodds. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 14 Aprilis 1813 natus, et die 15 Aprilis 1813 Baptizatus est Josephus Grey filius Jacobi et Mariæ Grey (olim Marshall) Conjugum [Eslington Village] Patrinus fuit Selby Grey Matrina Anna Dodds. A me Thomã Gillow Missº Ap.

Die 30ª Julii 1813 natus et die 2da Augusti 1813 Baptizatus est Christopherus Peary filius Andreæ & Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Dorothea Clark. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap.

Die 26ª Augusti 1813 natus et die 27ª Augusti 1813 Baptizatus est Thomas Snowdon Storey filius Thomæ & Annæ Storey (olim Smith) Conjugum [Fawdon] Patrinus fuit Petrus Blenkinsop Matrina Maria Snowdon. A me Thomã Gillow Miss: Apos:

Die Octobris 1813 nata et die 26ª 1813 Baptizata est Francisca Crea filia Josuæ & Franciscæ Crea (olim Richardson) Conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Maria Richardson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Apos.

Die 23 Novembris 1813 nata et die 25 Novembris 1813 Baptizata est Catharina Frankland Filia Joannis & Elizabethæ Frankland (olim Crawford) Conjugum [Alnwick]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Clavering Matrina Christina Clavering. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap.

Die Decembris 1813 nata et die 30 Decembris 1813 Baptizata est Catharina Watson filia Barbaræ & Georgii Watson (olim Watson) Conjugum [Wooler]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Watson Matrina Joanna Watson. A me Thomã Gillow Missº Apos.

1814

Die 7ª Februarii 1814 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Gulielmus Blacklock filius Joannis et Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Luke Young Matrina Eleonora Atkinson. A me Thomã Gillow Missro Apostolico.

Die 20 Junii 1814 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Jacobus

Dodds filius Jacobi et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Dina Davison. A me Tho^{a} Gillow Miss^{o} Apost^{o}.

Die 4 Julii 1814 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Joannes Avery, filius Stephani et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Callaly]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford Matrina Anna Watson. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Apos^{o}.

Die 30 Novembris 1814 nata et eodem die Baptizata est Anna Croser, filia Roberti et Joannæ Croser (olim Rutherford) Conjugum [Mount Pleasant] Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Maria Young. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Apos^{to}.

Die 28^{a} Novembris 1814 natus et die 7^{a} Decembris 1814 Baptizatus est Gulielmus Grey filius Jacobi & Mariæ Grey (olim Marshall) Conjugum [Eslington]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Grey Matrina Catharina Grey. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Apos^{to}.

1815

Die 3^{a} Januarii 1815 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Joannes Brown filius Thomæ & Mariæ Brown (olim Thornton) Conjugum [Callaly Village], Patrinus fuit Thomas Lough Matrina Anna Best. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{a} Apost^{o}.

Die 9^{a} Martii 1815 natus & eodem die Baptizatus est Georgius Atkinson filius Joannis & Margaritæ Atkinson (olim Bertram) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Copeland Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Apos^{o}.

Die 5^{a} Aprilis 1815 nata et die 8^{a} Aprilis 1815 Baptizata est Margarita Peary filia Andreæ & Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Isabella Pattison. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Ap.

Die 30 Aprilis 1815 natus et die 3^{a} Maii 1815 Baptizatus est Georgius Dodds filius Gulielmi et Joannæ Dodds (olim Gibb) Conjugum [Screnwood *] Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock matrina Maria Avery. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Apos.

Die 28^{a} Junii 1815 nati et eodem die Baptizati sunt Joannes et Maria Anna Storey Gemelli Filii Thomæ & Annæ Storey (olim Smith) Conjugum [Fawdon]. Joannis Patrinus fuit Georgius Storey, Matrina Eleanora Snowdon. Mariæ Annæ, Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith Matrina Margarita Smith. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Aposto.

Die 6^{a} Junii 1815 natus et die 29^{a} Junii 1815 Baptizatus est Henricus Hudson filius Henrici & Isabellæ Hudson (olim) Conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Thomas Best Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss^{o} Aposto.

1816

Die 22 Januarii natus et die 24 1816 Baptizatus est Joannes Atkinson filius Gulielmi & Annæ Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Elizabeth Grey. A me Thomā Gillow Miss' Apos'.

Die 20 Februarii 1816 nata et die 21 Februarii 1816 Baptizata est Isabella Dodds filia Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Con-

* Sometimes written Scrainwood. The "i" is omitted on later pages in the text.—J. T.

jugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford Matrina Anna Copland. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 27. Martii 1816 natus et die 28 Martii 1816 Baptizatus est Joannes Bolam filius Christopheri et Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum [Prendwick]. Patrinus fuit Georgius Haliday Matrina Maria Houghton. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 11 Julii 1816 nata et die 13 Julii 1816 Baptizata est Joanna Blacklock filia Joannis & Joannæ Blacklock (olim Blacklock) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Georgius Haliday Matrina Maria Young. A Thomā Youens Miss° Apos.

Die 4ª Octobris 1816 natus et die 6ª Octobris 1816 Baptizatus est Ludovicus Proudlock filius Thomæ et Joannæ Proudlock (olim Hall) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Davison Matrina Eleonora Henderson. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die 18 Novembris 1816 nata et die 19 Novembris 1816 Baptizata est Joanna Avery filia Stephani et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Follions] Patrinus fuit Luke Young Matrina Catharina Blacklock. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apos.

1817

Die 3ª Januarii 1817 natus, et die 5ª Januarii 1817 Baptizatus est Thomas Brown filius Thomæ et Mariæ Brown (olim Thornton) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford matrina Isabella Snowdon. A me Thomā Gillow Miss Apo.

Die 17ª Januarii 1817 nata et die 20ª Januarii 1817 Baptizata est Catharina Grey filia Jacobi et Mariæ Grey (olim Marshall) Conjugum [Eslington]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Grey Matrina Elizabetha Grey. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

Die Martii 1817 nata et die 23 Martii 1817 Baptizata est Barbara Peary filia Andreæ et Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Gallon Matrina Barbara Bolam. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos.

Die Julii 1817 natus et die 2ª Julii 1817 Baptizatus est Christopherus Dodds filius Gulielmi & Joannæ Dodds (olim Gibb) Conjugum [Trewitt] Patrinus fuit Christopperus Avery Matrina Elizabetha Trumble. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 19 Octobris 1817 natus et die 20 Octobris 1817 Baptizatus est Jacobus Atkinson filius Gulielmi & Annæ Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Thrunton] Patrinus fuit Joannes Dodds Matrina Barbara Dodds. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

1818

Die 6ª Martii 1818 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Joannes Dodds filius Joannis & Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Josephus Davison Matrina Hannah Anderson. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Apost°.

1819

Die 13 Februarii 1819 natus et die 15 Februarii 1819 Baptizatus est Joannes Peary filius Andreæ & Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle] Patrinus fuit Georgius Gibson Matrina Catharina Blacklock. A me Thomā Gillow Miss° Ap.

Die 27 Februarii 1819 natus et die 28 Februarii 1819 Baptizatus est Joannes Dodds filius Joannis & Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Con-

jugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Josephus Davison Matrina Hannah Anderson. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 11 Martii 1819 nata et die 15 martii 1819 Baptizata est Joanna Bolam filia Thomæ et Mariæ Bolam (olim Snowdon) Conjugum [Branton]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Moody Matrina Anna Snowdon. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 19 Julii 1819 nata et die Julii 19 1819 Baptizata est Maria Grey filia Jacobi & Mariæ Grey (olim Marshall) Conjugum [Eslington]. Patrinus fuit Thoma Grey Matrina Francisca Grey. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos°.

Die 30 Octobris 1819 natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Josephus Avery filius Stephani & Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Follions]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

1820

Die 20 Maii nata et die 24 Maii 1820 Baptizata est Anna Storey filia Thomæ & Annæ Storey (olim Smith) Conjugum [Fawdon]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Matrina Anna Snowdon. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Ap:

Die 4 Julii nata et die 5ª Julii 1820 Baptizata est Hannah Dodds filia Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) Conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Joannes Thirsby Matrina Margarita Brewis. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 12 Julii 1820 natus et die 16 Julii 1820 Baptizatus est Josephus Simmons filius Edmundi et Annæ Simmons (olim Alexander) Conjugum [Screnwood]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Foster Matrina Foster. A me Thomã Gillow Miss Apost°.

Die 3ª Augusti 1820 nata et die 4 Aug^usti 1820 Baptizata est Anna Atkinson filia Annæ et Gulielmi Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Thrunton]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith Matrina Anna Avery. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 22 Augusti 1820 natus et die 24 Augusti 1820 Baptizatus est Thomas Peary filius Christoferi & Sophiæ Peary (olim Smith) Conjugum [Branton]. Patrinus fuit Andrea Peary Matrina Maria Bolam A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

Die 24 Augusti 1820 nata et die 25 Augusti 1820 Baptizata est Anna Porter filia Mariæ et Thomæ Porter (olim Copland) Conjugum [Whittingham] Matrina fuit Anna Copland Patrina Gulielmus Copland. A me Thomã Gillow Miss° Apos^to.

1821

Die 3 Julii 1820 nata, et die 20 Augusti 1821 Baptizata fuit conditionale Susanna filia Georgii Dixon et Joannæ Hogg [Eslington]. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

1822

Die 3 Januarii 1822 nata et die 8 Januarii 1822 Baptisata est Isabella Peary filia Andreæ et Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle] Patrinus fuit Ignatius Clark Matrina Joanna Morton. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Apos^to.

Die 3 Februarii 1822 natus et die 4 Februarii 1822 Baptizatus fuit Josephus Dodds filius Jacobi et Margaritæ Dodds (olim Carr) Con-

jugum [Callaly High Houses]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Junior Matrina Barbara Gibson. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Apost°.

Die 24 Aprilis 1822 natus et die 27 Aprilis 1822 Baptizatus fuit Joannes Boylan, filius Thomæ & Mariæ Boylan (olim M^cBride) conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford Matrina Maria Youens. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Mai 20: 1822 natus et die Mai 24. 1822 baptisatus fuit Joannes Bolam filius Thomæ et Elizabethæ Bolam (olim Parker) conjugum [Whittingham]: Patrinus fuit Jacobus Bolam et Matrina Anna Halladay. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Junii 19: 1822 nata et die Junii 20. 1822 Baptizata fuit Dorothea Avery filia Stephani et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) conjugum [Callaly Village]: Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith et Matrina Anna Kirley. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Apos.

Die 11^th Julii 1822 Natus, et die 11 Julii 1822 Baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Dodds, filius Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Robertus Blacklock, Matrina Margarita Trumbull. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die 16 Julii 1822 Natus. et die 22 Julii 1822 Baptisatus fuit Georgius Simmons filius Edmundi et Annæ Simmons (olim Alexander) conjugum [Screnwood]: Patrinus fuit Joannes Simmons Matrina Maria Simmons. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die 18 Octobris 1822 Natus et die 20 Octobris 1822 Baptisatus fuit Georgius Rippon filius Joannis et Catharinæ Rippon (olim Blacklock) conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Gratia Blacklock. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembris 3. 1822 Nata et die Decembris 15. 1822 Baptizata fuit Maria Anna Hogg filia Georgii et Esther Hogg (olim Cockburn) conjugum [Cartington Bank Head] Matrina fuit Catharina Clavering. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembris 29. 1822 Nata et die Decembris 31, 1822 Baptizata est Hellena Atkinson filia Gulielmi et Annæ Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Thrunton], patrinus fuit Robertus Young Matrina Anna Smith. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

1823

Die Januarii 10, 1823 Natus et die Januarii 11. 1823 baptisatus erat Robertus Bolam filius Christopheri et Mariæ Bolam (olim Pearson) Conjugum [Larbottle*] Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Halliday. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Januarii 18. 1823 Natus et die Januarii 20: 1823 baptisatus est Marcus, Forster, Walker Crosier, filius Roberti et Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford Matrina Elizabetha Ford. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Februarii 14. 1823 Natus et die Martii 10 1823 baptisatus erat Joannes Thompson filius Georgii Thompson et Elizabethæ Foard [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Bolam et Annæ Halliday. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

* Lorbottle, as now spelt, is in the mission of Callaly and parish of Whittingham. —J. T.

1824

Die Junii 8. 1824 Nata et die Junii 13. 1824 Baptisata erat Dorothea Peary filia Andreæ et Margaritæ Peary (olim Davison) Conjugum [Great Ryle]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Morton Matrina Maria Morton. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Augusti 12. 1824 Nata et die Augusti 15. 1824 baptisata erat Maria Atkinson filia Gulielmi et Annæ Atkinson (olim Dodds) Conjugum [Thrunton]. Patrinus fuit Stephanus Avery et Margarita Blacklock Matrina. A me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Septembris 27. 1824 Nata et die Septembris 29. 1824 baptisata est Elizabetha Dickinson filia Roberti et Annæ Dickinson (olim Copland) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Dickinson Matrina Hanna Alison. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Novembris 4^a.—1824 Natus et die Novembris 7^a 1824 baptisatus est Thomas Thompson filius Georgii et Elizabethæ Thompson (olim Foard) conjugum [Yorkshire Man's Stead's Larbottle]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith Matrina Anna Smith. a me Edwardo Crane Miss' Apc°.

Die Novembris 15: 1824 Natus et die Novembris 16: 1824 baptisatus est Thomas Dodds filius Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith Matrina Anna Smith. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Novembris 15. 1824 Natus et die Novembris 17. 1824 baptisatus est Thomas Copland filius Gulielmi et Saræ Copland (olim Brewis) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Timotheus Atkinson Matrina Anna Kirkley. a me Edwardo Crane Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembris 15. 1824 natus et die Decembris 21. 1824 baptisatus est Christopherus Peary, filius et Sophiæ Peary (olim Smith) conjugum [Branton] Patrinus fuit Andreas Peary; Matrina Maria Peary. a me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

[1825?]

Die Januarii 3. 1824[?] nata et eodem die baptisata est Francisca Turnbull, filia Chris:[i] et Joannæ Turnbull (olim Hogg) conjugum Patrinus fuit Andreas Mertin Matrina Joanna Mertin. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

Die 22 Februarii 1825 natus et die 28 baptisatus est Guillelmus Avery Filius Stephani et Barbaræ Avery (olim Dodds) conjugum Patrinus fuit Robertus Young Matrina Joanna Turnbull. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

Die 6 Martii 1825 natus et die 8 baptisatus est Josephus Crosier Filius Roberti et Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) conjugum Patrinus fuit Guillelmus Dickinson Matrina Hanna Alison. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

Die 11 Maji 1825 natus et die 13 baptisatus est Jacobus Evans filius Jacobi et Mariæ Evans (olim Youens) Patrinus fuit Rev^dus Dnus Edwardus Crane; Matrina Catharina Clavering. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

Die 13 Novembri 1825 nata et eodem die baptisata est Grace Elizabeth Rippon filia Joannis et Catherinæ Rippon (olim Blacklock) conjugum Patrinus fuit Guillelmus Rutherford Matrina Hanna Allison. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

Die 23 Novembri 1825 nata et die 24 baptisata est Anna Dodds, filia Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) conjugum Patrinus fuit Joannes Smith Matrina Elizabeth Dodds. A me Andrea Macartney Miss° Ap^co.

[1826]

Die 1 Februarii 1826 natus et die 2 baptizatus est Joannes, filius Christopheri Tuanbull [Turnbull] et Janæ, olim Hogg, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Murten, Matrina Margarita Turnbull. A me Gualtero Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

Die 8 Maii 1826 natus et eodem die baptizatus est Michael, filius Michaelis Wheeleans et Mariæ, olim Leadbeatter, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Murton, et Matrina Anna Storey. A me Gualtero Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

Die 22 Augusti 1826 nata et die 27 ejusdem mensis Baptizata est Helena Sophia, filia Andreæ Peary, et Margaritæ, olim Davison, conjugum, Patrinus fuit Christopherus Bolam et Matrina Helena Bolam. A me Gualtero Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

Die 28 Augusti 1826 nata et die 3 Septembris baptizata est Francisca filia Georgii Thompson, et Elizabethæ, olim Foard, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Holladay et Matrina Helena Blackclock. A me Gualtero Maddocks Misso° Ap^co.

Die 15 Septembris 1826 nata et die 16 ejusdem mensis baptizata est Isabella filia Roberti Dickinson et Annæ, olim Copeland, conjugum, Patrinus fuit Robertus Smith et Matrina Anna Holladay. A me Gualtero Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

Die 8 Novembris 1826 baptizatus est conditionale Joannes Clarke. filius Joannis et Dorotheæ Clarke, olim Main, Conjugum. A me Gualtero Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

[1827]

Die 16 Maii 1827 natus et die 18 ejusdem mensis baptizatus est Marcus, filius Thomæ et Elizabethæ, olim Clarke, Thurburn, conjugum, Patrinus est Jacobus Thurburn, et Matrina Joanna Thurburn. A me Gual Maddocks Miss° Apos^to.

Die 18 Maii 1827 natus, et die 20. ejusdem mensis baptizatus est Jonas, filius Roberti et Joannæ, olim Rutherford, Crosier, conjugum, Patrinus est Robertus Smith, et Matrina Margarita Smith. a me Gual Maddocks Miss° Ap^co.

Die 14 Junii 1827 nata et die 18 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Jana. filia Jacobi, et Mariæ Evans, olim Youens, conjugum, Patrinus fuit Andreas Evans, et Matrina Catharina Youens. A me Gual Maddocks Miss° Apo^co.

1828 [?]

Die 5 Junii 1827 nata ē Anna filia Jacobi Blacklock et Annæ Taylor & conditionate baptizata est die 23 Mai 1828 Sponsores Rob Smith Grace Blacklock [Yetlington]. a me Nicolao Brown Miss° Apostco.

Die 28 Junii 1828 natus et die 1^a Julii ejusdem anni baptizatus est Georgius filius Christopheri et Sophiæ Peary (olim Smith) conjugum [Branton], Patrinus fuit l—— Peary Matrina Joanna Murton. a me Nicolao Brown Miss° Apos^tco.

Die 12 Septembris 1828 natus et eodem die baptizatus ē Georgius

filius Timothei et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Christopherus Dodds Matrina Margarita Blacklock. A me Nicolao Brown Miss° Apost^co.

Die 14 Augusti 1828 natus et die 15 baptizatus est Christopherus, filius Roberti et Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) conjugum [Whittingham], Patrinus fuit Rev^dus N: Brown Matrina Maria Avery. A me Nicolao Brown Miss° Apost^co.

Die 13 Octobri 1828 natus et die 16 ejusdem mensis baptizatus est Thomas filius Roberti Dickinson et Annæ (olim Copeland) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Robertus Young Matrina Anna Smith. A me Nicolao Brown Miss° Apost^co.

Die 7 Septembris 1828 nata et die 9^na ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est filia Joannis et Mariæ Dodds (olim Davison) conjugum (Callaly Village), Patrinus fuit Robertus Young Matrina Anna Smith. a me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

Die 2^da Decembris 1828 nata et die 6^ta ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est Maria Anna filia Georgii et Elizabethæ Thompson (olim Foard) conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Rutherford, Matrina Maria Young. A me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

[1829]

Die 19 Martii 1829 nata et eodem die baptizata est Maria Anna filia Roberti et Margaritæ Smith (olim Murton) conjugum Patrinus fuit Matrina Anna Smith. a me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

[1828]

Die 14°Dec: 1828 natus et die 17 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus est Thomas filius Gulielmi et Catharinæ Henderson (olim) Conjugum [Follions] Patrinus fuit Rev^dus N: Brown Matrina Maria Henderson Junior. A me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

Die Nov: 1828 nata et die Dec: ejusde' anni baptizata est Cecilia filia et Ceciliæ Brown [Follions] Matrina fuit Maria Henderson Senior. a me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

[1829]

Die 19 Jan: 1829 nata et die 23 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est Grace filia et Gratiæ Blacklock [Street Way] patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock, Matrina Maria Blacklock. a me Nicolao Misso. Apost^co.

Die 22° Sep: 1829 nati et eodem die baptizati sunt Henricus Widdrington filius et anna filia Timothei et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) conjugum [Callaly Village]. a me ——

Die 22^da Sep: 1829 nata et eodem die baptizata est Anna filia Timothei Atkinson et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock Matrina Anna Holliday. A me [Edwardo Crane *in pencil*] Misso. Ap^co.

Die 22^da Sep: 1829 nata et eodem die baptizata est Maria filia Timothei Atkinson et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) Conjugum, Patrinus fuit Christopherus Bolam. Matrina Maria Bolam. A me Edwardo Crane Misso. Ap^co.

[1830]

Die 26 Martii 1830 natus et die 1 Aprilis ejusdem anni baptizatus est Thomas filius Helenæ Moone (vel Noole de Hibernia) Patrinus

fuit Rev^dus N. Brown Matrina Maria Young. A me Thoma Middlehurst Miss: App:

Die 3 Augusti 1830 natus et die ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus est Georgius Thomas filius Roberti Dickinson et Annæ (olim Copeland) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Joannes Smith Matrina Margarita Blacklock. a me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

Die 28 Decembris 1830 natus et eodem die baptizatus est Gulielmus filius Joannis Andrews et Franciscæ Andrews (olim Murton) [Branton] Patrinus fuit Gul: Murton Matrina Joanna Murton. a me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

[1831]

Die 26 Martii 1831 nata et die 27 ejusdem mensis baptizata est Christina filia Roberti Smith et Margaritæ Smith (olim Murton) conjugum [Callaly Village] Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Murton Matrina Maria Murton. A me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apos^tco.

Die 4 Aprilis 1831 natus et die 6 ejusdem mensis baptizatus est Robertus filius Roberti et Isabella Jordan (olim Cri) conjugum [West Unthank] Patrinus fuit Rev^dus N. Brown Matrina Maria Anna Pattison. A me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

Die 7 Aprilis 1831 natus et die 12 ejusdem mensis baptizatus est Joannes filius Ricardi et Annæ Diery (olim Thompson) [Roddam] Patrinus fuit Rev^dus N. Brown. A me Nicolao Brown Misso Apost^co.

Die 1 Julii 1831 nata et die 5 baptizata est Maria Joanna filia Roberti et Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) conjugum [Whittingham] Patrinus fuit Gul: Rutherford Matrina Anna Smith. A me Nicolao Brown Misso: Apos^tco.

Die 3 Decem: 1831 natus et die 7 baptizatus est Henricus Widdrington Robson Atkinson filius Timothei Atkinson & Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) conjugum [Village]. Patrinus fuit Stephanus Avery Matrina Maria Young. A me Nicolao Brown Miss^o Apost^co.

Die 30^a Decem: 1831 nata & die 2^da Jan: 1832 baptizata est Elizabetha Sophia. filia Christopheri Peary & Sophia Peary (olim Smith) Conjugum [Branton]: patrinus Peary, Matrina Peary. A me Nicolao Brown Miss^o Apost^co.

1832

Die 17 Januarii natus et die 22 ejusdem mensis & ejusdem anni 1832 baptizatus est Henricus, filius Georgii Thompson & Elizabethæ Thompson (olim Foard) conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Crosier Matrina Anna Halliday. A me Nicolao Brown Miss^o Apost^co.

Die 12 Martii 1832 nata et die 18 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est Dorothea filia Ricardi Douglas et Dorotheæ Douglas (olim Wilson conjugum) [Callaly Mains] Patrinus Stephanus Avery, Matrina Margarita Blacklock. A me Nicolao Brown Miss^o Apostc^o .

Die 23 Maii 1832 natus et die 1^a Junii ejusdem anni baptizatus est Thomas filius Michaelis et Mariæ Wealens (olim Leadbitter) conjugum [Dukes Cottage, beyond Glanton] Patrinus Thomas Storey, Matrina Margarita Leadbitter. A me Nicolao Brown Miss^o Apost^co.

[1833]

8 Aprilis 1833 natus et sequenti die baptizatus est Gulielmus Edwardus filius Gulielmi Holmes et Judithæ (olim Eyre) conjugum

[Callaly]. Patrinus Edwardus Clavering et Matrina Maria Avery. A me Nicolao Brown Misso. Apost^co.

Die 23^a Aprilis 1833 natus et die 29^a ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Henricus Smith filius Roberti Smith et Margaritæ (olim Morton) conjugum [Callaly] Patrinus Thomas Kirkley, et Matrina Joanna Morton. a me Jacobo Albot Miss. App.

Die 11^a Julii 1833 nata et die 14^a ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Maria Anna Dickinson filia Roberti Dickinson et annæ (olim Copeland) conjugum [Callaly] Patrinus fuit Morrison Dickinson, et Joanna Avery Matrina. a me Josepho Curr Miss. App.

Die 3^a Decembris 1833 natus et die 10^a ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Thomas Thorborn filius Thomæ Thorborn et Elizabeth Clark conjugum [Netherton]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Thorborn et Matrina Helena Simmons. a me Josepho Curr Miss. App.

Die 22^a Decembris nata est et die 25^a ejusdem mensis anno 1833 baptizata est Barbara Atkinson filia Timothei Atkinson et Isabellæ (olim Robson) conjugum [Callaly]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Hodgen et Matrina Margarita Peary. a me Josepho Curr Miss^o Ap^co.

[1834]

Die 11^a Januarii natus et die 13^a Februarii anno 1834 baptizatus est Thomas filius Gulielmi Macklin et Elizabeth Donaldson [Whittingham] Matrina fuit Joanna Avery. a me Josepho Curr Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 2^a Maii nata et die 5^a ejusdem mensis anno 1834 baptizata est Maria filia Christopheri et Sophiæ Peary (olim Smith) conjugum [Branton]. Patrinus fuit Georgius Peary et Maria Anna Storey. a me Josepho Curr, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 20 Julii natus et die 22^a ejusdem mensis anno 1834 baptizatus est Nicholaus Brown Crosier filius Roberti et Joannæ Crosier (olim Rutherford) conjugum [Whittingham]. Patrinus fuit Radulphus Gibson et Matrina Anna Halliday. a me Josepho Curr, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 22^a Julii natus et die 24^a ejusdem mensis anno 1834 baptizatus est Robertus Young filius Roberti et Margaritæ Young (olim Elliot) conjugum [Callaly Village]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock et Matrina Joanna Furniss. a me Josepho Curr, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 15^a Septembris nata et 18^a ejusdem mensis an: 1834 baptizata est Margarita filia Michaelis et Mariæ Wealans (olim Ledbitter *) conjugum [Dukes Cottage, Eglingham] Patrinus fuit Joannes Ledbitter, et Matrina Margarita Ledbitter. a me Josepho Curr, Mis: Ap:

[1835]

Die 23 Februarii natus et die 13 Martii baptizatus est Robertus Short filius Gulielmi Short et Margaritæ M^cEwen (cong). Sponsor Birgitta Short. a me Josepho Curr Miss. Ap^co.

Die 25 Decembris 1835 nata et 1^a die Januarii 1836 baptizata est Margarita Atkinson filia Timothei et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) conjugum [Callaly Village]. Sponsores Chris^r Bolam Jun^r et Margarita Bolam. a me Josepho Curr Miss: Ap^co.

[1836]

Die 5^a Januarii nata et 10^a die ejusdem mensis 1836 baptizata est Isabella Smith filia Roberti et Margaritæ Smith (olim Murton) con-

* Leadbitter.

jugum [Callaly Village]. Sponsores fuerunt Josephus Avery & Francisca Andrews. a me Josepho Curr Miss°: Ap^co.

Die 11^a Januarii natus et die 12^a ejusdem mensis 1836 baptizatus est Radulphus Gibson filius Radulphi et Mariæ Gibson (olim Balmbro) conjugum [Callaly High Houses]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Dale et Matrina Maria Brown. a me Josepho Curr Miss° Ap^co.

Die 12^a Januarii natus et die 13^a ejusdem mensis 1836 baptizatus est Jacobus Blacklock filius Jacobi et Margaritæ Blacklock (olim Holland) conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Blacklock et Matrina Maria Elizabetha Avery. a me Josepho Curr Miss° Ap^co.

Matthew Weellens was born on the third of December 1836 & baptised on the seventh of the same month, of Michael Weelens & Mary Leadbitter (conjugum) [Beanley]. Godmother Mary Ann Storey. A. Macartney.

[1837]

Margaret Dickson was born in lawful wedlock on the 10th Jan^y 1837 of James Dickson & Elizabeth Dryden & was baptised on the 16 of the same month [Mile End]. Sponsores William Murton & Margaret Peary. A. Macartney.

Agnes Devlin was born in lawful wedlock, on the 15 July 1837 of Patrick Devlin & Mary Anderson & was baptised on the 15 of August in the same year. Godmother Mary Avery. A. Macartney.

John Blacklock was born in lawful wedlock on the 15 of October 1837 of James Blacklock & Margaret Holland & was baptised on the 22 of October in the same year. Godfather Robert Blacklock G. M: Mary Blacklock. A. Macartney.

[1838]

Born March 1^st 1838, baptized March 4^th Joseph Luke Young son of Robert and Margaret Elliot (conj) [Callaly Village]. Sponsors Joseph Avery & Dorothy Avery. Minister C. Brigham.

Born April 1^st 1838, baptized April 8. 38 Mary Ann Gibson daughter of Ralph Gibson and Mary Bamborough (conj) [High Houses]. Sponsors Joseph Avery, Miss Mary Ann Pattison proxy for Frances Gibson. Minister C. Brigham.

Die 6^th Aprilis 1838 natus, et die 7 Maii 1838, baptizatus fuit Joannes Jordan, filius Thomæ & Elizabeth Jordan (olim) conjugum [High Bank]. Sponsores M^r Howard et Miss Maria Pattison. a me Josepho Howard Miss° Ap^co.

Die 14 Junii 1838 natus, et 17 ejusdem mensis 1838 baptizatus fuit Ralphus Gibson filius Georgii et Mariæ Gibson (olim Turnbul) conjugum [High House]. Patrinus Ralphus Gibson Matrina Maria Rudda Fleak. a me Josepho Howard Miss° Ap^co.

Die 25 Julii 1838 natus, et die 28 ejusdem mensis 1838 baptizatus fuit Thomas Dickinson, filius Ruperti et Annæ Dickinson (olim Copelen*) conjugum [Callaly Vil.]. Patrinus Thomas Snowdon Matrina Dorothea Every. a me Josepho Howard Miss° Ap^co.

Die 7 Novembris 1838 natus et die 11 ejusdem mensis 1838 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Atkinson, filius Timothei et Isabellæ Atkinson (olim Robson) conjugum [Callaly Vil.]. Patrinus Jacobus Robson Matrina Anna Forster. a me Josepho Howard Miss° Ap^co.

* Copeland.

James and Margaret Blacklock stood proxi for the 2 aforesaid sponsors of the child.

[1839?]

Die 25 Aprilis 1838 [?] natus et 27 ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Pery, filius Christopheri et Sophiæ Pery (olim Smith) conjugum [Branton]. Patrinus Thomas Snodon Storey Matrina Maria Ann Storey. a Gulielmo Henderson Miss. Apco.

Die 25 Martii 1839 nata, et die 2 Aprilis 1839, baptizata fuit, Jane or Joanna Brown filia Gulielmi et Elizabeth Brown (olim Nisbit) presbeterian, conjugum [Netherton] Patrinus Joannes Brown Matrina Sarah Brown. a me Josepho Howard Missio Apco Callaly.

Die 6 Aprilis 1839 nata, et die 15 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Maria Anna Whelans filia Michaeli & Mariæ Whelans (olim Leadbetter) conjugum [Beanley]. Patrinus Robertus Smith Matrina Margaret Leadbetter. a me Josepho Howard Missio Apco Callaly.

Die 1 Junii 1839 nata et die 3 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit simpliciter Augusta Lucy Clavering, filia Edwardi & Joannæ Clavering (olim Carr prost) conjugum [Alnwick]. Sponsores Augustus Clavering Mrs Paston. For them stood proxi the Revd Joseph Howard.

Die 22 Julii 1839 ceremoniæ omnes omissæ super baptizatam supplendæ erant in Ecclesia Callaly a me Josepho Howard Missio Apc Callaly.

Die 26 Septembris 1839 natus, & die primo Octobris 1839 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Thompson filius Michaelis et Margaritæ Thompson (olim Godegan) conjugum [Netherton]. Patrinus Patrick Sherdon Matrina Briget Sherdon Proxi Francis Turnbul. a me Josepho Howard Missio Apco Callaly.

Die 22 Octobris 1839 natus & die 27 ejusdem mensis 1839 baptizatus fuit Rupertus Blacklock filius Jacobi & Margaritæ Blacklock (olim Holland) conjugum [Yetlington]. Patrinus John Rippon Matrina Dorothy Avery. a me Josepho Howard Missio Apco Callaly.

II. Liber Conjugatorum

Anno 1801 die 7a mensis Septembris Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus, Henricum Smith & Mariam Snowdon, mutuo eorum habito consensu, solemnitter per verba de præsenti Matrimonio conjunxi, præsentibus Testibus Roberto Snowdon & Christophero Avery.

Anno 1802 die 30a Junii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus. Thomam Graham & Joannam Ferry, Mutuo eorum habito consensu, per verba de præsenti Matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Christophero Avery & Maria Brown.

Anno 1804 die 19a mensis Julii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Jocobum Dodds & Margaritam Carr mutuo eorum habito consensu solemniter per verba de præsenti Matrimonio conjunxi presentibus Testibus Henrico Snowdon Joanne Dodds & Maria Gibson.

Anno 1806 die 1a Junii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Petrum Blakenslop et Franciscam Snowdon, mutuo eorum habito consensu solemniter per verba de præsenti, Matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Roberto Moody et Thomâ Story.

Anno 1807 die 7ª mensis Januarii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Edwardum Simmons & Annam Alexander mutuo eorum habito consensu per verba de præsenti Matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Christophero Avery Jacobo Blacklock et Anna Moody.

Anno 1808 die 5ª mensis Maii ego Thomas Gillow Missionaris Apostolicus Christopherum Avery & Mariam Atkinson mutuo eorum habito consensu per verba de præsenti Matrimonio conjunxi, Præsentibus Testibus Jacobo Blacklock, Roberto Moody & Adamo Atkinson.

May the 31ᵗ 1808 Frances Richardson of Whittingham was married to Josuha Crea of the same place.

June the 18th 1808 Andrew Peary of Branton was married to Margaret Davison.

July 11th 1808 Robert Crosier of the Follions was married to Joann Rutherford of Borroton.

Married November 4th 1811 Robert Moody of Yetlington to Jane Bolam of High Trewitt.

Anno 1811 die 6ª mensis Novembris ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Joannem Snowdon & Eleonoram Snowdon mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Georgio Storey Gulielmo Wilson Maria Snowdon.

Anno 1813 die 13 Januarii ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Jacobum Grey et Mariam Marshall mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Gulielmo Grey Roberto Grey Anna Dodds.

Mary Richardson of Whittingham was married April 25. 1815 to Caleb Gillow.

Anno 1816 die 30 Aprilis ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Jacobum Handyside & Annam Watson mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Gulielmus Watson Annâ Snowdon Barbarâ Selby.

Anno 1819 Die 2ª Maii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Joannem Rippon et Catharinam Blacklock mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Gulielmo Rutherford Maria Brown Joanne Thirsby.

Anno 1819 Die 6ª Septembris Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Joannem Clavering et Catharinem Selby mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Walterio Selby Gulielmo Selby Anna Scroope.

Anno Domini 1821 die 30 Maii Ego Thomas Gillow Missionarius Apostolicus Gulielmum Furness et Joannem Blacklock mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Jacobo Blacklock Christophero Avery Maria Young.

Anno Domini 1824 Die 2ª Junii Ego Edwardus Crane Missionarius Apostolicus Jacobum Evans et Mariam Youens mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Christophero Avery Hanna Allison Andrea Evans Catharina Youens Georgio Holiday & Anna Kirkley.

Anno Domini 1827 die 16 Januarii Ego Gualterus Maddocks Missionarius Apostolicus Robertum Smith et Margaritam Murton mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Gulielmo Murton Gulielmo Rutherford et Anna Smith.

Anno Domini 1828 Die 21 Martii Ego Nicolaus Brown Missionarius Apostolicus Timotheum Atchison vel Atkinson et Isabellam Robson mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Joanne Smith et Anna Robson.

Anno Domini 1832 Die 30 Aprilis Ego N. Brown Missionarius Apostolicus Gulielmum Turnbull et Mariam Peary mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus Testibus Rev^ds J: Albot C. Peary Do: Clarke Mary Peary.

Anno Dni 1833 Die 7^a Junii Ego Jos: Curr Miss. Ap^cus Robertum Young et Margaritam Elliot mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus testibus Jacobo Blakclock et Maria Young.

New Marriage Act in force anno 1837.

Chapel at Callaly not registered according to the Act.

Anno Domini 1840 Die Novembris 23—Ego Thomas Ord Missionarius Apostolicus Joannem Leadbitter et Annam Storey mutuo eorum habito consensu matrimonio conjunxi præsentibus testibus Thoma Storey, Elizabetha Storey, Maria Anna Storey, Francesca Storey, & Joanne Pattison.

III. Obituary of the Callaly Congregation. 1797

1797		
October 27th	George Snowdon of Dancing Hall aged . .	67
1798		
June 7th	Isabel Lough of Callaly Village aged . .	21
June 8th	John Lough of Callaly Village an Infant . .	
Dec 24th	Ann Snowdon of new Town aged . . .	86
1799		
June 28	Jane Anderson of Callaly Village aged . .	66
April 29	Barbara Gibson of Callaly Village aged . .	4
Oct^r 2^d	Jane Bolam of Whittingham aged . . .	4
1800		
January 4th	Luke Blacklock Callaly Village	
	Catharine Dixon of Yetlington Infant . .	
Sept^r 18th	Elizabeth Dodds of Callaly House aged . .	65
1801		
Feb^y 5th	Dorothy Chisohm of Eslington aged . . .	80
Feb 9th	George Brown of Callaly Village aged . .	83
June 17th	John Snowdon of Rimside Moor aged . .	17
1802		
April 1^t	Thomas Avery of Callaly Village aged . .	73
August 2^d	Mary Peary of Branton aged	
1803		
January 9th	Dorothy Snowdon of Fawdon aged . . .	80
May 13th	Mary Snowdon of Callaly Garden aged . .	65
May 22^d	George Dickinson of Whittingham aged . .	21
August 23^d	Isabel Anderson of Little Royal * aged . .	42
November 3^d	Jane Atkinson of Callaly Village aged . .	85
November 21^t	John Snowdon of Callaly Garden aged . .	55

* Ryle.

1804		
March 19th	Margret Pattison of Callaly Village aged	89
April 7th	William Davison of Callaly Village aged	16
May 19th	Christopher Dodds of Callaly Village aged	33
October 2d	Christopher Avery of Yetlington aged	67
1805		
June 16th	Barbara Dodds of Mount Pleasant aged	89
January 25th	William Anderson of Callaly Village	
December 7th	Ann Dodds of Callaly Str^t Way aged	79
1806		
February 16th	Mary Snowdon of the High Houses aged	85
March 26	John Avery of Dancing Hall aged	74
May 14	Mary Gallon of Fawdon aged	90
June 2d	Isabel Thompson of Callaly S^t way aged	72
June 3d	Mary Snowdon of Callaly High houses aged	68
July 24th	Christopher Peary, Larbottle * aged	74
Nov^r 12th	Margaret Dodds, Callaly Village aged	69
Dec^r 21^t	Mary Bolam, Whittingham aged	79
1807		
October 6th	John Gallon, Larbottle * aged	76
Novem^r 6th	Henry Smith, High Houses aged	30
novem^r 15th	George Avery, Yetlington aged	80
1808		
april 15	George Thompson, Callaly S^t Way ag^d	84
Oct. 11th	Margaret Avery, Dancing Hall aged	62
1809		
mar 25th	Robert Dickinson, Whittingham aged	76
June 6th	Frances Snowdon, Callaly Village aged	84
Aug^t 29	Hannah Dodds, Callaly Village aged	
Sep 24	John Logan, Callaly Village aged	43
Nov 21	John Dixon, Inf^t, C High Houses aged	1
1810		
Mar 11th	M^r Francis Clavering, Callaly Hall ag^d	80
Apr 14th	Jane Snowdon, Callaly Village aged	75
Apr 25	George Dodds, Whittingham aged	34
May 4th	Thomas Snowdon, Fawdon aged	82
Dec^r 20th	Andrew Snowdon, Dancing Hall aged	83
Dec 21	William Avery an Infant, Yetlington	
1811		
Mar^h 28	Ann Moody, Yetlington aged	36
Mar 29	Isabella Brown, Calally Village Infant	
June	John Blacklock, Callaly, shot by accident aged	8
1812		
Jan 18th	John Avery of Callaly Village aged	13
Mar^h 4th	John Bolam of Prendick aged	2
Mar 16th	John Moody, Callaly Village aged	83
Oct 31	John Snowdon, Rimside Moor House aged	71

* Lorbottle.

1813		
July 16th	Robert Snowdon, Callaly Village aged . .	85
Nov 29	Thomas Dixon, Callaly High Houses aged . .	50
Dec^{r} 4th	M^{rs} Eliz^{h} Frankland of Glanton Westfield, at Alnwick aged	20
Dec 13th	Catharine Eleanor Frankland aged 20 days surviving its pious Mother only 9 days	
1814		
Jan 9th	John Brown, Callaly High Houses aged . .	71
June 24	Eleanor Davison, Little Ryle aged . . .	94
Sep 18^{t}	Ann Dodds, Yetlington aged	
Dec^{r} 11	Isabel Dodds, Callaly Village aged . . .	4
1815	No one died in this Congregation during this year Sit nomen Domini benedictum	
1816		
May 11	Henry Snowdon, Dancing Hall aged . . .	19
Oct^{r} 26	Henry Snowdon of Callaly Hall aged . . .	54
1817		
Jan 29	Margaret Grey of Eslington aged	
Ap^{l} 1^{t}	Robert Pattison, Unthank aged	
June 1^{t}	Mary Blacklock, Callaly Village aged . . .	89
Aug^{t} 23	Ann Christian, Callaly Village aged . . .	64
Dec^{r} 14	Isabel Dodds, Callaly Village aged . . .	2
1818		
Jan^{y} 8th	M^{rs} Christina Clavering wife of John Clavering of Callaly Esq^{r} aged . . . . . She was the Daughter of the late Sir Edward Swinburne of Capheaton Bar^{t} & Sister of the present Sir John Swinburne of the same place Bar^{t}. She was interred in the Family Vault in Whittingham Church. R.I.P.	49
1822		
July 28th	Thomas Copeland of Callaly Village aged R.I.P.	20
December the 4	M^{rs} Mary Snowdon Pawbourn * R.I.P. aged .	62
May 10th	John Blacklock of Yetlington aged . . .	23
1823		
May 23rd	Grace Blacklock of Yetlington aged . . .	58
1823		
1818		aged
March 8th	John Dodds Callaly Village an Infant	
April 18th	William Gallon, Garden House, aged . .	29
	Jane Blacklock, Callaly Village aged . . .	2
Dec^{r} 7	Ann Richardson, Whittingham aged . . .	70
1819		
Jan 16	John Bolam, Whittingham . . . aged	24
July 4	Luke Young, Callaly Village	21

* Powburn.

1820
Jan^{y} 20th Robert Anderson, Callaly Village . . . 83
Feb 17 The Infant of Thomas Davison of Callaly
Sep^{r} 6 Christopher Peary—Branton aged . . . 78
Sep. 12 Isabel Pattison—West Unthank ag^{d} . . . 63
Oct^{t} 18 James Robson—Glanton aged 62

1821
Mar^{h} 23^{d} Isabel Davison, Callaly Village aged . . . 76
Ap^{l} 6th William Blacklock, Callaly Village aged . . 8

1823
Sep^{bris} 9 Joannes Dodds, Callaly Village aged . . . 3½
Nov 3rd Ann Brown, Callaly Street Way aged . . . 87

1824
Jan 6 William Mitchel, Garden House C. H:
Junii 2 John Rutherford, Whittingham aged . . . 63
Junii 5 Thomas Pattison, West Unthank aged . . 79

1825
Jan 22nd Frances Crea, Whittingham aged . . . 52nd
52nd year of her age by apoplexy
March 8th Barbara Dodds, Callaly Castle aged . . . 60th
Diseased liver
March 24th Robert Young, Callaly Village
May 22nd Mary Storey, Beanly

1826
Feb 6th Margaret Brewis, Callaly Village aged . . 23
Gallon
Murton
Dec 1st 1826 John Clavering Esq. aged 61

Dec 1827 Catherine Rippon, Garden House
Dec 1827 Christina Murton, Fawdon, aged about . . 15

June 13th 1828 Miss Winnifred Frankland aged . . . 19
Niece to Major Frankland of West Glanton
October 18th Isabella King of Callaly Village aged . 76 or more

1828
April 5: Elizabeth Dodds of Callaly Village aged . . 63

1829
Dec: 1st Barbara Hall of Glanton aged 80

1830 Hellen Rinton (?) of Callaly Village
March 28 Ralph Gibson of Callaly High Houses
Mary Morton of Branton

1831
Oct: 27th Mary Atkinson of Thrunton aged . . . 8
Nov: 4th John Snowdon of Screnwood 65

1837 Margaret Todd aged 75 Complaint . . old age
Dec:
1837 George Atkinson of Callaly Village } 80 — . . old age
Jan^{y} 31 Ann Atkinson of Thrunton } 58 — . . Influenza

Feb^{y} 15	Isabella Copeland Callaly Village	75	—	. .	old age
1838 June	Stephen Every Callaly Village	—	—	.	Influenza
1841 Nov 18	Christopher Avery of Yetlington			.	aged 62 yrs
1843	Richard Derry—Roddam .			.	aged 63
	Frances Andrews . .			.	aged 40
1844	William Blacklock, Yetlington			.	aged 3 months
1845 Feb	Christina Smith—Callaly .			.	aged 13 yrs
1846 March	James Blacklock—Callaly .			.	aged 79 —
1847 June	John Eslington Hill .			.	aged 19
July	Peary, Branton .			.	aged 1½
1848 March	Catherine O Brien—Mains			.	aged 27
1876	Edward John Clavering died on the 3rd of November				
1881	Jane Clavering died on the 13th of February				

IV. Confirmations

Nomina eorum qui a Reverendissimo Domino Gulielmo Gibson Vicario Apostolico Districtūs Septentrionalis confirmati sunt die 4^{a} Septembris Anno Domini

1809

John Bolam	Mary Avery
William Dixon	Mary Bolam
William Gallon	Sarah Haliday
John Pattison	Mary Richardson
Thomas Dixon	Grace Blacklock
Henry Snowdon	Grace Blacklock Jun^{r}
Thomas Brown	Isabel Pattison
John Atkinson	Jane Dickinson
William Copland	Ann Gibson
Edward King	Mary Peary
William Dickinson	Jane Dixon
Luke Young	Frances Young
James Gray	Isabel Snowdon
Robert Crosier	Mary Copland
John Peary	Jane Pattison
Andrew Peary	Mary Young
Christopher Anderson	Margaret Dodds
Edward Jonson	Joan Crosier
Stephen Whinham	Jane Blacklock
John Dodds	Mary Gibson
James Hodgon	Susan

John Rotherford
Robert Newton

Mary Brown
Margaret Peary
Barbara Watson
Ann Watson
Ann Snowdon
Thomas Gillow Miss[us] Apost[us]

NOMINA EORUM QUI A REVERENDISSIMO DOMINO THOMA SMITH VICARIO APOSTOLICO DISTRICTŪS SEPTENTRIONALIS CONFIRMATI SUNT DIE 13 JUNII ANNO DOMINI

1823. NOMINA IMPOSITA IN COMFIRMATIONE

Gulielmus Rutherford, C: H:	Gulielmus
Robertus Blacklock, C: H:	Swithunus
Georgius Gibson, C: H:	Patritius
Georgius Halliday, C: St: Way	Augustinus
Joannes Halliday, C: St: Way	Josephus
Gulielmus Halliday, C: St: Way	Joannes
Timotheus Atkinson, C: Vil:	Joannes
Christopherus Dodds, C: Vil:	Josephus
Joannes Smith, C: Vil:	Henricus
Robertus Smith, C: Vil:	Lucas
Robertus Young, C: Vil:	Lucas
Thomas Avery, C: Vil:	Jacobus
Jacobus Avery, Larbottle * Hall	Joannes
Gulielmus Dodds, C: Vil:	Josephus
Joannes Dickinson, Whitting:	Joannes
Maises Dickinson, Whitting:	Paulus
Robertus Crosier, Whitting:	Marcus
Henricus Bolam, Whitting:	Josephus
Gulielmus Murton, Fawdon.	Andreas
Andreas Peary, Great Ryel	Andreas
Ignatius Clarke, Great Ryel	Josephus
Christopherus Bolam, Larbottle.*	Joannes
Jacobus Evans, Callaly Garden	Augustinus
Joannes Featis, Callaly Mains	Thomas
Jacobus Blacklock, Yetlington.	Josephus
Henricus Gibson, Cal: High H:	Joannes
Rudolphus Gibson, Cal: H: H:	Josephus
Robertus Jordan, Unthank.	Jacobus

Margarita Blacklock C: V:	Joanna
Anna Dickinson, C: V:	Maria
Anna Bolam, Larbottle *	Maria
Margarita Turnbul, C: Hall	Anna
Margarita Simons, Scranwood †	Maria
Anna Simons, Scranwood	Maria
Hellena Simons, Scranwood	Elizabetha
Maria Blacklock, Yetlington	Anna
Hellena Bolam, Unthank	Maria

* Lorbottle.

† *See note*, p. 334.

Anna Bolam, Larbottle *	Maria
Joanna Young, Alnwick	Maria
Joanna Turnbul, C: H:	Maria
Barbara Avery, C: Vil:	Winefrida
Maria Blacklock, C: V:	Joanna
Anna Halliday, C: St: Way	Maria
Elizabetha Thompson, Whitting:	Elizabetha
Maria Murton, Fawden †	Catharina
Joanna Murton, Fawden †	Maria
Anna Smith, C: Vil:	Maria
Maria Peary, Great Ryel ‡	Catharina
Hellena Blacklock, C: V:	Joanna
Elizabetha Copland, C: V:	Anna 50

Edwardus Crane Miss^us^ Apos^tus^

NOMINA EORUM QUI A REVERENDISSIMO DNO THOMA PENSWICK VICARIO APOST^CO^ DISTRICTÛS SEPTENTRIONALIS CONFIRMATI SUNT DIE 23 OCT: ANNO DNI 1831.

Mary Ann Pattison,	Teresa	Barbara Peary	—	Elizabeth
Francis Crea,	Mary	Cicily Mohhlon	—	Elizabeth
Eliza Story,	Hellen	Ann Crosier	—	Mary
Dorothy Clark,	Mary	John Clark	—	Andrew
Jane Avery,	Mary	Richard Douglas	—	Thomas
Margaret Smith,	Mary	Stephen Avery	—	James
Frances Andrew,	Mary	Christopher Peary	—	Joseph
Margaret Peary,	Mary	George Peary	—	Joseph
		Edward Crosier	—	Luke

Nicolaus Brown Miss^us^ Apost^cus^

1837

THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO WERE CONFIRMED BY THE RT REV^D^ D^R^ BRIGGS AT CALLALY ON THE 20^TH^ JUNE 1837

John Rippon	— Thomas	Robert Peary	—	Peter
George Rippon	— Joseph	Elizabeth Snowden	—	Ann
M^rs^ James Blakelock § of Yetlington	Elisabeth	Joseph Avery	—	Joseph
		Edward Clarke	—	James

A Macartney
Miss. Apost—

* Lorbottle.
† Fawdon.
‡ Ryle.
§ Blacklock.

NO. VIII

CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF THE DOMESTIC CHAPEL AT SLINDON HOUSE AND ST. RICHARD'S CHURCH, SLINDON, SUSSEX

CONTRIBUTED BY MAJOR SKEET

THE Slindon registers, contained in a paper book 10½ by 8½ inches, bound in leather, appear to have been transcribed from an older one 8 by 6¼ inches in vellum, and from numerous scraps of paper, most of which are still preserved at Slindon. They seem to have been copied by a scribe under the Rev. John White at the end of 1823 or beginning of 1824, the entries after his arrival being in the same hand, whilst his signature is quite different. The Rev. Joseph Silveira evidently made all the entries from his first on 16 Aug. 1829. My transcript was made by permission of the Rev. James Duggan from the later book, which includes the loose paper notes, not in the earlier one, but it has been compared with both, and finally Mr. Alexander Johnston has corrected it. Mr. Gillow kindly supplies the following historical sketch. F. J. A. S.

"Slindon, an appendage to Pagham, was granted to the see of Canterbury by King Cedwall, A.D. 680, and subsequently became an archiepiscopal residence. Cardinal Stephen Langton died here July 9, 1228. Archbishop Winchelsey held an ordination in his chapel at Slindon in 1298, and many historical epistles were dated hence by various occupants of the see. In the reign of Elizabeth, the estate was obtained by Anthony Kempe, whose first wife was Anne, daughter and coheiress of John, Baron Conyers of Hornby, by Maud, daughter of Henry Clifford, Earl of Cumberland, (by whom he had a son Henry, who died *sine prole,*) and his second, Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Gage, K.B., of Firle Place, co. Sussex, by whom he had three sons and two daughters. Anthony Kempe was the second son of Sir William Kempe, of Ollantigh, in the parish of Wye, co. Kent, whose ancestor Peter Kempe, of Wye, in 1344–5, was the second son of John Kempe through his marriage with a daughter of the house of Nevill, barons Nevill of Raby. One of Peter's grandsons was the famous Cardinal John Kempe, successively archbishop of York and Canterbury, born 1380, died 1454, by whom Slindon was occupied in his latter capacity. Either Anthony Kempe or his son and successor, Sir Garret Kempe, rebuilt the mansion, and alterations and additions were made by later inheritors, but traces of the ancient palace still exist. Sir Garret married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Edward Caryll, of Warnham, co. Sussex, and had four sons, all of whom died in their father's lifetime. The eldest, John, *ob.s.p.*; the second, Philip, married Frances, daughter of Sir John Webb, of Odstock, co. Wilts, and left a daughter and heiress, Catherine, wife of Thomas Eyre, of Hassop Hall, co. Derby, Esq.; the third, Thomas, likewise left an only daughter, Mary, wife of George Heneage, of Hainton Hall, co. Lincoln, ancestor of Lord Heneage; and the fourth, Garret, had a son, Anthony, and a daughter, Martha, a Benedictine nun professed at the English convent at Ghent, April 18, 1661. Anthony married his cousin Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Gage, of Firle, Bart., and had several sons, of whom Anthony succeeded to the estates, and Henry, born in 1672, became a Jesuit and died in 1737. Anthony, the son, was twice married, first to Anne, daughter of Henry, 5th Viscount Montagu, and secondly to Jane, daughter of the Hon. Charles Stourton, and sister of Charles, 14th Lord Stourton. His daughter and

eventual sole heiress, Barbara, married in the chapel at Slindon House in 1749 James Bartholomew Radcliffe, commonly called Lord Kynnaird, nephew of the unfortunate third and last earl of Derwentwater, who succeeded his maternal grandfather as third earl of Newburgh, and died at Slindon in 1786. He was followed by his son, Anthony James Radcliffe, fourth earl of Newburgh, born at Slindon in 1757 and died there *s.p.* in 1814. The latter's widow continued to reside at Slindon till her death in 1861, and was buried in the church of St. Richard at Chichester, of which she was the principal founder. The estate passed to Lord Newburgh's cousin, Francis Eyre, of Hassop Hall, whose father and namesake, of Warkworth Castle and Hassop Hall, married Mary Frances Gulielma, daughter of Charles Radcliffe, brother of the last earl of Derwentwater, by his wife the Countess of Newburgh, daughter and heiress of the second earl of Newburgh, Viscount Kynnaird, and Baron Livingstone. Francis Eyre then assumed the title of Earl of Newburgh, which upon his death in 1827 was likewise assumed by his eldest son Thomas Eyre, and after his death *s.p.*, in 1833, by his younger brother Francis Eyre, who died in 1852. The estates and the claim to the title then passed to their sister, Mary Dorothea Eyre, who had married in 1836 Colonel Charles Leslie, twenty-sixth baron of Balquhain, of Fetternear, co. Aberdeen. The *soi-disant* Countess died in 1853 without issue, and the Slindon, Hassop, and other estates were enjoyed by her husband till his death at Slindon in 1870, and are now held by his son Charles Stephen Leslie, twenty-seventh baron of Balquhain, of Balquhain and Fetternear.

Throughout penal times the chapel in Slindon House was continuously served by a priest. During the worst days of persecution Mass was said in a secret chamber under the roof. Later the chapel was on the first floor, with an arched roof, and in close proximity were three priest's hiding-places. The last to occupy one of these holes was Fr. Joseph Molyneux, S.J., who thus eluded arrest upon a search being made for him by order of a magistrate during a temporary outburst of 'No Popery' fever. The site for a new chapel and cemetery was given by Colonel Leslie, and the foundation-stone of the present chapel, dedicated to St. Richard, was laid by Dr. Grant, bishop of Southwark, on Sept. 7, 1865. It is gothic in style, and accommodates about 300.

The following names of the priests at Slindon are the only ones that have been traced.

Fr. Anthony Bruning *alias* Hyde, S.J., born 1636, younger son of Anthony Bruning, of Wymering, co. Hants, Esq., and his second wife Mary, daughter of Francis Hyde, of Pangbourne, co. Berks, Esq., entered the Society in 1660. He was stationed at Slindon in 1689, but when he came or how long he remained is not known. He died in London in 1704.

Fr. Henry Kempe, S.J., born 1672, son of Anthony Kempe, of Slindon, Esq., and his wife Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Gage, of Firle, Bart., assumed the ancient Sussex family name of Gilderidge when he entered the English College at Rome in 1690. He entered the Society at Watten in 1691. After coming to the mission he served here for some years, and it was possibly he who commenced the registers in 1698. In 1717 he had removed to Wootton Wawen, co. Warwick, where he died in 1737.

Fr. William Lane, S.J., born in Norfolk, Jan. 30, 1671–2, was ordained priest at St. Alban's College, Valladolid, April 22, 1699, and left the college for the mission, but entered the Society on the following July 24th. He served Padwell, near Southampton, for a long period from about 1709. Apparently it was after this that he came to Slindon. He was declared rector of the Hants district in 1738. He died at Winchester in 1752.

Fr. Thomas Kingsley, S.J., born in Cheshire in 1705, son of George Kingsley, Esq., of Westminster, and of Ormsby in Yorkshire, entered the Society in 1723, came from Bromley Hall, Essex, the seat of the Mannock

family, and was certainly here in 1761, apparently leaving about 1765, when he removed to the London district, where he died in 1781.

Fr. Joseph Molyneux *alias* Tickle, S.J., born 1731, son of Richard Molyneux, of Alt Grange, co. Lancaster, and grandson of Richard Molyneux, of Alt Grange, gent., and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Tickle, of Ince Blundell, gent. Fr. Molyneux entered the Society in 1752, and came to Slindon in 1765 from Bodney Hall, co. Norfolk, the seat of the Tasburgh family. He remained here till his death, Sept. 3, 1778, aged 47.

Fr. Richard Reeve *alias* Haskey, S.J., born in 1740, son of Richard Reeve, of Island Hill, co. Warwick, came from Salford Hall in that county, the seat of the Stanford family. He was the first priest to sign the registers, commencing on Jan. 7, 1780, and ending on April 23, 1782. The date of his removal does not appear, but about this time the Society, owing to its temporary suppression, found difficulty in supplying the chaplaincy, and the secular clergy were requisitioned, the first to sign the registers being—

Rev. Joseph Anson, born in London, June 10, 1753, son of Joseph Anson and his wife Mary Blackburne, was sent to Sedgley Park School, and registered Oct. 29, 1763, under the name of *Hanson*, which was probably the original orthography of the name, the family having removed from Lancashire to London, where the Cockney pronunciation would be *Anson*. From Sedgley Park he was transferred to Douay College, where he arrived July 15, 1767, and was sent to the preparatory school at Esquerchin. He returned to the college on the following Oct. 31, and after his ordination in 1781 came to the English mission. Where he was first stationed is not recorded, but he signs the registers at Slindon Jan. 21, 1785–June 11, 1786. Judging from the registers, Mr. Anson would seem to have left in the latter year. Later he was at Weston Underwood. He died Dec. 3, 1827, aged 74.

Rev. William Pierrepoint *alias* Poole, born in Lancashire, Aug. 9, 1753, son of James Pierrepoint and his wife Anna Maria Lowe, probably niece of Mrs. Eccleston, of Eccleston Hall, seems to have succeeded. There would appear to be some mystery about him, as he entered Sedgley Park School in 1769 under the name of Poole, and thence went under the same name to Douay College, where he arrived Feb. 24, 1771. He was probably a Pierrepoint of Holbeck Hall, co. Notts, of the ducal house of Kingston, to whom the estate belonged. The chapel in Holbeck Hall had long been served by the Jesuits, but in later times, after the deaths of two Catholic ladies of the Pierrepoint family, Holbeck was attended once a month from Spinkhill, co. Derby, the seat of the Poole (or Pole) family. It is possible that this circumstance, or more probably some family connection, was the origin of William Pierrepoint's assumption of the name of Poole. He became an *alumnus* at Douay in his second year's theology, Dec. 8, 1779 (being entered under his real name), and according to the Rev. R. G. Davis' brief memoir was ordained priest in 1781, at the age of 28. The *Douay Lists* make him commence the scholastic year as a minor-professor Oct. 1, 1782, and apparently leave the college in 1783, as his name disappears from the next year's opening list. He signs the registers at Slindon in Dec., 1786–Jan., 1787. Subsequently he took charge of the mission at Cowes in the Isle of Wight, where he arrived in 1811 and remained till his death, Feb. 15, 1828, aged 74. His position and career at Cowes was most unusual for a priest to occupy before the passing of the Catholic Emancipation Act. In 1816 Cowes, by Act of Parliament, obtained the benefits of local self-government under a body of commissioners who were appointed for life. Amongst them was the Rev. William Pierrepoint, and according to the minute books he was not only a very active member, but would appear to have fulfilled also the duties of Town Surveyor. He retained his position till his death, and on the occasion of his funeral the chapel was crowded to excess by persons of all religious professions. His portrait still hangs in the presbytery at Cowes.

Fr. Leonard Brooke, S.J., born 1750, apparently came in 1787 or 1788, and remained until he went to Lulworth Castle about the end of 1793, after which Slindon was temporarily supplied from Arundel Castle.

Rev. Philip Wyndham, born in Rome, Aug. 10, 1732, was the only son of John Wyndham, of Ashcombe, co. Wilts, Esq., whose younger brother Thomas was created Baron Wyndham of Finglas. Philip's only sister, Anne, married in 1751 the Hon. James Everard-Arundell, son of Henry, 6th Lord Arundell of Wardour, and her son James Everard-Arundell succeeded as 9th Baron Arundell in 1803. By indult of Benedict XIV., Philip Wyndham was admitted into the English College at Rome Nov. 14, 1744, was ordained priest March 13, and left the college on May 5, 1756. He would appear to have been in London in 1761, and about 1764 succeeded the Rev. Francis Hinde as *confessarius* at Bruges Convent O.S.A., where he remained till 1772. In that year he succeeded the Rev. Edmund Winstanley as chaplain to the Duke of Norfolk at Worksop Manor, and retained that position till he exchanged places with the Rev. Richard Fishwick, and went to Arundel Castle in 1785. He remained chaplain at Arundel till 1824, when he withdrew to Brook Green, Hammersmith, where he died, Feb. 6, 1825, aged 92. Whilst at Arundel Mr. Wyndham occasionally supplied at Slindon, and his signature appears in the registers in 1794.

Fr. James Leslie, S.J., born Oct. 21, 1741, was eldest son of Patrick Leslie Duguid, twenty-first baron of Balquhain and tenth baron of Auchinhove, by Amelia, daughter of James Irvine, of Kingcaussey, and his wife, the Lady Mary Forbes, daughter of the Earl of Granard. Fr. Leslie, who was educated at the Scots College, Paris, was excluded from the succession to the Balquhain barony and estates through being in holy orders. He returned to Scotland upon his father's death in 1777, but in that year or in 1780 took charge of the mission of Market Rasen, in Lincolnshire, where he stayed till 1793, when he came to Slindon as chaplain to Anthony, Earl of Newburgh. Here he remained till 1797, when he went to be chaplain to the Earl of Shrewsbury at Grafton Manor, co. Worcester. In 1806 he left Grafton Manor to succeed his younger brother, Fr. Charles Leslie, S.J., at Oxford. In 1812 he became chaplain to Peter Middleton, of Stockeld Park, co. York, and died there, Aug. 5, 1816, aged 74. He received the honour of the Croix de la Fleur de Lys from Louis XVIII. of France, Sept. 16, 1814. His younger brother, John, succeeded his father as twenty-second baron of Balquhain.

Rev. James Appleby, a young Valladolid priest, became chaplain at Slindon in 1797, and died April 19, 1799.

Rev. Francis Bowland commenced his scholastic course at Douay College Oct. 1, 1783, and during the Revolution escaped to England in March, 1793, being then in his second year's theology. In the following December he went to the college at Old Hall Green, where he was ordained priest about 1795. He apparently came to Slindon in 1799, and remained till 1821. He then went to Reading, and thence in 1839 removed to Midhurst, which he served, whilst occasionally supplying at Burton Park, Petworth, till his death in 1857. In 1805 a French *émigré*, the Abbé Joseph Mouchel, in charge of the mission at Brighton, occasionally supplied for Mr. Bowland at Slindon.

Rev. Mark Aloysius Tierney, born at Brighton in Sept., 1795, after being at the Franciscan school at Baddesley Green, co. Warwick, was transferred to Old Hall, where he was ordained priest in Sept., 1818, and retained in the college as procurator till 1819. He was then sent to the Sardinian chapel in London, and succeeded Mr. Bowland here in 1821. In 1824 he was appointed chaplain to the 12th Duke of Norfolk at Arundel Castle, and there found the leisure to devote to historical and antiquarian research for which his name is famous. He became the first canon penitentiary of Southwark in 1852, and died at Arundel, Feb. 19, 1862, aged 66.

Rev. John White, who went to Old Hall in Jan., 1807, and after his ordination served the offices of prefect and vice-president, left in Jan., 1824, and was appointed to this mission. In 1829 he was transferred to St. George's Fields, Southwark, where he remained till his death, Sept. 1, 1842.

Rev. Joseph Maria Silveira, born in England, March 30, 1794, son of Albert Garcia da Silveira of Lisbon, was sent to Sedgley Park School in 1804, and thence was transferred to the English College at Lisbon, where he was admitted July 8, 1815. In 1817 he was obliged to leave Lisbon on account of ill-health and return to England, and in October of that year was admitted into Old Hall College. There he remained till Nov., 1820, was ordained priest Aug. 6, 1822, and placed at the Sardinian chapel in Lincoln's-Inn-Fields. In 1827 he removed to Gosport, Hants, and thence in 1829 came to Slindon. In 1845 he temporarily retired from missionary work, and subsequently served Havant, Hants, 1849–56, Newport, Isle of Wight, 1856–7, and finally settled at Ryde till his death, Oct. 27, 1876, aged 82.

Rev. John Sheehan, another priest from the college at Lisbon, where he was admitted Feb. 13, 1836, was ordained priest June 25, and left for England July 10, 1845, came here to take Mr. Silveira's place, and remained till his death, Oct. 14, 1869.

Rev. Thomas Richardson, born Oct. 10, 1819, was educated at Old Hall and the English College at Rome, and was ordained priest in 1844. For a short time in that year he laboured at the Sardinian chapel in Lincoln's-Inn-Fields, then went to Ryde, Isle of Wight, 1844–5; St. George's, Southwark, 1845–6; Hastings, 1846–9; East Hendred, Berks, the seat of the Eyston family, 1849–59; Hales Place, near Canterbury, the seat of Miss Mary Barbara Hales, daughter and heiress of Sir Edward Hales, the last baronet, 1859–60; Canterbury, 1860–4; Guildford, 1864–5; All Souls' temporary chapel, St. Leonards-on-the-Sea, 1865–6; Red-hill, Surrey, 1866–71; and then came to Slindon, 1871–8. Upon leaving here he went to Weybridge, 1878–87, when he retired from missionary work to Clifton Wood Convent, Bristol, where he died, Aug. 18, 1890, aged 70.

Rev. Thomas Malpass, who finished his theological course at St. Thomas' Seminary and was ordained priest May 27, 1877, was first placed at Sutton Place, near Guildford, the seat of Francis Henry Salvin, Esq., and then came here till 1882, when he retired for a time on sick-leave. He then went to Eltham, 1883, till his death, May 27, 1886.

Rev. Thomas Quentin Fleming, ordained priest at St. Alban's College, Valladolid, Nov. 11, 1866, was placed at Woolwich, 1866–72, Old Brompton, Chatham, 1872–3, Gillingham, Kent, 1873–8, and after an interval of rest from missionary work came here in 1882. He stayed till his withdrawal on sick-leave in 1896, and retiring to St. Ursula's Convent, Dartford, died in 1904.

Rev. Francis O'Callaghan came 1896 till he retired from missionary work in 1902, and died Jan. 29, 1905.

Rev. Thomas Whelahan 1902 till death, June 28, 1906.

Rev. James Duggan 1906 to date.[n]

[*Inside cover*] This book belongs to the Catholic Chapel in Slindon, Sussex.

(*Page* 1) The Baptisms begin at page 4
The confirmations will be found page . . 341
The Deaths-page 387
And the marriages page 424
Easter communicants . . . . . ult[a] Pag

[*Here a piece has been cut out of the page, and pages* 2 *and* 3 *are blank*:—F. S.]

1698

(4) May the 23—1698—Was baptized Thos Shelley

1698/9

February 7—$169\frac{8}{9}$ Elizabeth Collins was baptized

1699

Peter Taulett was christened Aug 3—99

Anne Goddard(*t*) was baptized Oct^{r} 27—99

Stephen Green was baptized Oct^{r} 28—99

1701

Teresa Taulett was baptized July 30. 1701.

1702

September 3. 1702 William Anthony Ring was baptized. M^{r} Anthony K.* and Mrs. M. Tich.† Par

September. 7. Anne Green was baptized

Will Jackson—Sedwige Pa.

1717

Sept. 7. 1717. Mary Toulett was baptized

M^{r} Thos Kempe and Mis Eldrida Pa

1697 ‡

Mary Cuttler was baptized October. 1. 1697

1738

(5) Henry Batman [Bateman *in margin*] was baptized on the 13th of August 1738

Joseph Hales was baptized on the First of September 1738

Barbara Rho was born Decemb^{r} 16.1738 and baptized on the 17th. God Father George How, God Mother M^{rs} Barbara Newsom

1739

Jean Wilcox was baptized on the 22nd of April being Easter day anno 1739. God Father John Ligate, Godmother Teresa Etcheson

1740

John Goldfinch was baptized on the 12th of January 1740. God Father Frank Padwick, and Teresa Bucker

Anthony How was born on the 14th of Feb^{y} 1740, and baptized on the 15th. God-Father & God-Mother Anthony Kemp Esquire and his Lady Jean Kemp by Proxy alias Horton

Joseph Luckfried was baptized on the 13th of January 1740. God Father Frank Padwick and Mary Young

Anne Bucker daughter of John Bucker was christened on the 9th of July 1740. God Father James Miller. God Mother Chary Rhoe

(6) Die 25 Decembris Anno 1740 Baptizata a me Anna Rhoe. Matrina Anna Renald. Patrino Thoma Moss

Die 23 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus est Thomas Ellis, natus Arundeli. Patrino. M. How, Matrina N. Loyd.

James Hales was baptized on the 10th of Septem^{r} 1740. Francis Refoy and Martha Andrews God Father and God Mother

1741

Die 2da Septembris baptizatus Gulielmus Darrell, et circa idem tempus Gulielmus Renolls ano 1741 item Rho Filius Charitatis Rho

* Probably Mr. Anthony Kemp.

† Query an abbreviation of Tichborne.

‡ Misplaced in the registers.

Barbara How baptizata 3° octobris 1741 Patrinus Georgius Lane. Matrina Barbara Newsom

1742

Joannis Rho baptizatus 22 Augusti 1742 Patrino Josepho Lambersh. Matrina Margarita Newsom.

Joseph Trim baptizatus 3. Octobris 1742. Patrino Domino Richard Biddulph. Matrina Domina Barbara Kemp.

Anne Refoy baptizata in 31 Novembris 1742 Patrino Jacobo Refoy. Matrina Martha.

1743

(7) Martha Willcox baptized the 8th of October 1743 Patrino et Matrina iisdem qui imediate supra

Edward Bucker was baptized on the 17th of Dec^r 1743. God Father Joseph Bucker, God Mother Mrs Renals

1744

Joseph Rho was baptized on the 10th of April 1744. God Father John Lambersh. His sister Kitty God Mother

1745

Jacobus Renals baptizatus 28 Januarii 1745. Patrino Jacobo Refoy, Matrina Maria Martins

July 14. 1745 Francis Refoy was baptized. God Father Mr Morell, God Mother Mrs Margaret Hether

The First daughter of Joseph Willcox was baptized towards the end of 1745.

1746

April 1746 baptizata est Maria Murrell. Patrino Domino Anthonio Kemp. Matrina Domina Brown

1747

Joseph Willcox was baptized on the 12th of April. 1747. Godfather Geo^e Lane: his servent Anne God Mother

On the 13 of September 1747 Mary Welsh was baptized . God father Geo^e Lane. God Mother Martha Andrews

The child a straler Girl

(8) June 17. 1747. On this day Anne West was christened. God Father & Godmother Mr Newsom, and his niece Margaret

June 21. James Willcox was baptized. God Father and God Mother as above, Newsom &c.

September 15 1747 Elizabeth Morell [Murrell *in margin*] was baptized.

1748

January 21. 1748 Thomas Rho. God Father and God Mother John Willcox, and Mrs Baltman

James Refoy was christened on y^e 2nd of March 1748. God Father & God Mother Mr Lane and Mrs Newsom

1749

John Willcox the son of Joseph Willcox was christened on the 2nd of Feby 1749

Elizabeth Morell was baptized Febry 2. 1749 God Father and God Mother Mr E. Barten and his wife

1751

Anne Morell was baptized Feb^y 25. 1751 God Father Lord

Kinnaird. God Mother Miss Browne, in whose places stood Mr Lane and his wife

1752

Joseph Louch was baptized May 18. 1752. God Father W^m Louch God Mother Anne Louch

1751

(9) Anne Willcox daughter of Joseph Willcox was baptized Sept^r 8. 1751. God Father John Loxy. God Mother Anne Bagshot

1767

George Bennet born 28. May 1767 son of Richard and Mary Bennet of Slindon, baptized the same day. the Sponsors were Francis Refoy Junior and Mary Goucher

1766

John Willcocks son of John and — Willcocks of Slindon was born May 26. 1766. The Sponsors were John Lambersh and Anne Willcocks

1768

Mary Trim daughter of Joseph & — Trim of Slindon was baptized May 19. 1768. The sponsors were William Batman and Anne Willcocks

Anne Willcocks daughter of John and Mary Willcocks was born 6th Dec^r 1768. Was baptized 9th of Dec^r Do. The sponsors W^m Louch Jun^r, and Martha Willcocks

1769

James Bennet born 20th June 1769. Son of Rich^d and Mary Bennet baptized the same day. The sponsors were George Hunt Sen^r and Eliza Tibbens

1770

Lucy Trim daughter of Jos & — Trim of Slindon was baptized Feb 19. 1770. The sponsors were R^d Bennet & Mary Hunt

(10) . . . Reynolds son of John and Eliz Reynolds of Slindon was baptized here by Mr Hornshill. the sponsers were Jos Booker and Mary Bennett both of Slindon, on April 1st 1770

1773

Elizabeth Randall, daughter of John & Elizabeth Randall. was born and baptized Sept^r 13. 1773. Sponsors James Louch and Mary Hunt both of Slindon

1774

Frances Bennet, daughter of Andrew and Mary Bennet of Slindon was born & baptized October 31. Sponsors Frk [Francis *above*] Refoy S^r & Mary Bennet, mother in law to Andrew, both of Slindon

George Ford, son of Francis & Ann Ford now residing at Walberton was baptized Nov. 27. 1774. Sponsors Mr Champ, & Eliza Fibbens of Slindon. The child was born 26 of the same month

1775

Frances Willcocks, daughter of James & Susan Willcocks, was born and baptized April 29, Sponsors John Randall and Martha Willcocks.

1780

Jany 7th, 1780. This day was baptized George, born 7th Inst Son of Andrew & Mary Bennet of Slindon. The God Father was

Rich[d] Bennet and the God Mother Mary Bowley. Witness Richard Reeve. Missioner

May 5 1780. This day was baptized in Slindon Chapel James, born the 14. Inst. the son of James & Ann Smith of Westergate. The God Father was John Mills & the God Mother Mrs Beck. Witness Rich[d] Reeve Miss[r]

1781

(11) This day was baptized in Slindon Chapel William. born 4. Inst. the Son of Francis & Mary Ford of Warburton. The God Mother was Margaret Forman. Witness Rich[d] Reeve

Dec[r] 6th This day was baptized Maria. born this morning, the daughter of James & Anna Smith. The God Father was Richard Mills Jun[r] the Godmother Maria Willcox filia Joanna. Witness Rich[d] Reeve

1782

March 11th was baptized George the son of Rich[d] Goldfinch & ... born on the fifth Inst. Spons[rs] John Randolph & Maria Barlow. Witness R[d] Reeve

April 23rd was baptized Mark born this morning the son of William & Sarah Batman [Bateman *in margin*]. Spons[r] were Mark Baker & Mary Willcox. Witness R[d] Reeve

1785

This day Jan[y] 21. 1785 was baptized in Slindon chapel Anne the daughter of E & M Newington. the sponsors were E & M Birt. Witness. Jos. Anson

1786

This day June 11. 1786 was baptized Maria. born this morning, the daughter of Ja[s] & M Louch. the God Father and God Mother Jn[o] Randal & wife. Witness Jos. Anson

1786

(12) December 15 was baptized by me underwritten. Thomas Batman the son of W[m] Batman & Sarah his wife, born the same day. The Sponsors were Robert Saxby [Saxbee *above*] & Eliz Green. W[m] Pierpoint

1787

Jan[y] 8 Was baptized by me underwritten. Mary Newington, born the same day, daughter of W[m] Newington & Mary Louch his wife. The sponsors were Jno Mills & Mary Nye. W[m] Pierpoint

May 20 Was baptized by me underwritten. Mary Ayling, born the same day about one o'clock in the morning, of John & Mary Ayling his wife. The Sponsors were Rob[t] Saxby [Saxbey *above*] & Mary Morrel Slindon Chapel. Leonard Brooke

1788

April 2. John Symmons in the parish of Walberton, born of Jno Symmons & Sarah Walder his wife was baptized. God Father & God Mother were Jno Booker & Mary Howard. Leonard Brooke

1789

Feby. 6. Was baptized by me underwritten. Mary Anne, Natural daughter of Anne Dummer who is of & was delivered in the Parish of Binstead on the 3 of Feb[y]. God Father & God Mother were W[m] Horne & Levey [Lucy *above*] Heart. Leonard Brooke

(13) May 6. Was baptized by me underwritten. Mary Mills daughter of Richard & Eliz Mills his wife. born 5 of May. The God Father & God mother were Rich[d] Bennet & Eliz Randal: all of the Parish of Slindon. Leonard Brooke

May 27 Was baptized by me underwritten. Elz [Eliz *in margin*] Ayling. born 25 instant of John & Mary Ayling his wife. The God Father & God Mother were Mark Baker & Eliz Champ. Leonard Brooke

August 9 Was baptized by me underwritten Mary Lauch [Louch *in margin*], born 8 instant of W[m] & Olive Lauch his wife. The God father & God Moth[r] were Thos Lane & Mary Mellish. Leonard Brooke

1790

Jany 23. Was baptized by me underwritten. William Louch, born 18 instant of James & Anne Louch his wife. The Godfather & Godmother were James Champ & Eliz. Baker. Leonard Brooke

1790

April 30 Was born Mary Sheppard, daughter of W[m] & Eliz Sheppard: & was baptized by me underwritten 2 of May 1790. The Godfather & Godmother were Ralph Moody & Eliz Bond. Leonard Brooke

(14) June 14, 1790. Was born Mary Anne Mason daughter of Richard Mason & Mary Wilcox [Willcocks *above*] his wife & was baptized by me underwritten 15 instant. Godfather & Godmother were John & Mary Wilcox [Wilcocks *above*] Grandfather & Grandmother to the child. Leonard Brooke

Nov[r] 26, 1790. Was born W[m] Jos [William Joseph *in margin*] Hornsbee, son of W[m] and Mary Hornsbee his wife & was baptized by me [the same day *above*]. The Godfath[r] & Godmoth[r] were John Lane and Catherine Lane. Leonard Brooke

1791

May 15, 1791. Was baptized in the chapel of Slindon John Macarty [MacCarty *above*] a vagrant born 30 of April last at Corsam in Weetly Parish [in the county of Southampton *above*, a native of Ireland, but of the Parish Wandwicken [?], now at sea, *below*], of Jno Macarty & Margaret Craw [Crow *below*] his wife. Godfather and Godmother were Jno Darrel Esq[r] of Norwich & Miss Milicent Lane of Slindon. Leonard Brooke

June 3. Was born William Louch, of William Louch and Olive Penderil his wife. and was baptized the 15 of the said month. The God Father & Mother were Francis Parker and Eliz Marrel. Leonard Brooke.

1792

Jany 8. Was baptized by me underwritten John Mason, born 7th, of Richard [John *above*] Mason and Mary Willcocks his wife [both of Slindon *above*]. Godfather & Godmother William Batman & Anne Wilcock. Leonard Brooke.

(15) August 4, 1792. Was born . . . Mellish, of Francis Mellish and Mary Hunte [Hunt *above*] his wife, & was baptized on the 5th [of the same month *above*] by Abbè Chappel. Godfather & mother were George Hunte & Barbara Hunte. Leonard Brooke.

Sept[r] 25. 1792. Was baptized by me underwritten. Henrietta

Refoy, born 24th, of Michael Refoy & Eliz Saxbey his wife [both of Slindon *above*]. Godfather & mother Rich[d] Bowly [Bowley *above*] and Mary Bowley. Leonard Brooke.

Dec[r] 16. Was baptized by me. Sara Shepperd, Born of William Shepperd & Elizabeth his wife the 15. God Father & mother Jno Carlisle & Eliz Parker. Leonard Brooke.

1793

Jan 24. 1793. Was baptized by me, Mary Anne Hornsb[y *over* ee]. born 23, of William Hornsb[y *over* ee] & Mary Trim his wife. Godfather & mother Peter Lane and Susanna Lane of Arundel. Leonard Brooke.

April 25. 1793. Was baptized by me. Edmund Newington, born 23 of William Newington & Mary Louch his wife [both of Slindon *above*]. Godfather & Mother Francis Bowman & Mary Wickstreadel his wife. Leonard Brooke.

1794

July 8. 1794. Was baptized by me Barbara Mellish, daughter of Francis Mellish, & Mary Hunte. born 7. Godfather & Mother were Eliz Randal & George Low. Philip Wyndham.

(16) Aug 24, 1794. Was baptized by me. Francis Shepperd, born 23 of William Shepperd & Sara Shepperd his wife. God Father & Mother [both of Slindon *above*] Geo Lauch [Law *above*] & Martha Braughton. James Leslie.

Nov 8. 1794. Was baptized by me. Catherine Refoy, born 3rd of Michel & Eliz Refoy his wife [both of Slindon *above*]. Godfather and Mother James Charne & Eliz Randal. James Leslie.

Dec[r] 14 1794. Was baptized by me Martha Hornsb[y *over* ee]* daughter of William Hornsb[y *over* ee] and Mary his wife. born 13. God Father and Mother Ralph Moody & Mary Mair. James Leslie.

1795

Jan 8 1795. Was baptized by me. Maria Mason, born 7th [inst *above*] of Richard Mason and Mary his wife [both of Slindon *above*]. Godfather and mother Jno Wilcock & Mary Mair. James Leslie.

Jan 16. 1795. Was baptized by me. Joseph Refoy, born of Henry Refoy & N. Refoy his wife. Godfather & Mother Rev[d] James Leslie & Mary Sixsmith. James Leslie.

March 8. 1795. Was baptized by me Anne Bellassyse, daughter of Thomas Bellassyse Esq[re] & Louisa his wife. Godfather The Right Hon Anthony [Antony *above*] James Ratcliffe Earl of Newburgh. God Mother R[t] Hon Lady Mary Eyere [Eyre *above*], Represented by Miss Anne Salvin. James Leslie.

1796

(17) July 17. 1796. Was baptized by me. Anne Mason, daughter of Richard & Mary Mason his wife. Godfather and mother Francis Parker & Mary Burt. James Leslie.

1797

March 28. 1797. Was baptized by me. Lucy Hornsb[y *over* ee, Hawnsby *above*], daughter of William & Mary Hornsbee [y *above*]. Godfather & mother Jordan Breesby & Fanny Willcox. James Leslie.

* Hornsbee changed to Hornsby. It has been made throughout by probably another hand than that of the original writer.

March 31. 1797. Was baptized by me. Anne Refoy daughter of Henry Refoy and his wife. Godfather & Mother William Bateman & Mary Bowley. James Leslie.

April 15. 1797. Was baptized by me. Barbara Bellassyse, daughter of M^{r} Tho^{s} & Louisa Bellassyse his wife. Godfather Tho^{s} Webbe [Webb *above*] Esq^{r} & Godmother his sister the Countess of Newburgh. James Leslie.

April 16. 1797. Was baptized by me. Margaret Crawford, daughter of Robert & Frances Crawford his wife. Godfather & Mother Jordan Breesby & Jane Clarke. James Leslie.

Sept^{r} 17. 1797. Ego hodie baptizavi Mariam Bowley, filiam Ricardi et Saræ (olim Mills) conjugum. Nata est 5° hujus. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Wilcox Matrina Lucia Cooper. Jacobus Appleby Slindon Chapel.

1797 Decbris 15° Ego hodie Baptizavi Ricardum Alberry. natum herì filium Ricardi & Mariæ Alberry (olim Pendrill) conj^{um} Sponsores fuere Blasuis Moory & Anna Cuddiny Jacobus Appleby.

[*The above entry not copied in the second book.*]

1798

(18) June 10, 1798. Ego hodie baptizavi. Eleonoram Finley, vagam 23° (Maii *above*) apud Cicestriæ civitatem natam filiam Joannis et Eleonora Finley conjugum. Matrina fuit Anna Baxter. ex Hibernia amborum quorum alter apud mare deget (ut ipsa refert uxor) altera vero ad Chatham Jam itura, ut ibi Maritum expectet. Jacobus Appleby.

Oct^{r} 12. 1798 Ego hodie baptizavi [Slindon Chapel *above*] Carolum Refoy 9° hujus natum filium Michælis et Elizabethæ (olim Saxb[y *over* ee]) Conjugum. Sponsores Carolus Hart et Joanna Clerk. Jacobus Appleby.

1795

June 26, 1795. Was baptized. Anne Louch [Slindon *above*] daughter of James Louch and Ann West Husband and wife, born the 24th instant. God Father and Godmother were John Mills and Ann Wilcock by me Philip Wyndham.

[*All the following entries by Father Bowland are evidently original. They have been transcribed into the Register. Where there is any difference it is noted.*]

1799

Die 13 Julii 1799 baptizatus fuit. Richardus filius Richardi et Saræ Bowley olim Mills conjugum Patrinus fuit Joannes Bateman Matrina Maria Randal. a me Francisco Bowland Miss^{n} Apco.

1800

Die [*In Register Book* Dec. 21] 1800 baptizata fuit Ruth Filia Henrii et Elizabeth Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum patrinus fuit Gululmus Bateman. a me Francisco Bowland Miss^{o} apco.

Die 4 Julii A.D. 1800 baptizata fuit Anna, filia Josephi et Annæ Hide olim Fergason conjugum Matrina fuit Saræ Goodman a me Francisco Bowland Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

[*The following is only in the Register.*]

Die Martii 15 1800. Baptizata fuit Francisca filia Guilelmi et Mariæ Hornsbee [y *above*] olim Trim conjugum Patrinus Ipse Ego fui Matrina Maria Wilcox, a me.

1801

Die Februarii 8 1801. baptizata fuit Francisca filia Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Kempshot conjugum Patrinus fuit Richardus Wilcox et matrina Grace Lucas. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° ap^co.

Die Julii 7 1801. baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Hornsb[*y over* ee] olim Trim conjugum cujus Patrinus ego fui Matrina Melicent Lane. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die 5 Aprilis 1801. baptizata fuit Francisca filia Joannis et Annæ Willcox olim Newington conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Willcox Matrina Francisca Willcox. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Julii 16 1801. baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Jordan et Mariæ Brisby olim Hunt conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Brisby Matrina Elizabeth Parker. a me Franciso Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Februarii 18 1802. baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Michael Refoy et Mariæ Randal. a me Francisco Bowland. Miss° Ap^co.

Joannes Humphry

ætatis suæ 20

Die Decembrii 6. 1801. baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Josuæ et Patience Humphry olim Dobs conjugum. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

[*In the original book it states that John Humphry and his parents were Quakers.*]

1802

Die Januarii 17. 1802 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Caroli et Mariæ Fletcher olim Hooker conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Bateman, Matrina Sara Saxby. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Martii 4. 1802. baptizata fuit Sara filia Jacobi et Elizabeth Bateman olim Mitcalf conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jordan Brisby, Matrina Sara Dowling. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die maii 16. 1802. Baptizata fuit Teresia filia Henrici Thidey et Annæ Daughtry. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Louch et Matrina Teresia Lloyd. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Junii 7. 1802. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Richardi et Saræ Bowley olim Mills conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Mason, et Matrina Elizabeth Farly [Farley *above*]. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Octobri 24. 1802. baptizatus fuit Mathæus filius Henrici et Elizabeth Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Wilcox. Matrina Maria Reynolds. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Februarii. 9 1802. baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Saxby. Matrina Francisca Saxby. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1803

Die Martii 5. 1803. baptizatus fuit Robertus filius Michaelis et Elizabeth Refoy olim Saxby conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter. Matrina Lidia Carter. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Martii 30. 1803. baptizata fuit Clara filia Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Kempshot conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannis Wilcox et Francisca Fleming. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Henricus [Josephus *above*] Lane. Die Augusti 24. 1803. baptizatus fuit Henricus Josephus filius Joannis et Susannæ Lane olim O'Connel conjugum. Patrini fuimus ipse et soror mea Maria Anna Bowland. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Jacobus Hornsbee [Hornsby *above*] Die Octobri. 30. 1803. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Hornsbee olim Trim conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Frater baptizati. Matrina Lidia Carter. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembri 24. 1803. baptizatus fuit Franciscus filius Jordan et Mariæ Brisby olim Hunt conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Parker. Matrina Elizabeth Parker. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1804

Die Februarii. 1. 1804. baptizata fuit Maria filia Joannis et Elizabeth Willcox olim Newington conjugum. Patrinus fuit Samuel Rowe. Matrina Maria Meare. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Martii 13. 1804. baptizatus fuit Michael filius Michaelis et Elizabeth Refoy olim Saxby conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Hunt. Matrina Maria Randal. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Maii 27. 1804. Baptizatus fuit Georgius filius Georgii et Annæ Hunt olim Driver conjugum. Patrinus fuit . . . Matrina Maria Mellish. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Novembris 23. 1804. baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Jacobi et Elizabeth Bateman olim Mitcalf conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter. Matrina Elizabeth Reynolds. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° ap^co.

Die Januarii 30. 1804. baptizata fuit Anna filia Francisci et Mariæ Mellish olim Hunt conjugum Patrinus fuit Antonius Ratcliffe comes. James Earl of Newburg. et Matrina Anna Salvin a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co (died 25 Feby 1843, *in Register Book*).

[*The following two are only in the Register Book.*]

1805

Die Februarii 15. 1805. Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Carolum filium Henrici et Elizabetha Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum. Patrini fuére Josephus Hind & Catherina Parker.

Die Februarii 21. 1805. Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Barbaram filiam Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrini fuére Barbara et Jacobus Parker.

Elizabetha filia Ricardi Bowly nata fuit die 26 Aprilis et Baptisata die 28 ejusdem mensis 1805. Patrinus fuit Henricus Refoy Matrina Anna Niebirt a Revrndo Dom Josepho Mouchet. Teste Francisco Bowland.

No date. 1805–1806?

Die baptizatus fuit Josephus filius Henrici et Elizabeth Refoy olim Kempshot conjugum. Patrinus fuit Matrina Elizabeth a me Francisco Bowland, Miss° Ap^co.

1806

Die Martii 28. 1806. baptizata fuit Maria filia Jacobi et Barbaræ Parker olim Baisin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Damer Matrina Maria Marsh. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die 22 Junii 1806. baptizatus fuit Petrus filius Gulielmi et Mariæ

Hornsbee[y *above*] olim Trim conjugum. Patrinus Gul^us^ Hornsby. Matrina Lidia Carter. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Augusti 17. 1806. baptizata fuit Carolina filia Gulielmi et Annæ Lane olim Hibbetson. Patrini fuimus ipse et Sophia Hibbetson a me. Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die 11. Novembri 1806. baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Gulielmi et Teresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Sheley matrina Anna Lloyd. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

1807

Die Februarii 12. 1807. baptizata fuit Martha filia Michaelis et Elizabeth Refoy olim Saxby conjugum. Matrina Elizabeth Reynolds. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Martis 22. 1807. baptizata fuit Catherina filia Gulielmi et Mariæ Quin olim White conjugum. Patrinus fuit Michael Farrel matrina Honora Dowley. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Maii 13. 1807. natus est baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Petri et Ellenæ Bowman olim Soane conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas West Matrina Elizabeth Bowman. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Junii 15. 1807. baptizatus fuit Robertus filius Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Saxby Matrina Martha Sherwin. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Junii 28. 1807. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Jacobi et Elizabeth Bateman olim Mitcalf conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Willcox Matrina Anna Mason. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Junii 28. 1807. baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Henrici et Elizabeth Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Mason. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Novembris 16. 1807. baptizata fuit Anna filia Richardi et Saræ Bowly olim Mills conjugum. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die 21. Decembris 1807. Baptizata fuit Henrietta Refoy filia Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Kempshot conjugum. Patrinus fuit Josephus Bright, matrina Francisca Crawford. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

1808

Die Januarii 8. 1808. baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Gulielmi et Teresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Brisby et Maria Sparrow. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die Martii 11. 1808. baptizata fuit Anna filia Jacobi et Barbaræ Parker olim Baisin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Biddulph Esques et Anna countess of Newburgh. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

1809

Die Februarii 6. 1809. baptizatæ fuere Elizabeth et Martha Parker filiæ Jacobi et Barbaræ Parker olim Baisin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Carlisle et matrina Elizabeth Carlisle. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Transcriptum hoc ex litteris, quibusdam, hinc inde dispersis quarum ad calcem hujus libri purplures sunt appositæ, testificor ego infrascriptus hoc die 29 Augusti 1821. M. A. Tierney.

Die Maii 4. 1809. baptizata fuit Maria filia Henrici et Elizabeth Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Willcox matrina . . . Willcox. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co^.

Die 8 Decb 1809. baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Caroli et Joannæ Heather olim Hotson conjugum. patrinus fuit Dominicus Trant Matrina Maria Trant. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

[*The above is on a separate piece of paper stuck into the book. On the back is the following one.*]

"Charles Heather the eldest son of Charles & Jane Heather the above was christened at Norton the parents being M^rs Trants servants who I think was Godmother but they being now at Slindon will be able to say who were the sponsors. The certificate being among some papers and it not being easy for me to lay my hands upon it at present."

Die Maii 21. 1809. Baptizatus fuit Hugo filius . . . et Rosanæ M^cCay conjugum. Matrina fuit Elizabeth Bowman. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Julii 2. 1809. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Shirwin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Willcox Matrina Henrietta Refoy. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Octobris 22. 1809. Baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Edwardi et Mariæ Errington olim Refoy conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Refoy Matrina Henrietta Refoy. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembris. 3. 1809. baptizata fuit Margarita filia Gulielmi et Mariæ M^cFarren conjugum. Patrinus fuit Patricius Bradly Matrina Maria Bradly. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1810

Die Martii 14. 1810. baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Gulielmi et Mariæ Hornsbee [Hornsby *above*] olim Trim conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter Matrina Elizabeth Langridge. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Novembris 8. 1810. baptizata fuit Maria filia Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulilemus Bateman Matrina Teresa Bateman. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1811

Die Martii 10. 1811. baptizata fuit Francisca filia Jacobi et Barbaræ Parker olim Baisin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jordan Brisby Matrina Elizabeth Parker. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1810

Die Aprilis 20. 1810. baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ et Celiæ O. Neil [O'Neill *above*] conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas O. Neil Matrina Anna M^cNaughton. a me Francisco Bowland, Miss° Ap^co.

Die Aprilis 28. 1810. baptizatus fuit Franciscus filius Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Kempshot conjugum. Patrinus fuit Henricus Refoy junior Matrina Maria Sparrow. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1811

Die . . . 1811. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Joannis et Elizabeth Willcox olim Newington conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Willcox Matrina Sara Saxby. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1810

Die 18. Julii. baptizata fuit Sara filia Joannis et Elenæ Conelli olim Sullivine conjugum. Matrina fuit Anna Foster. a me Francisco Bowland. No Godfather was named.

1811

Die 6 Maii . . . 1811. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Caroli et

Joannæ Heather olim Hotson conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Carlisle Matrina Sara Dowling. a me Franciso Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Junii 17. 1811. baptizatus fuit Andreas [Andrias *above*] filius Andræ et Birgittæ King olim Farrell conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas M^cCarthy Matrina Maria M^cCarthy. a me Francisco Bowland.

Die Junii 30. 1811. baptizata fuit Elena filia Jacobi et Elenæ M^cCabe olim O. Neil conjugum. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co. No sponsor provided.

Die Junii 30. 1811. baptizatus fuit Catherina filia Thomæ et Annæ Oats olim M^cManus conjugu. Matrina fuit Cælia Whaly. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Augusti 9. 1811. Baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Edwardi et Elizabeth Lee olim Preston conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter Matrina Francisca Crawford. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Augusti 25. 1811. baptizatus fuit Edwardus filius Gulielmi et Teresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Parker matrina Elizabeth Parker. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Augusti 5. 1811. baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici et Elizabeth Jackson olim Reynolds conjugum. Matrina fuit Anna Reynolds. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1812

Die Maii 1. 1812. baptizata fuit Anna filia Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherrin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Parker Matrina Catherina Montier. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Natus 15. Die Maii 17. 1812. baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Jacobi et Mariæ Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter Maria Hornsby. a me Franciso Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Julii 12. 1812. baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Joannis et Catherinæ O. Bryan olim Connor conjugum Hiberniæ. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

[*The next entry is pasted into the Register.*]

Susanna Johanna Marlow Sidney was born in the parish of Slindon Sussex June 8th 1812. of William Henry Marlow Sidney & Anastasia Sidney at about 7 o'clock in the morning & was baptized June 14. 1812. in the same parish by the Rev Mr M[a, o *above*]uchee of Brighthelmstone. John Woollett was her Godfather and Anastasia Manock Marlow Sidney was her godmther. was baptized by the Rev Jos^h Mouchee at that time doing duty at Slindon for me. Francis Bowland.

Die . . . Baptizatus fuit Edmundus filius Edmundi et Mariæ Errington olim Refoy conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Bateman Matrina Teresia Bateman. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

1813

Die Aprilis 18. 1813. baptizatus fuit Robertus filius Roberti et Catherinæ Ryan olim Barrett conjugum. Hiberniæ patrinus fuit Jacobus Ryan. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Aprilis 18. 1813. Baptizatus fuit Georgius filius Richardi et Saræ Bowly [Bowley *above*] olim Mills. Patrinus fuit Carolus Refoy et Matrina Elizabeth Langridge. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Junii 18. 1813. baptizata fuit Barbara filia Jacobi et Barbaræ

Parker olim Baisin conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Marsh Matrina Maria Marsh. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Junii 18. 1813. baptizata fuit Maria filia Thomæ et Ruth Hurt olim Page conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Fletcher. Matrina Maria Cooper. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Julii 7. 1813. baptizatus fuit Josephus filius Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Marsh matrina Elizabetha Refoy. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Julii 7. 1813. baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Caroli et Joannæ Heather olim Hotson conjugum. Patrinus fuit Rev. Mr. Bowland Matrina Maria Louch. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Septembris 2. 1813. baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Hornsbee [*y above*] olim Trim Patrini fuere

Die Octobris 17. 1813. baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Jacobi et Mariæ Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Hurt Matrina Maria Cooper.

[*The following entry is on a slip pasted in the book in the original writing of Father Bowland.*]

Die 23 Novembris 1813. nata et die 24 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Francisca filia Gulielmi et Theresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Johannes Bateman Matrina Anna Mason a me, Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap^co.

Die Decembris 3. 1813. baptizatus fuit Joannes Simons filius Gulielmi et Annæ Simons conjūg olim O'Neil. Patrinus fuit Bernadus Irons (*sic*).

Die Decembris 3. 1813. baptizatus fuit Bernardus Filius Bernardi Catherinæ M^cDermot olim Lions conjugum. Patrini fuere Prerce Welsh matrina Anna Simons.

Dec^r 3. 1813. Die Decembris 8. 1813. baptizatus fuit Josephus filius Henrici et Mariæ Thidey olim Morris conjugum. Matrina fuit Sara Harding.

1814

Die Januarii 1. 1814. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius David et Mariæ Crauford, Queen's 2nd Regiment, Chichester Barracks, conjugum.

[*The following entry is on a separate slip pasted in.*]

Mary Anne Marlow Sidney was born in the parish of Slinden, Sussex, June 6th 1814. of William Henry Marlow Sidney and Anastasia Sidney at about 7 o'clock in the morning & was baptized June 7th 1814. by the Rev^d. Francis Bowland of Slindon. The Rev^d. Francis Bowland was he Godfather and Mary Marlow Sidney was her Godmother. Baptized by me Francis Bowland.

Die Septembris 12. 1814. baptizata fuit Anna filia Richardi et Henriettæ [Harriet *above*] Bowley olim Refoy conjugum. Patrinus fuit . . . Matrina Melicent Refoy.

Die . . . 1814, baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Roberti [Jack *above*] et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum Patrini fuere Edwardus Lee.

1815

Die Septembris 15. 1815. baptizatus fuit Robertus filius Roberti & Mariæ Collis olim Langridge conjugum. Patrini fuere Anthonius Langridge et Elizabeth Langridge. N.B. The Parents declare this insertion of Robert to be a mistake, as the name given was John and

by that name and not Robert the child has always gone 28 March 1830 J. S.

Die Novembris 1. 1815. baptizatus fuit Edwardus filius Caroli et Annæ Rawlins olim Lee conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Lee matrina Elizabeth Langridge [Langworth *above*].

Die Martii 13. 1815, baptizatus fuit Philippus filius Philippi et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter matrina Anna Wilcox. [*in another hand*] Died at Broadwater Worthing Nov^{r} 28th 1863.

1816

Die Januarii 14. 1816. Baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Jacobi et Mariæ Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Lee Matrina Elizabeth Langridge.

At Oldwick * near Bognor Die Februarii 18. 1816. baptizatus fuit Joannes Filius Gulielmi et Teresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd conjugum. Patrinus fuit Marcus Bateman Matrina Margarita Crawford.

Die Martii 4. 1816. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Henricii et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparow conjugum. Patrini fuere Jacobus Gibbons et Maria Marsh.

Die 15 Julii 1816 baptizata fuit Maria Forester filia Joannis et Mariæ Forester olim Louch conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes Mills et Melicent Refoy. [*This writing differs from all preceding and succeeding entries.*]

Die Septembris 29. 1816. baptizata fuit Maria filia Richardi et Henriettæ Bowly olim Refoy conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Wilcox Matrina Anna.

Die Octobris 20. 1816. baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Gulielmi Marlow Sidney et Anastasiæ Sidney olim Bergher conjugum. Patrinus fuerit . . . Matrina Anna Lane.

[*A similar entry in English pasted in, stating in addition.*]

William Henry Marlow Sidney was born in the Parish of Slindon Oct. 17th 1816. William Lane was his Godfather.

[*On the back of this entry is the following cancelled by cross lines.*]

Henry Sidney was born in the parish of Stepney Middlesex March 19th 1808, of William Henry Marlow Sidney and Anastasia Sidney at about 5 o'clock in the evening & was baptized March 21st 1808 by Rev^{d} Michael Coen of Virginia Street London. John Berger alias Steigenberger was his Godfather and Christiana Sidney was his Godmother.

Marlow John William Sidney was born in the Parish of St George in the East Middlesex May 10th 1810 of William Henry Marlow Sidney & Anastasia Sidney at about 7 oclock in the morning & was baptized May 1810 by the Rev^{d} M^{r} Sargent of Virginia Street London. Marlow John Francis Sidney was his Godfather & Mary Marlow Sidney was his Godmother.

Die Novembris 1. 1816 baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Philippi et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Lee Matrina Maria Meare.

Die Decembris 14. 1816 baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Roberti et

* *Vere* Aldwick.

Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrini fuere Carolus Rawlins Matrina Anna Louch.

1817

Die Januarii 24. 1817 baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Caroli et Annæ. Rawlins olim Lee conjugum. Patrini fuere Edwardus Lee et Josephina Lucas

Die Januarii 24. 1817 Baptizatus fuit Franciscus Mellersh filius Francisci et Catharinæ Mellersh olim Montier conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes Carlisle et Maria Mellersh a me Francisco Bowland.

1818

Die Maii 24. 1818. baptizata fuit Ellena filia Jacobi et Mariæ Annæ Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Heather Matrina Teresia Bateman.

Die 4 Julii nata et die 5. 1818 baptizata fuit Eliza filia Richardi et Jospheniæ Lucas olim Taverne conjugum [nata fuit die 4 Julii 1818 *added by Canon Tierney*]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Carter et Matrina Maria Anna Fletcher.

Die 21. Septembris 1818. baptizatus fuit Georgius filius Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow conjugum. Patrini fuere Carolus Bud et Matrina Anna Bud.

Die Septembris 3. 1818 baptizata fuit Catherina filia Patricii et Alice Morgan olim Rowsam conjugum. Patrini fuere Jacobus Dullard et Maria Ware.

Die Decembris 17 1818 baptizatus fuit Josephus filius Richardi et Henriettæ Bowly olim Refoy conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Hornsby. Matrina Margarita Crawford. Franciscus Bowland.

1819

Die Febuarii 10 1819 baptizata fuit Francisca filia Philippi et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Mason Matrina Francisca Mason.

Ego infrascriptus baptizani Februarii Die 10. 1819, Gulielmum filium Caroli et Joannæ Heather olim Hotson. conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Fletcher et Martha Hornsby.

Die Martii 24. 1819. baptizatus fuit, [Gulielmus *erased*, Jacobus *above*] filius Jacobi et Teresiæ Bateman olim Lloyd conjugum. Patrini fuere Henricus Refoy Elisabeth Langridge. Franciscus Bowland.

In the original register "Jacobus" is put at the head, "Gulielmus" is inserted in the body of the Register; the child has always gone by the name of "James."

Die Martii. 25. 1819 baptizata fuit Maria filia Roberti et Saræ Saxby olim Sherrin [Sherring *above*] conjugum. Patrini fuere Richardus Bowley et Maria Forester [Louch *above*].

Die Aprilis 11. 1819. baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Thomæ et Ruth Hurt olim Page. Patrinus fuit Joannes Wilcox. Matrina Sara Harding natus die 9 ejusdem mensis Janni. Francis Bowland.

[*The following is on a separate, inserted paper.*]

N.B.—Scrutanti mihi, et multa sæpenumero percontanti visum est perplura hic deesse,—quorum nec vestigia quidem usque adhuc, discernere potui M. A. Tierney. A. M.

Die 29 Augusti Anno 1821.

1820

Die 29. Maii 1820 nata et die 30 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Jacobi et Mariæ Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Symmons, Matrina Elizabeth Symonds. a me Francisco Bowland Miss° Ap.co.

Die 15 Octobris 1820. baptizata fuit filia Reuben Cleverly et Franciscæ Cleverly olim Mason conjugum. Nata die 8 Octobris 1820 matrina fuit Maria Murrell. A me M. A. Tierney, A. M.

1821

Die 18. Februarii 1821. baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Thomæ Dean et Millicentiæ Dean olim Refoy conjugum. Nata die 6 Februarii 1821 Patrini fuere Thomas Hurt et Clara Refoy. a me A. M. Tierney.

Die 18 Februarii 1821. Baptizatus fuit Franciscus Filius Josephi Bowley et Hariettæ Bowley olim Refoy conjugum. natus 13 Februarii 1821. Patrini fuere Joannes Mills et Maria Forester. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 15. Julii 1821. baptizata fuit Harietta filia Roberti Saxbee [Saxby *above*] et Saræ Saxbee, olim Sherwin conjugum. Nata die 9. Julii 1821. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Simmonds & Harietta Bowley. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 20 Augusti 1821 baptizatus fuit apud Cicestriæ civitatem, Thomas filius Gulielmi Thompson et Elizabethæ Thompson olim Johnson conjugum. natus die 4 Julii 1820. Patrini fuere Joannes Johnson et Margaretta Kilvington per Propatrinos Robertus et Catharina Ryan. A me M. A. Tierney.

Die 20. Augusti 1821 Baptizatus fuit apud Cicestriæ civitatem Jacobus filius Jacobi Ryan et Annæ Ryan olim Varyon Conjugum. Natus die 4. Maii 1821. Patrini fuere Robertus & Catharina Ryan. a me M. A. Tierney, A. M.

Die 24. Decembris 1821. Natus et eodem die a me infrascripto baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici Refoy et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow conjugum. Patrini fuere Gulielmus et Elizabetha Simmonds per procuratores Henrietta Refoy. J. Hornsby.

1822

Die 26 Martii 1822 baptizata fuit Helena filia Jacobi Fletcher et Maria Fletcher olim Powel conjugum. Nata fuit die 24 Martii 1822 Patrini fuere Jacobus Hornsby et Maria Collis. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 27. Matii 1822 baptizatus fuit Edwardus filius Philippi Murrell et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason conjugum. natus fuit die 23 Martii 1822 Patrini fuere Rev^d M. A. Tierney & Catherina Hobson. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 9. Aprilis 1822 baptizata fuit apud Cicestriæ civitatem Joanna filia Patricii M^cFall et Birgittæ M^cFall olim Nicholson conjugum. Nata fuit die 19 Martii 1822 Patrinus fuit Robertus Ryan. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 1. Octobris 1822 baptizata fuit Martha filia Henrici Refoy et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow conjugum. Nata fuit die 30 Septembris 1822 Matrina fuit Maria Refoy. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 12 Octobris 1822 Natus est et die 14 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus est Gulielmus Josephus filius Joannis Hornsby et Joannæ

(Burcher). Sponsᵉ Jacobus Hornsby & Maria Hornsby pro Lucia Hornsby absente. A me Alex Manabe M. Ap.

1823

Die 28 Februarii 1823 natus et die 3 Martii a me infrascripto baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Gulielmi Beck et Joannæ Beck olim Walsh Conjugum. Patrini fuere (per procuratores Revᵈᵘᵐ M. A. Tierney & Mariani Hornsby) Stephanus Philips et Anna Crass. A me M. A. Tierney A. M.

Die 26 Martii 1823. Natus et die 4 Octobris 1823 apud cicestriæ civitatem a me infrascripto Baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Jacobi Ryan et Annæ Ryan olim Veryon(?) Conjugum. Patrini fuere Robertus Ryan & Catharina Ryan.

Die 6. Julii 1823 Nata et die 10 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Harrietta [Henrietta *above*] Filia Josephi Bowley et Harriettæ Bowley olim Refoy conjugum. Patrini fuere Jacobus Fletcher per procuratorem Thomam Bateman & Martha Refoy.

Die 29 Octobris 1823 Natus et eodem die a me infrascripto baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Caroli Heather et Joannæ Heather olim Hudstone [*or* Hodstone ?] conjugum. Patrini fuere (per procuratores Revdᵐ M. A. Tierney & Elisabetham Young) Henricus Webbe Eques, et Susanna Fruster.

Martha Saxby. died 27 Octʳ 1844

Die 22 Novembris 1823 Nata et die 24. ejusdem mensis et Anni a me infrascripto baptizata fuit Martha filia Roberti Saxbee et Sara Saxbee olim Sherran conjugum Matrina fuit Martha Refoy.

1824

Die 23 Feby 1824 Natus et die 25 baptizatus fuit Petrus Bateman filius Joannis et Anna Bateman olim Hall conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Hurt Matrina Margarita Crawford. à me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

[*The above "a me" and signature, and the following entries by the Rev. John White, are in another hand.*]

Die 22. Maii 1824. Nata et die 3 Junii Baptizata fuit Catharina Nowlan Filia Patricii et Mariæ Nowlan olim Hayes Conjugum: Matrina fuit Maria Flinn. a me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

Die 24 Junii 1824 Natus et die 1 Julii Baptizatus fuit Joannes Halloran filius Michælis et Mariæ Halloran olim Hind Conjugum. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Glisson et Maria Slattery. à me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

Die 4. Augusti 1824 Natus et die 8. ejusdem mensis et Anni Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Sheridan filius Thomæ et Bergettæ Sheridan olim Callighan conjugum Patrinus fuit Thomas Fitzsimmons. à me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

Die 9. Augusti 1824 nata et die 17 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizata fuit Catharina Healey filia Joannis et Mariæ Healey olim Malone conjugum Patrinus fuit Joannes O'Brien matrina Maria Hogan. a me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

Die 6. Sept 1824 Natus et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Devin filius Timothæi et Mariæ Devin olim Boyle conjugum. Patrini fuere Robertus et Catherina Ryan. a me Joanne White Missº Apᶜº.

Die 29. Octobris 1824. Natus et die 3 Novembris baptizatus fuit Michæl Luddy filius Edwardi et Helenæ Luddy olim Guinlan Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Cauglan Matrina Helena Fay. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 5. Nov 1824 Natus et die 7 Baptizatus fuit Mauritius Enright filius Michælis et Helenæ Enright olim Carrall Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Michael Dolly. Matrina Maria Hacket. à me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 15. Nov 1824 Nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Helena MacColvliff filia Danielis et Margaritæ MacCowliff olim Fahoy Conjugum. patrinus fuit Gulielmus Bailey Matrina Judith Collins. à me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 21. Nov 1824. Nata et die 25 Baptizata fuit Maria Cahill, Filia Jacobi et Catherinæ Cahill olim Finnarty. Patrinus fuit Garrick Malone, Matrina Catharina Malone. a me Joanne White miss° Ap^co.

Dec 27. Dec^r 1824 Nata et die 21. Jany 1825. Baptizata fuit Agnes Smith filia Thomæ et Charlottæ Smith olim Murry Conjugum. Matrina fuit Harriet Walker. a me Joanne White Mis° Ap^co.

1825

Die 7. Martii 1825 Natus et die 13 ejusdem mensis Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Murrell filius Philippi et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Petrus Hornsb$^{y}_{ee}$ Matrina Christiana Mac' Namara. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1. Nov 1823 et die 8 Aprilis 1825 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Black filius Joannis et Mariæ Black olim Casgrove conjugum. Matrina fuit Murry. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 16 Maii 1825 natus et die 9 Junii 1825 Baptizatus fuit Robertus Smith filius Joannis et Aliciæ Smith olim Hales Conjugum. Patrini fuere Gilbertus et Maria Hayne. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 16 Junii 1825 Natus et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Joannes Bowley filius Josephi et Henriettæ Bowley olim Refoy Conjugum. Patrini fuere Carolus Jackson et Henrietta Refoy. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 27 Oct 1825 Nata et die 1 Nov 1825 Baptizata fuit Catherina Saxby filia Roberti Saxby et Saræ Saxby olim Sherwin conjugum. Patrini fuere Petrus Hornsby & Maria Jackson. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1 Decr 1825 et die 4 ejusdem mensis & anni Baptizata fuit Maria Anna Hornsby filia Joanne et Joanna Hornsby olim Burcher Conjugum. Patrini fuere Thomas Bateman & Martha Hornsby à me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1. Dec 1825 Nata et die 4 ejusdem mensis & anni Baptizata fuit Elisabetha Refoy filia Henrici et Mariæ Refoy olim Sparrow Conjugum. Patrini fuere Philippus Murrell & Barbara Parker à me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

1826

Die 24 Natus et die 26 Jan 1826 Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Fletcher filius Jacobi & Mariæ Fletcher olim Parvel conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes Hornsby & Maria Forester. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 27 Januarii 1826 Nata, et die 7 Feb 1826 Baptizata fuit Joanna Leard filia Jacobi et Margaritæ Leard olim Johnstone Conjugum. Patrini fuere Gulielmus et Elizabeth Glmchry (*sic*). à me Joanne White Miss° Ap^co.

Die 28 Decr. 1825 Nata et die 3 Martii 1826 baptizata fuit Elisabeth Pritchard filia Thomæ et Elisabeth Pritchard olim Magraw Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Daniel O'Keefe. Matrina Maria Magraw. a me Joanne White Miss Apº.

Die 25 Dec 1825 Nata et die 3 Martii 1826 Baptizata fuit Eliza Magraw filia Roberti et Mariæ Magraw olim Goulding Conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes Wolfe & Elisabeth Pritchard. a me Joanne White Miss Apco.

Die 14º Julii 1826 et die 19º ejusdem mensis & anni a me infrascripto baptizata fuit Susanna filia Thomæ et Melicentiæ Dean olim Refoy Conjugum. Patrini fuere Henricus Bateman & Saxa Saxby. [*Above entry in pencil by Canon Tierney.*]

Die 13 Augusti 1826 Nata et eadem die baptizata fuit Anna Hornsby filia Jacobi et Adelaide Susannæ Hornsby olim Pasco Conjugum. Patrini fuere Petrus Hornsby & Maria Forester. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 26. Augusti 1826 Natus et die 9 Octobris baptizatus fuit Zephyrinius Glenn Filius Andriæ et Susannæ Glen olim Keohoe Conjugum. Matrina fuit Sarah Parker. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 16. Septembris 1826. Natus et die 23 Baptizatus fuit Jacobus Constantinus Walis filius Jacobi et Margretæ Walis olim Crawford Conjugum. Patrini fuere Constantinus Crawford et Elisabeth Langridge. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

1827

Dominicus

Die 6 Oct 1827. Natus et die 8 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizatus fuit Dominicus Murrell filius Phillipi et Mariæ Murrell olim Mason conjugum. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Bateman et Sara Parker. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 19. Feb 1825 Natus et die 30 Oct 1827. Baptizatus fuit sub conditione Henricus Dodd filius Caroli et Teresiæ Dodd olim Tidy Conjugum. Matrina Sarah Parker. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 19 Sept 1827 Natus et die 30 Oct 1827 Baptizatus fuit Georgius Joannes Dodd filius Caroli et Teresiæ Dodd olim Tidy Conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Tidey (*sic*). a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 9. Nov 1827 Natus et die 12 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizatus fuit Henricus Jacobus Wall[is *over* ace] filius Jacobi et Margretæ Wall[is *over* ace] olim Crawford Conjugum Patrinus Ego ipse Matrina Elisabeth Langridge fuere. à me Joanne White Missº Apco.

Die 21 Nov 1827 Nata et die 25 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizata fuit Agnes Francisca Hornsby filia Joannis et Joannæ Hornsby olim Burcher Conjugum. Patrini fuere Petrus Hornsby et Francisca Hornsby, a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

1828

Die 28 Feb 1828 Natus et Baptizatus fuit Thomas Hornsby filius Jacobi et Adelaide Susannæ Hornsby olim Pasco Conjugum. Patrini fuere Jacobus Heather & Elisabetha Hornsby. a me Joanne White Missº Apco.

[*This seems to be the end of transcribed register; it now goes on in another hand—Father Silveira's.*]

1829

Hanley de Cicestriâ

Die 16° Augusti 1829 Baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Thomæ et Mariæ Annæ (olim) Hanley Conjugum, natus fuit die Julii 1829. sponsores fuêre Dionysius Owen et Theresiæ Dodd. a me J. Silveira. M. A.

Not even the mother could tell the precise day of the birth; promised to bring it, but never did; left the place.

Owen de Cicestriâ

Die 4° Octobris 1829 Baptizatus fuit Dionysius filius Dionysii et Eleanoræ Owen (olim Foley) Conjugum. natus fuit die 7° Septembris 1829. Patrinus fuit Daniel Bradley et Catharina Bradley Matrina a me J. Silveira. A. M.

1830

Die 31° Decembris 1829 natus et die 1° Januarii 1830 baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Alfridi et Annæ (olim Saxb[y *over* ee]) Hayling, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Heather. Matrina Millicent Deane. a me J. Silveira M° Ap^co.

Die 13° nata et die 14° Februarii 1830 baptizata fuit Joanna filia Thomæ et Saræ Bateman (olim Poor) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Philippus Murrell et Matrina fuit Anna Bateman. a me J. Silveira M. Ap.

Wallis de Cicistriâ. [et in eodem civitate Baptizata J. S. (*in pencil*)] mortua die 28 Junii 1833.]

Die 24° Martii nata et die 29° Martii 1830 Baptizata fuit Maria filia Jacobi et Margarittæ Wallis—olim Crawford—Conjugum. Matrina fuit, per procuratricem Barbaram Silversides, Elizabeth Langridge. a me J. Silveira. M. A.

Die 20ª Julii natus et die 22ª Julii 1830 Baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Joannis et Annæ Bateman (olim Hall) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Rev^dus Domñus Marcus Aloysius Tierney per memetipsum. Matrina Dmña Susanna Walmsley per Mariam Hornsby. a me J Silveira M. A.

Die 2ª Novembris 1830 Nata et die 5ª Novembris 1830. Baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Joannis et Joannæ Hornsby (olim Burcher) conjugum Patrinus fuit Jacobus Heather et Matrina fuit Maria Fletcher. a me J Silveira M. A.

Die 26ª Novembris 1830. apud Civitatem Cicestriæ domi privatim cæremonis omittis baptizata fuit Rosa Owen. Cæremoniæ suppletæ fuerunt in capellâ de Portsea ibi que pro registro inquirendum a me J Silveira A. M.

Dodd. obiit de cicestria

Die 31. Decembris 1830. Baptizata fuit sub conditione Anna filia Caroli et Teresiæ Dodd, olim Tidey. Conjugum. nata die 18° Maii 1830, sucepit Maria Tidey a me J Silveira A. M.

Faulkener 1831. de Binstead

Die 13° Janii 1831 Baptizatus fuit sub conditione Thomas filius Reuben & Ruth Faulkener, suscepit E Langridge a me J Silveira.

Die 20: Junii 1831. Nata et baptizata eodem die fuit Helena filia Jacobi et Adelaidæ Hornsby (olim Pasco) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Hornsby et Matrina Francisca Hornsby a me J Silveira A. M.

Die 11ª Augusti 1831 natus et die 14° Augusti, baptizatus fuit

Petrus filius Petri Hornsby et Mercy Hornsby (olim Crick) conjugum— Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Bateman jun^{r} Matrina Francisca Bateman a me J. Silveira A. M.

Die . . . . . natus et die 7° Decembris 1831, baptizatus fuit sub conditione Carolus filius Caroli et . . . . . Jackson conjugum, spondebat Rev^{d} Dom̃us Joseph Silveira. a me Joanne White Miss° Ap^{co}.

Cook de Eartham 1832

Die 14^{a} Januarii. 1832 nata et die 5^{a} Februarii baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Thomæ et Emiliæ Mariæ Cook (olim Bateman) conjugum. sponsebat Phillipus Murrell. a me J. Silveira A. M^{ia}.

Die 4 Februarii 1832 nata, et die 8^{a} Februarii, baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Thomæ et Millicentiæ Dean, olim Refoy, conjugum Spondebat Maria Bowley, a me J. Silveira A. M.

Die 3^{a} Maii 1832 nata, et die 6^{a} Maii 1832. baptizata fuit Anna, filia Alfridi et Annæ Hayling (olim Saxby) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Bateman. Matrina fuit Maria Anna Monica Fletcher a me J Silveira A. M.

Die 23^{a} Sep^{ris} baptizata fuit privatim, omissis cæremoniis. Maria Anna filia. (The parents were unknown Trampers.)

Morrissey Hibernus de Selsea Prev. Ser^{ce}.*

Die 12^{a} Novembris 1832, baptizata fuit Isabella filia Matthæi et Helenæ Morrissey (olim Sullivan) conjugunt nata die 29 Augusti 1832 Matrina fuit Helen Morrissey, a me J Silveira.

1833

Die 18^{a} natus et die 19 Martii 1833 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Josephus Hornsby filius Petri et Mercy Hornsby. olim Crick. conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Josephus Heather, Matrina Maria Anna Allen a me J. Silveira M. A.

Die 31. Maii nata, et die 2° Junii 1833. baptizata fuit Lucia filia Joannes, et Joannæ, Hornsby, olim Burcher. Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Collis, matrina fuit Maria Forster. a me J Silveira M. A.

Harrington Hibernus de Felpham Prev Ser^{a}.

Die 5° Januarii 1833 natus et die 4° Augusti baptizatus fuit sub conditione Daniel filius Daniel et Helenæ Harrington olim Shea. conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Conor et Marianna Morrissey a m J Silveira A. M.

Atteridge Hibernus de Elmer Priv P^{ce}.

Die 6. Junii 1833 natus et die 4^{a} Augustii baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Dionysii et Catharinæ Atteridge olim Salter. conjugum. Patrinus fuit Matthæus Morrissey et Julia Connor. A me J Silveira A. M.

Carrahar Hibernus de Bognor Prev Ser^{ce} 1833.

Die 30^{a} Novembris 1830 nata et, die 8^{a} Septembris 1833 baptizata fuit Margaritta Joanna, filia Jacobi, et Mariæ Carrahar (olim Collins) Conjugum. Spondebat Daniel Harrington. a me J Silveira A. M.

Carrahar Hibernus de Bognor Prev Ser^{ce}.

Die 20^{a} Julii 1833 natus, et die 8^{a} Septembris, baptizatus fuit

* A number of notes about the persons, above the entries, commence here. "Prev. Ser^{ce}" suggests *Preventive Service*, and as most of the individuals named are described as living on the sea-board, they may be Coast-guards.—J. S. H.

Jacobus, filius Jacobi, et Mariæ Carrahar, olim Collins, Conjugum. spondebat Daniel Harrington a me J Silveira A. M.

1834

Collins Hibernus de Cicestria.

Die 16ª Martii 1834 natus, et die 13ª Aprilis 1834, baptizatus, fuit Thomas filius Timothæi, et Mariæ Collins. olim Cummins. Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Elliott, matrina fuit Joanna Elliott. A Me J. Silveira A. M.

Sullivan Hiberna de Cockbush * Prev Serce.

Die 27ª Maii 1834 nata et die 22ª Junii, baptizata fuit sub conditione Maria, filia Jacobi, et Anastasiæ, Sullivan olim Walsh, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Fletcher. a me J Silveira A. M.

Die 18ª nata, et die 22ª Augusti 1834, baptizata fuit Francisca filia Thomæ et Millicent Dean. olim Refoy. Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Heather. Matrina fuit Sara Hildreth. a me J. Silveira A. M.

1835

Die 10ª natus et die 12ª Martii 1835, baptizatus fuit Carolus, filius Georgii Roberti Morgan et Mariæ Annæ Morgan (olim Seaton) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Eduardus Clavering et Matrina fuit [Barbara x^d *out*, Antonia. J. S. *above*]. Marchionissa de Frondeville. a me J. Silveira A. M.

Murphy (Hiberna) de Elmer Priv Sce.

Die 25 mensis Januarii nata, et die 14ª Aprilis 1835, baptizata fuit Maria, filia Jacobi Murphy et Francisæ, olim Kinsella conjugum. Patrinus fuit Daniel Harrington et Matrina fuit Helena Harrington. a me J. Silveira. A. M.

Chesterman Hibernus Pajham [*probably* Pagham] Priv Sce.

Die 3ª Junii 1835. natus et die 21ª ejusdem mensis & anni baptizatus fuit Josephus Thomas filius Gulielmi et Mariæ Chesterman olim Martin Conjugum. Spondebat Maria Gumbrell a me J. Silveira A. M.

Harrington Bognor Priv Sce Hibernus.

Die 2ª Julii 1835 natus et die 26ª Julii baptizatus fuit Timothæus filius Daniel et Helenæ Harrington olim Shea Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Murphy et Matrina fuit Maria Carrahar. a me J Silveira A. M.

Die 30 [30 x^d *out*, 31, J. S. *above*] Augusti 1835 natus et die 1ª Septembris, baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Petri et Mercy Hornsby (olim Crick) Conjugum Patrinus fuit Joannes Collis, Matrina fuit Maria Anna Monica Fletcher. A Me J Silveira A. M.

Sheridan Hiberna de Chichester.

Die 18ª Octobris 1835, baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Alexandri Sheridan et Judith Sheridan, olim Canally, Conjugum. nata fuit die 8ª Septembris 1835. Patrinus fuit Timothæus M'Donough, Matrina fuit Maria Anna Kay. a me J. Silveira A. M.

Connor Hiberna de Bognor Privce. Serce.

Die 11ª Novembris 1835, nata, et die 3ª Decembris baptizata fuit Julia Anna, filia Joannis Connor et Juliæ Connor. Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Daniel Harrington, et Anna M'Carthy matrina a me J. Silveira A. M.

* Possibly meant for Crossbush.

Die 13ª Decembris 1835, nata, et eodem die baptizata fuit Lucia filia Jacobi Heather, et Harriett Heather, olim Lee conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Hurt et Matrina fuit Maria Hurt a me J Silveira A. M.

Duff de Elmer Hib Pᵛᵉ Serᶜᵉ.

Die 14ª Octobris 1835 natus, et die 27ª Decembris 1835, baptizatus fuit Ricardus Josephus, filius Jacobi Duff et Catherinæ Duff, olim Crany [*indistinct, possibly* Cranig] conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Carrahar, matrina fuit Maria Carrahar. a me J. Silveira A. M.

1836

Sullivan de Cuk bush Hib Pᵛᵉ Sᶜᵉ 1836.

Die 6ª Januarii 1836 nata et die 24ª Aprilis baptizata fuit (sub conditione) Catharina filia Jacobi Sullivan et Anastasiæ Sullivan olim Walsh. conjugum, Patrinus fuit solus Joannes Leary. A me J. Silveira A. M.

[*In another hand.*]

Die 17° Maii 1836 natus, et eodem die baptizatus fuit Jacobus Antonius filius Jacobi Fletcher et Annæ Fletcher (olim Fisher) conjugum Patrini fuere Thomas Bateman et Charletta Harrietta Wainwright a m M. A. Tiernay A. M.

Die 19° Julii 1836 nata et die 22° Julii 1836 Baptizata fuit Helena filia Henrici Fletcher, et Dorindæ Fletcher (olim Hedger) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Heather Matrina fuit Maria Anna Allen. A me J Silveira A. M.

Die 27° Julii 1836 nata, eodemque die baptizata fuit Francisca filia Jacobi Refoy et Elizabeth Refoy, olim Edwards, conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Fletcher, Matrina fuit Maria Anna Fletcher a me J. Silveira A. M.

1837

Muldoon de Cicistria. Hib.

Die 6ª Decembris 1836 natus et die 8ª Januarii 1837 baptizatus fuit Joannes Muldoon filius Caroli et Brigittæ Muldoon conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Muldoon. a. m. J. Silveira A. M.

[Ha x^{d} *out*, A. J. S. *above* *]yling J. S. Ayling J. S. 1837.

Die 8ª, natus et die 9ª Januarii 1837 baptizatus fuit Joannes Ayling, filius Alfreidi et Annæ [Ha x^{d} *out*, A *above*]yling, (olim Saxby) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Collis, Matrina fuit Susanna Noyce. a me J. Silveira. A. M.

Die 31. Martii 1837. natus eodemque die baptizatus fuit Eduardus Bateman, filius, Thomæ Bateman et Sard Bateman, (olim Poor) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Josephus Refoy, Matrina fuit Francisca Bateman. A me J. Silveira A. M.

Murphy de Elmer Pᵛᵉ Sᶜᵉ.

Die 18ª Junii 1837 nata, et die Julii baptizata fuit Elizabeth Murphy, filia Jacobi Murphy et Franciscæ Murphy, olim Kinsella conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ego metipse Matrina fuit Susanna Noyce a me J. Silveira A. M.

Die 22ª Julii 1837 natus et die 23ª Julii baptizatus fuit Franciscus Joseph Morgan filius Georgii Roberti Morgan et Mariæ Annæ Morgan.

* The meaning of this seems to be, that Fr. Silveira wrote "Hayling," then crossed out the two first letters and placed "A" above, adding his initials; then wrote "Ayling," and again added his initials.

olim Seton conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Leslie, per procuratorem G. R. Morgan Matrina fuit Rosamond Clifford. a m J Silveira A. M.

[*The last entry of Father Silveira's is 6th May* 1845. *4th August* 1845 *is the first entry of J. Sheean, A. M. The last baptismal entry is by Father John Sheean, 24 August* 1868.]

Missæ annuæ 12 celebrandæ singulis mesibus pro animâ Antonii Jacobi Earl of Newburgh: et in anniversario die Missa una (Nov 28)

[*Here follows list* August 21. 1869–Oct 2. 1871]

Sylvester Donnelly celebravi. Nov. 15. 1871–July 18. 1878. Thomas Richardson Celebravi. 6 Sept 1878–Nov 28. 1881. Thomas Malpass celebravi. Nov 28. 1881 March 1. 1887. T. Q. Fleming celebravi.

Missæ annuæ 12 celebrandæ pro animâ Annæ Comitissæ de Newburgh: et in die anniversario (Aug: 4°) nussa una

[*Here follows list similar to above.*]

Missæ annuæ 2 pro animabus Joseph Webb et Mariæ Webb celebrandæ

Missa quater in anno pro animabus Joseph Webb et Thomæ Webb: Bart[t] celebranda

Missa annua pro Annua Dorotheæ Comitissæ de Newburgh in anniversario die (22° Novembriis) celebranda usque ad annum die 1903.

Missæ Adventitiæ August 1869–13 Oct 1871

CONFIRMATIONS

Confirmati sunt ab R[mo] Dom. Joanne Douglas Episcopo Centuriæ. Vic. Apost. districtus Londinensis Anno 1791 die 18 Sept

Thomas Lane George	Mary Hornsbee Anne
William Booker Joseph	Frances Wilcocks Mary
John Wilcocks James	Theresa Irish Wingfred
Will Bateman George	Mary Nye Anne
Jordan Brisby Thomas	Eliz Butler Theresa
James Wilcocks Joseph	Mary Randall Ann
John Wilcocks Peter	Ann Louch Mary
John Hunt Francis	Mary Irish Lucy
Samuel Wiggins Charles	Mary Bennet Ann
Will Newington Peter	Frances Crauford Theresa
Rich[d] Bowley Joseph	Martha Bennet Ann
	God Father L. Brooke

Nomina Confirmatorum Slinden Episcopo Reverndissimo D[no] Dom. Poynter. Octobris 5, A.D. 1803.

Anna Lee. Barbara	Elisabetha Shepherd Maria
Francisca Fleminy. Anna	Maria Louch Francesca
Hellena Parker. Maria	Maria Mills Catharina
Francesca Winter Maria	Maria Sparrow Anna
Maria Becks Anna	Aron Baker Joannes
Elisabetha Farley Anna	Gulielmus Brisby Anthonius
Maria Mellish Elisabetha	Franciscus Mellish Joannes
Anna Shepherd Catharina	Joannes Shepherd Franciscus

Persons confirmed at Slindon April 6. 1823 by the R^{t} Revd Dr Poynter. Bp of Italia & V. A of London

Matilda Viscountess Boyne Anne
Jane Beck Mary
Sarah Anne Howe Mary Aloysia
Catharine Lane Mary
Mary Refoy Anne
Harriet Refoy Agnes
Martha Refoy Mary
Martha Parker Elisabeth
Elizabeth Jackson Mary
Mary Jackson Anne
Margarite Crauford Mary Anne
William Bateman James
Thomas Bateman James
Phil Marrell James
James Hornsby Peter
Peter Hornsby John

From Burton the same day

Mary Anne Hersey Catharina
Maria Francisca Booker Anna
Anna Sherwin Francisca
Cath Marg Booker Joanna
Joannes Farley Joseph
Jacobus Greenfield Joannes

Confirmati ab Illmo et Rev^{mo} Episcopo Jacobo Bramston die 14 Octobris 1827. Apd Slindon

Maria Refoy Anna
Anna Bateman Maria
Anna Bowley Agnes
Francisca Bateman Agnes
Francisca Parker Maria
Barbara Parker Agnes
Maria Hurt Maria Magdalena
Henricus Bateman Josephus
Edwardus Bateman Joannes
Carolus Fletcher Jacobus
Henricus Fletcher Henricus

From Arundel the same day

Gratia Pannycud Maria
Maria Anna Pierson Agnes
Catharina Knapp Agnes
Catharine Carver Agnes
Maria O'Connor Agnes
Anna Burton Catharina
Elizabeth Glossop Catharina
Robertus Glossop Marcus
Gulielmus Glossop Joannes
Alexander Wood Petrus
Jacobus Carver Michael
Rodericus O'Connor Thomas

From Burton at the same time

Anna Francisca Hamman Maria
Martha Anna Hamman Francisca
Lucia Anna Booker Maria
Elizabeth Fletcher Maria
Maria Pellet Catharina
Maria Greenfield Catharina
Anna Farley Maria
Henricus Farley Jacobus
Gulielmus Hamman Josephus
Thomas Lucas Hamman Joannes
Gulielmus Hersey Thomas
Thomas Pellet Franciscus
Gulielmus Greenfield Joannes
Thomas Ryan Jacobus
Carolus Sherwin Joannes
Georgius Fletcher Josephus

Persons confirmed in Slindon Chapel Slindon, by the Right Rev^{d} Do^{re} Bramston, Lord Bishop of Ursula, and Vicar Apostolic in the London District, on the second Sunday in Advent, the 4th of December 1831. vist.

William Drury Joseph
James Heather Joseph
Richard Hiscock Joseph
Charles Jackson Dominic
Joseph Refoy Anthony
John Collis Joseph
Phillip Murrell jun^{r} James
John Murrell Thomas
William Hurt James
Joseph Tidey Lawrence
James Bateman Benedict
Edward Murrell Joseph
Elizabeth Norris Elizabeth
Anne Hayling Helen
Mary Anne Fletcher Monica
Mary Forster Lucia
Maria Bowley Helen
Mary Saxby Agatha
Frances Murrell Agnes
Elizabeth Fletcher Mary

John Saxby Bartholomew
James Refoy Anthony
William Heather Joseph
25

Elizabeth Dean Mary
Helen Fletcher Margaret

Godfather J. Silveira

From Arundel at the same time

William Henshaw Joseph
Mary Anne Morgan Thereza
Beatrix Ottley Agnes
Elizabeth Ottley Elizabeth
8

Theresa Carver Julia
Anne Payne Maria
Mary Anne Harris. Maria
Sarah Henshaw Maria

Godfather Rev^{d} M. A. Tierney

From Burton at the same time

John Greenfield James
Charles Ryan Joseph
John Hamman Thomas
George Budd Anthony
Charles Budd Thomas
Charles Budd Joseph
12

Thereza Booker Mary
Henrietta Barker Mary
Mary Frances Booker Theresa
Ann Budd Mary
Sarah Hersey Anastasia
Mary Budd Ann

Godfather Rev^{d} P. Duval

From Midhurst at the same time

Mary Hurst Mary
Mary Sherwin Catherine

Anne Mercer Agatha

Godfather Rev^{d} Geo Halsey

Total 48 (3)

Persons confirmed in Slindon Chapel Sussex, by the Right Reverend D^{or} Thomas Griffiths, Lord Bishop of Olena, and Vicar Apostolic in the London District on Wednesday the 18th day of October 1837.

George Refoy George
James Hurt James
Henry Refoy Henry
William Joseph Hornsby. William
Peter Bateman Peter
James Murrell James
Dominick Murrell Dominick
7 Sara Bateman Sara
Mercy Hornsby Maria
Lucy Greenfield Elizabeth
Charlotte Harriett Wainwright. Elizabeth
14

Martha Saxby Agnes
Martha Refoy Martha
Harriett Bowley Harriett
Marian Meredith Agnes
Mary Anne Hornsby Mary
Susan Dean. Mary
Mary Catherine Morgan Catherine
Eleanora Emily Morgan Emily
Ann Hornsby Elizabeth
Agnes Frances Hornsby. Mary

Godfather Rev^{d} J Silveira

21 Total all f^{rm} Slindon

Pastor

List of Confirmations 22nd October 1846 by D^{r} Thomas Griffiths —Patrinus Rev^{d} J. Selveira

do do 23 Oct 1846. Patrinus James Sheean

do by Rev^{mo} D^{uo} Nicolas Wiseman Episcopo Melipotamensi et Vic Ap Dist^{res} Lond m^{so} die 8^{o} Julii 1849. Patrinus Rev. M. A. Tiernay

Do by Rev^{mo} D^{no} Thomas Grant Episcopo Southwarciensi 16 April 1852. Patrinus Joannes Sheehan

Confirmation by Rev^{mo} D^{no} Thomâ Brown Episcopo Newportensi (ex licentia Rev^{m} Episcopi Southwarcensis) 30 May 1855

Maria Evans

Joannes Sheehan

OBITUARY

March 19. 1824 died William Shepherd aged 70 ys
April 4. 1824 died Teresa Navington 79
May 12. 1824 died
October 5. 1825 died William Carter
December 18. 1825 died Andrew Bennett 73
December 31. 1825 died Harriet Bowley
February 2. 1826 died John Bateman . 9
February 5. 1826 died James Fletcher 12 days
February 20. 1826 died Sara Anne Lyddon 17 years
February 23. 1826 died John Bowley 8 months
February 24. 1826. died Elisabeth Refoy 12 weeks
May 4. 1826. died Catherine Saxby 6 months
July 5. 1826 died Mary Refoy
September 29. 1826 died Elizabeth Simonds
October 5. 1826 died James Constantine [Wallace *scratched out*, Wallis *above*] 19 days
October 29. 1826 died William Smith 80 years
July 1827 died Elizabeth Tompson aged 45
Sept 19. 1827 died Anne Salvin 80
March 21. 1828 died Mary Fletcher
June 27. 1828 died Richard Carrol 52
November 10. 1828 died George John Dodd 13 months
January 17. 1829 died Barbara Parker 60 yrs
January 19. 1829 died Henry Dodd 4
March 1. 1829 died Bernard Coile 62
November 5th 1829 died Mary Nye (O.S.P.M) 80
May 24th 1830 died Maria Murrell (do) 35
April 17. 1831 died Martha Parker do 22
July do died Anne Dodd ob^{t} 14 months
April 15th 1832 died William Booker do 85 years
June 2 do died John Bateman. Ab. 56
September 23 do died Mary Collis (O.S.P.M) 56
December 10 do died Mary Wilcocks 101
April 8. 1833 died Adelaide Hornsby 35
May 31st do died Mary Mellersh (suddenly) 67
June 28 do died Mary Wallis 3 & 3 mo^{s}.
September 21 do died Sarah Harding ab. U.P. Lord 72
November 21 do died Anne Barton at Chi: Inf^{y} O.S.P.M 25
June 20. 1835 died Henry Refoy of Arundel Sen^{r} do 72
January 2. 1836 died William Bateman Sen^{r} do 65
February 22 do, died Jane Heather ab O.P.T. 48
November 24 do, died John Mills (O.S.P.M) 77
April 17. 1837 died at Chichester Eleanor Pledger (do) 28
June 5. 1837 died James Bateman Ab. U.P.Jr 18

[*Last entry Dec.* 31, 1874.]

MARRIAGES

Marriages in the Catholic Chapel of Slindon, Sussex celebrated according to the Rite of the Catholic Church.

John Pucker was married to Mary Godyon on the 28 of Obre 1739

William Faith was married to Mary Darrel April the 10. 1748

Miss Barbara Kemp now Lady Kinard was married to Lord James Bartlomy Kinnaird on y^e^ 26. Obre 1749. It being then a Sunday Evening. Since the change of the stile the wedding day came to be on ye 7 day of December

[*The following entry is on the opposite page.*]

1774

Nov^r^ 7. James Willcocks and Susan Neyrin were married coram Poor Slaegrer

Richard Bennet and Mary Shipley were married July 22. 1766.

Nov^r^ 6. 1775. Richard Refoy of Slindon and Elisabeth Holden were married coram Poor Sleeper.

Die 28. Novembris 1797 Ego hodie in matrimonium junxi Henricum Jackson et Elisabetham Reynolds apud Slindonis Capellam Testes fuere Joannes Willcox & Elisabeth Newington omnes e Slindone fuere. Joannes Appleby Miss App

Die 2 Nov 1800 Ego infrascriptus in matrimonium junxi Jordanum Brisby et Mariam Hunt Testes fuere Gulielmus Brisby et Barbara Baisin.

Die 20. Julii 1801. Ego infrascriptus in matrimonium conjunxi Jacobum Battman (Bateman *in margin*) et Elisabetham Metcalph. Testes fuere Gulielmus Battman et Maria Willcox

Die Nov. 1801 Ego infrascriptus in matrimonum conjunxi Tasker et Melicent Lane Testes fuere Joannes et Susanna Lane.

Die Maii 1803. Ego infrascriptus in matrimonium Conjunxi Jacobum Williams & Mariam Parker Testes fuere Franciscus Parker et

Die Augusti 11. 1806 infrascriptus in matrimonum conjunxi Petrum Bowman et Helenam Soane Testes fuere Carolus Bowman et Soane

Die Feb. 1. 1808. Ego infrascriptus in matrimonium conjunxi Carolum Heather et Joannam Hotson Testes fuere Gulielmus Carter et Maria Anna Collins

Thomas Walmesley and Susan Trussler were married May 4. 1824 Witnesses Anne Countess of Newburgh and Arthur Clifford. by John White

[*The register is now in another hand—not the transcribers.*]

James Willis (Wallis *in margin*) and Margret Crawford were married July 26th 1824 Witnesses Francis Broad and Mary Hornsby. by J White Miss Ap^co^

Nicholas Scott and Catharine were married August 24. 1824 Witnesses and Catharine Ryan. by J White Miss Ap

Reuben Chatfield alias Faulkner and Ruth Jackson were married Oct 4th 1824. Witnesses Mathew and Martha Jackson. by J. White Miss Ap

[*Register in another hand.*]

Richard Hiscock and Mary Hornsby were married Oct 7. 1828. Witnesses Thomas Hurt and Frances Hornsby by J White Miss Ap

Thomas Bateman and Sarah Poor were married (according to the rite of the R.C.C.)* November 27. 1829. Witnesses were William Bateman and Frances Bateman. by Jos Silveira M. Ap

* Appears to have been inserted afterwards in another hand.

Peter Hornsby and Mercy Crick were married on the 9th of September 1831. Witnesses were Thomas Bateman and Frances Bateman. by Jos Silveira M. Ap

James Fletcher and Anne Fisher were married on the 27th of October 1833 Witnesses were John Hornsby and Elizabeth Langridge. by me Jos Silveira M. A.

George Apps widower, and Ann Bateman, widow were married according to the Rites of the Roman Catholic Church on the 31st of December 1834. Witnesses were James Heather and Margaret Wallis. by me J Silveira A. M.

James Heather and Harriett Lee, were married according to the rites of the Catholic church, on the 21st January 1835 Witnesses were Charles Lee and his sister Jane Lee. by me J. Silveira. A. M.

Henry Fletcher and Dorinda Hedger were married, according to the Rites of the Catholic Church, on the 31st of December 1835. Witnesses were Charles Fletcher, and Mary Anne Fletcher by me J Silveira A. M

Thomas Hurt widower, and Elizabeth Norris, were married according to the rites of the Catholic Church. on the 18th of April 1836. Witnesses were Richard Hiscock and Mary Hiscock by me J. Silveira M. A

Col. Charles Leslie, widower (Count of the Holy Roman Empire and Knight of the Guelphic Order) and the Rt Hon. Lady Dorothea Eyre (eldest daughter of the late Rt Hon. Francis, fifth Earl of Newburgh) were married according to the Rites of the Catholic Church on the 21st of July 1836. Witnesses were Sir Henry Webb Bt. G. R. Morgan Esq. Rev M. A. Tierney, & Anne Countess of Newburgh. Dorothy Countess of Newburgh. Miss Rosamond Clifford & Miss Eyre. by me J. Silveira A. M

[*Last marriage* 19 *Nov.* 1855.]

CONVERSIONS

On the 20th August 1831 Elizabeth Norris having made her Solemn profession of Faith was received into the Holy Catholic Church and Conditionally baptized in Slindon Chapel; made her first communion on the 21st same month and year J. Silveira A. M

On the 30th of November 1831 Richard Hiscock in every respect as above 1st C° Xmas day

On the 4th of April 1833 Charlotte Harriett Wainwright 1st Co same day

On the 23d of November 1833 Mercy Hornsby do Xmas day

On the 30th of March 1836 Sara Bateman do 31. Mch (dead) On the 16th of March 1839 Maria Powell 1st Com same day

On the 24th do do Robert Powell 1st Com 31 Mch Easter day

On the 16th May do Mary Anne Powell. 1840

On the 31st Decemr do William Besell 1st com 1 Jany 1840

OBITUARIES

[*The following anniversaries are noted in the calendar at the commencement of a book of Prayers, the property of Capt. Kemp., J.P., of Lyminster House Arundel, entitled,* "The evening office of the Church according to the Roman Breviary London 1748."]

January

11. The Commem of S[t] Hyginus—*Thomas Kemp*
26. The Commen of S. Polycarp *Ant[ny] Kemp*

1753 27. S[t] John Chrysostome [*Probably applies to* 26]

February

8. St John of Matha *M[rs] Stoner D[ied]*
25. *Philip Kemp my Uncle Dyed*

March

5. *M[rs] Catherine Gage my cosen died*
11. *S[t] William Goring my G. Uncle Died*

April

1719 4 S[t] Isidore *May Kemp*

May

6. S[t] John *M[rs] Arundel [Die]d*

1734 11. The Com of S. Pius *John Norris*

June

1731 30. The commem of S. Paul *An Kemp dye[d] my D[r] mother*

July

Henry[d] 6 Octave-day SS. Peter & Paul *on bague 1717*
17 St Alexis *Henereta Blount P. Dy[d]*
1749 23 S Apollinaris *Francess Bidulp [Biddulph]*
S[r] Harry 26. S Anne *Tichborn*
27 Commem of S Pantaleon *An[thy] Kemp my G. father*

September

3 *Mary Browne my Aunt dyed 1745*
11 Commem of SS Protus & Hyacinth *Mrs Webb my cose*
1745 15 Octave of the Nativity B.V.M *Mageret Pole*
1745 21. S Matthew *My Aunt Elizabeth Browne*
25 *Isabell Collingwood my cosen Dyed*

October

23 *M[rs] Weston my cosen Dyed*

November

Michael 13. The commem of S Didaeus *Blount. D*
28 *Henry Kemp. P. my Uncle Dyed*

December

Barbara 3. St Francis Zavier *Lady Montagu my G. Mother*
Mary 7. S[t] Ambrose *Tichborn*
22. *M[rs] Salvin my Aunt Dyed 1729*

[*The portions in italics are in the writing of the former owner of the book.*]

[*On last page in book*]

"Mary Willcocks gift of Mary Mare. Slindon Sux[ex] November $\frac{th}{13}$ 1815"

NO. IX

CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF THE DOMESTIC CHAPEL AT WATERPERRY MANOR HOUSE, OXON, AND ST. CLEMENT'S CHURCH, OXFORD, 1701?–1834

CONTRIBUTED BY JOSEPH STANISLAUS HANSOM

THE registers are contained in two books. The first is a common penny paper note-book in a marbled paper cover, ready to fall off from age and use, 6½ by 4 inches, the pagination being given below. The entries as far as the year 1756 seem to be made from some previous collection, being in one continuous style of writing (very bad), and is doubtless that of the Rev. Francis Pole, S.J. The subsequent entries are continued in the same hand, but shew traces of being inserted at different periods. It is proposed to give a facsimile of a page shewing this. The last entry in the same hand is dated 18 Sept. 1764. The first in another hand is dated 6 Nov. 1765. The second book is of paper 7⅞ by 6⅝ inches, bound in boards, with a leather back.

The part printed stops in 1834; but in the second book there are other registers down to the end of 1855, which it has been thought unnecessary to print now.

Thanks are due to the Revv. Arthur Day and John Edge, S.J., the late and present rectors of St Aloysius' Church at Oxford, to which the registers belong, for facilities granted, enabling me to make the transcript and collate the proofs with the originals.

The Hon. Mrs. Bryan Stapleton, who has made Oxfordshire history a special study, and to whom Catholics are indebted for her interesting and concise *History of Post-Reformation Catholic Missions in Oxfordshire*, contributes the following historical notes on the chaplaincy and mission.

J. S. H.

"The mission of Oxford, to which these registers belong, embraces six separate and ancient missions or chaplaincies, viz.: Holywell Manor, now part of Oxford; Sandford on Thames; Britwell-Prior; Hazeley Court or Great Hazeley; Overey, now Dorchester; and Waterperry. All these were incorporated by Father Richard Blount, S.J., in 1620 into the 'Residence of St. Mary's,' known among themselves as 'Mrs Oxon.'

HOLYWELL MANOR.—The owners, by leasehold from Merton College, were a branch of the Scotch family of Napier who had been settled in Dorsetshire for some years. They appear to have held the true Faith early, if not upon their arrival in Oxford, as the best-known member of the family, the Ven. George Napier, was born and bred here, and he won his crown of martyrdom at the age of 60 in 1610. After his execution some part of his remains, which had been hung over one of the City gates, were taken and thrown into the river Thames, and floating down opposite Sandford they were taken up and carried to the house of his sister, the wife of Edmund Powell. Tradition says that there they still remain, buried in a barn once the chapel of the Knights of St. John.

Holywell continued in Catholic hands until the property was sold in the middle of the eighteenth century by Mr. Neville of Holt, co. Leicester, who had it by marriage with the Napier heiress. It was here that the few hunted Catholics of the day used to assemble for their religious duties whenever a priest came to their help.

There is no record of any resident priest here beyond the Ven. George Napier, a son of the house, and later on the Rev. Thomas Kimber, a secular priest, who was son of the resident, being agent to the Nevilles of

Holt. We know that the Catholics resorted here for Mass, but no names are remembered. Father John Nicholas Day, O.S.F., was born at Holywell Mill, and was buried in St. Ebbe's Church, Oxford, 1658.

SANDFORD ON THAMES.—The only name we have been able to find is the Rev. Charles Collingwood, S.J., whose will is recorded in 10th Report of Hist. MSS. as being made in Jan. 1718–19. He was son of George Collingwood of Esslington, Northumberland, and brother to George, who suffered on the scaffold at Liverpool for the rising of 1715. He came to Oxfordshire about 1701, and remained until his death here in 1718; he was buried in the parish church on the 28th Jan. Probably the place was served by the Franciscans, of whom several were members of the Powell family.

This property was bought with many others in the country upon the dissolution of the monasteries by Edmund Appowell, a Welshman, one of the followers probably of Henry Tudor. He settled at Sandford, which had belonged to the Knights of St. John, and there his family continued to foster the Faith until the property passed from them. The family ended in two heiresses—the eldest married to Sir Francis Curson of Waterperry, and the second to the 10th Lord Teynham, whose descendants came in for Waterperry, while Sandford was sold by Lady Curson in 1760.

BRITWELL-PRIOR.—This mission owed its existence to the Simeon family; after several generations who had been zealous for religion and had given many members to the church, Sir Edward Simeon died in 1768, just as he was completing the 'new chapel,' of which mention is made in the register; he was buried at Aston, co. Staffordshire. He was never married, so his property passed to Mr. Thomas Weld of Lulworth, son of his sister Margaret.

In 1799 the Community of Poor Clares at Arles, in Flanders, fled before the French Revolution, having as their Abbess Sister Euphrasia Weld, sister to the owner of Britwell House, who kindly offered the nuns the loan of it. Here they remained until 1813, when they removed to Coxside, near Plymouth, and eventually they built the present Abbey of St. Clare in Darlington. After the nuns left Britwell the Welds returned and lived there for several years.

The first chaplain known is the Rev. William Brown, his first appearance being on Oct. 23, 1729, O.S.; he died at Britwell House, 3 Nov. 1750.

Rev. John Richardson, S.J., first coming 6th Aug. 1751, O.S. His real name was Shuttleworth, from Lancashire. Was Superior of St. Mary's District. His will in Hist. MSS., vol. 10, made 30 Jan. 1752; died at Britwell House, aged 57, 1765.

Rev. George Bruning, S.J., first coming 25 June 1765, N.S. Son of George Bruning of East Meon and Froxfield by his second wife Anne May. His half-sister married Mr. John Thomas Eyston of East Hendred. There seem to have been seven members of this family Jesuits. The entire register seems to have been written out by his hand. He died at Isleworth, and his body appears to have been removed to the church of East Hendred, where there is a tablet, 'To the Memory of the Revd. George Bruning who departed this life on the 5th June 1802, aged 66 years. R.I.P.'

1770. Rev. R. D. Carolus Blount of Snitterfield, co. Warwick, 3rd son of Sir Edward Blount, 4th bart., of Sodington, co. Worcester, signed the list of confirmations; this was probably in the absence of Father Bruning; and Rev. Blasius Morey, of Gifford's Hall, Suffolk, does the same in 1782.

1773. Rev. James Lane, only probably for a short time. He died at Norwich in 1821.

Rev. James Charles Hunter *alias* Weldon, S.J., was residing at Britwell House in 1792. Subsequently he went to London, where he died, 10 Dec. 1802, aged 86.

The last entry (1788) in the Britwell Register (the continuation is at Waterperry) is the baptism of John Davey of Overey.

CHAPLAINS TO THE NUNS AT BRITWELL.—1799. Father Thomas Pacificus Kington, O.S.F., came with the nuns from Flanders. He was a native of Warwick; while chaplain to the community in Flanders he was imprisoned and sentenced to the guillotine, from which the death of Robespierre fortunately delivered him. In 1800 he was appointed to the nuns (now at Taunton); died at Osmotherly, Yorkshire, Feb. 18, 1827, aged 73.

1800. Father Isaac Anselm Milward, O.S.F., apparently until 1803, when he went to the nuns at Winchester.

1803. Father Paschal Harrison, O.S.F., remained until 1809, or thereabouts.

1811. Father Edward Andrew Weetman, O.S.F., born at Rowington, co. Warwick in 1765, for about a year, when he went to Taunton, and died there in 1843.

1812. Father Joseph Tate, O.S.F., came this year, and the nuns left soon after.

Whilst the Weld family lived at Britwell House it is almost certain that they were served by the French *émigré* clergy from Reading or Thame.

GREAT HASELEY.—This place after leaving the Huddleston family came by Elizabeth Boulter, a convert and an heiress, to John Wolfe, Esq., whose family appears among the Catholic Non-Jurors for London and also in Essex. The last of the family, Mr. Charles Wolfe, died about the time of the opening of the 'new chapel' at Britwell, and we find in the register of Waterperry an entry in the hand of the Rev. Mr. Bruning of that place, 'that the Congregation at Haseley having been left without a priest since the death of Mr. Wolfe, belonged then to the Mission of Britwell and that he Mr. Bruning having attended them out of charity, considered that they now were joined to that of Waterperry.'

OVEREY, *now* DORCHESTER.—Here in an old homestead across the river, known as Overey, dwelt for nigh two hundred years an old Catholic family, surrounded by a certain number of cottagers, who without doubt shared the Faith with them. The Davey family had leased this old monastic farm from the Abbey of Dorchester and its representatives from the time of the dissolution, and had kept the Faith alive through the days of persecution in this corner of Oxfordshire. They and the Rev. Robert Newsham founded the new mission in Dorchester, built the church, and endowed it in 1849. The Davey family continued to hold Overey until 1901.

Priests who have served the Oxfordshire mission at Overey include—

Father Gilbert Wells, S.J., was residing here in 1752, when he made his will and styled himself as 'of Dorchester.' He belonged to the family of Wells of Brambridge, co. Hants; was still here in 1758, but later removed to Winchester. Died on the Mission in Wiltshire, 17 Oct. 1777, aged 63.

1773. Father Bernard Cassidy *vere* Stafford; it is conjectured that the latter was his true name, as he was buried as such. Was Superior of this District, residing at Warkworth in 1764, and lastly at Thame Park, where he died 11th June 1778. He belonged to the Irish Province, and is said to have been the last Jesuit residing at Dorchester during this century. Upon his leaving the mission fell under the charge of the chaplain of Britwell. Later on the French clergy helped to serve this place, and one of them, a noted person, died in the house of Mr. Davey in 1798, and was buried with honour in the Abbey Church at the expense of the Warden of New College, Oxford. He was Monseigneur Thoumin des Valpons, Vicar-General of Dol in Brittany, who died 2 March 1798.

About 1825 Father William Ibbotson came. He was born in 1800 near Skipton, and died at Stonyhurst in March 1834.

WATERPERRY.—Having now passed in review five of the component parts of the Oxford mission we must return to Waterperry, the most important, because the longest lived of the group. The list of chaplains here

is almost complete and continuous from the year 1700, and it is supposed that there had been a resident chaplain at a much earlier date: 'Father Gerard, S.J., having established a mode of life, providing altar, chapel and room for a priest in the house of a lady near Oxford whose husband was indeed a Catholic but much given to worldly pursuits.' This early chaplain may have been Father Walpole, S.J., and the lady is almost beyond doubt Lady Curson.

The place was served by Franciscans, Benedictines, and Jesuits in charming impartiality, and some of the changes were so frequent as to suggest a certain diversity of opinion among the various parties.

In all probability about 1620 some Jesuit fathers were placed here by Father Blount, S.J. The first authentic name is that of—

1742. Father Henry Stanley, S.J., son of Richard Stanley of Great Eccleston Hall, Lancashire, born 1688, joined the Society of Jesus, and served the Oxfordshire mission for many years. He died at Culcheth Hall, Lancashire, 27 Nov. 1753, aged 65. The only evidence of his residence here is his name as witness to a will in 1742. He sometimes assumed his mother's maiden name of Culcheth as an alias.

1750. Father Thomas Brooks, S.J. He was the chaplain at Tusmore, which place he served for many years, dying aged 82 on the 6th March 1761.

1758. Father Gilbert Wells, S.J., of Dorchester, mentioned above.

1759. Mr. Richardson, probably Father John Richardson *alias* Shuttleworth, S.J., of Britwell.

1761. Dom John Bernard Warmoll of Brise Norton.

1773. Dom John Jerome Butler, O.S.B., was stationed here in 1773, and was chaplain at Tusmore in 1786; he died 15 Nov. 1792, aged 78.

1775. Francis Green, S.J., died suddenly at Tusmore in 1774, aged 26.

1775. James Lewis, S.J.

1777. Father John Closette, S.J. Left for Wardour Castle in Sept. 1781, but was killed by a fall from his horse within three weeks of his arrival on the 23rd of Oct., his 30th year. Buried in Tisbury Church.

1780. Father Peter Jenkins, S.J., born at Sutton, near Guilford, in 1735. Died suddenly at Bury St. Edmunds, 14th July 1818, aged 83, and was buried near its chapel.

1785. Father Peter Walker *alias* Westby, S.J., born at Preston, died at Scholes, 14 Nov. 1788. He does not appear in this Register again, and was probably only on a visit.

1789. The Rev. James Taylor, a secular priest. He was at Heythrop in 1795 for a few months.

OXFORD, 1790. The Rev. Charles Leslie, S.J., a younger son of Patrick, the 21st Baron of Balquhain and Count of the Holy Roman Empire, was the last chaplain, or rather missioner of Waterperry, owing to the altered circumstances of the place. He died suddenly on 28 Dec. 1806, and was buried in the 'Quire of the Chapel near the pulpit.' By his amiable manner and classical acquirements he conciliated the respect and esteem of many members of the University. Public interest in his works was shown by the publication of a novel, in which he and his niece appear as the heroes in the new chapel of St. Ignatius.

In 1799 he was joined by Father William Hothersall, S.J., who had been chaplain at Thame Park, the seat of Viscount Wenman, whose wife, a daughter of Lord Abingdon by a Catholic wife, kept chapel in the house. He succeeded Father B. Cassidy or Stafford, whom we have seen at Overey. Father Hothersall was buried Aug. 1803 in the chapel at St. Clement's, Oxford, having lived some time in retirement.

Father Charles Leslie began the independent Mission of Oxford and closed the old Chaplaincy of Waterperry. He bought a house in St. Clement's in Oxford and removed there. Sir Francis Curson, the last Baronet, died childless in 1750, and his widow in 1764. They left a bequest to the church,

stipulating that Mass should be said alternately at Waterperry and at Oxford; no notice appears to have been taken of this until Father Leslie came in 1790. He very soon began to fulfil the conditions, and in 1793 he notes that he removed into Oxford, 'have left at Waterperry only half a dozen Catholics while at Oxford he found three score at least.' He built the chapel of St. Ignatius partly by subscription throughout the whole country, and devoted his whole fortune to it. In the circular begging for alms he remarks that the wants of the French *émigrés* had seriously interfered with the subscriptions he hoped to get. His mother, Countess Leslie, left £1000 for the chapel, but we cannot ascertain the amount of Sir Francis Curson's bequest.

1806. Father James Leslie, S.J., succeeded his younger brother. In 1812 he was appointed to Stockeld Park in Yorkshire, and died there 5th Aug. 1816 in his 76th year.

1812. Father John William Connolly, S.J. He belonged to the Irish Province. Died from rupture of a blood-vessel on 5th Sept. 1818, aged 39. Buried in the chapel.

1818. Father Robert Newsham, S.J. Kept a school for gentlemen's sons in the Presbytery, which school he removed to Dorchester in 1849, where he himself went to live. He left the Society of Jesus the same year; died at Dorchester in 1859. The number of adult baptisms above his name proclaim him a true missioner."

[*Written outside the binding.*]

The Waterperry | Chappell Register | and | Likewise Oxford | being the same | Congregation | or Mission | 1st Volume.

[*Page* 1] Days for Benediction.

New years day both morning & night

Every first Sunday of ye month Benediction in ye morning for ye Bona morte.

6th of Jan: ye Ephiphany. Benedtion both morning & night.

The 2d Sunday after ye Epiphany the feast of ye name of Jesus. Benediction both morning & night

2d of February. The Purification of our Bd Lady. Benediction both morning & night.

25 of March. The Annuntiation of our Lady. Benediction both morning & night when kept that day. (*The following in much darker ink, but same hand.*) Vespers after Mass in ye morning. when kept in [? Lent].

Easter Sunday Benediction both morning & night.

The Ascension of our Lord Benediction both morning & night.

Pentecost Sunday. Benediction both morning & night.

Trinity Sunday. Publick Profession of Faith before Mass. Benediction both morning & night.

Corpus Xti day. Benediction both morning & night.

[2] Sunday within ye octave of Corpus Xti. Benediction both morning & night.

The Hyhm & Prayer of ye Bd Sacrament at morning & night Prayers during ye whole octave.

15 of August ye Assumption of ye our Lady. Benediction both morning & night.

8 of September The Nativity of our Lady. Benediction both morning & night.

1 November All Saints. Benediction both morning & night.

2 November All Souls. Mass at 10. as on Holy-days. The office of y^e^ Dead before Mass.

8 December y^e^ Conception of our Lady, Benediction both morning & night, when it does not fall on a Sunday in Advent. When it falls on such a Sunday Benediction only at night.

25 of Xber. The Nativity of our Lord. Prayers Begin at 12 a clock at night. The Feast Publisht as in ye Roman Martyloge. Then ye Te Deum. After this Either sermon or reading. Then the exposition of ye B^d^ Sacrament & two Masses and Benediction at ye end of ye 2^d^ mass.

[3] [*An inch and quarter at top of the page is cut away.*]

Christ Mass Day. The Third Mass at Eleven a clock. Exposition & Benediction at y^e^ End of it. Exposition & Benediction at night Prayers. Reading or Sermon before y^e^ Third Mass.

27 Xber S^t^ John Evangelist. Benediction both morning & night.

31^st^ of Xber. S^t^ Sylvester. no Holyday. After Mass y^e^ Exposition & Benediction, & Te Deum in tanksgiving for all ye favours & Blessings of y^e^ past year.

SUPPLEMENT

2 Feb. When on a Sunday after Sexagessima, or on that Sunday. Benediction only at night. Blessing of Candles as usual, but they are not to be light in time of mass.

Ash wednesday. Prayer at the same time as on Sundays & Holydays, with y^e^ Blessing of Ashes.

25 of March when in Holy week. No Benediction either morning or night.

The Tenebræ on wednesday Thursday and Friday in Holy week at seven a clock [4] at night, after which y^e^ examine of Conscience & then Spiritual reading.

On M[a]unday Thursday Prayers in y^e^ morning at 10 a clock after which y^e^ B^d^ Sacrament is put into y^e^ Sepulchre & y^e^ Congregation, & Family wattch 2 by 2 till 10 a clock at night, when all come up & after some few prayers & *miserere* y^e^ B^d^ Sacrament is carried back to y^e^ Chapel.

On Good Friday at half an hour past 5 in y^e^ morning y^e^ B^d^ Sacrament is again exposed in y^e^ Sepulcre & people watch before it 2 by 2 till y^e^ end of y^e^ church service. which begins at 10 a clock, & finishes with a Passion Sermon.

On Holy Saturday church service begins at half an hour past nine in y^e^ morning. Short Litanys at night at y^e^ usual time.

Low Sunday Benediction at night when y^e^ Annuntiation of our B^d^ Lady is kept y^e^ day following.

The Plenary Indulgences are to be publisht y^e^ Sunday before y^e^ time allotted for y^e^ Gaining of them.

[5] There are four Plenary Indulgences granted yearly from this District, & 15 days allowed for y^e^ gaining them.

The 1^st^ begins from y^e^ night of y^e^ nativity of our Lord Jesus Xt.

The 2^d^ is y^e^ fiveteen days of Easter.

The third begins from y^e^ Vigil of Pentecost.

The fourth was appointed from y^e^ Vigil of S^t^ John Baptist, but as this sometimes interferes with y^e^ former, or comes very close to it I

askt y^e^ Bishop to change y^e^ time of it for y^e^ Congregation of waterperry and it is now fixt from y^e^ Assumption of our Lady to her Nativity, both days inclusively. NB. These Indulgences are since altered by M^r^ Hornyhold as by his Book of them.

When y^e^ Annuntiation of our Lady falls on a Sunday in Lent and is kept y^e^ next day Benediction on that Sunday at night Prayers.

[*Pages* 6–10 *are blank.*]

[11] The Names of those who are members of y^e^ Congregation of Bona morte at Waterperry.

Sir Francis Curson

Lady Curson

Miss Catharine Brinkhurst. Mrs Anne [*name x^d^ out*] Fenwick. M^r^ Lucas. M^rs^ Elizabeth Whiteing. Mary Muller. John Bikerstaff Junr. Anne Emenck. Anne weston. Catharine Baker [?] Mary Burrel. Mary Hoskinson. Anne Yeates. M^r^ Pandolfus Collins.

1751. Miss Helena Lee.
1753. Margaret walker
M^rs^ Anne Judge. Elizabeth Nicks [?]
1758 Elizabeth Styles

[*Pages* 12–16 *blank.*]

[17] The Names of those who were confirmed at waterperry By Bishop Hornyhold y^e^ 20^th^ of May 1753 y^e^ 4^th^ Sunday after Easter

Confirmed

Mary Padwick	Anne	Cornelius waterhouse	Josepth [*sic*]
Elizabeth Symkins	Mary	Hannath Floyd	Mary
Lucy Harding	Barbara	John watts	Thomas
Mary Million	Anne	Josepth walker	Richard
Elen waterhouse	Mary	John walker	William
Hannah waterhouse	Margaret	Elizabeth Partloo	Winefred
Jos: Hodgekinson	John	Mary Young	Catharine
Richard Hodgekinson	Francis		

in all. 15.

[18] The Names of those who were confirmed at waterperry, By Bishop Hornyhold y^e^ 16 of July 1758. The 9th Sunday after Pentecost

Confirmed

Lady Mary Bertie	Lucy	Robert Franklin	John
Lady Sophia Bertie	Mary	Richard Dodswell	Silvester
John Coolin	Antony		

Sent by M^r^ Richardson *

James Baker	Matthew	Mary Baker	Martha
Antony Baker	John	william Bagnal	Matthew
Mary Davis	Agatha	Charles Bagnal	Joseph
Anne Floyd	Mary		

Sent by Mr wells†

Anne Millman Mary

in all. 13.

* The Rev. John Richardson *alias* Shuttleworth, S.J., was the priest at Britwell, Oxon, at the time. The Hon. Mrs Bryan Stapleton's *Post Reformation Oxfordshire.*

† The Rev. Gilbert Wells, S.J., was the priest at Dorchester, Oxon.—*Ibid.*

[19] The names of those who were confirmed at waterperry, by Bishop Hornyhold y^e 22 may 1763. Pentecost Sunday.

Confirmed

Mary Sutton Anne

Sent by M^r Brown

Mary walker Elizabeth

Susanna Herring Teresa

The Bishop first preacht, then said Prayers & then confirmed. No Exposition of y^e B^d Sacrament

[*Everything before this is in the handwriting of Rev. Francis Pole, S.J. The following marriage is in a different hand, whilst the name* "Taplen" *is in a third.*]

1770 Novemb. 5. Maried William Clark to Winefrid Taplen.

[20 *blank*]

[21] The Anniversarys kept at waterperry.

29 of May. The Anniversary of S^r Francis Curson. [old style. 9 June new Style *in another hand.*]

12 of August. The Anniversary of John Powell Esqr.

17 of November. The Anniversary of M^rs Anne Powel

17 of December. y^e Anniversary of S^r John Curson.

3^d of August. y^e Anniversary M^rs Catharine Brinckhurst-Curson.

Lady Winf^d Curson—2^d—April (1764)

[22–24 *blank*]

[25] A Catalougue of y^e Dead from the year. 1700.

Jeane Greeneawaye dyed y^e 26 Sept: 1700

M^r [?] Saunders dyed y^e last of August 1700

George Eyston Esqr died Ap: 24 1791 *

Dame Day died 31 of march 1701

Jeane Matthews alias Hobby died y^e 9th of May 1701

M^r Brinkhurst died ye 10 xber 1701

M^r Henry warren died y^e 27 of may 1702

The 2 Sisters m^rs Mary Powell & m^rs winefred white died on y^e 14th & 17th of April 1703

mr John Allcock died 18 of xber. 1703

mr martin died 7 of march $170\frac{3}{4}$

mrs Anne chamberlain died y^e 21 of June 1705

mr william Wignor died 14 Sept: 1706

mr Thomas Crompton died 3^d Nov: 1709

mrs Mary Brinckhurst the younger died y^e 17 of July 1710

Lord Dormer dyed y^e 18 of July 1713

mrs Grimesditch died 25 of July 1713

mrs Alicia Kelly [? Kilby] † died 2^d of xber 1714

Her daughter mrs Jeane Kelby [? Kilby] dyed y^e 17 of xber 1714

mrs Mary Belson dyed 6th of May 1715

Edward Davy died y^e 9th of xber 1715

[26] Agnes webb dyed 8 of Feb: $17\frac{15}{16}$

captain John Grimesditch dyed upon y^e 15 of march $17\frac{15}{16}$

mrs Bridget Belson dyed 21 of April 1716

* George Eyston of East Hendred.

† Meant for Kelby, probably; but it might be Killy, as "i's" are seldom dotted. All the entries are very badly written. Some "i's" are almost like "5," or even "8."

mr Tho: Kimber dyed 22 of May. 1716
Tho: christmass dyed y^e^ 11th of Feb: $17\frac{17}{18}$
mr charles Collingwood dyed 26 of Jan: $17\frac{18}{19}$
m^r^ Francis wollmer dyed 6 of June 1719
m^r^ maurice Belson dyed 9th of Aug: 1721
Charles Eyston Esqr dyed 5 of nov: 1721
Daniel Padwick dyed y^e^ 23 xber 1722
John Brinckhurst Esqr dyed 20 of July 1726
mrs Mary Bartlett dyed 11 of may 1727
mrs Anne Powell dyed 17 of Nov: 1727
S^r^ John Curson dyed 17 of xber 1727
Em: christmass Junior dyed 20 June 1728
Thomas Abby dyed 17 of october 1729
Mary Malham dyed 8 of xber 1729
James Philips dyed 3^d^ of May 1730
mr Thomas Coles dyed Jan: y^e^ 10th $17\frac{35}{36}$
margeret Hooker dyed 1 of march $17\frac{35}{36}$
John Springwell dyed 17 of may 1736
John Powel Esqr dyed the 12 of August 1730
M^r^ Francis Gibson dyed at Kiddington 5 of April 1738
Richard Latham dyed 8 of march $17\frac{38}{39}$
[27] m^r^ Peter Ingelby died 2 of June. 1741
mr Thomas Philips died 26 of Aug: 1742
m^r^ Robert Curson died 23 of march $17\frac{43}{44}$
Simon Christmass died 2 of June 1743
Susan winlow died 21 of April 1744
James clarck Senior dyed 31 of march 1746
Lady curson Senior dyed 12 of october 1746
Anne Perst dyed 3^d^ of April 1747
Francis waterhouse dyed 10 July 1747
Thomas Burrel dyed 28 of Aug 1747
Mary Stephens dyed 22 of march $17\frac{47}{48}$
Francis Hodskinson dyed 19 of Nov: 1748
Mary walker senior dyed y^e^ 26 of Jan $17\frac{49}{50}$
william Hooker died 22 of xber 1748
Mary Burrel dyed 1 of may. 1750
S^r^ Francis Curson Bar:^tt^ died ye 29 of May 1750 just after 9 at night. The Dirge by 5 Priests y^e^ 31 at night. masses & sermon y^e^ 1st of June. The Funeral y^e^ 7th of June. The Hatchment put up y^e^ 15 of June.
Nanny walker dyed xber 1750
James Hodsginson dyed 7th of Feb: $17\frac{50}{51}$
mr John Lucas dyed the y^e^ 19th of April 1751
Anne Hodskinson dyed the 2^d^ of January 1753
[28] mrs whiteing dyed the 23^d^ of november 1753
James waterhouse dyed 1st of July 1754
mr william newton at Tusmore y^e^ 19 of october 1755
mr Philip Carteret Provel [?] dyed 28 of march at London 1756
Bishop Stonnor dyed at Stonor y^e^ 29 of march 1756
mr John ward dyed at Hendred y^e^ 5th of April 1756
James Kimberly Stable Boy dyed y^e^ 25 of Sept. 1756

Mary Hunt dyed y^e^ 29th November 1756

James Barnes dyed y^e^ 23 of march and was buryed y^e^ 26 Easter Sunday 1758

Mary Pim dyed at okaley * y^e^ 29 of march 1760

John Hodgekinson dyed y^e^ 6th october 1762

Richard Lawrence dyed at wheatley 24 Jan 1763. aged

mrs Apollonia Lee dyed at waterperry y^e^ 12th of may 1763 The Ascension of our Lord.

Thomas Bikerstaff dyed at Brill the 21 october 1763

Frances Parsloo dyed at norke† ye 2^d^ xber 1763.

Lady Curson dyed y^e^ 2^d^ of April 1764 about 5 a clock on y^e^ Evening The Dierge by 3 Priests y^e^ 6 And y^e^ Masses next morning [Buried?] privately at ten a clock at night the 7th.

[29] winefred waterhouse dyed at waterperry ye [9th?] of may. 1764.

Anne Ellen Bagnal dyed y^e^ 18 of September 1764

[*Fr. Pole's writing ends here, and changes occur frequently now.*]

Ann Yateman died the 11 of October 1768

Charles Woolfe of Hasley Esq^r^ died at Bruxelles the 13 of September 1768.

Marguerite Hooker died the 30th of October 1769

Ann Waterhouse dyed April the 4th 1770

William Nelson late Chapalain of this House died 11th July. 1770. aged 58. & was buried in Waterperry Church.

Gul: Hodgkinson mortuus est 5. [*or* 8] Januarii 1771. Sepultus autem die 9. Primus peccata deposuerat in Nocte Nativ^tis^ D.N.J.C. Et ab illo tempore ne verbum quidem ab unquam mihi dixit. Ceterum E. U^m^ habuit.

Lady Teynham moritur 16 Jan: 1771.

Margareta Laurence, nata 1688 mense Augusto, denata 1 Feb^ii^ 1771. horâ 1^a^ Pomerid^a^ in Oppidulo Wheatley. ubi quinquio puram fidis: ut eam adjuvarem.

[30] 1772 September y^e^ 25th died at Wheatley and was buried here at Waterperry George Greenfield Req^t^ in pace Amen.

Jan 12. 1755 Died at Waterperry Mary Paddock & was buried in y^e^ same place. Requiescat in pace. Amen

Aug. 3^d^ 1776 Died M^rs^ Catharine Brinckhurst-Curson in the 76th year of her age.

Octob. 9. 1777 died at Waterperry John Waterhouse in y^e^ 77th year of his age.

Nov. 8. 1778 died at Barton near headington Thomas Butt aged 48.

Nov. 30 died at Furz-hall in Essex M^rs^ [Frances *above*] Cusack in the 66th year of her age.

March the 20th [of y^e^ same year *above*] died at Marson [near Oxford *above*] Francis Capè[ll *x^d^ out*] aged 74

[31] about y^e^ middle of february [1779 *above*] died at Oxford M^rs^ Blackwell

[32] The following are buried in the Chapel or burying ground in S^t^ Clements, Oxford.

* Oakley, in Buckinghamshire, is three miles from Waterperry.

† The third letter is doubtful; but Noke, 5 miles NNE. of Oxford, is probably meant.

Charles Platt son of Mr Robert Platt & Mary his wife buried in the Confessional.

his sister Sarah, an infant, was buried close by him.

Died in the Oxford infirmary on the 21st febr. 1798, Francis Dwyer Gardener to Willm Fermor Esqr, & a native of Ireland. he was Buried the first of all in the Burying ground, and that at the west Corner, on [33] the 24th ditto.

Buried in The Quire towards the Garden The Revd Mr Hothersal. S.J.

Buried in The Quire Near The Pulpit The Rd Charles Leslie S.J. The 2d of January 1807. he Built this Chapel of Oxford.

Buried In The Chapel Mrs OConnell in feb: 1807.

Buried in The Burying Ground Mrs Machenry 1807.

[34–38 *blank*]

[39] A List of Births & Christenings

John Padwick was christen'd ye 12 of June. 170[1?]
Sarath Howard was christen'd 23 xber. 170[1?]
Mary Howard was christen'd 5 of march. 1708
John Howard was christen'd 13 of Sept. 1711
Ed Philips was christen'd. 8 of June 1712
Anne Howard was christen'd 15 of Aug. 1713
Elizabeth Philips was christen'd 6 of Sept 1713
Henry Philips was christen'd 12 of Jan. $17\frac{14}{15}$
George Howard was christend 20 of Sept. 1715
Jos: Laurence was christen'd ye 9 of march $17\frac{15}{16}$
Samuel Philips was christend 7th of Aug. 1716
Martha Howard was christen'd 19 oct. 1717
Frances Laurence was christend 11 may. 1718
Anna christmass was christend 1 May. 1723
✠ James Philips chrstend 2 of March $17\frac{18}{19}$
Mary Laurence chrstend 15 Aug 1720
Simon Cristmass christend 29 of Jan $17\frac{21}{22}$
✠ Mary Padwick christend 4 of April 1722
Catharine Howard christen'd 9 Aug. 1722
Richard Lawrence Junior christend 26 Sept: 1722
Susan Howes christend 3 of march $17\frac{23}{25}$
Mary Padwick christend 26 April 1723
William chrstmass christend 17 Sept. 1725
Daniel Padwick christend 17 march $17\frac{25}{26}$
Jane Laurence christend 17 march $17\frac{25}{26}$
Margery [?] Laurence christend 27 Aug. 1728
[40] John Padwick chrsten'd Jan 2d $17\frac{28}{29}$
John Bickerstaff chrstend 23 June 1729
Mary walker chrstend 6 of march $17\frac{30}{31}$
Sarah clark chrstend 18 october 1731
Susan winter christend 15 oct: 1732
Mary clark chrstened 17 June. 1733
Anne walker chrstend 8 xber 1733
Anne clark chrstend 15 Nov. 1734
Anne waterhouse christend 30 June 1735
Michael Stephens christend 29 Sept. 1735

John clark crstend 31 Jan. $17\frac{35}{36}$
James Hodskinson chrstend 1 Aug. 1736
John waterhouse chrstend 8 May 1737
James clarke chrstend 4 Sept. 1737
Joseph Hodskinson chrstend 29 xber 1738
Cornelius waterhouse chrstend 18 Feb: $17\frac{38}{39}$
George clarke chrstend 19 Nov: 1739
Alice waterhouse chrstend 1 xber 1740
Richard Hodskinson chrstened 16 Feb: $17\frac{40}{41}$
Francis clarke chrstend 4 April. 1741
Hannath waterhouse chrstend 12 march $17\frac{42}{43}$
✠ Anna Hodskinson chrstend 9 Aprl. 1743
Susan christmass chrstend 23 Aug. 1743
William clarke chrstend 6 Sept 1743
Samuel Waterhouse chrstend 25 Feb: $17\frac{44}{45}$
William Hodskinson chrstend 7 June 1745
Sam [?] Clarke chrstend 19 Sept. 1745

[41] Francis [Clarke christend *x^d out*] Waterhouse christend 19 of June 1747

Catharine Clarke was born ye 8 of Aug. 1747 chrstend ye 9th of ditto. God Mother Lady Teynham, God Father M^r Peter Curson.

James Million was born ye 9 of Aug. 1747 chrstend at Wheatley ye 10th ditto. God Father william Hodskinson, God Mother Anne Yeates.

Francis Hodskinson born & chrstened 3 nov. 1747; God Father Thomas Jennings, Godmother Kitty Archer.

James waterhouse & winny waterhouse born y^e 25 of July 1748 christend y^e same day ob periculum & y^e ceremonys supplied y^e 31 of ditto. Thomas Symkins & Amy whorewood Godfather & Godmother to winny, & a man & a maid from mr wolsy of Hazeley Court Godfather and God Mother to James.

Charles Clark born y^e 18 of Feb: 1750 christend y^e 19. God Father Thomas Symkins, Godmother Anne Emerilk. [?]

Mary Million born y^e 28 of June 1750, chrstend y^e 2^d of July by M^r Brookes Godfather Patrick Castogan [?], Godmother Anne Emerilk [?]

Mary waterhouse born 2^d of June 1751, chrstend 9th of ditto. God Father Francis Capè, Godmother Mary Hodskinson.

Mary Hodskinson was born y^e 12 of march 1752 christend 13 ditto, God Father John Price, Godmother Catharine Hooper.

James Symkins born y^e 1st of January 1753, christend y^e 2^d of ditto at Melton, Godfather [42] M^r Bagnal, Godmother M^rs Reynolds.

John Million was born & christend y^e 13 of march 1753, Godfather Thomas Skeps. Godmother Anne Yates.

Mary Verni [?] was born 16 of Feb 1754 & christend 18 of ditto. Godfather Richard Archer, Godmother Anne Weston.

Thomas Symkins born y^e 24 of Nov: 1754 chrstend y^e same day ob periculum & y^e ceremonys afterwards supplyed. God Father John Price. Godmother Anne Gatesfeild.

✠ James Hodskinson born ye 11 of march 1755 chrstend ye 12

ob periculum, y^e^ ceremonys supplyed y^e^ 16th. Godfather William Herbert, Godmother Elizabeth Nicks [?]

James Waterhouse born y^e^ 1st of xber 1755. Christend y^e^ 3^d^. Godfather Richard Archer, Godmother Elizabeth Styles.

[*The facsimile of Fr. Pole's entries shews, by the uniformity of writing, that the above were copied from some other source. His hand, and the colour of the ink, which is more evident in the original, varies below.*]

Francis Sympkins born y^e^ 18 october 1756, christened y^e^ 21st. God-Father M^r^ Nandike, Godmother Lady Curson.

Catharine Sympkins born y^e^ 4th Nov: 1758, Baptized y^e^ 7th, Godfather M^r^ Wells, Godmother Lady Curson for Lady Teynham.

winifrid Bagnal born y^e^ 23 of March 1759. Baptised the 26 ditto. Godfather M^r^ Richardson. Godmother Lady Curson.

✠ John Hodgekinson born at Wheatly 27 Oct: 1760. Baptized y^e^ 5th of Nov: God Father Jos Hodgekinson. God mother, Nelly Davis.

Appolonia Bagnal born at Waterperry [43] the 13th of August 1761. Baptized by M^r^ Warmoll y^e^ 15 of Aug. God Father M^r^ Bole, God-mother, M^rs^ Lee.

Anne Hodgekinson born at wheatley 15 nov: Baptized y^e^ 18 nov: Godfather will Hodkinson senior. Godmother Elizabeth Symkins.

Philip Symkins born 13 Aug 1762. Baptized y^e^ 14. God Father mr Philip Roper. Godmother Lady Curson for Miss Roper.

Mary Drothery. Born in S^t^ clements 23 Aug. 1763, christend 30 ditto. Godmother miss macdonal, God Father an Irishman.

John Hodgekinson born at waterperry y^e^ 8 oct. christened y^e^ 9 ditto. God-mother mrs Bagnal junior. Jos: Hodekinson Godfather.

Catharine Verni, Born at Kingswood Bucks, 9 Sept. 1763. Baptised there y^e^ 10th by y^e^ Parson ob periculum mortis 10^mo^ ejusdem.

Anne Ellen Bagnal born y^e^ 24 of June 1764. Baptised y^e^ same day ob periculum, ceremonys supplied y^e^ [? 8] July. Godmother Lady Teynham for miss Anne Brinkhurst. Godfather mr Jackson for L^d^ Teynham.

[*Fr. Pole's entries of baptisms end here.*]

Joseph Hodgskinson baptizd the 6 of November 1765 by M^r^ Woods, God-Father Tho^s^ Budd, God Mother Martha Bullock. From the testimony of M^r^ Woods found in writing at Waterperry.

[44] Anne Clark was born the 1st aug. 1771, baptiz'd the 3^d^, God-father Richard Jackson, Godmother Anne Harris.

Joseph Maloni was born at wheatley [the first of March *above*] and Christen'd by me Jn^o^ Butler the same day 1773. Godfather & God Mother [his *above*] Grand father and Grand-Mother Maloni's.

Frances Waterhouse was born Jan: 6th 1775 & was Christend y^e^ same day by me F. Green, M^r^ Jackson & Mary Waterhouse [standing *above*] Godfather & Godmother [both by pro *x^d^ out;* by their *above*] proxies.

James Green was born on Palm Sunday April the 9th 1775 & baptised the same Day. Godfather Samuel Waterhouse, God Mother Elizabeth Symkins. Baptised by me—J. Lewis.

ob periculum, y^e^ ceremonys supplyed y^e^ 16th. Godfather William Herbert, Godmother Elizabeth Nicks [?]

James Waterhouse born y^e^ 1st of xber 1755. Christend y^e^ 3^d^. Godfather Richard Archer, Godmother Elizabeth Styles.

[*The facsimile of Fr. Pole's entries shews, by the uniformity of writing, that the above were copied from some other source. His hand, and the colour of the ink, which is more evident in the original, varies below.*]

Francis Sympkins born y^e^ 18 october 1756, christened y^e^ 21st. God-Father M^r^ Nandike, Godmother Lady Curson.

Catharine Sympkins born y^e^ 4th Nov: 1758, Baptized y^e^ 7th, Godfather M^r^ Wells, Godmother Lady Curson for Lady Teynham.

winifrid Bagnal born y^e^ 23 of March 1759. Baptised the 26 ditto. Godfather M^r^ Richardson. Godmother Lady Curson.

✠ John Hodgekinson born at Wheatly 27 Oct: 1760. Baptized y^e^ 5th of Nov: God Father Jos Hodgekinson. God mother, Nelly Davis.

Appolonia Bagnal born at Waterperry [43] the 13th of August 1761. Baptized by M^r^ Warmoll y^e^ 15 of Aug. God Father M^r^ Bole, God-mother, M^rs^ Lee.

Anne Hodgekinson born at wheatley 15 nov: Baptized y^e^ 18 nov: Godfather will Hodkinson senior. Godmother Elizabeth Symkins.

Philip Symkins born 13 Aug 1762. Baptized y^e^ 14. God Father mr Philip Roper. Godmother Lady Curson for Miss Roper.

Mary Drothery. Born in S^t^ clements 23 Aug. 1763, christend 30 ditto. Godmother miss macdonal, God Father an Irishman.

John Hodgekinson born at waterperry y^e^ 8 oct. christened y^e^ 9 ditto. God-mother mrs Bagnal junior. Jos: Hodekinson Godfather.

Catharine Verni, Born at Kingswood Bucks, 9 Sept. 1763. Baptised there y^e^ 10th by y^e^ Parson ob periculum mortis 10^mo^ ejusdem.

Anne Ellen Bagnal born y^e^ 24 of June 1764. Baptised y^e^ same day ob periculum, ceremonys supplied y^e^ [? 8] July. Godmother Lady Teynham for miss Anne Brinkhurst. Godfather mr Jackson for L^d^ Teynham.

[*Fr. Pole's entries of baptisms end here.*]

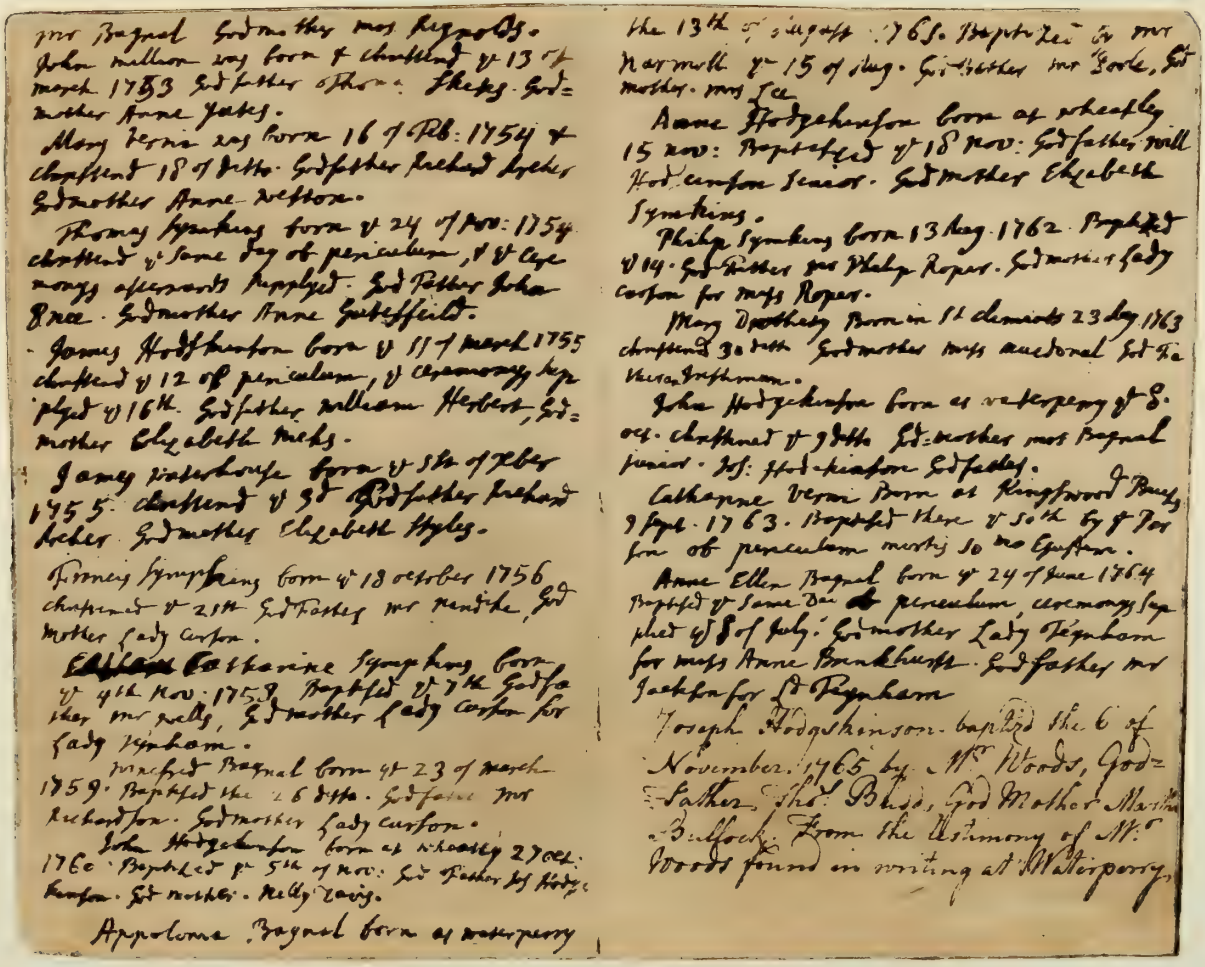
Joseph Hodgskinson baptizd the 6 of November 1765 by M^r^ Woods, God-Father Tho^s^ Budd, God Mother Martha Bullock. From the testimony of M^r^ Woods found in writing at Waterperry.

[44] Anne Clark was born the 1st aug. 1771, baptiz'd the 3^d^, Godfather Richard Jackson, Godmother Anne Harris.

Joseph Maloni was born at wheatley [the first of March *above*] and Christen'd by me Jn^o^ Butler the same day 1773. Godfather & God Mother [his *above*] Grand father and Grand-Mother Maloni's.

Frances Waterhouse was born Jan: 6th 1775 & was Christend y^e^ same day by me F. Green, M^r^ Jackson & Mary Waterhouse [standing *above*] Godfather & Godmother [both by pro *x^d^ out;* by their *above*] proxies.

James Green was born on Palm Sunday April the 9th 1775 & baptised the same Day. Godfather Samuel Waterhouse, God Mother Elizabeth Symkins. Baptised by me—J. Lewis.



Facsimile of continuous copies of old registers by Rev. Francis Pole, S.J., to 1st December, 1755, and his occasional entries from 21st October, 1756, to [?8th] July, 1764.

To face page 400.

[45] Barbara Ann Waterhouse was born March y^e^ 10th 1777, baptized the same day by me John Clossette, M^r^ Richard Jackson & Mary Green standing Godfather & Godmother for Tho^s^ Thompson & Mary Fisher.

Jane [? t]illeman was born at Oxford and baptized the 22^d^ of june 1777 by me John Clossette, Godfather Henry M^c^Cann, godmother Mary M^c^Allister.

William Green was born at Wheatley September y^e^ 29th 1777 & christened y^e^ same day, Godfather Theodore Van Weddingen, Godmother Frances Clarckson. [He *above* erasure] died about 6 weeks after.

Sarah Dougharty—was born at Oxford the third of September 1778 & christened by me J. Clossette [Novem *x^d^ out;* October *above*] the 18th, M^r^ Randolph M^c^allister and Catharine M^c^Allister standing Godfather & godmother.

Mary Waterhouse was born the [*sic*] of january 1779 & christened the [46] same day, by me J. Clossette, M^r^ Richard Jackson & Elizabeth Symkins standing Godfather & Godmother for and Mary Waterhouse.

Decemb^r^ 3^d^ 1780. David the Son of John & Win^d^ Clark was born & christen'd the next day; Godfather & Godmother were Thomas Simpkins, Martha

P. Jenk^s^*

William the Son of [John & *over* William] Win^d^ Clark was Born Decemb^r^ y^e^ 27th 1785 & was Christend on y^e^ 28th. Godfather & God Mother P.P. Westby and Ann Jones.

William the Son of William & Winifrid Clark was Born December y^e^ 27th 1785 & was Christend on y^e^ 28th. Godfather & Godmother [47] P. Westby and Ann Jones & was Christen'd by me P. Westby.

An. Dñi 1789.

Frances Smith daughter of Mary Smith wife of Henry Smith was born the 13th of December, & baptized by me (James Taylor) on the 19th of December at Waterperry. The Godfather & Godmother were William Haws & Winifrid Clark.

Thomas Curson son of Henry Curson Esq^r^ of Waterperry and of Brigite his Lady, Born Nov. 25, 1790. Baptised Nov. 27th. God Father and God Mother Thomas Hawkins of Nash Court Esq^r^ and Lady Peter. Witness my hand C. Leslie.

[48] OXFORD

March 13th 1792 Charles Platt son of M^r^ Robert Platt and Mary his wife was born and Christened the same day. Godfather C. Leslie, Godmother Sarah Kempster.

OXFORD

Sept. 18th 1793. Baptized Alathea Platt daughter of M^r^ Robert platt [and Mary *above*] his wife. The child was born the day before. Godfather C. Leslie, Godmother M^rs^ Sparshatt

Sept. 16th 1793. Baptised Margaret Smith daughter of Mary Smith and of her husband henry Smith. the child was born at waterperry the pre[49]ceding day; Godfather Thomas Sympkins, Godmother

* The Rev. Peter Jenkins, S.J., abbreviates his signature.

Apr. 9th 1794. Baptised Francis Curson son of Henry Curson Esq^{r} and of Bridget his wife. the Child was born on the 7th ditto. Godfather by proxy C. Leslie. Godmother by proxy M^{rs} Hawkins of Nash court, Kent.—Dead since.

April 21st 1795. Baptised Thomas, son of Richard Kerr and Eliz. [Pavelay x^{d} *out*] his wife. The Child was born on the 19th ditto. Godfather C. Leslie, godmother M^{rs} Quarterman of that place viz. hazely, oxon.

[50] july 28th 1795, J Baptized on this day at Oxford Robert Platt son of M^{r} Robert Platt and Mary his wife born the day before at Oxford, [in *above*] S^{t} Aldate's parish. Godfather C. Leslie, Godmother M^{rs} Sarah Kempster. C. Leslie. Cl.

Oct. 3^{d} 1795, J baptized William son of henry Smith and Mary his wife, born on the 29th Sept. Godfather C. Leslie, and Godmother M^{rs} Simkins of Waterperry where the child was born, & baptized.

Feb [2nd x^{d} *out;* 4th *above*] 1796, J Baptised julia Daughter of Henry Curson of Waterperry Esq^{r} and Bridget his wife, God Father by proxy C. Leslie that is myself. God mother Miss Mary Hawkins.

[51] MARRIAGES

Charles Bagnal and Elizabeth Nichs[?] were married y^{e} 6th of June 1758.

Vespere Diei 10 Februarii 1771 Matrimonio jungebantur Jacobus Maloni & Elizabetha Pratt.

matrimonium [contractus *above*] nunc instar coram parocho protestante juxta edictum parliamenti magnæ Britanniæ invitis Catholicis et sacramentum posteâ confertur a sacerdote.

[*The following in the middle of p.* 51 *seems to refer to the baptism of Julia Curson at the bottom of p.* 50 *of the original, and the fourth above.*]

The said julia was born on the tuesday morning before, that is on the second day of febr. 1796. C. Leslie.

june 6th Baptized at Little Hazeley Thomas, son of Richard Kerr & Elizabeth his wife, who was born on the day before. God father & God mother C. Leslie & M^{rs} Quarterman. C. Leslie.

[52] Nota bene that hitherto the people of Hazely always, since there was no priest there, that is since the Death of M^{r} Wolfe of Hazely Court, belonged to the Congregation of Britwell, now without assistance, and are attended by me out of Charity.

july 2nd 1796, Baptized at Little Hazely Mary Daughter of Richard Kerr & Elizabeth his wife. Godfather & Godmother M^{r} Leslie and M^{rs} Quarterman.

Dec: 31st 1796. Baptized by me (C. Leslie) joseph son of joseph johnson and of Hannah his Lawfull wife. Godfather C. Leslie, godmother Mary Timbs. The child was [53] born Two days before.

jan. 15th 1797. Baptized by me Caroline Daughter of Henry Curson of Waterpery Esq^{r} and of Bridget his wife. God father C. Leslie, God mother M^{rs} Hawkins of Nash Court, Kent.

March 28, 1797 was born james Hart Lawfull son of joseph Hart and Mary his wife. The child was baptized the following day. Sponsors C. Leslie and Mary Timbs. 1797.

[54] Die 24ta Apr. anni 1797 Baptizavi Mariam juliam Annam filiam prænobilis Domini Caroli Mariæ francisci Saisi Comitis de Kerampuil,

et prænobilis Dominæ Mariæ juliæ de la Boissiere Comitissæ de Kerampuil conjugum, natam eodem die. Patrinus fuit petrus Maria de Saisi Eques de Kerampuil, Matrina vero Marcetta julia Francisca Marchionissa De La Nascol.* C. Leslie.

April 30th 1797 Baptized Charles son of Robert Platt and of Mary his wife; he was born on the 28th of the same month. Godfather C. Leslie; Godmother M^rs Sparshatt. C. Leslie.

[55] june y^e 11th 1797. Baptized william, son of Richard Kerr and Elizabeth his wife. He was born a week before. Godfather C. Leslie

September 24th. Baptised by me Sarah daughter of Morris Lee [an irish soldier *above*] and Barbara his wife. Born at Cane near Bath on the 20th of August of this year 1797. Godfather C. Leslie, & Godmother Mary Timbs.

September 27th 1798. Baptized George Henry Curson son of Henry Curson of waterperry Esq^r & of Bridget his [56] wife, Born the preceding night. Sponsors C. Leslie and M^rs Hawkins of Nash Court, the Child's Grandmother. The real Godfather was Sir Thomas Webb Bar^t who promised by Letter to M^rs Curson that he would see his obligations punctually fullfilled.

july 6th 1798 Baptised Charlotte Daughter of East and his wife. Godfather C. Leslie, godmother M^rs Quarterman.

Oct. 29th Born & Baptised vincent and joseph, Twins, sons of Davey of Overey and his wife. Godfathers; [57] Godmothers

Dec. 6th 1798, Baptised Mary Daughter of Robert Platt and Mary his wife. the child was born on the preceding day. Sponsors, C. Leslie & Miss jane philips.

jan. 31st 1799, Baptised Bridget daughter of john Kelly & jane Kelly his wife. the child being twenty weeks old on this day. Godfather The Rev^d M^r Hothersall.

[58] April 28, 1799. Baptised William son of Richard Kerr and Elizabeth his wife, born at Great Hazely of the same month. Godfather M^r M^chenry.

May 13th 1799. Baptized at Waterperry Elizabeth Smith, daughter of henry Smith and Mary his wife, the child was born a few days before.

Baptized at Wheatley john Shepherd son of

[59 *or back cover*] febr. 27th 1800, Baptized Thomas son of joseph johnson and Hannah his Lawfull wife.

May 1st 1800, Baptized Mary Daughter of Sheen and M . his wife, Godfather john Hoy and Godmother his sister.

june 30th 1800 J Baptized Sarah Daughter of White of Wapsgrove [Warpsgrove] near Hazely and his wife. Godfather C. Leslie, Godmother M^rs Quarterman of Hazely.

[*End of First Book.*]

* An earlier baptism of the family is in the Catholic Registers of Winchester. *C.R.S.* i. 184.

[1] [Second Book]
Registrum Baptismale
Catholicorum Missionum Unitarum
Oxoniensis et Waterperiensis
Incipiens 4ª Novembris
anni 1800
Volumen alterum

[2] N.B. Volumen prius est exiguum et chartâ marmoreâ coopertum et fermé totum linguâ vernaculâ conscriptum. Baptismi et sepulturæ incipiunt ab initio sæculi Decimi septimi in isto Registro. Registrum hoc incipit a 4ª die Novembris anni 1800. C. Leslie.

[3] [1800]

Die 4ª Novembris 1800 Batissavi Petrum Stephanum Platt filium Roberti et Mariæ Platt conjugum, natum die 3ª ejusdem mensis. Patrinus fuit Dom. Trant representatus a Dom. Bertin sacerdote Gallo. Matrina vero Domina Trant representata a johannâ Philips.—C. Leslie, S.

Die 5ª decembr. anni 1800 Baptisavi Ellenam filiam Henrici Curson Armigeri et Brigittæ ejus Conjugis. Matrina fuit Ellena vel potius Hellena Hawkins. nata est infantula in waterperry die 3ª ejusdem mensis.— C. Leslie, S.

[1801]

die 5ª jan. 1801 natus est Dorcestriæ et Baptisatus die sequente a Dom. Triquet Sacerdote Gallo in periculo mortis josephus Davey filius legitimus gulielmi Davey et ejus Conjugis. Patrinus fuit matrina vero

[4] Die 26ª mensis Aprilis Anni 1801, Thamæ in Comit. Oxoniensi Baptisatus est a Domino A. Rouxel Sac. Gallo Rectore Stⁱ casti in Diæcesi Sᵗⁱ Briochi in Britanniâ minore, Thomas Short filius johannis Short militis inter eos qui Dragoon Guards vulgó nominatur et Eleanoræ ejus Conjugis. Baptisatus est sub conditione puer jam tres annos natus coram pluribus Sacerdotibus Collegii Thamensis Gallici ex quibus unus nempé D. johannes Blot sponsor fuit, in cujus rei fidem testimonium manû suâ scriptum et suâ et sponsoris manû subsignatum mihi dedit dictus Dom. Rouxel.— itâ est C. Leslie, S.

Die 8ᵛᵃ octobris ejusdem anni Baptisavi Saram Platt filiam legitimam Roberti Platt et Mariæ ejus Conjugis natam pridie: pro quâ Sponsores fuerunt Francisca Leakey et Ego.— C. Leslie, S.

Die 24ª Octob. ejusdem anni 1801, Baptisavi Gulielmum johnson filium josephi johnson [5] et Annæ ejus Conjugis natum pridie meipso sponsore. C. Leslie, Sr

Die 29ª Novembr. ejusdem anni Baptisavi Martham filiam Mariæ Timbs, me ipso et Susannâ Savage sponsoribus. nata est infantula die veneris præcedente, id est die 27ª.

[1802]

Die [? 1]ª febr. anni 1802. Baptisavi Mariam Annam filiam legitimam Marci Salomone et Marthæ ejus Conjugis. Sponsores fuerant Rev. Dom. Guiel. Hothersall et Domina Sparshatt.

Die anni Baptisavi Martham filiam legitimam Marci Salomone et Marthæ ejus Conjugis. sponsores fuerunt Susanna Savage et Ego ipse. debuerat inseri hoc testimonium suo loco. C. Leslie, S.

Die 16ª junii 1802 Baptisavi Annam filiam legit. johannis Machenry et Mariæ ejus conjugis. nata est puellula pridie istius diei; sponsores fuerunt Maria Platt ex Ego ipse. C. Leslie, S.

die 9ª junii ejusdem anni Baptisavi johannem [Mullen *above*] filium legitimum johannis et susannæ [Mullen *above*] ejus Conjugis; puer natus est die 5ª ejusdem mensis. patrimus Ego fui. C Leslie

[6] [1803]

Die 27ª jan. anni 1803 Baptisavi Elizabetham filiam Legitimam Gulielmi et Elizabethæ East ejus Conjugis, natam 24ª ejusdem mensis in pago Hazeley majoris. Sponsor Ego fui C. Leslie.

20ª Martii 1803 [Baptisavi *x^t out*] nata et Baptizata die 27ª ejusdem mensis Brigitta Clancy filia legitima Petri et Brigittæ Clancy ejus conjugis [ambo *above*] ex Comitatu Fermænacensi in Hiberniâ oriundi. Sponsores fuerunt D^us Macmanus Hortulanus et Susannah Savage.

C. Leslie

Die 13ª mensis augusti 1803 natus et sequente die baptisatus Georgius Hopkins filius legitimus Gulielmi Hopkins et Mariæ ejus Conjugis. Sponsores fuerunt [avunculus pueris *x^t out*, Josephus Hay *above*] et [Domicella *x^t out*, Maria Birgitta *above*] Howell. Witness My Hand Writing Mary Bridget Howell. C. Leslie.

die 28^va Aug. 1803 Baptisavi Henricum Hart filium josephi Hart et Mariæ ejus conjugis legitimæ. Sponsores fuerunt Franciscus Copus et Susannah Savage. Natus est puer diu anté Baptismum, silicet

[1804]

[7] Die 8^va Octobris anni 1804 Baptizavi Carolettam filiam legitimam honorabilis Domini johannis Talbot, et ejus Conjugis; natam die 8^va mensis Septembris. Sponsores fuerunt Carolus Browne * Armiger, et Domina Brigitta Curson, quorum locum tenuerunt R. Dom. Carolus Leslie et Domina Sara Clarkson. C. Leslie.

Die 22ª Dec. anni 1804 Baptizavi Mariam Annam filiam legitimam Gulielmi Hopkins [et —— ejus conjugis Mariæ *above*]. Nata est puellula 17ª die ejusdem mensis. sponsores fuerunt [Susannah *x^t out*, Sarah *above*] Clarkson et ego ipse vice et Goswell.

C. Leslie.

Die 29ª Decembris 1804 Baptizavi Annam Franciscam Platt filiam legitimam Roberti et Mariæ Platt conjugum, quæ nata est die 25ª ejusdem mensis, silicet die natali Domini Nri. Sponsores fuêre C. Leslie et Sara Clarkson.

[1805]

Die 30†ª jan. 1805 Baptizavi Petrum Quin filium legitimum Petri Quin et Brigittæ ejus uxoris natum quinque menses antea vel potius supplevi cæremonias Baptismi, nam antea fuerat Baptisatus a ministro Acatholico in [8] Evesham in Comitatû Gloucestrensi.

6ª die Februarii Baptisavi johannam Sheppard filiam legitimam et ejus conjugis. Patrinus Ego fui, Matrina vero Susannah Savage. puer natus est in pago dicto Wheatley.

Baptizavi Smith filiam legitimam Henrici Smith et Mariæ ejus Conjugis.

* The Hon. Mrs. Stapleton makes this Brocone, a very natural mistake from the writing. (*Catholic Missions of Oxfordshire*, p. 232.)

† This has been 20.

8^{vâ} die mensis Maii Baptizavi Mariam Annam filiam legitimam josephi johnson et Annæ ejus conjugis natam 5^{â} die ejusdem mensis. Patrinus ego fui.

Die 27^{â} Septemb. Baptizavi Annam quia sine ullâ aquæ guttâ presente eam baptisaverat [minister protestanticus *above*] vel saltem dixit infantem a se esse baptisatam, ut mihi asseruit mater infantis quæ erat presens tempore cæremoniæ in Ecclesiâ parochiali S^{tæ} Mariæ Magdalenæ, Oxonii.

[1806]

Die 13^{â} januarii Anni 1806 supplevi omissa super Georgium filium legitimum Eduardi Beek et ejus conjugis puero jam prius a me Baptizato silicet Sponsores fuerunt jacobus Beek frater Eduardi [9] et Dom^{a} Hopkins quæ representabat Mariam sororem D^{i} Beck Londini absentem. C. Leslie.

Die [? 1]^{â} febr. 1806, Baptizavi Susannam Cooney filiam legitimam Dionisii et Saræ ex Neenhaugh in Hiberniâ, in comitatû Tiperæriensi. Sponsores Ego et Susannah Savage.

Die 24^{â} [Martii *x^{d} out*, Februarii *above*] anni 1806 Baptizavi Phillippum Conway filium legitimum philippi et Mariæ Conjugum natum 19^{â} febr. Parentes erant nati in Hiberniâ. Ego fui sponsor. C. L.

Die 16^{â} [natus et 19^{â}] Martii baptizavi johannem Brewerton filium legitimum Gulielmi Brewerton et Annæ ejus conjugis. Sponsor ego fui; matrina vero Susanna Savage.

Die 3^{â} Maii 1806 Baptizavi johannem Platt filium legitimum Roberti Platt et conjugis ejus Mariæ natum ultimâ die mensis aprilis. Sponsor ego fui; matrina sed absens Domina Sparshatt. C. L.

[10] junii [15^{â} *above*] 1806. Baptizavi johannam Cooney filiam legitimam johannis Cooney et ejus uxoris Mariæ. Sponsores fuere Dominus Fordham, et Susannah Savage.

junii 24^{â} 1806 4 menses nata 17^{â} hujus mensis Baptizata est a me Rosamunda Downey filia legitima Caroli et Mariæ Downey ex hiberniâ ab urbe Dublino. Sponsor ego fui et matrina Susannah Savage.

[1807]

Mense Julia 1807 Rev. Dmnus Bertin Me absente Baptisavit Mariam Cole filiam Legitimam N. Cole et ejus uxoris. Me absente, Sponsores fuerunt D. Bertin et Maria hopkins. J. Leslie.

Die 28 Julii 1807 Natus est Jacobus Carolus Beek filius Legitimus Eduardi & Annæ Beck fuit a Me Baptisatus 30 ejusdem Mensis, Sponsores fuerunt Guilelmus et Catharina Beck. Jacobus Leslie.

Die 12 Nov: Natus est Joannes Conway filius Philippi et Mariæ Conway et Baptisatus die sequenti. Sponsores erant & Maria Machery. J. Leslie

[1808]

[11] Mense [Aprilis 14^{â} die *above erasure*] 1808 a me Baptisata est Maria Elizabetha Goldby filia Legitima N. & N. Goldby, Sponsores fuerunt Joel [?] Bushel et Maria Hopkins.

1^{a} Maii 1808 a Me Baptisata est Martha Carr filia Legitima N. & N. Carr. Sponsores fuerunt Jac. Leslie et Anna Davies.

[1809]

15^{a} Jan. 1809 a Me Baptizatus est Georgius Salomone filius Legi-

timus Marci & Marthæ Salomone Natus 4ª ejusdem Mensis. Sponsores fuerant Thoª Copus & Anna Davies.

9ª Octobris 1809 in Matrimonium Conjuncti sunt a Me Thomas Copus et Joanna Bradly. J. Leslie.

21 Dec. 1809 a Me Baptisata est Martha Goldby filia Legitima N. et Elis. Goldby, Sponsores fuerunt Jacobus Leslie et Maria Hopkins.

[1810]

13 [Jan x^d *out*, Mar. *above*] 1810 Baptisatus est Robertus Cole filius Jois [? Johannis] Cole et uxoris ejus, Sponsores fuerunt Jac. Nash & M. hopkins.

[12] 9 Sept 1810 Baptisata est Joanna Elisabetha Copus filia Legitima Thomæ & Joannæ Copus, Sponsores fuerunt Rev. Jac: Leslie et Martha Salomoni. Jac: Leslie.

[1811]

10 Martii 1811 Baptisatus est a me Jacobus Backford filius Legitimus Jacobi & Phillidis Backford. Sponsores fuerunt Franciscus et Rachel Copus.

7 Julii 1811 Baptisatus est a Me Thomas Salomone filius Legitimus Marci et Marthæ Salamone, Sponsores fuerunt Jacobus Leslie et Susannah Clarkson. Jacobus Leslie.

Circa Medium Octobris 1811 a Me Baptisata est Maria Elis: Copus filia Legitima Thomæ et Joannæ Copus, Sponsores fuerunt Jac. Leslie et Anna Davies. Jac: Leslie.

[1812]

12 Maii 1812 a Me Baptisata est Margarita Foy filia Legitima Guilelmi et Annæ Foy. Sponsores fuerunt Marcus et Martha Salomone.

[13] 2ªª Aug 1812 in Pago Charton a Me Baptisatus est Augustus Joannes Courtis filius Legitimus Joannis et Elis: Courtis. Sponsores fuerunt Felix et Sophia Collingridge.

16 Aug. 1812 a me Baptisatus est Elisabetha Carr filia Legitima Ricardi et elisabethæ Carr, Sponsores Jac. Leslie et Anna Davies.

[1813]

16ª Maii 1813. Baptisatus est a me Henricus Davis [Conolly x^d *out*] filius legitimus Joannis et Mariæ [Conolly x^d *out*, Davis *above*], Sponsores fuerunt Revd J. W. Conolly et Maria Connelly.—Joannes Gul. Conolly, Sac.

the parents were Irish from Limerick.

11ª Junii 1813. Baptisata est a me Sara Woodward filia legitima Gulielmi et Annæ Woodward. Sponsores fuerunt J. W. Conolly et Frances Sparshatt.—Joan. Gul. Conolly, Sac.

17ª Julii 1813. Baptisatus est a me Jacobus Hanlon filius legitimus Caroli et Sarah Hanlon; Sponsores fuerunt Revd J. W. Conolly et Francesca Sparshatt. Natives of Witney, Oxfordshire. Joan Gul Conolly.

[14] 27ª Octob. 1813. Baptisata est a me Carolina Gaverick, filia legitima Joannis et Margaritæ Gaverick, Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmi Hopkins et Francesca Sparshatt. J. G. Conolly.

7ª Novemb. 1813. Baptisatus est a me Gulielmus Salomoni, filius legitimus Marci et Marthæ Salomoni, Sponsores fucrunt Gulielmus et Maria Hopkins. J. G. Conolly.

4ª Decembr 1813. Baptizavi Joannem Corry filium legitimum

Joannis et Elizabethæ Corry ex Leeds, Sponsores Ego & Fra. Sparshatt.
J. G. Conolly.

[1814]

Feb 4ª 1814. Baptizavi [Joannam *above erasure*] Copus filiam legitimam Thomæ et Joannæ Copus, Sponsores Ego & Fra. Sparshatt. J. Gul. Conolly

[15] 1ª Maij 1814. Baptisata est à me Elizabetha Foy, filia legitima Gulielmi et Annæ Foy, Sponsores fuerunt Michaelus Neil et Frances Sparshatt. J. Gul. Conolly.

[1815]

4ª Die Martii 1815. Baptisata est a me Alicia Wells, filia legitima Henrici et [Brigittæ *x^d out*, Mariæ *above*] Wells, (olim Fagan.) patrini fuêre Joannes et Brigitta Allen. Joann. Gul. Conolly, Sacerdos.
parentes ex Hiberniâ fuerunt.

23ª Martii 1815. Baptisatus est à me Guilelmus Charleton filius legitimus Joannis et Winifridæ Charleton, natus 7ª ejusdem Mensis: Sponsores fuerunt Jacobus M^cVeigh et Eliz^a Merry. parentes Ex Hiberniâ fuêre. Joan. G. Conolly, Sacerdos.

21ª Maji 1815. Baptisatus est a me Gulielmus Joannes Copus, filius legitimus Thomæ et Joannæ Copus, Natus 27ª Mensis Aprilis: Sponsores fuerunt Ambrosius Smith et Francesca Sparshatt.
Joan, Gul. Conolly, Sac^os

[16] 22ª Junii 1815. Baptisata est à me (conditionalé propter baptismum à ministro protestante antea peractum) Helena Ryan, filia legitima Patricii et Joannam Ryan (olim Bohan) nata die 3ª ejusdem mensis: Sponsor ego solus fui. J. Gul. Conolly, Sac^rdos.
parentes ex Hibernia fuêre.

3ª Septembris 1815. Baptisata est à me Maria Anna filia legitima Marci et Marthæ Salomoni; Nata 27ª Augusti: Sponsores fuerunt Thoma Hopkins et Sara Croydon. J. G. Conolly, Sacerdos.

15ª Octobris 1815. Baptisatus est à me Gulielmus Allison filius legitimus Jacobi et Catharinæ Allison; Sponsores [fuêre *x^d out*] Ego et Elizabetha East. J. Gul. Conolly, Sacerdos.

[1816]

7ª Januarii 1816. Baptisatus est à me David Foy, filius legitimus Gulielmi et Annæ Foy: natus trigesima prima Decembris 1815. Sponsores fuerunt Thoma Copus et Francesca Sparshatt.
J. W. Conolly, Sac.

[17] 10ª Novembris 1816. Baptisatus et à me [Joannes Gulielmus *inserted later*] Copus, filius legitimus Thomæ et Joannæ Copus, natus Vigesima septima Octobris 1816: Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmus Foy et Anna Murphy. J. G. Conolly, Sacerdos.

[1817]

5ª Septembris 1817 Baptisatus est à me Gulielmus Davey, filius legitimus Roberti et Luciæ Davey (olim Morgan). Natus quarta die Septembris 1817: Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmus Davey et Lucia Morgan— J. Gul. Conolly, Sac.

6ª Octobris 1817. Baptisata est a me Anna Tool, filia legitima Arthur et Catharinæ Tool, Nata vigesima tertia die Septembris 1817: Sponsores [fuerunt *x^d out*] Ego et Francesca Sparshatt. J. Gul: Conolly, Sac:
parentes in Hibernia degunt.

[18] 19ª Octobris 1817. Baptisata est à me Francesca filia legitima Marci et Marthæ Salomoni; Nata prima die ejusdem mensis: Sponsores fuerunt Angelo Campino et Francesca Sparshatt.

J. G. Conolly, Sacds

[1818]

15 Novr 1818. Baptisatus est a me Petrus filius legitimus Thomæ et Joannæ Copus. Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmus Foy et Maria Anna Morgan. Rob. Newsham, S.

Die 24 Novris 1818 Nata et die 29 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptisata est Elizabetha, Filia Gulielmi et Annæ Foy (olim) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Stephanus Fox, Matrina Maria Anna Morgan.

a me Robto Newsham Missº Apco.

Die anni 1818. Baptisatus est Gulielmus Viner adultus sub conditione—a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco.

[1819]

Die 1819 anni Baptisata est sub conditione Anna Shorter adulta.—a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco

[19] Die anni 1819 Baptisati [sunt *above*] est sub conditione Brain adultus et uxor ejus.—a me Robto Newsham Missº Apco

Die 20 Julii anni 1819 Baptisatus est sub conditione Michael Show adultus filius legitimus Thomæ & Rosannæ Shaw a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco.

Die 24 Augusti anni 1819 Baptisatus est Joannes Milburn adultus sub conditione.—a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco.

[*The following entry is crossed out.*]

Die 24 Octr anni 1819 Sepultus est Richardus Reade Eques in Hibernia munitus omnibus Ecclesiæ Cath. sacramentis, mortuus die 22 ejusdem mensis in capella in Parochia S. Clementis—Oxonia—a me Roberto Newsham Missionario Apostolico.

[*Nearly two inches at the end of p.* 19 *and three inches at the top of p.* 20 *are left blank, as if for post entries.*]

[20] Baptisata est sub conditione die 20 Augti 1819 Anna Whitaker filia legitima Samuelis [? et Frances *erased*] Whitaker defuncti et vidua ejus Fran[c]iscæ.—a me Robto Newsham Missº Apco.

Baptisati sunt sub conditione Octris 1– 1819, Anna Hanley, Daniel Hanley et Elizabetha Hanley liberi legitimi Caroli Hanley et uxoris ejus Saræ.—a me Robt Newsham, Missº Appº.

Baptisata est sub conditione Decris 30– 1819, Sarah Hanley Vidua Caroli Hanley [? super]defuncti.—a me Robt Newsham, Missº Appº.

[1820]

Baptisatus est sub conditione die 4ª Jan. 1820, Joannes Smith filius [legitimus *xd out*] Joannis et Elizabithæ Smith. a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco.

[21] Baptisatus est sub conditione die 17–Jan. 1820 Jacobus Holyolk, filius Georgi et Saræ Holyolk.—a me Robto Newsham, Missº Apco.

Baptisatus est sub conditione die 22 Jan. 1820 Peregrinus Jackson filius legitimus Pauli et Annæ Jackson.—a me Robto Newsham Missº Apco.

[*Two and a quarter inches blank.*]

Die 28 Januarii 1820 natus et eadem die baptisatus fuit Robertus Davey, filius Roberti et Luciæ Davey (olim Morgan) conjugum: Patrinus fuit Richardus Morgan, Matrina Sara Davey;—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die nata et baptisata fuit Maria filia Joannis et Annæ Holyolk conjugum: Patrinus fuit Georgius Holyolk, Matrina Anna Holyolk.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[22] Die 30 Martii 1820 baptisata fuit sub conditione Anna, uxor Georgii Holyolk.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 4 Aprilis 1820 baptisata sunt sub conditione Sara mater et Sara filia Holyolk.—a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

Die 23 Aprilis 1820 natus et 23 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Marcus Salmoni, filius Marci et et Marthæ Salmoni (olim) conjugum—Sponsores fuerunt Angelo Campano et Sophia Collingridge. —a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 12 Junii 1820 Baptisatus fuit sub conditione Joannes Holyolk. —a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

Eoden die et anno Baptisata est sub conditione [? Nama] Holyolk filia ejusdem Joannis.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 13 Junii [1820 *above*] baptisata est sub conditione Maria Hickman.—a me R. Newsham, Miss° App^co.

[23] Die [24 Junii nata et, *above*] 25 Julii anni 1820 baptisata est Sara Higgins filia Thomæ Sara ([olim *above*] Mahoney): Sponsores fuerunt Robtus Newsham et Caralina Leonard—a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

Die 30 Julii anni 1820 Baptisatus est sub conditione Thomas Mareum.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 10 Augusti anni 1820 baptisatus est sub conditione Joannes Sparshatt.—a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

Die 6. Octobris Baptisata est Arabella, filia Thomæ Copus et Joannæ (olim Bradley) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Robertus Newsham et Rosa Dawkins.—a me Roberto Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

[1821]

Maria Meafic, filia Gulielmi et Elizabethæ (olim kumlle). a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

[1820]

1820 Die 13^a [Sept^ris *above*] natus et die 9^a Octobris baptisatus est Henricus filius Michaelis Kelly et Mariæ (olim Green) uxoris ejus. Sponsores fuerunt Rob^tus Newsham et Rosa Dawkins.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[24] [*Two inches blank.*] [1821]

1821. Jan. 17th natus, 20 die ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Thomas Josephus filius Thomæ Marhum * et Catharinæ (olim M^cCoun) uxoris ejus—Sponsores fuerunt Tho^s Hickey, Mic. Haghan et Sara Hanley.—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1821—11 Februarii natus, et 13^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Joannes filius Joannis Holyoak et Annæ (olim Holyoak) uxoris

* May be "Markum" for "Markham." Mr. Newsham makes most of his "k"s exactly like "h." His intention cannot always be presumed as clearly as in "Allcoch," "Holyolh," "Holyoah."

ejus—Sponsores fuerunt Georgius et Annæ Holyoak.—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1821—9ª Februarii nata et 13ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Maria filia Georgii Holyoak et Annæ (olim Allcock) uxoris ejus—Sponsores fuerunt Ambrosius et Maria Smith—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[25] 1821—Jan. 28 natus et Feb. 24 baptisatus est Thomas, filius Jacobi Geoghegan et Elizabethæ (olim Cormack) uxoris ejus—Sponsores fuerunt Robertus Newsham et Rosa Dawkins—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[*A space over one inch here.*]

1821—3. die Martii baptisatus est sub conditione Joannes Taylor filius Joannis et Ester Taylor.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Apc°.

Die 22° [Martii *above*] Anni 1821 natus, die 23° ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus [est *above*] Josephus filius Joannis Smith & Margaritæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmus & Maria Hopkins.—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 3ª Martii, anni 1821 nata, 1° Aprilis ejusdem anni baptisata est Maria Anna, filia Gulielmi Poulton et Margaritæ (olim Mansfield) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Robertus Newsham et Catharina Markham.—a me Rob^t Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[26] Die 25 Aprilis, 1821. Baptisatus est sub conditione Jacobus Hitchman.—a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Apc°.

1821. Die 10 Mai nata et die 11 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Helena, [Tayler *erased*] filia Caroli Tayler et Saræ (olim Davey) uxoris ejus. Sponsores fuerant Carolus Tayler & Sara Dauey.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1821 Mai die 29° Baptisati sunt sub conditione Maria Anna, Samuel & Catharina Howell liberi legitimi Jacobi Howell & Joannæ (olim Mellet) uxoris ejus.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1821. Die 4ª [Julii *above*] natus et die 17ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Joannes, filius Gulielmi Wheeler et Mariæ (olim Buchland) uxoris ejus—Sponsores erant Jacobus Wheeler & Elizabetha Wheeler.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[27] Die 29 Decembris 1818 natus et die 12 Augusti 1821 baptisatus est sub conditione Jacobus Green (alias Kelley) filius Jacobi Keirsley et Mariæ Green.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 15ª Augusti 1821 natus et die 16ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Georgius, filius Georgii et Elizabethæ Davey (olim Tayler) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Davey, matrina Maria Crusse.*—a me Rob^to Newsham Miss° Ap^co.

Die 17ª Augusti 1821 baptisata est sub conditione Marta Beechey, filia Joannis et Mariæ Beechey (olim Mason) a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 17ª Augusti 1821 baptisata est sub conditione Rebecca Smith uxor Smith.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 29ª Augusti 1821 baptisata est sub conditione Elizabetha Goom uxor Goom.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[28] Die 10 Sept^ris 1821 Baptisata est sub conditione Maria Kelley

* A long "s" seems to have been added before the second one. On 13 Oct. 1821 it appears with the prefix "de."

(olim Green) uxor Michaelis Kelley.—a me Rob^to [Newsham *above*] Miss^o Apc^o.

Die 20^a Septembris 1821 Baptisata est sub conditione Phœbe Collyer filia Jacobi et Mariæ Collyer.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 4^a Septembris [nata et *x^d out*] 1821 nata et die 21^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Maria Anna Smith filia Ambrosii et Mariæ Smith (olim Hickman) conjugum. Patrinus fuit George Holyoak. Matrina Anna Holyoak.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Apc^o.

Die 21 Septembris 1821 Baptisatus est Joannes Auger quadraginta annos natus, filius Roberti et Mariæ Auger.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[29] Die 1^a Octobris 1821 baptisata est sub conditione Maria Badcock filia Richardi & Annæ [? Uhomham] & uxor Gulielmi Badcock.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Apc^o.

Die 24^a Decembris 1821 baptisata est sub conditione Anna Baston, filia Stephani Baston et Eilzabethæ uxoris ejus.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[1822]

Die 1^a Februarii 1822 Baptisatus est sub conditione Thomas Henricus Prichett, annos natus 26.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 12^a Februarii 1822 nata et die 5^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Anna Holyoak, filia Georgii Holyoak et Annæ ([olim *above*] Alcock) uxoris ejus. Sponsores fuerunt Ambrosius et Maria Smith.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[30] [*Only one entry, with blanks above and below.*]

Die 7^a Maii Anni 1822 nata et die 9^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Frances, filia Joannis et Margaritæ Smith conjugum. Sponsores fuerunt Georgius Hopkins & Frances Whitaker.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[31] [*Three inches blank.*]

Die 29 Aug^ti 1822 natus et die 2^a Septembris baptisatus est Michael, filius Thomæ Hickey et Saræ (olim Hanley) uxoris ejus. Sponsores fuerunt Gulielmus Foy & Rosa Dawkins.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 12 Octobris 1822 Baptisata est sub conditione Susanna Bloxham.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss Ap^co.

Die 8^a [natus *x^d out*] Octobris 1822 natus et die 14^a ejusdem mensis et anni Baptisatus est Henricus filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Tayler) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Davey et Sara Taylor.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[32] Die 13^a Octobris 1822 nata et die 21^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Birgitta filia Josephi de Crusse * et Mariæ (olim Dunnaven) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Robertus Newsham et Rosa Dawkins.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

Die 3^a Nov^ris 1822 Baptisata est Elizabetha Auston (olim Morgan) 40 annos nata.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[*Two inches and a quarter blank.*]

* Doubtful and corrected spelling of Coupe or Crusse, with a long "s" Cruse appears lower down.

Die 24 Nov^r 1822 Baptisata est sub Conditione, Elizabetha Yates adulta.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[33] 1822. Die 25* Decembris natus et die 7^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Joannes Thomas, filius Thomæ Mulhern et Annæ (olim Baston) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Georgious Hopkins et Maria Hopkins.—A me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1822. Dec^r 22. Baptisata est sub conditione Anna Foy uxor Gulielmi Foy (olim Douglas).—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[1823]

1823. Die 24 Februarii natus et die 25 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Josephus filius Roberti Davey et Luciæ (olim Morgan) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Davey et Maria Crusse.—a me Rob^t Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Baptisatus est die 12 Aprilis Gulielmus Higgins natus die 26 Julii 1822 filius Thomæ Higgins et Saræ (olim Mahoney) uxoris ejus.—a me Rob^t Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[34] 1823. Die 8^a Aprilis nata et die 13^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Anna filia Gulielmi Foy et Annæ (olim Douglas) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Thomas Hickey et Sara Hickey.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Die 13 Aprilis Baptisata est sub conditione Lydia Baston adulta.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Die 24 Aprilis baptisata est sub conditione Anna Yates filia Caroli Scholes et Elizabethæ Yates. Sponsores erant Abraham et Anna Yates.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823 Die 27^a Aprilis nata et die 28^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est Elizabetha, filia Abrahami Yates et Annæ (olim) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Georgius Hopkins et Maria Yates.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Die 24^a [Aprilis *above*] natus et die 4^a Mai baptisatus [35] est Ambrosius Henricus, filius Ambrosii Smith et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Georgius Holyoak et Francis Lakey.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823 Die 17 Junii nata et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Maria filia Caroli Tayler et Saræ (olim Davey) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Davey et Maria Cruse. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[*Marginal crosses above and below the last entry.*]

1823. Die nata et die 22 baptisata est Maria filia Gulielmi Wheeler et Mariæ (olim Bucklond) conjugum. Sponsores erant Joannes et Elizabetha Wheeler.—a Rev^do P.P. Heffernon, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Die 3^a Julii natus et die 16^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus Joannes filius Thomæ Markham et Catharinæ (olim McCar) conjugum. Sponsores Daniel Grant et Rosa Dawkins erant.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[36] 1823. Die 26 Octobris nati et eodem die et mense baptisati sunt Jacobus et Joannes filii gemelli Georgii Holyoak et Annæ (olim

* The "2" in 25 seems to have been smudged out, seemingly intentionally as the dates indicate.

Allcock) conjugum. Sponsores erant Gulielmus et Maria Hopkins. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Apc^o.

1823. Die 23^a Novembris natus et die 14^a Decembris ejusdem anni baptisatus est Nicholaus filius Gulielmi Poulton et Margaretæ (olim Mansfield) conjugum. Sponsores erant Rob^tus Newsham et Anna Yates. —a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1823. Die 15^a decembris baptisatus est sub conditione Alexander Teague et sequenti die quatuor liberi ejusdem Alexandri Teague & Elizabethæ uxoris ejus etiam sub conditione Baptisati sunt, viz. Georgius Vivers, Diana Elizabetha, Joanna Tilly & Maria Syndercomb.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[37] 1823. Die 26 Decembris nata et die 28 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Eliza filia Joannis Smith et Margaritæ (olim Long) conjugum. Sponsores erant Robertus Newsham et Maria Hopkins. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[1824]

1824. Die 9^a Aprilis baptisatus est sub conditione Henricus Arrow adultus.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1824. Die Mai 2^a nata et die 9^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Maria Anna filia Thomæ Mulhern et Annæ (olim Baston) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Henricus Arrow & Lydia Baston.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1824. Die 25^a Aprilis nata et die 8^a Mai baptisata est Elizabetha Sara, filia Joannis Byrnes et Maiæ Annæ (olim Barrit) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Thomas Hickey & Sara Hickey.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1824. Die 6^a nata et die 8^a ejusdem mensis nata [*sic*] est Frances filia Abrahamæ Yates et Annæ (olim Haycraft) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Rob^tus Newsham & Rosa Dawkins. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

[38] 1824. Die 17^a Decembris nata et die 20^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Eliza Emilia filia Georgii Holyoak et Annæ (olim Alcock) uxioris ejus. Sponsores erant Ambrosius Smyth et Maria Smyth.— a me Rob^to Newsham Miss^o Ap^co.

[1825]

1825. Die 1^a Januarii natus et die 3^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Gulielmus filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Taylor) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Taylor et Sara Taylor.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1825. Die 6^a Februarii natus et die 7^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Carolus filius Caroli Taylor et Saræ (olim Davey) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Davey et Elizabetha Davey.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1825. Die 3^a Februarii nata et die 27^a ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Elizabetha filia Thomæ et Mar[39]garitæ Smith. Sponsores erant Rev^d Robertus Newsham et Winefrida M^cguire.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1825. [29 *or* 30] Junii natus et die 4^a Julii ejusdem anni baptisatus est Carolus filius Joannis Smith et Margaretæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Rev^d Rob^tus Newsham et Frances Whitaker.—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss^o Ap^co.

1825. Die 3 Julii nata et die 10ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Elizabetha filia Michaelis Foy et Mariæ (olim Dale) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Ludovicus Clifford et Eliza Clifford.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1825. Die 22ª Julii baptisata est sub conditione Bloxham adulta.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[40] 1825. Die 20 Julii natus et die 7ª Augusti baptisatus est Alfridus, filius Ambrosii Smith et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith et Frances Lahey.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1825 Die 29ª [Octobris *xᵈ out*, Septembris *above*] nata et die 2ª octobris baptisata est Clementina, filia Jacobi Rodwell et Joannæ (olim Smith) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Jacobus Collingridge et Anna Collingridge.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[1826]

1826. Die 29ª Decembris 1825 natus et die 15ª Januarii 1826 baptisatus est Michael Stephanus filius Thomæ Mulhuan et Annæ (olim Baston) uxoris ejus. [*No sponsores or signatures. An inch space is left.*]

[41] [*An inch and a half blank.*]

1826. Die 16ª Martii nata et die 21ª ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria Elizabetha, filia Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Tayler) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Carolus Tayler et Sara Davey—a me Robᵗᵒ * Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1826. Die 20ª Martii natus et die 15ª Aprilis baptisatus est Gulielmus filius Thomæ Fitzgibbons et Annæ (olim Mahony) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Henricus Cosgrave et Rosa Dawkins.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1826. Die 4ª Aprilis natus et die 25ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Franciscus filius Francisci Evans et Birgittæ (olim Broderick) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Robertus Newsham et Rosa Dawkins.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[42] 1826. Die 17ª Augusti Baptisati sunt sub conditione Joannes Yates et Amelia uxor ejus, adulti.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1826. Die 29ª Augusti Baptisatus est sub conditione Edwinus Peake adultus.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[1827]

1827. Die 4ª Januarii natus et die 9ª ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Jacobus, filius Joannis Smith et Margaretæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Maria Cecilia Rathbon et Jacobus Long.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1827 Die 18ª Februarii nati et die 19ª ejusdem mensis, [et anni *xᵈ out*] baptisati sunt Edwardus et Lucia filii gemelli Caroli Taylor et Saræ [(olim Davey) *above*] uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant puero Gulielmus Taylor et Maria Taylor; puellæ vero Georgius Davey et Elizabetha Davey,—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[43] 1827. Die 12ª Martii natus et die 18ª baptisatus est Gulielmus filius Michaelis Foy et Mariæ (Dale olim) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Foy et Anna Dale.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1827. Die 18 Mai natus et die 21ª ejusdem mensis et anni Baptisatus est Thomas filius Abrahæ Yates et Annæ (olim) uxoris

* Fr. Newsham omits his own sirname.

ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Yates et Emma Yates.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827. Die 28^a^ Aprilis natus et die 3^a^ Mai baptisatus est Joannes filius Martini Welsh et Annæ (olim Havert) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Kean Havert et Brigitta Havert.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827 Die 8^a^ [*month omitted*] nata et die 14^a^ ejusdem mensis & anni baptisata est Sara, filia Josephi Archibald & Mariæ (olim OBrien) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Foy et Anna Hanley. a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

[44] 1827. Die 28 Julii natus et die 31 ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Joannes filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Taylor) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Davey et Elizabetha Davey.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827. Die 17^a^ Julii natus et die 29^a^ ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus et Georgius filius Mulhern et Annæ (olim Baston) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Abraham Yates et Elizabetha Yates.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827. 21^a^ Novnbris nata et die 17 Decembris baptisata est Maria Frances, filia Ambrosii et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith et Margarita Smith.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

[45] 1827. Die 28^a^ [octobris *above*] nata et die 1^a^ Novembris baptisata est Julia filia Jacobi Rodwell et Joanna (olim Smith) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith & Joanna Smith. a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827 Die 1 Augusti nata et die 10^a^ Septembris baptisata est Frances filia Gulielmi Wheeter [Wheeler *in margin*] et Mariæ (olim Buckland) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Abraham Yates et Anna Yates.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827. Die 14 natus 182[4 *over* 7] & die 13 [Dec *over* Nov]embris 1827 baptisatus est Georgius Alexander filius Georgii Williamson et Mariæ (olim Egan) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Rob^t^ Newsham & Maria Anna Barrard.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1827. Die 19 Octobris natus et die 13^a^ [Dec *over* Nov]embris baptisatus est Joannes filius Georgii Williamson et Mariæ (olim Egan) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Rob^t^ Newsham et Anna Maria Barrard.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

[46] [1828]

1828. Die 15 Martii baptisata est sub conditione Hannah Preston [adulta *above*] filia Joannis & Mariæ Preston.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1828. Die 13 Julii natus et die 16 ejusdem mensis et anni baptisatus est Joannes filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Tayler) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Davey et Elizabetha Davey.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1828. Die 14^a^ Julii natus et die 10^a^ Augusti baptisatus est Jacobus filius Thomæ Markham et Catharinæ (olim M^c^Cann) conjugum. Sponsores erant Daniel Phelan et Maria Phelan.—a me Rob^to^ Newsham, Miss^o^ Ap^co^.

1828. [Die 1^a^ Aug: natus *above in Fr. Newsham's writing*] Die 30^a^

Aug. Baptisatus est Georgius Fredericus filius Joannis & Margaritæ Smith conjugum. Sponsores Ambrose & Mary Smith.—a me Nic: Sewall.—Miss. Apos.

[47] 1828. Die 7ª Octobris nata et die 12ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptisata est Saraʰ filia Thomæ Hickey et Saræ (olim Rowels) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Oweneus OHare et Catharina Heffernan.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[1829]

1829 Die 11ª Martii nata et die 12ª Aprilis baptisata est Luisa filia Gulielmi Brown et Saræ (olim White) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Hanley [or Hauley], Charlotta Tyler.—a me Robᵗᵒ [Newsham *above*], Misso Apco.

Die 12ª Martii nata et die 12ª Aprilis baptisata est Emma filia Joannis Terry & Mariæ (olim East) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Phelan et Elizabetha East.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[48] 1829. Die 23 Mai natus et die 24 ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Ignatius Collingridge filius Gulielmi * Watts et Catharinæ (olim Collingridge) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Josephus Richardson et Maria Anna Barnard.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1829. Die 10ª Septembris nata et die 4ª Octobris baptisata est Anna, filia Thomæ Adams [*after correction*] et Saræ (olim West) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Thomas Copus et Maria Richardson.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1829. Die 17ª Octobris natus et die 1ª Novembris baptisatus est Abrahamus, filius Abrahami Yates et Annæ ([olim *above*] Haycroft) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Wheeler & Maria Anna Phelan.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[49] 1829. Die 23ª Octobris natus et die 3ª Decembris baptisatus est Jacobus filius Joannis Smith et Margaritæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Ambrosius Smyth & Maria Smyth.—a me Robᵗ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[1830]

1830. Die 22ª Januarii baptisatus est Thomas Adams adultus.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1830. Die 29ª Decembris [1829 *above*] natus et die 25ª Janⁱ baptisatus est Georgius Bernardus filius Ambrosii Smith et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith et Margarita Smith.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1830. Die 29ª Decembris nata et die 26 Janⁱⁱ baptisata est Anna filia Thomæ FitzGilbon † et Annæ (olim Mahony) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Bernardus McCanvill et Sara Johnston.—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[50] 1830. Die 6ª Januarii natus et die [2ª *above*] Februarii baptisatus est Gulielmus filius Gulielmi [Wheeler *above*] et Mariæ (olim Buckland) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Hanley et Anna Hanley—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1830. Die 3ª Februarii natus et die 27 ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Thomas filius Thomæ Sweaney et Helenæ (olim Corhery) uxoris

* In the margin the patronymic is given as "Collingridge," seemingly in error for *Watts*, as I understand it.

† So written, but must be a mistake for FitzGibbon.

ejus. Sponsores erant Patricius Sweaney et Maria King—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1830. Die 7^a Martii natus et die 15^a ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Joannes filius Danielis Phelan et Annæ (olim Powell) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith et joanna Smith—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[51] 1830. Die 27^a Aprilis natus et die 29^a ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Robertus filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Taylor) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Taylor et anna Bisher—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1830. Die 13^a Maii baptisatus est sub conditione Gulielmus Watts adultus—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1830. Die 11^a [Maii *above*] nata et die 16^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria filia Michaelis Foy et Mariæ (olim Dale) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Kinney et Maria Richardson—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1830. Die 15^a Augusti nata et die 19^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Matilda Maria filia Jacobi Godfrey et Phœbæ (olim Yates) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Yates et Amelia Yates—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[52] 1830. Die 12 Sept. nata et die 10 Oct., baptiza est Elizabetha filia Gulielmi et Sarah (olim White) Brown conjugum. Sponsor Josephus Richardson—a me Edwardo Scott, S.J.

[1831]

1831 Die 7 Januarii baptisata est sub conditione Maria Anna Blake adulta—a me Rob^to Newsham.

1831. Die 3^a Aprilis nata et die 1^a Mai baptisata et Elizabetha filia Joannes Terry & Maria (olim East) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Rev. R. Newsham et Charlotta Tyler—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1831. Die 2^a Mai nata et die 22^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria filia Joannis Johnston et Saræ (olim Norris) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Thomas Fitz Gibbons et Anna Fitz Gibbons—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[53] 1831. Die 10^a [Aprilis *x^d out* Mai, *both above*] natus et die 4^a Junii baptisatus est Thomas filius Joannis * et Margaritæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Ambrosius Smith et Maria Smith—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1831. Die 13^a Mai natus et die 5^a Junii baptisatus est Joannes filius Joannis Hays, et Annæ (olim Collins) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Alexander Hamill et Helena Coglan. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1831 Die 27^a Septembris natus et die 16^a Octobris baptisatus est Joannes, filius Thomæ Fitzgibbon et Annæ (olim Mahony) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant joannes Johnson et Sara Hickey. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 20^a Nov^ris Baptisatus est sub conditione Benjaminus Bell, adultus.†

* Sirname omitted in original; but from other registers should be "Smith."

† This entry is interlined in smaller writing; but note a similar entry on 2 Feb. 1832.

1831. Die 11ª Decembris nata et die 18ª ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria Anna filia Abrahami Yates et Annæ (olim Heycroft) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Wilson, Elizabeth Yates—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[54] [1832]

183[o *xᵈ out*]2. Die 18ª Decembris [?] nata et die 13ª Januarii baptisata est Agnes Catharina filia Ambrosii Smith et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Smith et Margarita Smith. a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

183[o *xᵈ out*]2. Die 15ª Novembris 1831 nata et die Januarii 16ª baptisata est Frances Sophia filia Jacobi Davis & Mariæ (olim McGedy) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Franciscus McGedy & Sophia McGedy. a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832. Die 2ª Februarii Baptisatus est Benjaminus Bell adultus a me—Robᵗᵒ Newsham.*

1832. Die 17ª Martii Baptisata est Sara Lamb adulta—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham.

1832. Die 26 Martii baptisata est sub conditione Sara Johnson adulta—a me R. Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832. Die 16ª Mai nata et die 3ª Junii baptisata est Elizabetha filia Patricii Lamb & Saræ (olim Rider) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Michael Doran & Catharina Mar[y?]ates—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

[55] 1832. Die 3ª Julii nata et die 15ª ejusdem mensis baptisata est Anna, filia Michaelis Foy et Mariæ (olim Dale) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Hanley et Anna Foy. a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832. Die 30ª Julii baptisata est sub conditione Jemima Collingridge, adulta—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham.

1832. Die 10ª Julii nata et die 12ª Augusti baptisata est Emma filia Gulielmi Tyler et Charlottæ (olim East) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Revᵈ Robᵗᵘˢ Newsham et Mariæ Terry. a me Robᵗ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832 Sepᵗʳ 25. Baptisatus est sub conditione Gulielmus Cecil adultus. a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham.

1832. Die 4ª Novembris nata et die 25ª ejusdem mensis baptisata est Anna Elizabeth filia Thomæ Monis et Annæ (olim Hanley) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Hanley et Sara Hickey—a me R. Newsham.

[56] 1832. Die nata et die 6ª [Juli *xᵈ out*] Decembris baptisata est Joannes filius Joannis et Saræ (olim Norris) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Francis Camproni [?] et et Sara Lamb—a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832. Die 25ª Novembris natus et die 23ª Decembris baptisatus est Edwardus filius Joannis Smith et Margaritæ (olim Long) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Ambrosius Smith & Maria Smith. a me Robᵗᵒ Newsham, Missᵒ Apᶜᵒ.

1832. Die 6ª nata et die 30ª ejusdem mensis baptisata est Elizabetha filia Gulielmi Wheeter [? Wheeler] et Mariæ (olim Buckland)

* Attention must be called to the interlineation of a similar entry on 20 Nov. 1831.

uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Daniel Hauly [? Hanley *] et Anna Monice †—a me Rob^to [Newsham *above*] Miss° Ap^co.

[57] 1833

Jan^y 3. Baptisata sub conditione Whiting adulta—R. Newsham.

1833. Die 9^a Januarii natus et die 15^a ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Edwardus Carolus filius Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Tayler) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Jacobus Tayler et Catharina Tayler. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1833. Die 27^a Februarii natus et die 10^a Martii baptisatus est Jeremia filius Jeremiæ M^c Carthy et Mariæ (olim Murrey) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Joannes Shierman, et Maria Shierman. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1832. Die 22^a die decembris nata et die 26^a Martii 1833 baptisata Adaline [Domville *above*] filia Sholto Douglas et Julie Isabelle Gianetta (de Montmorenci?) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Compton Carolus Domville et Victoir Schoelard. a me Rob^to Newsham.

[58] 1833. Die 10 Martii nata et die 31^a baptisata est Helena filia Thomæ Fitzgibbon et Annæ (olim Manning) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Jacobus Haley et Maria Anna Salmoni—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1833. Die 2^a Septembris nata et die 11^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria Louisa filia Jacobi Davidson et Mariæ (olim M^cGedy) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Franciscus M^cGedy et Louisa M^cGedy. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1833. Die 18 Septembris natus et die 21^a ejusdem mensis baptisatus est Jacobus filius Adami Heueritsi [?] et Totiæ [? ‡] [olim *above* Summala], uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Jacobus Tees [?] et Anna Mariæ Delien [?], a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1833 Die 21^a Septembris natus et die 20^a Octobris baptisatus est Jacobus filius Patrici Lamb et Saræ (olim Rider) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Foy & Anna Foy. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1833. Die 11^a Nov^bris natus et die 20^a Dec^bis baptisatus filius Annæ Phelan e Somerstown. Rob^t Newsham.

[59] [1834]

1834. Die 15^a Martii nata et die 3^a Aprilis baptisata est Helena Teresa filia Ambrosii Smith et Mariæ (olim Hickman) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant [Richard *x^d out*] Josephus Richardson & Sara Richardson. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Aprilis Die 3^a baptisatus est sub conditione Georgius Glynn § Petre, filius Henrici Petre—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Die 15^a Martii natus et die 6^a Aprilis baptisatus est Joannes filius Thomæ Fitz Gibbon et Annæ (olim Mahony) uxoris ejus. Spon-

* Many doubtful spellings of Hanley or Hauley appear in the registers; but the family of Hanley, the well-known Catholic brewers of Oxford, are evidently intended in most, if not all cases.

† Monis appears elsewhere; but it may even be Morrice.

‡ Above this doubtful word Fr. Newsham has added "dd"; but it would not be safe to guarantee any of the queried names.

§ The late Sir George Glynn Petre of Dunkenhalgh, co. Lancaster, was born 4 Sept. 1822, and baptized at Twickenham parish church. The validity of that baptism would be in doubt, accounting for this conditional one.

sores erant Jacobus Prendergast & Maria Anna Salmoni. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Die 27^a Aprilis nata et die 18^a Maii baptisata est Maria Anna, filia Michaelis Daly et Mariæ (olim Sullivan) conjugum. Sponsores erant Patricius Bresnahan et Catharina Dwyer. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[60] 1834. Die 15^a [Junii *above*] nata et die 22^a ejusdem mens baptisata est Christiana filia Georgii Thick & Margaritæ (olim Foy) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erat Gulielmus Foy et Anna Foy. a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Die 11^a Martii natus et die 20^a Julii baptisatus est Daniel filius Cornelii Croney & Annæ (olim ODonnel) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Jeremia Murrey & Anna Murray—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Die 3^a Augusti nata et die 16^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria filia Garret Rany [?] et Helenæ (olim Dunaven) uxoris ejus. Sponsores erant Aresa [?] Gough et Bridget Rany—a me Rob^to Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

1834. Die 28^a Augusti nata et die 31^a ejusdem mensis baptisata est Maria Teresa filia Georgii Davey et Elizabethæ (olim Taylor) conjugum. Sponsores erant Gulielmus Davey et Maria Taylor. a me Roberto Newsham, Miss° Ap^co.

[*In an isolated part of the second book the following appears and calls for insertion.*]

S^t Clement's, Oxford, Sept. 27th 1805.

On this day I received from M^r Thomas Day of Fritwell, lately of Hardwick, the sum of Twenty pounds to be applied and added to the foundation of this place under the following stipulations.

1° That a Mass be said *annually*, at all times to come, for the rest of the souls of all Catholics buried in Hardwick Church or Churchyard.

2° That in all ages to come the four following Anniversary Masses be said, viz.

1° for his Father Robert Day, june 12^th* Nota Bené, that his Mother was protestant.

2° for his Brother john Day, May 28^th†

3° for his Brother Robert Day, july 7^th‡

4° his sister Mary Collingridge, March 6^th§

In the same Letter the said M^r Thomas Day desires I would insert here his name and that of his Wife M^rs Mary Day who mean to add at their respective deaths something to pray for annually for the rest of their Souls

Ita est C. Leslie

N.B. that he does not require that the masses be said on the very days thereof but according to the conveniences of the priest provided they are said annually.

May 31. 1822. M^rs Mary Cruse this day gave £20 to the Catholic

* Over "2" is written in pencil "5."
† Over "28" is written in pencil "4."
‡ Above is written in pencil "6."
§ Over "6" is written in pencil "2."

Chapel S[t] Clements Oxford, on condition that the Incumbent say one aniversary Mass for each of the undernamed for ever: viz.

Charles Cruse who died Sep[tr] 6*—1802
Will. Davey. Feby. 25†—1803
Will. Cruse . . . Sep[tr] 21‡—1805
Mary Davey . . . May 13§—1807

And one for herself after her death.

Rob[t] Newsham

* Over "6" is written in pencil "7."
† Over "25" is written in pencil "1."
‡ Over "21" is written in pencil "8."
§ Over "13" is written in pencil "3."

NO. X

GENEALOGICAL SUPPLEMENT TO THE BEDINGFELD PAPERS

BY RICHARD THACKERAY BEDINGFELD

As one who has devoted much time to genealogy, making East Anglia my special hunting-ground, and perhaps not unnaturally spending more time upon the Bedingfeld pedigree than upon any other, I have been asked by the editor to write a few notes by way of Addenda to the Bedingfeld papers.

The Papers speak for themselves; they make genealogy a living thing, and it is only here and there that some mysterious individual requires identification. The present Baronet, who evidently takes the keen interest which it becomes the head of an old family to take in its history, in these few cases, has been appealed to in vain; for the men are not in his pedigree, neither are they to be identified by the perusal of the muniments at Oxburgh. Sir Henry has therefore referred to me.

The Papers being already voluminous brevity now becomes a desideratum, and I shall therefore make use of the tabular form of pedigree to elucidate; but perhaps it will be as well to first make a few remarks upon a statement made in Note III. by the editor (p. 231), viz. that the Bedingfeld pedigree "is acknowledged to be of authority, though for some remote periods it cannot be confirmed from independent sources."

In the Record Office and elsewhere I have heard this before; eminent genealogists have informed me that Ogerus de Pugeys never existed, and that all sensible people have long since consigned him to the realms of myth, and that no family of the rank of the Bedingfelds could prove an antiquity so great. I have been told that the lord Malet, lord of the honour of Eye in Suffolk, knew nothing of this Roger who is said to have been one of his four knights, and to have received from him a gift of the manor of Bedingfeld, in consequence of which he was afterwards known as Ogerus (*i.e.* Roger) de Bedingfeld.

One of these iconoclastic gentlemen said to me: "I defy you to produce any eleventh-century document, or authentic copy of such document, upon which the names of the great Norman baron and your supposed ancestor occur together!"

This is no place for the reprinting of long Latin charters; but we know that Robert Malet founded the Monastery of Eye, and with the consent of King William the Conqueror gave to it the Church of St. Peter in Eye and many others with all the Immunities belonging to the Honor of Eye, as given him by the said King. We will refer to Dugdale. Here is his *Monasticon Anglicanum*, published by James Bohn in 1846. In vol. iii. p. 404, we find, "Num. I Carta Roberti Malet Fundatoris Ecclesiæ de Eya [Ex Registro de Eya penes Thomam Deye generosum an. 1630 fol. 58]." It is too long for insertion here; but an extract is sufficient. After the above-mentioned donations the founder confirms various gifts made to the monastery by his barons

and other persons holding under him in military service by the words following :—

"Præterea donationes quas barones et milites mei, me annuente, eis fecerunt, præfato monasterio concedo et confirmo. Quorum nomina hæc sunt. Rog. de Huntingefeud dedit eis ij partes decimæ suæ de dominio de Huntingefeud, et de Linestede, et de Benges. Ric. Honel dedit eis duas partes decimæ suæ in Winerdestune. Willielmus Gulafre dedit duas partes decimæ suæ de Hukenholle. Ogerus dedit duas partes decimæ suæ de Bedingfeud, et de terra sua quam habuit in Framlingham. Ernaldus filius Rogeri dedit duas partes decimæ suæ de Wytingeham, et de Wasketona. Radulfus Grossus dedit eis duas partes decimæ suæ de Cratinges."

East Anglians, even if unaccustomed to old charters, will not fail to recognise Huntingfield and Bedingfield in feudal form, as shown in the above; the original of which was more ancient than the venerable *Domesday*, and should serve to prove that Ogerus held lands in Bedingfield of the Lord Malet by sub-infeudation. The Baron himself holding in fief as vassal of the crown.

The original Registers of Eye priory, in two volumes, were in the possession of Thomas Martin of Palgrave ("Honest Tom," who married Peter Le Neve's widow). The vols. were marked *a* and *b*. The MSS. in the British Museum containing excerpta are *Harl.* 639, fols. 58–71 *b*, being Sir Symonds D'Ewes's *Collectanea* from the two Registers; *Harl.* 294, fol. 171, 172*b*; *Harl.* 298, fol. 69; *Harl.* 312, fol. 79*b*, 80; *Harl.* 294, fol. 171–172; *Harl.* 639; and *Add. MS.* 19117, fol. 383. We find amongst them—

*Adam de Bedingefeud, test. cart. s.d. . . . Hen. Ducis Lothar. Dni. Hon. de Eya fol. 25.

Adam de Bedingfeud test. cart. d. 1255 fol. 48.

Adam fil. Ade. de Bedingfeud miles d. 1262, fol. 52.

Hubs. de Bedingefeud test. car. s.d. fols. 57, 58, 104, 105, & 108, temp. Hen. III.

Hubs. de Bedingefeud et Adam fil. ejus test. car. s.d. of lands in Eya fol. 58.

Adam de Bedingefeud test. cart. s.d. Jo. de Alenkin fol. 110, 125.

Dns. Adam de Bedingefeud test. cart. Dni. Robti. de Maundevile s.d. fol. 112.

Adam fil. Ernaldi de Bedingefeud test. car. s.d. fol. 119.

Adam de Bedingefeud Mil. test. cart. s.d. fol. 121.

Dnus. Petrus de Bedingefeud test. car. d. 1285.

Adam de Bedingefeud confirm. Monachis de Eya donat facta p. Rob. Malet fundtr. ejus d. Ecclie. assensêre et volunt Ogeri de Pucher de Bedingefeud decesoris sui (vir Ade.) &c. Amici sui in villa de Bedingefeud s.d. fol. 109.

Dugdale gives many other Charters, besides the one already quoted, in which are mentioned early members of the Bedingfeld family. We again turn to vol. iii. pp. 405–406: "Num. III Carta Regis

* Note the honour of Eye was conferred, by Richard I., on Henry, Earl of Brabant and Lorraine, *circa* 1190. Lorraine, in Low Latin, is Lotharingia.

Stephani." It is dated MCXXXVIII (2nd King Stephen), and we find it contains the name of Peter de Bedingfeld.

Now look at the Bedingfeld pedigree in Blomefield's *Norfolk*, and then come with me to Fetter Lane. We will write tickets for something *circa* the close of the 12th century; for we know that since 1194 Adam de Bedingfeld and Gundreda his wife had been fighting for their rights in the Law Courts. Adam was the grandson of the above Peter. The Pipe Roll No. 46—2nd John is brought to us, and we find at r. 1 *Fines made before the King*.

"Adam de Bedingfield 50 m. for having seizin of half a Knight's fee in Rampton and ½ in Bedingfield of which he had been disseized.

Robert Maluvel 40s. that he should be compelled to plead with Adam and Gundred his wife concerning 7 bovates of land in Ramton."

If we turn to the Pipe Rolls for the 4 and 5 John we shall find more about Adam de Bedingfeld under Scutage, and if we want the next generation we may turn to Coram Rege Roll for Trinity 14, Hen. III., No. 36, m. 18, where we find that "Adam de Bedingfeld, son of Adam," claimed lands in Coddenham, Suffolk.

We could find more about these Adams in the Patent Rolls, and we can get many early descents of the Bedingfelds from the ancient deeds in the Record Office. Abstracts of many of these last have been printed. Sir Adam de Bedingfeld, Kt., 1245, was the grandson of the above claimant, and the father of Sir Adam "Sensc. de Eye." Sir Adam de Bedingfeld, Seneschal of the Honour of Eye, who sealed with the family arms (ermine, an eagle displayed gules) in 1269, is to be found in many records. He was still Seneschal in 1274 (Inq. ac. 3d. Edw. I.). *Vide* also *Rotuli Hundredorum*, Henry III. to Edw. I. (Printed Copy, vol. i. p. 534), where under the Hundred of Tunstede we shall find the Seneschal and Peter his son.

It would be easy for me to write a volume upon the Bedingfeld pedigree during these remote periods, for excerpta from the records are before me in abundance; but I must abstain, my space being so limited, and must content myself with having indicated a few of the independent sources from which a weight of evidence confirmatory of the pedigree in the early periods may be obtained.

It seemed to me that the editor was inclined to underrate this weight of evidence. No one would think of blaming him for that. He does not pretend to give more than a glance at these remote times. The labour bestowed upon the bulk of the work must be evident to all.

Just glancing at Sir Peter de Bedingfeld, son of the Seneschal (*vide* Bedingfield Suffolk Patent Rolls, 5 Edw. I. and 9 Edw. I.), and Sir Edmund his son who married Maud, the daughter and heir of Sir William de Hemenhale, we come next to Sir Peter de Bedingfeld, son and heir of the said Sir Edmund. He was one of the fighting Knights of Edward the Third and the Black Prince (*vide* the grant from the King, printed in Betham's *Baronetage*), and as he appears to be the progenitor of all the Bedingfelds living at the present time, he is of considerable importance. We will commence with him in correcting the notes on page 231 of the Papers, and will use the tabular form of pedigree. (*Vide* Table A at p. 430.)

This table showing the chief division of the Bedingfeld family has brought us to the time when King Henry the Eighth denied the Pope's supremacy, and posed as head of the "Reformed English Church."

This, for the moment, seems to have made but little difference to the Bedingfelds of either branch, so far as property or freedom was concerned. Sir Edmund Bedingfeld of Oxburgh (son of the Knight of the Bath, and Margaret, daughter of Sir John Scott) and his wife Grace, daughter of Henry Lord Marney, were on excellent terms at Court; but in the next generation things were to alter. Henceforth the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh are known as the Catholic branch, while those of Ditchingham are spoken of as the Protestant branch. (*Vide* p. 232.)

The eldest son of Sir Edmund Bedingfeld by Grace Marney was Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Governor of the Tower in the time of Queen Mary, who suffered persecution during the next reign on account of his religion; and his fate was shared by his first cousin once removed, Humphrey Bedingfeld of Quidenham, Norfolk, son of John, and grandson of Peter Bedingfeld. (*Vide* p. 232.)

At this time another Henry Bedingfeld, who was a younger son of the before-mentioned Philip Bedingfeld and Anne Yaxley (*vide* Table A at p. 430), flourished as a Protestant clergyman. He was vicar of Bedingfield, Suffolk, rector of Upwell 1567, of Heddenham 1569, and of Southacre 1578; all in Norfolk. He married the daughter of William Walsingham of Upwell, and died in 1582. His eldest son, Edmund Bedingfeld, settled at Huntingfield, Suffolk, and left children, while his second son, Henry Bedingfeld, settled at Needham Market in the same county, and married Susan, daughter of John Holt, S.T.B., rector of Stokesby and Catfield, Norfolk, and Chaplain to Elizabeth's Archbishop of Canterbury, John Whitgift. From this match descend all the Bedingfelds of Needham Market, including the present writer, who has compiled their pedigree.

The reader may be interested to learn that some members of this branch have at length returned to the Catholic religion.

The Bedingfelds of Redlingfield, Suffolk, sprang from John, third son of the above Sir Henry and Katherine his wife, daughter of Sir Roger Townsend of Rainham. They are mentioned at pp. 232 and 240 of these papers, and elsewhere.

Foley has taken great trouble with the pedigree of this branch; but has omitted some points of interest. The royal descent of the Bedingfelds of Redlingfield has been mentioned; but I believe not shown by others. I therefore give it. (*Vide* Table C at p. 432.)

Foley, Davy, and other genealogists who have given us pedigrees of the Redlingfield Bedingfelds seem to have been unaware of the match between Francis Bedingfeld and Mary Paston, which I have given in Table B. However, it is mentioned in Payne's Non-Jurors (p. 298). He gives as his authority *Coll. of Arms M.S.D.* 22. This relationship to the Pastons is interesting, as it makes Francis Bedingfeld, father of Anthony Bedingfeld, S.J. (*vide* pp. 232 and 241), second cousin to Sir Henry Bedingfeld, the 2nd baronet, instead of being only his distant kinsman. The mother of this Mary was Agnes, daughter and coheir of William Everard of Linstead, Suffolk, who in her will,

dated 1 July 1673, mentions, "my neece Margaret Bedingfeild wife unto S^r Henry Bedingfeild of Beckhall, my grandchild Francis Bedingfeild, my grandchild Elizabeth Bedingfeild, my daughter Mary Bedingfeild, my son-in-law Francis Bedingfeild sole executor." The testatrix died on the 11 April 1676. For the full contents of her will, see the Chancery Bill of Mary, widow of William Paston of Apleton, Norf., Esq., 23 Oct. 1677, and the Answer of Francis Bedingfeild and Mary his wife (Chancery before 1714 B. & A. Reynardson Bl. 70, memb. 4).

Henry Bedingfeld, the fifth and youngest son of Sir Henry, the Governor of the Tower, was seated at Sturston in Norfolk; but on the death of his uncle, Nicholas Bedingfeld, in 1636, he left Norfolk and went to live at Swatishall in Gislingham, Suffolk, which by deed of entail had been settled upon him and his younger sons John and Henry and their heirs male by the said Nicholas.

Henry had only just moved into his new home when he was convicted of recusancy; and seven years later (Michaelmas, 1643) the premises were sequestered for his recusancy, and he died at Gislingham the following February, and was buried at Sturston beside his wife, Mary, daughter of Edmund Daniel of Acton, Suffolk. She died 12 Feb. 1628. Blomefield is mistaken about the date of Henry's death.

Their eldest son, Francis Bedingfeld, married Anne, daughter of Edmund Skipwith of Snore Hall in Fordham, Norfolk, and left issue. John, their second son, died *s.p.* of the small-pox, 19 Nov. 1643. Henry, their third and youngest son, then had Swatishall. However, he let the place to Grace Bedingfeld, and we learn from Chancery depositions, Royalist Composition Papers, and other records, that after 1635 he spent most of his time beyond seas in Flanders and other parts, and died there *s.p. circa* 1661. I have no doubt of his identity with "Cousin H. Bed:" mentioned in J. Barker's letter * of May the 21, 1645 (*vide* p. 18). Father Goldie is correct as to the first three Bedingfelds mentioned, viz. John, brother of the first baronet, and Captain Thomas Bedingfeld of Redlingfield and his brother Mathew. He is also right in making "Jack Taborough" identical with John Tasborough, or Tasburgh, of Flixton, Suffolk. John was the fourth son of Sir John Tasburgh of Flixton by Lettice his wife, daughter of James Cressye. He married Penelope, daughter and coheir of John Ramsey (alias Dicks) of Wickmere, Norfolk, and sister to Dorothy, wife of John Bedingfeld, second son of Sir Henry, the first baronet. I shall show directly that Jack's sister Elizabeth was the mother of Charles Bedingfeld of the *Diary*. Charles Bedingfeld of Oxburgh is mentioned at p. 106 and elsewhere in Thomas Marwood's *Diary*. I will now proceed to identify him, first giving the abstract of his will.

"Will of Charles Bedingfeld of Oxboro Gentleman dated 28, Oct. 1689, to my dear cousins Sir Henry Bedingfeld Knt. and Baronett,

* I think it likely that J. Barker was a connection of the Bedingfelds. There were many Johns amongst the Barkers of Suffolk and Essex. Elizabeth Tasburgh, who married Edmund Bedingfeld of Kirkby Bedon (*vide* Table B), had a sister Penelope Tasburgh, married to Sir Thomas Barker of Bottisford House, half-brother to Sir John Barker, Bart., of Grimston Hall. Their father, Sir Robert Barker, K.B., died at Ipswich, 8 Oct. 1618.

John Bedingfeld, and Edward Bedingfeld Esqrs. each one guinea for rings, to my dear sister Bullock twenty pounds to my dear neeces Elizabeth Harding and Ann Hummerston (Humberstone) each five pounds mentions my friend Thomas Marwood, my godson Mr Charles Hacon, my dear kinswoman Mrs. Sara Bedingfeld of Beckhall my full and sole executrix.

Proved P.C.C. by Sarae Stockdell, als. Bedingfeld, ux.
Antonii Stockdell executrix Aug. 1703 Regst. Degg fol. 139."
(*Vide* Table B at p. 431.)

John Bedingfeld of Wickmere, Norfolk, second son of the first baronet, is mentioned with Dorothy his wife and four of their children at p. 235. They had four more children, viz. Henry, buried at Wickmere, 18 June 1682; Margaret, buried at Wickmere, 10 Mar. 1683; Dorothy, buried at Wickmere, 18 July 1686; and Edward, baptized at Wickmere, 13 April 1693.

The last died young; but outlived his father, who we are informed by the monumental inscription in Wickmere Church left 3 sons and 2 daughters.

As we shall presently see, Foley is wide of the mark in saying the third surviving son "was probably Father Charles Bedingfeld, O.S.F.," named by Cole as "my friend the Minorite living in 1756." (*Vide* Bedingfeld Pedigree, *Records of the English Province, S.J.*, vol. v.)

Edward Bedingfeld, third son of the first baronet, is also mentioned at p. 235. Besides his daughter Mary, wife of Sir John Swinburne,* Bart., he had two sons. Wotton and others tell us they did not survive, and leave them unnamed.

On the authority of the *Lawson MS.*, from which some years ago I made notes at the College of Arms, these boys were named Edward and Henry. They both died in infancy.

And now we will return once more to Henry Bedingfeld of Swatishall in Gislingham, whom I have already shown to be identical with the "cousin H. Bed:" of Barker's letter (p. 18). Persecuted by the Puritans on account of his religion, he was glad, before he finally settled in Flanders, to sell Swatishall and the rest of his estate in Gislingham to his distant kinsman, Anthony Bedingfeld, the Roundhead member of Parliament, who gave him four thousand pounds for it (Indentures, 10 Jan. 1649). Anthony left the estate to his brother, Sir Thomas Bedingfeld the Judge, who again parted with Swatishall, giving it to his brother, Philip Bedingfeld of Ditchingham, as part payment for the mansion-house of Darsham. One of this Philip's great grandchildren will be the last mysterious person for me to identify. The editor at page 232 has almost saved me the trouble, for he confounds a first cousin of the same name with the man we want. Others have been unable to get so near to the truth.

The man we want is Charles Bonaventure Bedingfeld, the Franciscan (1698–1782). His friend Cole says, "Father Charles Bonaventure Bedingfield of the family of the Bedingfields of Oxburgh in Suffolk

* From this match descended Algernon-Charles Swinburne the poet. His grandfather, Sir John-Edward Swinburne, 6th Bart., was the great-grandson of the above Sir John Swinburne and Mary Bedingfeld.

was of a branch in that county or Norfolk that were Protestants and had a sister living at Norwich, and a nephew a clergyman of the Church of England." (*Add. MS.* 5845.)

Father Charles Bedingfeld in a letter to Cole, dated at Worlaby, near Brigg, co. Lincoln, 24 May 1771, gives his age as 73. In another letter, dated at Somerby, 11 Aug. 1767, tells him that he has an only sister living at Norwich. (*Add. MS.* 5824, pp. 20, 26, 27.)

Now let us compare all this with a portion of my pedigree of the Bedingfelds of Ditchingham. (*Vide* Table D at p. 434.)

In the British Museum, amongst the correspondence mentioned in the above-named Table, there is a letter from William Bedingfeld of Swatsfield Hall to his brother Charles, in which the latter's religion is spoken of in terms anything but polite. Such bitterness of feeling, begotten of bigotry and ignorance, is happily as rare in the twentieth century as it was common in the eighteenth. *Magna est veritas et prævalebit!*

In finishing with this last table it will be as well to give the missing links required to connect it with Table A, where we find that Philip Bedingfeld of Ditchingham (*ob.* 1542) married Anne Yaxley, and left issue by her. One of their younger sons has already been mentioned at p. 426. Another, Robert, had Ditchingham, while the eldest, Thomas, had Fleming's Hall, and married Mary, daughter of William Methwold of Langford, Norfolk.

Their eldest son, Thomas Bedingfeld, purchased Darsham Hall of Edmund Hummings, who had recently built it. He was married at Barham, Suffolk, 9 June 1584, to Dorothy, daughter of John Southwell, lord of Barham, and ancestor to Viscount Southwell. They left issue many children; Philip Bedingfeld, M.P. for Norfolk, who heads the Pedigree Table D, being their eldest son.

This gentleman, on his father's death in 1636, inherited Fleming's Hall and Darsham Hall. He already possessed Ditchingham, which had been left to him in 1621 by his second cousin, Sir Philip Bedingfeld, who died *s.p.*

Sir Philip was the only son of Henry Bedingfeld and Margaret, daughter of Thomas Darcy of Tolshunt Darcy, Essex, and grandson of the above-mentioned Robert Bedingfeld of Ditchingham by his second wife Mary, daughter of Sir Henry D'Oyley of Pond Hall, in Hadleigh, Suffolk.

In a recent edition of a well-known genealogical work considerable confusion has arisen in the Bedingfeld pedigree there printed. This seems to be partly owing to the author having received his information from some one who was unacquainted with the fact that for more than half a century Ditchingham was owned and occupied by a junior branch; but ultimately returned, as above shown, to the elder male line.

TABLE A.—SHOWING THE CHIEF DIVISION OF THE BEDINGFELD FAMILY.

Sir Peter de Bedingfeld, "cheveler," purchased of Catherine, daughter of John Scot, the manor of Scot's Hall in Westleyton, near Darsham, Suffolk, 37 Edw. III. Will dated XV. Kal. Nov. 1371; proved at Norwich, 12 May 1372. = Margaret, d. of Sir Thomas Bacon. Her will, which is in French, dated Le Jour de Pentecoste, proved 19 July 1380; regstd. Haydone, fol. 176a, at Norwich.

- Sir Thomas de Bedingfeld, eldest son and heir, lord of the manor of Scot's Hall, 45 Edw. III.; held lands in Metton, Norfolk. *Vide* Feudal Aids, A.D. 1401–2. = Elizabeth de Norton, of Rendham, Suff.
  - Sir Thomas Bedingfeld, eldest son and heir, lord of Scot's Hall, collector of one fifteenth, 11th Hen. IV. = ...
    - Edmund Bedingfeld, the Yorkist, died in 1451; see his will, &c., in Blomefield's Norfolk.
    - Margaret, d. of Sir Robt. Tudenham, and s. and h. to Sir Thos. Tudenham, of Oxburgh, Norfolk; *ob.* 15 Edw. IV.
    - Matilda B., wife of John Bacon, of Bacon's Thorpe. He d. in 1454.
    - John Bedingfeld, s. and h., lord of Fleming's Hall in 1478, ex. to his father's will. He had sons and das., and might expect others in 1467. = Alice, d. of Walter Stonham.
      - Thomas Bedingfeld, s. and h.; *ob.* v.m. in 1453. = Alice, d. and h. of John Waldgrave, Esq.
        - Alice, d. of Sir Ralph Shelton.
        - Sir Edmund Bedingfeld, K.B., of Oxburgh, castellated his manor house there; *ob.* 15 Oct. 1496. = Margaret, d. of Sir John Scot of Scot's Hall, Kent, Kt. Marshal of Calais, 2nd wife, living 1501.
          - Mary B., wife of William de Grey, of Merton, Norf. — Alice B., wife of John Fincham.
        - Mary Booth, 1st wife. = Sir Edward Echingham, of Barsham, Suffolk, 1527, knighted at Flodden, 1513; will proved P.C.C., Feb. 1527–8. = Anne Everard, relict of Edward Lewkenor; died at Barsham, 14 Nov. 1538.
          - Thomas Bedingfeld, rector of St. Michael, Rushmere, Suffolk, 1516–32, executor of his brother Philip's will, 18 July 1543; died rector of Alderton, Suff., in 1547.
          - Philip B., of Ditchingham Hall, lord of Fleming's Hall, Suffolk, and other manors in the 2 counties; *ob.* 7 Dec., 34th Hen. VIII. (Inquis. post mort.). = Anne, eld. d. and co-heir of Richd. Yaxley, of Yaxley Hall, Suffolk.
            - Thomas, eld. son of William Appleyard, of Carleton. = Margaret B. Burke makes her sister to her great-grandfather.
            - Alice B., a nun at Redlingfield, executrix to will of her bro. Thomas.
      - Anne B., a nun, living in 1451.
      - Sir John Booth. = Alice B.
      - John Everard, of Cratfield, Suffolk. = Margaret B.
      - Thomas Bedingfeld, of Fleming's Hall, 1496. = Joan, d. and h. of Roger Bosard, of Ditchingham Hall, Norfolk. He died 13 Sept. 1505.
        - James B. — William B.
        - John B.
        - Margaret B. — Alys B.
    - Peter B., of Lowestoft, Suff., will dtd. and proved there in 1464, now at Ipswich. = Matilda, executrix to her husband's will.
      - Thomas B. of Cookley, will, now at Ipswich, proved 7 Feb. 1497. = Margaret, legatee under father-in-law's will, 1467; living in 1497.
        - Three daus. living in 1497.
      - William B., rector of Oulton, Suff., 1453 till his death in 1503.

William Bedingfeld, of Fleming's Hall, will dated at Oulton, Suff., 23 April 1467; proved Court Epis. Norwich, 3 Aug. 1467, Reg. Betyns. = Margaret, daughter of Thomas Playter, of Thorndon, Suff.; *ex quo* Playters of Sotterley, Suff.

James de Bedingfeld acquired by marriage Fleming's Hall and Manor in Bedingfield, Suffolk. Executor to his father's will and also to his mother's. = Alice, d. and h. of Peter le Fleming, of Fleming's Hall.

TABLE B.

John Jernegan, Esq., of Somerleyton, Suffolk. = Catherine, d. of George Brooke, Lord Cobham, K.G.

ANNE, d. of Sir Robert Southwell, of Hoxne, Suffolk, and Mereworth, Kent, 1st wife. = EDMUND BEDINGFELD, of Oxburgh, Esq., son of the Governor of the Tower (*vide* p. 426), living *circa* 1570 in his old moated mansion at Denham, Suffolk, in ancient evidences called Denham Dungeon, since demolished. His will is dated at Oxburgh 19 Mar. 27, Eliz., proved P.C.C. Feb. 1586. = Anne, d. and h. of John Moulton, of Huntingfield, Suffolk, and wife, rel. of Nich. Arrowsmith and John Paston. By the last she had Bridget P., wife of Sir Edw. Coke, Lord Chief Justice.

Frances, 3rd d. and co-h., married 2ndly her cousin Henry Jerningham, als. Jernegan, of Cossey, Norf., *ob.* 1598. = Thomas Bedingfeld, son and heir; will dated 3 April 1590; proved P.C.C., Nov. 1590; Regst. Drury, fol. 72.

Edmund Bedingfeld, Esq., of Buxton, and Lammas, Norfolk; born at Denham, Suffolk, in 1567; died on St. Nicholas day, 1634; buried at Buxton. = Elizabeth, d. of John Castell, of Raveningham, Norfolk.

Anthony Bedingfeld, of Scot's Hall, in Westleton, Suffolk, third son, born at Denham; pensioner at Gonville and Caius Coll., Cambridge, 17 Dec. 1584. = Lucy, d. of Nicholas Timperley, of Hintlesham, Suffolk, by Anne, d. and co-h. of William Markham.

Sir Henry Bedingfeld, of Oxburgh, "the Cavalier." *Vide* Memorials, p. 1.

Edmund Bedingfeld, of Kirby Bedon, Norfolk, where he purchased the mansion and park in 1638; sequestered for recusancy 1 Sept. 1643; afterwards of Norwich; will dated 9 July 1650; proved at London same year, regstd. Pembroke, fol. 169, amongst P.C.C. wills. = Elizabeth, 5th d. of Sir John Taseburgh, of Flixton, Suffolk; *ob.* 11 Feb. 1640; buried at Kirby Bedon.

John B., living 9 July 1650.

Henry B., living 9 July 1650.

Nicholas B., living 1637.

Elizabeth B., died (unmd.) at Norwich, 10 May 1637. *Vide* Add. MS. 34892 for copy of M.I.

Frances B., living in 1637.

Nicholas Bedingfeld, son and heir. He and his father and Sir Henry B. in 1630 enfeoffed the manor of Scot's to Sir Edwd. Coke. = Alice.

Edmund, bapt. at Westleton, 8 Feb. 1607.

Thomas B., bapt. at Westleton, 26 April 1610.

Anne B., bapt. at Westleton, 3 Oct. 1603.

Lucy B., bapt. at Westleton, 11 July 1606, bur. there 8 Mar. 1607.

Charles Bedingfeld, of Oxburgh, Gentleman, under 21 July 9, 1650, eldest son and heir; mentioned in his friend Thomas Marwood's diary.

John Bedingfeld, living 16 Feb. 1663.

Mary, 2nd dau., living 19 July 1654.

Francis, son of Hen. Humberston. = Lettice, eld. dau., aged 20 in 1653.

Anne.

Elizabeth.

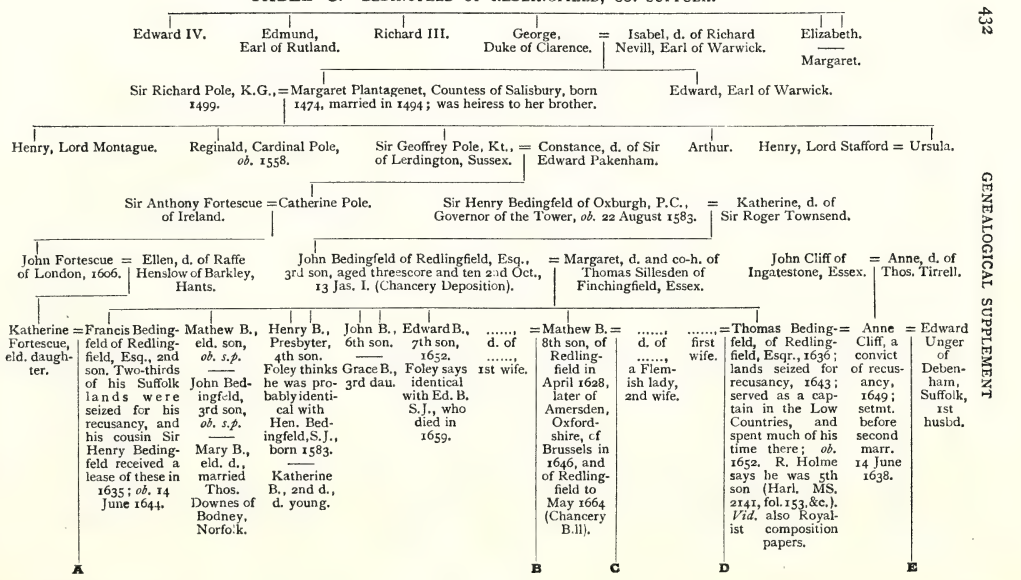
Richard Bedingfeld, bapt. at Westleton 14 Oct. 1630; paid Hearth Tax in Kelsale, Suff., 1674.

John Bedingfeld, bapt. at Darsham, Suff., 7 May 1637.

Temperance, bapt. at Westleton, 3 Mar. 1632.

Anna, bapt. at Darsham, 14 Oct. 1635.

TABLE C.—BEDINGFELD OF REDLINGFIELD, CO. SUFFOLK.


Edward IV.
Edmund, Earl of Rutland.
Richard III.
George, Duke of Clarence.
= Isabel, d. of Richard Nevill, Earl of Warwick.
Elizabeth.
Margaret.
Sir Richard Pole, K.G., 1499.
= Margaret Plantagenet, Countess of Salisbury, born 1474, married in 1494; was heiress to her brother.
Edward, Earl of Warwick.
Henry, Lord Montague.
Reginald, Cardinal Pole, ob. 1558.
Sir Geoffrey Pole, Kt., of Lerdington, Sussex.
= Constance, d. of Sir Edward Pakenham.
Arthur.
Henry, Lord Stafford = Ursula.
Sir Anthony Fortescue of Ireland.
= Catherine Pole.
Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, P.C., Governor of the Tower, ob. 22 August 1583.
= Katherine, d. of Sir Roger Townsend.
John Fortescue of London, 1606.
= Ellen, d. of Raffe Henslow of Barkley, Hants.
John Bedingfeld of Redlingfield, Esq., 3rd son, aged threescore and ten 2nd Oct., 13 Jas. I. (Chancery Deposition).
= Margaret, d. and co-h. of Thomas Sillesden of Finchingfield, Essex.
John Cliff of Ingatestone, Essex.
= Anne, d. of Thos. Tirrell.
Katherine Fortescue, eld. daughter.
= Francis Bedingfeld of Redlingfield, Esq., 2nd son. Two-thirds of his Suffolk lands were seized for his recusancy, and his cousin Sir Henry Bedingfeld received a lease of these in 1635; ob. 14 June 1644.
Mathew B., eld. son, ob. s.p.
John Bedingfeld, 3rd son, ob. s.p.
Mary B., eld. d., married Thos. Downes of Bodney, Norfolk.
Henry B., Presbyter, 4th son. Foley thinks he was probably identical with Hen. Bedingfeld, S.J., born 1583.
Katherine B., 2nd d., d. young.
John B., 6th son.
Grace B., 3rd dau.
Edward B., 7th son, 1652. Foley says identical with Ed. B. S.J., who died in 1659.
....., d. of ....., 1st wife.
= Mathew B., 8th son, of Redlingfield in April 1628, later of Amersden, Oxfordshire, of Brussels in 1646, and of Redlingfield to May 1664 (Chancery B.11).
....., d. of ....., a Flemish lady, 2nd wife.
....., first wife.
= Thomas Bedingfeld, Esqr., 1636; lands seized for recusancy, 1643; served as a captain in the Low Countries, and spent much of his time there; ob. 1652. R. Holme says he was 5th son (Harl. MS. 2141, fol. 153, &c.). Vid. also Royalist composition papers.
= Anne Cliff, a convict of recusancy, 1649; setmt. before second marr. 14 June 1638.
= Edward Unger of Debenham, Suffolk, 1st husbd.
A
B
C
D
E

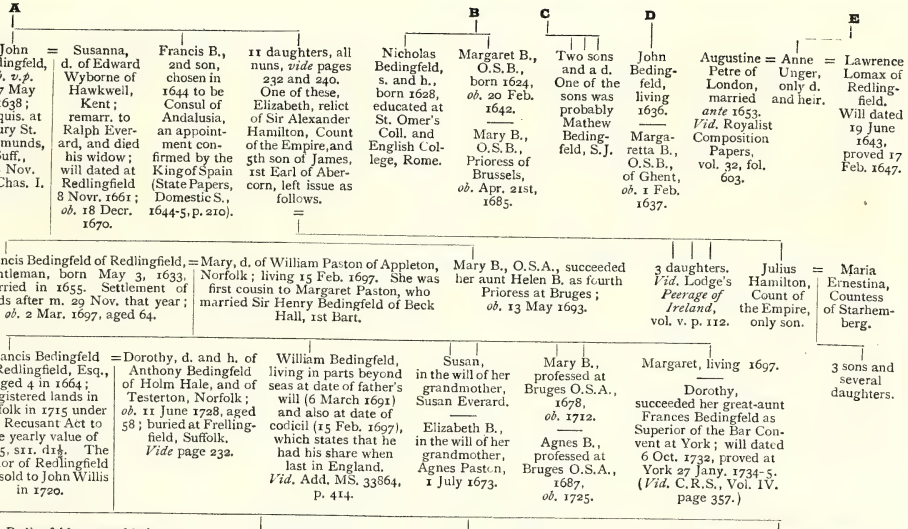

A
B
C
D
E
John Bedingfeld, ob. v.p. 17 May 1638; Inquis. at Bury St. Edmunds, Suff., 18 Nov. 21 Chas. I.
= Susanna, d. of Edward Wyborne of Hawkwell, Kent; remarr. to Ralph Everard, and died his widow; will dated at Redlingfield 8 Novr. 1661; ob. 18 Decr. 1670.
Francis B., and son, chosen in 1644 to be Consul of Andalusia, an appointment confirmed by the King of Spain (State Papers, Domestic S., 1644-5, p. 210).
11 daughters, all nuns, vide pages 232 and 240. One of these, Elizabeth, relict of Sir Alexander Hamilton, Count of the Empire, and 5th son of James, 1st Earl of Abercorn, left issue as follows.
=
Nicholas Bedingfeld, s. and h., born 1628, educated at St. Omer's Coll. and English College, Rome.
Margaret B., O.S.B., born 1624, ob. 20 Feb. 1642.
Mary B., O.S.B., Prioress of Brussels, ob. Apr. 21st, 1685.
Two sons and a d. One of the sons was probably Mathew Bedingfeld, S.J.
John Bedingfeld, living 1636.
Margaretta B., O.S.B., of Ghent, ob. 1 Feb. 1637.
Augustine Petre of London, married ante 1653. Vid. Royalist Composition Papers, vol. 32, fol. 603.
= Anne Unger, only d. and heir.
= Lawrence Lomax of Redlingfield. Will dated 19 June 1643, proved 17 Feb. 1647.
Francis Bedingfeld of Redlingfield, Gentleman, born May 3, 1633, married in 1655. Settlement of lands after m. 29 Nov. that year; ob. 2 Mar. 1697, aged 64.
= Mary, d. of William Paston of Appleton, Norfolk; living 15 Feb. 1697. She was first cousin to Margaret Paston, who married Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Beck Hall, 1st Bart.
Mary B., O.S.A., succeeded her aunt Helen B. as fourth Prioress at Bruges; ob. 13 May 1693.
3 daughters. Vid. Lodge's Peerage of Ireland, vol. v. p. 112.
Julius Hamilton, Count of the Empire, only son.
= Maria Ernestina, Countess of Starhemberg.
Francis Bedingfeld of Redlingfield, Esq., aged 4 in 1664; registered lands in Suffolk in 1715 under the Recusant Act to the yearly value of £275, 11s. 0½d. The manor of Redlingfield was sold to John Willis in 1720.
= Dorothy, d. and h. of Anthony Bedingfeld of Holm Hale, and of Testerton, Norfolk; ob. 11 June 1728, aged 58; buried at Frellingfield, Suffolk. Vide page 232.
William Bedingfeld, living in parts beyond seas at date of father's will (6 March 1691) and also at date of codicil (15 Feb. 1697), which states that he had his share when last in England. Vid. Add. MS. 33864, p. 414.
Susan, in the will of her grandmother, Susan Everard.
Elizabeth B., in the will of her grandmother, Agnes Paston, 1 July 1673.
Mary B., professed at Bruges O.S.A., 1678, ob. 1712.
Agnes B., professed at Bruges O.S.A., 1687, ob. 1725.
Margaret, living 1697.
Dorothy, succeeded her great-aunt Frances Bedingfeld as Superior of the Bar Convent at York; will dated 6 Oct. 1732, proved at York 27 Jany. 1734-5. (Vid. C.R.S., Vol. IV. page 357.)
3 sons and several daughters.
John Bedingfeld, son and heir-apparent, ob. 22 Feby. 1720, aged 26, buried at Sibton.
Anthony Bedingfeld, S.J. Vide p. 241.
Francis Bedingfeld, living 21 Feb. 1701.
Charles Scrivener of Sibton Abbey, Yoxford, Suffolk.
= Margaret B., married in 1743, ob. s.p. in 1748, aged 56.

TABLE D.

PHILIP BEDINGFELD, of Ditchingham Hall, Norfolk, and of Darsham and Fleming's Halls, in Suffolk; M.P. for Norfolk July 1654; will dated 14 July 1660. He was second cousin to Henry and Edmund Bedingfeld, of Needham Market, sons of Henry and Susan mentioned in the text at p. 426. = ANNE, d. of Edward Bacon, of Shrubland Hall, Suffolk; married at Coddenham, 7 May 1617; aged seventeen in 1614.

- (1) Thomas Bedingfeld, eldest son; *ob. s.p.*
- (2) Philip Bedingfeld, of Ditchingham, had Swatishall; born at Bedingfield in 1620; will dated 8 Dec. 1670; bur. at D. 5 June 1673. = Ursula, d. of Sir John Potts, of Maningtton, Norfolk.
  - (3) Edward B. — (6) Francis B., bapt. at Ditchingham 31 Mar. 1635.
  - (4) John B. — (7) John B. — (8) Anthony B., bapt. June 1638.
  - (5) Robert B. — (9) James B. — (2) Anne B., *ux.* John Sicklemore.
  - Dorothy B., married Francis Bacon.
  - (3) Hesti B. — (4) Helena B. — Mary B., married to William Jermy.
  - (6) Elizabeth B., bapt. at Ditchingham 6 Aug. 1633, buried there 14 Sept. 1670.

- Philip Bedingfeld of Ditchingham, bapt. there 10 May 1655; *ob.* 25 Aug. 1696, aged 42; buried at Hedenham, Norfolk. = Elizabeth, d. and co-h. of William Strode of Coventry.
- Charles B., bapt. at Ditchingham 27 Sept. 1660, rebuilt Swatishall; *ob.* 12 Aug. 1750, aged 90; buried at Gislingham; Swatishall was afterwards called Swattisfield Hall. = Agatha, d. and co-h. of Sir William Cook, of Broom Hall, Norfolk, Bart.; *ob.* Feb. 1604, aged 33.
- Dorothy B., 1653, married Sir Edmund D'Oyley, Bart.
- Ursula B., 1654. — John B., 1659.
- Elizabeth B., 1656. — Elizabeth, 1663.
- Mary B., 1657. — Anne B., 1665.

All seven bap. at Ditchingham in the years given.

- Rev. John Bedingfeld, LL.D., rebuilt Ditchingham Hall, married Catherine, d. of Clere Garneys, Esq., *ob. s.p.* in 1729.
- James Bedingfeld, heir to his brother John, mar. Mary, d. of Francis Maskull. =
  - Philip Bedingfeld, of Ditchingham, *b.* 31 May 1716.
  - James B. — *Vide* Burke's "Landed Gentry" for this elder male line.
  - Elizabeth B.
  - Anne B.
  - Mary B.
- Strode B. — Philip B., bapt. at Ditchingham, 27 June 1690.
- Charles B., bapt. at Ditchingham, 2 Oct. 1691.
- Thomas B., married Arabella Buchanan, 22 Aug. 1717. = 3 sons and 3 daughters. *Vide* Registers of Ditchingham.

- William Bedingfeld, of Swatishall, and of the Inner Temple; *ob.* 12 Feb. 1754, bur. at Gislingham, *unm.*

There were four other children, who all died *s.p.*, viz.:—
Philip B. Aquila B., — Jane B.
Elizabeth B. *ux.* ..... Robinson.

- Charles B., born 1698. *Vide* Eg. M.S. 2721 for his correspondence with his brother William. He is clearly identical with Father Charles B. Bedingfeld, O.S.F. *Vide* fols. 493–496 of said M.S., and pages 232 and 241 of Bedingfeld Papers.
- Letitia B., of Norwich. In June 1766 presented the rectory of Gislingham to the Rev. William Buckle. Died at Norwich, 9 May 1782, aged 78, unmarried.
- Charles = Pleijs, rector of Gislingham.
  - Rev. Charles Bedingfeld Pleijs, Protestant clergyman, patron of Gislingham; *ob.* 1781.
- Mary B., mar. at St. James', Bury, 16 Feb. 1727; *ob.* 1752, bur. at G.

INDEX

OF PERSONS AND PLACES

COMPILED AND CONTRIBUTED BY MRS. SEYMOUR SPENCER

* An asterisk signifies more than one entry on a page.
n Signifies a note on the page. 238 *ped* = Pedigree facing p. 238.

ABBEVILLE 85, 87,* 107
Abby, Thomas 396
Aberdeen, St. Peter's 322
Aberford, Yorks: 264
Abergavenny, Bergavenny 247**n*
Abingdon, Lord 391; daughter of 391; wife of 391; Margaret 300
Abraham, Isaac 247
Ackadey, Anne 286; Helen 286; William 286
Ackley, Charles 287; John 283; Martha 283, 284, 285; Mary 285, 286; Thomas 286; William 283, 284*, 285, 286, 287
Acland, Atland, Mr *als. for* Horsey 98, 100. 105, 118, 119, 120
Acomb, Yorks: 266*n*
Acton, Charles 309; Charles Francis 311; Elizabeth 309; Ferdinand Richard 310; Isabella 310; Mary Anne 309, 310; Richard Ferdinand 309
Acton, Suff: 427
Adams, Anne 248, 417; Francis 248; John 313; Julia Anne 313; Robert 315; Sarah 313,* 314, 417; Sibyl 250; Thomas 248, 417*; Walter 248; William 250, 314; William Lewis 252
Adamson, Mr 40
Addy, Mr 69
Adelaide, Louisa 311; Queen 237
Adrumetum, Bishop of, *see* Leyburn
Aernhoudts, William 54**n*
Afflighem, Benedictine Abbey, near Alost, Ghent 75**n*
Agar, Charles 267; Elizabeth 267*n*, 293; Mary Anne 267*n*; Seth 267*n*; William Seth, Canon 267*n*
Ailesbury, Earl of, *see* Bruce; Countess of, *see* Argentau
Akers, Agnes 218; Anastasia 219; Anne 218,* 219,* 220,* 221,* 225; John 218,* 219,* 220,* 222, 225; Joseph 219; Mrs 222; Thomas 220
Akett, Sophie 317
Albemarle, Duke of, *see* Henry Fitzjames
Alberry, Mary 364; Richard 364
Albert, Archduke 50,* 57
Albignac, D', Philip François 297, 298, 299
Albot, Richard 321, 322, 342
Alderton, Suff: 430
Aldwick, Oldwick, Bognor 371**n*
Aldworth, James 308; Sarah 308*; Thomas 308*
Alecockes, Winifred 249; *see* Allcock
Alegood, John 38
Alençon, Alenson, Normandy 123; Maison de Guise at 123
Alenkin, Jo. de 424
Alexander, Anne 330, 331, 332, 336, 337, 345
Allan, James 277; *see* Allen
Allcock, Anne 411, 412, 413, 414*; John 395; Mary 225; *see* 410*n*; *see* Alecockes
Allemayne [?] Priermire, Monr. 112
Allen, Bridget 408; John 408; Mary Anne 378, 380
Al[l]ison, Allyson, Catherine 408; James 408; Joseph 288; Hannah 338,* 345; William 408; —— 39
Alnwick 320, 333, 344, 352
Alost, Ghent 75*n*
Alphinton, Devonshire 206
Alt Grange, Lancaster 355*
Alteridge, Catherine 378; Denis 378; John 378
Alton. Staffs: 267*n*
Alton Damm 40
Alva, Duke of 82
Amersden, Oxfords: 18*n*, 432
Amherst, Lord 204*n*
Amorium, Bishop of, *see* Petre
Amys, Anne 249
Ancketill, Mrs 22
Andalusia, Consul of 433
Anderbach 57
Anderson, Anne 325; Barbara 328; Catherine 325; Christopher 350; Eleanor 326; George 325; Hannah 327, 335, 336; Helen 325; Isabella 325, 327, 346; Jane 346; Margaret 328; Mary 343; Mr 197, 245; Robert 325, 349; Thomas 328; William 325, 327, 346
Anderton, Frances, Lady 35, 238 *ped*; Francis, Sir 35, 238 *ped*

Andover, Viscount, *see* Charles Howard
Andrew[s], Catherine 248; Edward 253; Frances 341, 342, 350, 352; John 341; Margaret 253; Martha 358, 359*; Mary 249*; Maur: Prior 123; Moor 249; Robert 252; William 341
Ange, Père 153
Angers, Angiers 96, 102, 103, 104*, 105, 106*, 109*, 110*, 118*, 119, 120, 121, 131, 135*, 136*, 147, 198, 199*, 205; Cathedral of St. Maurice at 103, 104; Grand Louis Inn at 103; Provôt of 152
Angiers, Francis 204*n*, 211*; Thomas 204**n*, 205, 206, 212, 213*, 214*, 243
Angoulême. Bishop of, *see* D'Albignac
Anjou 103, 109, 138
Anne, Mary 272**n*
Anne of Austria 89
Anson, Hanson, Joseph 355*, 361*; Lord 186*, 187; Mary 355
Anthony, Eliza 219; John 249; Margaret 249; Thomas 249
Antoine, Antoyne, Père 95, 110, 134; Réné 317*
Antwerp 45, 46, 47*, 48, 58, 59–75 *passim*; 77, 81*, 82*, 83, 84*, 267*n*; Bishop of 67, 82; Castel St. Michael 63*; *Churches of*—Notre Dame 47, 81; St. Mary's 47; St. Charles Borromeo 81; St. Michael 81; Cistercian Abbey of St. Bernard's 75**n*, 84; *Convents at*—Carmelites 47, 63, 64, 82, 240*; Norbertine or Præmonstratentians (Norbastine) 63, 64, 81; Redemptorists 81; St. Michael's Abbey 81; Dean of, *see* Ibarra; *Inns at*—Grand Oie 63; Ville de Lourdes 47; Museum at 82; Ramparts of 47, 48; St. Ignatius' Commercial Institute at 81
Anvers 64, 66, 69, 70; *see* Antwerp
Appleby, James 356, 364; John 385
Appleton, Norfs: 23, 237, 427, 433
Appletree, James 246**n*; John 246**n*; Lucy 246**n*
Appleyard, Margaret 430; Thomas 430; William 430
Appowell, Edmund 389
Apps, Anne 386; George 386
Apreece, Marie 233, 234, 238 *ped*; R—— 238 *ped*; Robert 2*, 233*
Aqua Fleet, *see* Eycke
Arbouville, Louis Henri, Comte d' 299
Arc, d', Jeanne (Pucelle d'Orleans) 127
Archer, James 304; Kitty 399; Richard 399, 400
Archibald, Joseph 416; Mary 416; Sarah 416
Archivin (Archivirn, Archiviré), Mr 148*
Ardois, Rock of 103*, 104
Argentau, Charlotte, Countess of Suann 70**n*
Argout, Anne Elizabeth Rose Osmond, Comtesse de 299*; Robert Maurice, Comte de 300
Argyle, Duke of 176, 177*, 179
Arles, Flanders 389; Poor Clares at 389
Arlesso, de, *see* Dalesso
Arnold. Ap Arnold 250; Mary 250
Arnoux, Joseph 265*
Arquis, Joseph 323
Arrow, Henry 414*
Arrowsmith, Anne 431; Nicholas 431
Arthur, Anne 250; Dan. 56, 62**n*, 89, 91, 92, 96, 97*, 112, 114, 115, 139, 140, 141, 143*, 145*, 148, 149*, 150, 152, 155; James 250; Mr 136, 137*, 139, 143, 145, 151, 156; Sarah 250
Arundel[l] 358, 363, 382, 383; Baron, *see* James Everard Arundell; Castle 356*; Earl of 23, 29; Elizabeth 35, 36, 63**n*, 229*, 236*, 238 *ped*, 241; family 264; Frances 236; John, Sir, Bart. 35, 36*, 113, 115*, 116*, 117, 118, 229*, 236, 241; Lord 320; Margaret 236; Mrs 387; Philip Howard, Earl of, Venerable 4; of Terice, Lord 297; Mary, his sister 297*n*; of Wardour, Lord, *see* Henry Everard Arundell
Ashcome, Wilts: 356
Ashill Holt, 37*, 233, 235
Ashton, Mary 247, *see* Aston
Ashton-in-Makerfield 322; in the Willows 322; -under-Lyne 322
Asplin, John 252
Asplyn, John 252
Astley, Jacob, Sir 21
Aston, Mary 247, *see* Ashton
Aston, Staffs: 389, 390
Atchison, Timothy 346, *see* Atkinson
Atkins, Atkyns, Edward, Sir 38*; Mary 303
Atkinson, Adam 345; Anne 334, 335, 336*, 337, 338, 340, 349; Barbara 342; Eleanor 327, 331, 333; George 325*, 331, 334, 339, 349; Helen 325, 327; Henry Widdrington 340; Henry Widdrington Robson 341; Isabella 340*, 341, 342*, 343, 345; James 335, 343; Jane 346; John 329, 334*, 350; Margaret 334, 342; Mary 325, 331, 338, 340, 345, 349; Timothy 331, 338, 340*, 341, 342*, 343, 345, 351, *see* Atchison; William 334, 335, 336, 337, 338
Atkison, Isabella 325; Thomas 325
Atkyns, *see* Atkins
Atland, *see* Acland
Atlowe, Mrs 14
Aubrey, Elizabeth 247
Auchinhove, Baron, *see* Patrick Leslie Duguid

Auckland, Aukland, Sarah 268
Auckland, St. Helens at, near Durham
Auger, John 412; Mary 412; Robert 412
Aumon, Monsr 108; Mme 108
Aumont, d', Count, Governor of Dunkirk 76, 78, 79
Austin, Margaret 246; Mary 246; Mr *als.* William; Birchley 234; Thomas 246
Auston, Elizabeth 412
Avery, Anne 238, 336; Barbara 324, 327–338 *passim*, 352; Christopher 326, 327*, 328, 329*, 331, 332, 333, 335, 344*, 345*, 347, 350; Dorothy 337, 343*, 344; Elizabeth 332; George 347; James 329*, 351; Jane 335, 342*, 352; Joseph 336, 343*, 352; John 332, 334, 347; Margaret 347; Mary 324, 331, 332, 334, 340, 342, 343, 345, 350; Mary Elizabeth 331, 343; Stephen 324, 327–338 *passim*, 341*, 352; Thomas 330, 346, 351; William 332*, 338, 347
Avocate du Roy, Mr 146, 157
Axton, Mr 69*
Aylesbury, Ailesbury, *see* Thomas Bruce *and* Charlotte Argentau
Aylesworth, John 247; Mrs John 247
Ayling, Hayling, Alfred 377, 378, 380; Anne 377, 378*, 380; Elizabeth 362; Henry 377; John 361, 362, 380; Mary 361*, 362
Aylmer, Lord 166, 174; of Balrath 166, 174
Ayr in Belgium 57
Ayre[s], Mary 107**n*, *see* Eyre

B ——, Dr 102
Bachelot, Bachelor, Père 141, 142, 146*, 149*, 156, 157
Backford, James 407*; Phillidia 407
Bacon, Anne 434; Dorothy 434; Edward 434; Francis 434; John 430; Margaret 430; Thomas 430
Bacon's Thorpe 430
Badcock, Anne 412; Mary 412; Richard 414; William 414
Baddesley Green, Warwicks: 356
Bagg, Ralph 40; Thomas 203*
Bagley, Elizabeth 265**n*
Bagnal, Anne Ellen 397, 400; Appolonia 400; Charles 394, 402; Elizabeth 402; Mr 399; Mrs 400; William 394; Winifred 400
Bagnolles 139*n*
Bagshawe, John Bernard 298
Bagshot, Anne 360
Bahen, *see* Behan
Bailey, Francis 243, *see* Bayly
Bainton, Mary 253, *see* Baynton
Baisin, Barbara 366, 367,* 368, 369, 370, 385
Bajocensis, *see* Bayonne
Baker, Anthony 394; Aron 381; Catherine 394; Elizabeth 362; James 394; Mark 361, 362; Mary 252, 394; Thos. 77
Ballard, Hannah 312
Ballindalloch Castle, N.B. 266*n*
Balmbro, Mary 342
Balmodier, de la, Marie Henriette, Baronne d'Yvoley 314; Philibert 314
Balquhain 354*; Baron of, *see* Patrick Leslie Duguid; *see* Charles Leslie; *see* Patrick Leslie
Balrath 166
Baltimore, Lord, *see* H. Calvert
Baltman, Mrs 359
Bamborough, Mary 343
Bamfield family 23
Banbury, Earl of 233
Banfield, Mrs 22*
Banford, Anthony 251
Baningfeld, Eliz. 22; Margaret 22, *see* Bedingfeld
Bankes, *als. of* Peter Metcalfe; *als. of* Nicholas Metcalfe
Bannan, Helen 312; John 312; Peter 312
Bannerman, W. Bruce 296*n*
Bansarde, Anthony 251
Barbadoes 161
Barber, Mary 219, 220*, 221, 225
Barbour, Gregorie 40
Barclay, Mary 248; Thomas 248
Bardulph 14*n*
Barentine, —— 76, 78, 79
Barenton 123
Bargy, P. 265*
Barham, Suff: 429*, 430
Barhem, *see* Bornhem
Barkas, Mr 78
Barker, James 277*; John, Sir 427*n*; J. 18, 427**n*, 428; Penelope 427; Robert, Sir 427; Thomas 427; —— 65, 68
Barkham, Robert 215; Rose 215, 223; William 215, 224
Barkley, Hants : 432
Barlow, Anne 299; Charles 299*; Hannah 299; Mary 361
Barnard, Harriet 290; Thomas 290; William 290
Barnard Castle 323
Barnes, Surrey 299*
Barnes, Charles 280; Eliza 286; Elizabeth 278, 284, 286; Emma 284*; James 286*, 397; John 278, 279, 280, 281*, 284; Mary 280, 281; N. 278, 279; Stephen 279
Barnet, Harriet 289; William 289
Barningham, Norfolk 88*n*
Barrard, Anne Mary 416*, 417
Barret[t], Barrit, Catherine 369; Elizabeth 212; George 296*, 298*; Helen 307, 308, 309, 310, 312;

Henry 310; James 307, 308, 309*n*, 310, 312; John 302, 310; Mary 328; Mary Anne 414; Mrs 78; Thomas 308; William 307*
Barri, Monsr. *see* Barry
Barron, Richard 174*n*
Barrow, Anne 288; Charles 283; Edward 282, 283; Jane 282, 283; Mary 288; William 282
Barry, Barri, William Thomas 53, 72, 73**n*, 74*, 75*, 84
Barry, Catherine 314; Charles 315; Elizabeth 305*; John 315; Robert 315; Mary 314, 315
Barserobe 113
Bart, Sieur de 80*
Bartlett, Mary 396
Barton 397
Barton, Barten, Anne 384; E. 359; Mrs E. 359
Barville la Hay, Seigneur du, *see* Lomaria; *see* Thimoleon
Bas Mans 125
Basouche (Bazouche) village 100* 103, 104
Baston, Anne 412, 414, 415, 416; Elizabeth 412; Lydia 413, 414; Stephen 412
Bat[e]man, Battman, Anne 374, 777,* 382, 386; Charles 370; Edward 369, 380, 382; Elizabeth 365, 366, 367, 385; Frances 370, 378, 380, 382, 385, 386; Henry 358, 376, 382; [Jack] 370; James 305, 306, 367, 368, 372,* 382, 384, 385; Jane 377; John 364, 370, 371, 374, 377,* 384*; Mark 359, 371; Mary 378; Peter 374, 383; Robert 368, 370; Sarah 359, 361, 365, 368, 370, 377, 383, 385, 386; Sard [? Sara] 380; Teresa 367,* 368, 369,* 370, 371, 372*; Thomas 367, 374, 375, 377, 378, 380,* 382, 385, 386; William 359, 360–372 *passim*, 376, 378, 381, 382, 384, 385*
Bates, Mary 257
Bath 170, 194, 199, 201,* 207, 208,* 209,* 210, 236*; Abbey Church 230; Earl of, *see* William Pulteney
Battis, Catherine 305; Elizabeth 305*; Nicholas 305*; Mary 305
Baudron, Père, Provincial S.J. 155*
Bavaria 240; Duchess of 71; Duke or Prince 54, 55; Elector of, *see* Maximilian Emanuel; Joseph-Clement, Prince Bishop of Liège 54**n*
Baylis, William 290
Bayly, Baily, Mary 318; William 318,* 375
Baynton, Arthur 253; John 253; Margaret 253; Mary 253; *see* Bainton
Bayonne 217
Baxter, Alice 257, 269; Anne 364; John 257; Mary 257,* 267, 270,* 272, 278, 281, 295; Nancy 292; William 257, 272, 294
Bazil (Basel), Switzerland 207
Beal[l], Anne 257, 273; Dorothy 257, 271, 295; James 273; John 257, 269, 273, 292,* 294; Marmaduke 257, 293; Mary (Polly) 257, 271, 292, 294; Matthew 257, 269, 273*; Rebecca 257, 292; William 271
Bean, James 294
Beanley 342, 344, 349
Bearne, Birne, Rev. — 112, 119, 122, 123, 126, 129
Beauchard, Mme 121
Beauclerc, Mr 122
Beaufond, Jacques Louis de, Cathrine 301; Jean Jacques le Merle, Comte de 299*, *see* Merle
Beauford, Antony 251
Beaufront, North'ld: 264*
B[e]auge, Baugé, Bougé 102, 127, 138, 155, 156
Beaujour, Chateau de 98
Beaumont, 87, 88*; near Mans 123
Beaumont, Edward 213, 218; Josephe Le Fevre de 307
Beauvais 86, 87*; Castle of Pierre 85
Beavan, David 247; John 250; Martha 247; Mary 246**n*; William 247*, 248
Beck, Beek, Anne 406; Catherine 406, Beck, Charles 374; Edward 406*; George 406; James 406; James Charles 406; Jane 374; John 295; Mrs 361; Mary 295, 406; William 374. 406; —— 406
Beck Hall, Beckhall, Norfolk 15*, 18, 19, 37**n*, 230, 241, 242, 428, 433
Beckett, St. Thomas à 158
Beckford, Gloucester 264
Beckingham, —— 39*
Becks, Jane 382; Mary 381; *see* Beck
Bedale, 267*n*
Beddoes, Agnes 219, 220*, 221; Anne 219, 220, 222*; Catherine 217; Sally 224
Bedford, Frances 268
Bedingfeld, Adam de 424, 425*; Agatha 434; Agnes 75, 238 *ped*, 426, 433; Agnes Mary 215, 237; Alice 237, 238 *ped*, 430*, 431; Alice Mary 227, 231; Alys 430; Anne 45, 201, 208, 209, 229, 233, 234, 236, 238 *ped*, 296*n*, 426, 427, 429, 430, 431*, 432, 434; Anne (Poor Clare) 240**n*; Anne (in religion Anne of the Angels), O.C.D. 45, 95**n*, 235; Anne, Lady 35, 37, 226, 229, 235, 238 *ped*, 241, 242; Anthony 14*n*, 18*n*, 195*, 197*, 201, 209*, 226*, 227*, 228*, 232, 236*, 238 *ped*, 426, 428, 431,

433*, 434; Anthony, S.J. 232, 241**n*; Aquila 434; Arabella 434; Augusta 238 *ped;* Augusta (Clavering) 238 *ped;* Augusta, C.R.L. 75, 77; Augusta Lucy 227, 237*, 319, 323*, 324; —— boy 238 *ped;* Catherine 226, 240, 431, 434; Catherine Dame 226; Catherine, O.C.D. 240**n*; Charles 38, 70, 71, 78, 104, 106**n*, 226, 236, 237, 238* *ped*, 242, 427*, 428, 429, 431, 434*; his wife 238 *ped;* Charles Bonaventure, O.S.F. 195, 197, 232, 241**n*, 428, 429, 434; Charles Richard 213, 217, 237*; Charles Richard, Mrs 237; Charlotte Elizabeth (a nun) 237, 238 *ped;* Charlotte Georgina (Jermingham), Lady 213, 214*, 215*, 216*, 217, 227, 237*, 238 *ped*, 243**n*, 244*; Clare Elizabeth 216; Dorothy 231, 232, 233, 235, 238 *ped*, 247, 296*n*, 428*, 429, 433*, 434*; Edith Mary, Holy Child nun 227, 237; Edmund 226*; Edmund, R.N. 238 *ped;* Edmund, Capt. F. 16; Edmund, Canon 14*, 45*, 82, 233, 238 *ped;* Edmund, Sir, K.B. 233, 425* 426*, 427*, 430*, 431*; Edward 2*n*, 18, 37, 54**n*, 60, 63, 64, 67, 68, 69, 70, 74, 95, 96, 99, 101, 105, 107*, 113*, 114, 116, 119, 128, 130*, 136, 139, 140*, 143, 145, 146, 155, 156, 161*, 201, 205–210, 216, 226, 235*, 236*, 238 *ped*, 241, 242, 248*, 432–434; Edward, *als.* Clay 194–210 *passim*, 236*; Edward Arthur 227, 237, 238 *ped;* Edward Richard 213, 218, 237; Elizabeth 14*, 35, 36, 44, 45, 47, 48*, 52*, 53*, 55*, 75*n*, 90, 199, 201, 226* 228**n*, 232*, 233, 234, 236, 238 *ped* 241, 242, 427*, 430–434 *passim;* Elizabeth (Boyle), Lady 163**n*, 164, 199, 200, 202, 238 *ped;* Elizabeth, nun 240**n*; Elizabeth (Arundel), Dame 226, 238 *ped;* Elizabeth, Lady 1, 4*n*, 5*, 35, 36, 63**n*, 106, 113, 114, 226, 227, 228, 229, 236, 242*; Elizabeth (Howard), Lady 296*n*; Elizabeth (Biddulph) 209**n*; Ernald 424; family 35, 45, 47*, 48, 49, 50, 52, 63, 76, 194*, 226; Eustace and wife 14*n*; Felix 237, 238 *ped;* Frances 3, 14, 22, 23, 35, 36, 44, 47, 48*, 53, 54, 55*, 57, 59*, 63* 64*, 67, 70, 72, 76*, 77*n*, 78, 85, 89, 94, 95, 97, 100, 105, 106, 107*, 109*, 113, 114, 120*, 145, 146, 201, 209, 210*, 217, 228, 230, 232, 234, 235, 236, 238**ped*, 431*, 433; Frances, nun, I.B.V.M. 240**n*; Frances Charlotte 214; Frances (Jerningham) 238 *ped;* Francis 228*n*, 232*, 235*, 238, 240*, 426*, 427*, 432, 433*, 434; Francis Augustus 227; Frank 237, 238 *ped;* —— girl 238 *ped;* Grace 426, 427, 432; Grace, C.R.L. 240**n*; Gundreda 425*; Helen 201, 206, 209, 210*, 216*, 236, 238 *ped*, 433, 434; Helen, C.R.L. 240**n*; Henrietta 296*n*; Henry, Sir, Gov. of the Tower 426, 427, 431, 432; Henry 2, 3, 5, 14**n*, 16, 18**n*, 19, 116, 216, 226, 228, 233, 235, 236, 242, 238 *ped;* 426*, 427*, 428*, 429, 434*; Henry, Sir, the Cavalier Knt. 1–16 *passim*, 36, 226*, 228*, 231*, 232*, 233, 238 *ped*, 296*n*, 431; Henry, Sir, 1st Bart. 13, 14, 15*, 18–34 *passim*, 36, 37**n*, 54*n*, 226*, 228*, 229, 230*, 233*, 234, 238 *ped*, 427*; Henry, Sir, 2nd Bart. 35–160 *passim*, 227, 234, 235*, 236, 241*, 242, 238 *ped*, 426; Henry, Sir, Knt., Lord Chief-Justice 231*, 232; Henry Arundel, Sir, 3rd Bart. 35, 36, 44–199 *passim*, 210, 212, 236*, 238 *ped*, 242, 320; Henry Edward, Sir, 8th Bart. 227, 237, 238 *ped*, 423; Henry George Paston, 7th Bart. 227*, 231*, 237, 238 *ped*, 319, 323; Henry Richard Clavering 237, 238 *ped;* Henry Richard Paston, Sir, 6th Bart. 213, 230*, 237*, 238 *ped*, 243, 244, 245; Henry Stephen Augustus 227, 237 238 *ped;* Hestie 434; Hubert 237, 238 *ped;* Hubert Joseph 227; Hu[ertu]s: de 424; Humphrey 226, 426; Isabella 201, 206, 210*, 236, 238 *ped;* James 231, 430*, 434; Jane 14*, 47*, 230, 233, 238 *ped*, 434; Joan 231, 430; John 14, 18**n*, 22, 23, 36*, 37, 47*n*, 200, 208, 209*, 210, 211, 212, 216, 226, 232, 235*, 236, 238* *ped*, 240*n*, 242, 426*, 427*, 428*, 430–434 *passim;* Johne, 430; Katherine 426, 432*; Katherine (Lyne Stephens) 211, 237, 238 *ped*, 241; Laurence 226, 228; Lettice 431, 434, Lucy 240, 431*; Magdaline, O.C.D. 240**n*; Margaret 231; Margaret, *als.* Southwell, O.C.D. [Margaret of Jesus] 58*, 59*, 60, 62*, 63, 64, 66*, 67*, 68*, 69*, 70, 71*, 72*, 73*, 74*, 75*, 78, 79*, 80*, 89, 94, 95, 96, 99, 102, 104, 108*, 109*, 111, 113, 115, 120*, 121*, 125*, 130*, 131, 133, 134, 137*, 138*, 139, 140, 144*, 145, 146*, 147*, 148*, 149*, 150, 152*, 155, 156* 235; Margaret 18, 35, 36, 38, 44, 45, 47,

48*, 53, 55*, 57, 59*, 60, 63*, 64, 70, 72, 76**n*, 78*, 79, 80, 85, 95, 100*, 106, 111*, 113, 116, 118, 120, 145, 146, 195*n*, 198, 199, 200, 238 *ped*, 426–433 *passim;* Margaret, O.S.B. [Thecla] 239**n*; Margaret, O.S.B. [Eugenia] 239**n*; Margaret, Poor Clare 240**n*; Margaret (Paston), Lady 20* 21, 22, 35, 36, 37*, 38*n*, 45, 46, 57*n*, 62**n*, 107*n*, 141, 143, 144, 226, 227, 228, 241; Margaret Anne (Paston Bisshopp), Lady 230, 234, 238 *ped;* Margaret Mary 237, 238 *ped;* Margaretta 434; Marie 5, 14*, 233, 238 *ped;* Mary 45, 73*n*, 75, 86, 88*n*, 101*n*, 107*n*, 200, 210**n*, 215, 226*, 228**n*, 230, 234, 235*, 236*, 237, 238* *ped*, 242, 426–434 *passim;* Mary, Dame 228; Mary, Lady 1*, 3, 36, 198*, 201, 209, 236, 238 *ped;* Mary (Browne) 238 *ped;* Mary (Chad) 238 *ped;* Mary (Fisher) 238 *ped;* Mary, O.S.B. [Benedicta] 200*, 208*, 209*, 210*, 236; Mary, O.S.B. 239*n*; Mary [nun] 240**n*; Mary (Swinburne) 206, 207*n*, 209, 210**n*, 238 *ped;* Mary, O.S.F. 241; Mary, C.R.L. 240**n*; Mary Edith 238 *ped;* Mary Gabrielle 238, 239 *ped;* Mary Geraldine 238 *and* 238 *ped;* Mary Maud, Holy Child nun 237; Matilda 227*, 237*, 238 *ped*, 430, Matilda Charlotte 228; Matilda Mary 214; Matthew 18**n*, 239, 427, 432*, 433; Maud 425; Maud Mary 238 *ped;* Michael 18; Nicholas [? John] 232, 427*, 431, 433; Ogerus (Roger) de 423, 424; Peter, 201, 209, 210, 232, 236, 238 *ped;* Peter, Sir 424, 425*, 426, 430*; Philip 231, 232, 426, 428, 429*, 430* 434*; Phillipa, O.S.B. [Thecla] 238*, 240; Raffe [Ralph], Sir 22, 23; Raoul Stephen 238, 238 *ped;* Richard, Sir, 4th Bart. *als.* Clay 194, 195–212 *passim*, 229, 236, 238 *ped;* Richard 227, 236, 238 *ped*, 242, 431; Richard, Sir, 5th Bart. 199, 200–218 *passim*, 233, 237, 238 *ped*, 243*, 244*; Richard Thackeray 423; Robert, priest 429; Robert, Sir, Knt., Lord Mayor of London 231*; Sarah 428; Strode 434; Susan 233, 238 *ped*, 426, 433*, 434; Sybil (Lyne Stephens), Lady 227, 237, 238 *ped;* Temperance 431; Thomas 201, 206, 208, 209*, 227, 228, 231, 233, 234, 236, 238 *ped*, 241, 427, 428, 429*, 430*, 431*, 432, 434*; Thomas, Capt. 239; Thomas, Colonel 2*, 3*, 5*, 14, 15**n*, 16*, 18**n*, 36, 226*; Thomas, Sir, Commissioner of Great Seal, Knt. 231*; Ursula 434; William 237, 238* *ped*, 429, 430*, 433, 434*; William, Capt. 2, 3, 14*, 37, 43, 233, 242; Winifred, nun of I.B.V.M. 240**n*; —— 432*; —— 22, 38, 45; *see* Sarah Stockdale 428

Bedingfeld of "Beck Hall," *see* Henry, Sir, the 1st Bart.

—— of "Canham" 14**n*

—— of Ditchingham 426

—— of "Hale" (Holme Hale) 14*n*, 18*n*, 282

—— of Oxburgh 426, 428, 430, 431

—— of Redlingfield 18*n*, 232, 426*, 432, 433

Bedingfeld, Suffolk 162, 231

Beechamwell 228*n*

Beechey, John 411; Marta 411; Mary 411

Beer (Bere) Dorset 22

Beetleson, Betleson, Anne 279, 286, 288; Charles 283, 288,* 289*; Elizt 283,* 287; Frances 277, 283,* 289; Harriet 288, 289; John 281; Mary 277–284 *passim;* Sarah 280, 287, 290, 291; Thomas 277, 278,* 279,* 280, 281, 283,* 288, 289, 290, 295*; Thomas Edward 283, 284

Béguinage, Biggenage, Brussels 55**n*

Behan, Bahen, John 315; Mary 315

Beili-du 248*n*

Beling, Belling, Frances, Lady 36, 38, 75*n*; Richard, Sir 36, 75**n*

Bell, Benjamin 418, 419

Bellangier, Père 138

Bellassyse, Anne 363; Barbara 364; Louisa 363, 364; Thomas 363, 364

Bellcrit, Mr 98

Bellebranche, Bernardine Monastery 148; Jesuit House at 159

Bellengham, *see* Bellingham

Bellevil, Mr 110

Bellingham, A. R. 260

Bellingham, Bellengham, Catherine 300

Bellingham, Northumberland 322*

Bellomont, Ireland 55**n*; Lord, *see* Coote

Beloe, E. M. 2

"Belted Will," *see* Lord William Howard of Naworth

Belson, Bridget 395; Mary 395; Maurice 396

Benedict XIV., Pope 356

Beningfeld, Francis 22; *see* Bedingfeld

Bennet, Andrew 360*, 384; Frances 302, 303*, 304*, 305, 307, 308, 309, 360; George 308, 360; James 360; John Placid Dom. O.S.B. 260, 264, 266*, 267*, 268*, 269*, 270*; John Richard 303; Lewis

305; Martha 381; Mary 302, 303, 309*, 360*, 381, 385; Mary Anne 303; Mr 224; Mrs 224, 244*; Richard 307, 360, 361, 362, 385; Robert 308; Thomas Myles 304; William 302*, 303*, 304*, 305*, 307, 308, 309
Benon, Père 153
Bentley, Agnes 258**n*. 272, 293; Anne 258, 272, 275, 280, 292; Elizabeth 258**n*; Jane 258; John 258, 268, 270, 272, 275; Matthew 257; Mary 257, 295; Mary (Agatha) 270; Sarah 258; —— 276*n*
Benton, Catherine 328; George 328; Mary 328
Beranger, Charles Raymond Hismidon, Comte de 298
Berengarius, —— 103, 118
Bergavenny, *see* Abergavenny
Bergé, Jacques 51
Bergher, Anastasia 371; John *als.* Steigenbergher 371
Bergholt (East) Benedictine Convent 50
Bergmans, Jana, O.S.D. 49
Beri, Monsr. 107, *see* Biré
Berington, Mrs 209
Berionde, Mr 62*
Berkeley family 263; of Spetchley, Worcester 248*n*; Francis, Sir 164; Madame 50
Berkshire, Countess of, and wife of Charles Howard, Earl of Berkshire 35, 37*
Berkshire, Earl of, *see* Charles Howard
Bernard, Père 141
Berrington 321
Berry, —— 236
Bersails, Comte de 54
Bertie, Mary 394; Sophia 394
Bertin, Dom: 404, 406*
Bertram, Margaret 334
Berul[l]e, Cardinal 89; Catherine Philiberte Françoise de 300
Berwick-on-Tweed 323
Besell, William 386
Best, Anne 325, 334; Edward 247; Mary 306, 325; Thomas 325, 334; Winifred 247
Beswick 271, 273, 292**n*
Betham, —— 3, 425
Bethune 79
Betkin, Mary 315
Betleeson, *see* Beetleson
Bette, Maria Theresia 71**n*
Bettws-Newydd. Bettus-Newidd 251
Beverley 271, 293, 321
Bickerstaff, John 394, 398; Thomas 397
Biddleston Hall, Northld: 262, 323
Biddulph, Bidulp, C. 238 *ped*; Charles 200**n*, 201, 236*, 367; Elizabeth 199, 200, 201*, 209, 236, 238 *ped*; Frances 387; Frances Appolonia 236; John 214, 236; Mary 236; Miss 206; Mr 205, 209; Mrs 206; Richard 359; Thomas 206, 236
Bielby, Yorks: 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 273, 292*
Biggenage, *see* Béguinage
Bignor, Catherine 303
Bigot, Louis, priest 324
Billeson, Thomas 278
"Billingford" 19
Billingham, Elizabeth 289
Billon, Josephine 313
Bing, Binn, Byngly, Father ("Capt.") Edward. O.S.D. 58, 59, 63**n*, 64, 65, 66*, 67*, 76*, 71*, 72*, 74*, 75, 95
Binion, Canon 47
Binn, *see* Bing
Binstead 361
Birelle la Martel, in Caux: Seigneur du, *see* Caillebot
Birch, Thomas, Dr, F.S.A. 165*, 166*, 169*, 170*, 171*n*. 175*, 183*, 185*, 186, 187, 188, 190*, 194, 195
Birchley, William *als.* of Mr Austin
Biré 108, 109, 121, 122*, 125*, 126, 128*, 132*n*, 136, 140, 141, 143, 144*, 148*
Biré, Madame de 99; Mons. 96, 97, 99
Biré, Birree, de 111*
Birkenhead 323
Birmingham, Bishop of, *see* Ullathorne
Birt, E 361; M. 361, *see* Burt
Bisher, Anne 418
Bishop Thornton, Yorks: 322
Bishop Wearmouth, Durham 321
Bishop Wilton, E.R. York: 266*n*
Bishop, G. 2
Bishopthorpe, Yorks: 257
Bissache, de la, Peter James 213
Bitton, Jane 329
Black, James 375; John 375; Mary 375
Black Prince 425
Blackbrook, Lancs: 322
Blackburne, Blackborne, Edward, Capt. 45, 47, 53, 54, 55, 57, 61*, 62*; Mary 355
Blackburn 322
Blackett, Joseph. S.J. 171*n*
Blacklock, Blakclock, Anne 339*; Catherine 335*, 337, 338, 345; Cuthbert 327; Eleanor 327, 328; Grace 325, 326, 327, 328, 330, 337, 339, 340, 348, 350*; Helen 339, 352; James 324, 325*, 326*, 327*, 328, 329*, 330, 331*, 333*, 334*, 336, 337*, 339, 340*, 342, 343*, 344*, 345*, 346, 350, 351, 352; Jane 325, 326, 327*, 328*, 329*, 331*, 332*, 333*, 335*, 345, 348, 350; John 326, 327*, 328, 329*, 331, 332, 333, 335, 343, 347, 348; Luke 346; Margaret

324, 329, 338, 340, 341*, 343*, 344*, 351; Mary 325, 327, 329, 330, 331, 340, 343, 348, 351, 352; Robert 325*, 326*, 327, 328, 337, 343, 351; Rupert 344; William 333, 349, 350
Blackwell, Mrs 367
Blake, Mary Anne 418
Blakenslop, *see* Blenkinsop
Blair, Blayr, Adam, Sir 103, 104, 118, 130
Blair, Mr 103, 104, 118, 130, 131
Bland, Anne 273; Anthony 273; 292; Mary 273; Mrs 292
"Blandyke," *code name for* St. Omers 165, 195*
"Blandyke," the name of St. Omer's farm 195
Blenheim, Battle of 52
Blenkinsop, Blenkenslop, Frances 344; Peter 333, 344
Bleu, Made 122; Mr 122
Blogg, *Old* 202
Blois 98, 113
Blount, Blunt, Charles 389, 391; Edward 389; Henrietta 387; John 289; Michael 387; Richard 388; —— 196**n*
Blot, Jean 404
Bloxham, Susan 412; —— 415
Blundell, Edm: 16
Blunt, *see* Blount
Boath, John 227
Bode, de, Capt. 48, 49, 54*, 56, 57, 60, 61, 64, 67, 68
Bodley, William H. 213, 227*; —— 213
Bodney 200**n*, 203, 205, 207**n*, 224, 355; Convent at 243**n*, 244*, 270; Hall, Norfolk 432
Bognor 378*, 379*
Boggust, Major 187
Bohan, Jane 408
Bohn, James 423
Boilleaux, Mr 155
Bois de Biré 119*
Bois de Guiry, Giueri 109, 122, 125, 130, 131, 135, 137, 148
Boispoole, —— 38
Boissie[u]r[e]s, de, Anne 305, 307; Emmanuel Edouard Stanislaus Corbain 306; Joseph Pièrre François Corbain 305; Marin Pierre 305, 306
Bole, Mr 400
Bolam, Bolham, Anne 327, 351, 352; Barbara 324, 335; Christopher 324, 327*, 329, 330, 331*, 335, 337, 339, 340, 342, 351; Edward 327; Elizabeth 326, 332, 337; Helen 339, 351; Henry 225, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330*, 332, 351; Isabella 327; Jane 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 336, 345, 346; James 238, 337; John 331, 335, 337, 347, 348, 350; Margaret 332, 342; Mary 327*, 328, 329*, 330, 331*, 335, 336*, 337, 340, 347, 350; Robert 337; Thomas 325, 336, 337; William 329, 332
Bologne, Bullogne 87*; Angel Inn at 87
Bolser, or Butler, —— 118
Bolstrode, Belstole (? Bulstrode) Mr 39*. 141, 149, 151
Bolton Park, Lancs: 237, 322
Bon, Marguerite 306
Bond, Elizabeth 362
Bonelle 92
Bonine, Mr 63
Bonomi, Joseph 322
Booker, Cath. Marg. 382; John 361; Joseph 360, 381; Lucy Anne 382; Mary Frances 382, 383; Theresa 383; William 384. *see* Bucher
Boom 83
Booth, Alice 430; Dorothy 287; John 430; Mary Anne 287; Richard 287
Borde, de, Aisné 140*, 141, 147; de la, Monsr. 118, 134, 154
Born, Mary 324
Bornhem, Bornheim, Barhem, Burham, Count of, *see* Coloma
Bornhem (Bornheim, Burham) 45, 62, 64*, 65**n*, 66, 67**n*, 68, 71**n*, 73**n*, 75
Bornhem, Aviary 66*n*; Castle 71; Countess of, *see* Coloma; O.S.D. Convent 58, 59, 64; Monastery 64*; Dominicans of Holy Cross 84; College 84*
Bornonville, Duke of 66
Borroton 345
Bosard, Joan 231, 430; Roger 430
Bossieur, les, Anne Corbin 303; Charles, P.L.A.C. 303; Marin Pierre 303
Bossuet, —— 189
Boste. Anne 282; William 282
Botterel, Elizabeth 280, 281, 282, 283*; Mary 280; Susannah 281, 282; Wm. 280, 281, 282, 283
Bottisford House 427*n*
Boular, Madm. 102
Boulter, Elizabeth 390
B[o]urg[e]ois, Mr 112, 118, 135, 136, 137*. 142, 145, 147*, 148*, 149*, 150*, 151*, 152*, 153*, 154*, 155*, 156*, 157*
Bourgheulle, near Chinon 128
Bourgneiul, —— O.S.B. at 128
Bourn, Mr 188
Boussac, Bousach Made 144, 122; Mr 136
Bower, Archibald 165*, 166*, 167**n*, 168*, 169*, 170*, 171, 172**n*, 173*, 174**n*, 175*, 176* 177*,

178*n*, 179*, 180*, 181*, 182*, 183*n*, 184*, 185*, 186*, 187*n*, 188*, 189*, 190*, 191*, 192*, 194
Bower, Mrs 169, 173*
Bowland, Mary Anne 366; Francis 356*, 364*, 365*, 366*, 367*, 368*, 369*, 370*, 372*, 373
Bowl[e]y, Anne 367, 370, 382; Elizabeth 366; Francis 373; Henrietta (Harriet) 370, 371, 372*, 373*, 374*, 375, 383, 384; Honora 367; James 365; John 375, 384; Joseph 372*, 373, 374, 375; Mary 361, 363, 364*, 371, 378, 382; Richard 363–367 *passim*, 369, 370, 371, 372, 381; Sarah 364, 365, 367, 369
Bowman, Charles 385; Ellen 367; Eliza 367, 368; Francis 363; Helen 385; Mary 363; Peter 367, 385; Thomas 367
Bowles, Mr 45, 47; "Mrs" (Nun), O.S.B. 50, 57
Bowring, John 291
Bowthorpe, Yorks: 194*n*
Boyd, Robt. 224
Boyer, Anne Corbin 303; Frances 305
Boyier, Anne 307
Boylan, John 337; Mary 337; Thomas 337
Boyle, Barbara, Prioress O.S.D. 49; Charles, Earl of Burlington 164, 169, 200, 201, 227, 229, 236, 242; Elizabeth, Lady 236, 242, 238 *ped*; Elizabeth, Lady 163*n*, 199, 202; Jane, Lady 203; Mary 374; Mr 242; —— 204
Boyne, Matilda, Viscountess 382
Brabant and Lorraine, Henry, Earl of 424*n*
Bradbery, Mrs 14; Mrs Wentworth 14
Bradbury, Ca. H. 16
Bradfield, John 202; Robert 203
Bradfield Mill 201
Brading, Sarah 315
Bradley, Anne 279*, 280, 295; Catherine 377; Daniel 377; Harriet 285, 286*; Jane 407; Mary 368; Patrick 368
Bradshaw, Anne 300; Frances 314
Brady, Anne 311; James 265; Michael 304
Brain, —— 409
Braithwait, Mr 93, 114*, 115*, 118*, 120
Bram, Mr 47
Brambridge, Hants: 390
Bramley, Elizabeth 281; Emanuel 280, 281*, 282, 295*; Joseph 282; Sarah 280; William 281; Winifred 280, 281*, 282, 295*
Bramston, James, Bishop of Usulæ 382
Brand 164
Brandon, Norfolk 332
Branton 324, 336*, 338, 339, 341*, 342*, 344, 345, 346, 349*, 350
Braughton, Martha 363
Breedt [Venne Breuil] 71
Breesby, *see* Brisby
Brentford 307
Bresnahan, Patrick 419
Brest 100, 105
Bret, Alexander 22
Bretagne 160
Brettargh, Henry 243
Breuil, *see* Breedt, Venne
Brewerton, Anne 406; John 406; William 406
Brewis, Margaret 336, 349; Sarah 338
Brewster, —— 207
Bricklay, Helen 312*n*, 313*n*; *see* Daily
Bridger, Edward 221; Lucy 221; Michael 221
Briel (Brill) 46, 81
Briggs, Elizabeth 332; John, Bishop of Trachis and Beverley 352; Mary 289
Brigham, Anne 265*n*; Charles 322*, 323*, 343*; Richard 265*n*
Brigham Hall, Yorks: 265*n*, 322
Bright, Joseph 367
Brighthelmstone [Brighton] 369
Brighton 356*
Brill, Bucks: 397
Brimpton, Somerset 22*
Bringwyn, *see* Bryngwyn
Brinkhurst, Anne 400; Catherine 394; John 396; Mary 395; Mr 395
Brinkhurst-Curson, Catherine 395, 397
Brinley 226
Brisby, Breesby, Frances 366; John 365; Jordan 363, 364, 365*, 366, 368, 381, 385; Mary 295*, 365, 366, 385; William 365, 367, 381, 385
Brice Norton, Oxon. 391
Bristol 201, 209, 236, 297
British Museum 2, 20, 23, 160, 161, 162*, 163*, 165*, 176, 177, 182, 198; Caryll papers in 78*n*
Britwell-Prior, Oxon. 388, 389*, 390*, 391, 394**n*
Briule, Du, Dr 47
Broad, Francis 385
Broadwater, Worthing, Sussex 371
Brocone [Browne] 405*n*
Broderick, Bridget 415; Catherine 305
Bromley Hall, Essex 354
Bronton, Mary 304
Brook Green, Hammersmith 356
Brooke, Catherine 431; George, Lord Cobham 431; Leonard 361*, 362*, 363*, 356, 381
Brook[e]s, George, *als. of* George Quinton, Mr 399; Thomas 391
Brooksby, Mary 234, 238 *ped*
Broom Hall, Norfolk 434

Broomhead, Rowland 322
Broomstick, Abraham 191
Brossé, de, Monsr. 53*, 111, 114, 116
Brough Hall 321
Brown, Anne 312, 326, 331, 349; Barbara 330*; Cecilia 312, 314, 315, 316, 318, 340*; Charlotte 312; Domina 359; Dorothy 346; Eleanor 328; Elizabeth 294, 344, 418; Henry 326, 327; Isabella 330, 332, 347; Jane 328, 330; Joan 344; John 247, 334, 344, 348; Joseph 247; J—— 265; Louisa 417; Major 323; Martha 281; Mary 325, 328–335 *passim*, 343, 344, 345, 351; Mr 395; Nicholas, Canon 322*, 339*, 340, 341*, 342, 346*, 352; Sarah 344, 417, 418; Thomas 330, 332, 334, 335, 350, 383; William 344, 389, 417, 418
Browne, Anastasia (Stacy) 203**n*; Anthony, Viscount Montagu 205*, 206, 207, 209, 236; Anthony, 6th Viscount Montagu of Cowdray 198, 199, 201; Charles 405; Elizabeth 387; Elliot, *als. of* Rev. Henry Sheldon, S.J. 191; [Farmer], Mr 95*, 96**n*, 99**n*, 100, 101, 102, 105, 106, 107, 109–115 *passim*, 118*–122 *passim*, 125–139 *passim*, 141, 143–157 *passim*, 201, 209; family 129, 130; family of Riddington, Barts., Oxon. 137**n*; John 177, 178*, 179*; Lady 9, 137; Mark 203**n*; Mary 198, 201*, 229, 236, 387; Mary, Lady 216; Miss 205, 208, 360; Richard Aloysius 203**n*, 265
Broxham, Dr 187
Bruce, Charlotte d'Argenteau, Lady Ailesbury 50, 70**n*; her mother 70, 242; Elizabeth, Lady 70**n*, 110*n*; Thomas, Earl of Elgin and Ailesbury 50, 51*, 52, 54*, 55*, 56, 65, 70**n*, 242
Brudenell, Brudenal. Elizabeth, Lady 110*n*; Francis, Lord 110*n*; George, Earl of Cardigan 110**n*, 112*, 117, 154; James 110, 112; Lord 101
Bruges, 37, 60, 72, 74, 75, 77, 84, 85, 199*, 245, 433*; Benedictine Convent 85; Convent of Augustinians, "Dames Anglaises" 75, 85, 210, 356; Carmelites at 77, 85; Carthusians 84, 85; Inn, "Comen Bloom" 77; Jesuit College at 85
Brunetti, Mr, and his lady 78
Bruning, Brunning. Anne May 389; Anthony 354; Anthony, *als.* Hyde 354; George 389*, 390; Mary 354; —— 389
Brussels 18*n*. 35, 46, 47*, 48*, 49*, 50**n*, 51*, 56, 57**n*, 58*, 61*, 62*, 65*, 66, 68*, 70*, 71**n*, 72*, 73*, 74*, 83, 84, 121, 199, 200, 205*, 206*, 397, 432, 433; Ailesbury Monument at 51*; Boulevard Anspach 54; *Convents at*—Augustinians (Lorrainesses) 61, 83; Benedictine 50*, 61, 83, 239*n*; Bernardine Abbey of Notre Dame, 84; Cupuchin 54*n*; Carthusian Priory of St. Catherine of Mount Sion, near 84; Dominican "Spelicans" 49*, 50, 53, 55, 61, 83; Ursuline 56**n*; *Churches at*—Chapelle de Grand Sablon 50, 51*, 53, 54; St. Trinité 54**n*; Grand Carmes 53**n*; St. Gudule 49, 53, 56, 83; Minims 56**n*; Jesuit 53, 54*; Capuchin 54, 57; "Grand Marche" 83; Hôtel Elsbury 50, 51; Hôtel de Général Chanclos 51; *Inns*—Three Fountains 48, 52, 53, 56; Coral in Bergh Street 56; Soleil 61; Jesuit College at 49, 54*, 83; Monasteries at, *see* Convents; Port de Louvain 49; Ramparts 53, 54; *Streets in*—Rue des Capuchins 54**n*; d'Evêque 54; Haute 54*n*; de Loxum 54*n*; du Marché aux Charbons 54; Marquis 54*n*; des Minimes 56*n*; Notre Dame de Seccone 54**n*; du Prevôt 54*n*; des Paroissiens 54*n*; S. Ghislain 54*n*; du Temple 56*n*; des Ursulines 56*n*; St. Elizabeth's Hospital 84; Steen Port at 48, 49; "Towne House" 83
Brutt, Elizabeth 248
Bryam, Margaret 253
Bryngwyn, Monmouth: 249**n*
Buchanan, Arabella 434
Buckenham 203**n*
Bucker, Anne 358; Edward 359; John 358; Joseph 359; Teresa 358; *see* Booker
Buckinghem, Anne 311
Buckland, Buchland, Buchlond, Mary 411, 413, 416, 417, 419
Buckle, William 434
Buckler, John Chessell 245
Buckley, Agnes 206, 243*
Bud[d], Anne 372, 383; Charles 372, 383*; George 380; Mary 383; Thomas 400; William [? Rudd] 287**n*
Bugden, Mr 282; William 283
Buisson, Mr 132, 141
Bullock, Martha 400; —— 428
Bungay, Suffolk 231
Bunting, Henry 316; Margaret 316; William 315
Buonacorsi, Francesca Eleonora, Sister 166, 190
Burcher, Jane 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378

Burdet, Mr 207
Burges, Martha 307; ——, O.S.D. 65, 70*
Burgess, Mary 215, 217, 218*, 219, 220, 222
Burghwallis, Yorks: 270*n*
Burgo, De (Burke), "*Hibernia Dominicana*" 73*n*
Burgoyne, Duchesse de 90*
"Burham," Mr and Mrs, *code name*, *see* Bornhem Convents
Burk, Amelia 306; Anne 306; William 306
Burley, John 268
Burlington, Earl of, *see* Boyle
Burn, Anne 307
Burne, Mary 305
Burnell, Tom 39
Burnham 202**n*
Burns, Bridget 318; Edward 313; Helen 313; James 318; Margaret 318; Mary 313
Burrel, Mary 394, 396; Thomas 396
Burt, Anne 312; Cecilia 312*, 313, 314, 315*, 316, 318; Edward Joseph 314; George 316; Helen 318; Henry 312; Mary 363; Mary Anne, 313; Robert 315; Thomas 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 318; *see* Birt
Burton, Anne 382; Lucy 218; Margaret 304, 306, 307, 309; Mary 394, 396; Thomas 396
Burton Park, Petworth, Sussex 200**n*, 205, 236*, 356, 382*, 383
Bury St. Edmund's, Suff: 198, 391, 433; St. James 434
Bury's Hall (Bures Hall) 228*n*, 230, 232*, 235
Busby, Anne 49
Bushel, Joel 406
Bushey Park, Middlesex 302
Butkens 82*n*, 84
Butler, Butlar, Alban 165, 167, 235; Allan 192; Eliz: 381; John 310, 312, 400; John Jerome 391; Mr 113, 115, 118*, 119*, 120, 121*; *see* Bolser
Butt, James Palmer 313*, 314; John, Bishop of Southwark 313**n*; Julia Anne 312; Sarah 313*, 314; Sarah Teresa 313; Thomas 397; William Henry 397
Butters, Elizabeth 214*, 215, 116, 217, 220, 222; John 214, 224; Mary 215; Mary Anne 217; Robert 214, 215, 216, 217, 220, 224; Robert Michael 217
Buttle, Elizabeth 295*
Buxton, 413*
Byrn[e], Clarinda M. 315**n*
Byrnes, Elizabeth Sarah 414; John 414; Mary Anne 414
Byngly, Capt. *als. for* Edward Bing
Byron, Lord 16

C——, J. 29**n*
C——ts, 187; *see* Philip Carteret, S.J.
Cabasa, Archbishop of, *see* Ullathorne
Caddell, Bridget 307
Cadogan, Henry 254; Roger 254
Caean, Caya 250**n*
Caerhayes, Cornwall 297*
Caerleon, Caerlyon 253, 264**n*
Cahil, Catherine 375; James 375; Mary 375
Caillebot, de, Anne Rénee Marguerite des Verges de Maupertius (Lanois *or* Sanois), Marquise de 299, 301; Charles Jean Claude Louis 299; George Louis 301; Louis, Marquis de 299, 300; Marie Claudie Elizabeth 299
Caillebot-Lasalle, de, Henri Frédéric Joseph Laurent, Seigneur de la Haye du Puis 300; Louis, Marquise 301
Caillet, Mr 135
Caillot, Mr 135
Caillyets, Dr 129, 146, 147
Cain[e], Catherine 316; O: 129; *see* Cane
Calahan, Patrick 317
Calais 46*, 48, 76*, 78*, 80*, 85, 86, 87*, 189, 197, 205*; Knight-Marshal of, *see* John Scot
Calday, Margaret 303
Caldecote, Norfolk 202
Caldwell, Francis 243
Calembert, Comte de 51
Caley, Anne 279; Elizabeth 267*n*; Elizabeth Troath 266*n*, 267*n*; Henry [Harry] 266; Mary Anne 267*n*; Samuel Mastin 267*n*; William 266*n*, 267*n*
Calford, *see* Calfort
Calfort, Calford, village 73**n*
Callaghan, Bridget 306; Mary 306; Patrick 313; Thomas 306
Callaly, Northumberland 237, 324–351; Castle 319–324
Callighan, Bridget 374; *see* Callaghan
Cally, George 252
Calwich Hall, Staffs: 263
Calvert, Henry, 6th Lord Baltimore of Longford 166**n*
Cambridge 202; Catherine Hall 267*n*; Caius College 431; Peter House 174*n*
Cameron, Mary 219
Camet, Monsr. *see* Carnet
Campano, Angelo 410; *see* Campino
Campbell, Amelia 295
Campino, Angelo 409; *see* Campano
Camproni, Francis 419
Camus, Cardinal 89

Canally, Judith 379
Cane, du, Mr 153; *see* Cain
Cane, *see* Cain
Canham 14
Caniart, Père 155
Canilchan, Patrick 316*n*; *see* Cannulchan
Cannam of Hilboro', Mrs 14
Canning, family 264
Can[n]on, Mr 103, 118
Cannulchan, Patrick 316; *see* Canllchan
Canterbury 298, 353, 357; Archbishop of, Anthony Kempe, *see* John Whitgift
Canton 92
Capé, Francis 399
Cape[ll], Frances 397
Capheaton, Northumberland 208*n*, 236, 264, 348
Carbonée, Frances 314
Cardigan, Earl of, *see* George Brudenell
Carleton, Yorks: 430
Carleton, Lord 242
Carlishe, *see* Carlisle
Carlisle 321; Earls of 1; Prot: Bishop of, *see* Charles Lyttleton
Carlisle, Carlishe, Elizabeth 367; Helen 292; Jane (Jenny) 275*, 278, 281, 292; John 266–272 *passim*, 295, 363, 367, 369, 372, *see* Catton; Margaret (Peggy) 268, 269, 270; Mary 292; Robert 274
Carlton, Northumberland, 320; Hall, Yorks: 263
Carnet, Monsr. 114; *see* Camet
Carisbrook, Dominican Convent 49
Carr, Elizabeth 407*; Jane 344; Margaret 329, 330, 331, 332, 336*, 344; Martha 406; Mary 218, 219, 220; N—— 406*; Richard 407
Carrahar, James 378*, 379*, 380; Margaret Jane 378; Mary 378, 379*, 380
Carrall, Helen 375
Carrol, Richard 384
Carter, Lidea, 365, 366, 367; William 302, 365, 366, 368, 369*, 371, 373, 384, 385
Carteret, Philip 167**n*, 168, 171*n*, 177*n*, 179, 180*, 182, 183, 184, 187**n*, 196; Provel [?], Philip 396
Carthy, Catherine 314; Helen 316; Mary 314
Cartington Bank Head, Northumberland 337
Cartmel, Henry 324
Carver, Catherine 382; James 382; Theresa 383
Cary, Edward 305; Elizabeth 305; George Stanley 237; G. S. 238 *ped;* Matilda 227, 237*, 238 *ped;* Sarah 305
Caryll, Catherine 86, 88, 89, 91*n*; Catherine, Mrs 91*n*; Edward 353; Elizabeth 230, 353; Frances 59, 77*n*, 230, 234, 235, 238 *ped;* John 198, 230, 234, 235; John afterwards Lord 86, 91**n*; Mary (Mary Magdalen) 59, 76, 77*, 79, 80*; Peter 230, 235; R. 238 *ped;* Richard 59, 77*n*, 230*, 234, 235
Case, Ja: 38
Casgrove, Mary 375
Casmet, James 221; John 221; Mary 221
Casse, P. E., Baron du 160
Cassidy, Bernard *vere* Stafford 390, 391
Castelin, Castolin, Adelaïde 299; Martin Joseph 299; Marie Caterine Henriette 299
Castel, Elizabeth 431; John 431
Castle, E. 237
Castle Eden, Hutton House 323
Castle Rising, Norfolk 188
Castleheads, Cumberland 262
Castogan, Patrick 399
Catesby, *als. of* Joseph Walmesley
Catfield, Norfolk 426
Catherine of Braganza, Queen 68*n*
Cattaway, Anne 61*; Elizabeth 61; Mr 60*, 61*, 63
Catten, *see* Catton
Cattin, *see* Catton
Catton, Catten, Cattin, Anne 258; Elizabeth, 266, 267*, 270; John 257, 258, 270, 271, 272, 274, 292; John 272, *see* Carlisle; Joseph 258, 267, 294; Mary 258; Mrs 269; Nancy 292*; Philip 292; Sarah 258, 292; Thomas 258, 266, 267, 268*, 273
Caudwell, Ralph 207
Cauglan, John 375
Cautley, Elizabeth 266*n*, 275**n*; William 266*n*
Cavaghan, Hannah 312
Cavenham, near Oxburgh 14*n*, 137
Caverswall Castle, Staffordshire 208*n*
Caya, *see* Caeau
Cecil, William 419
Cedoz, F. M. T. 88*n*, 89, 91*n*
Cedwall, King 353
Cellen, Helen 314*; Michael 314*
Cerceau, du, Père 160
Chad, Admiral 237; Mary 237, 238 *ped*
Chalice, Mr 40
Challoner, Bishop 234
Chambers, E. 261; Elizabeth (Betty) 268, 270; Thomas 261*, 268, 270*, 293, 320; William 268*, 270; —— 261*
Chamberlain, Anne 395
Chamberlaynes (Chamberlen), Manor of 17**n*
Champ, Eliz: 368; James 362; Mr 360

Chapman, Miss 224; Mrs 292
Chappel, Abbé 362
Chapt, Seigneur de, *see* Caillebot
Charlecombe 18
Charles I., King 1*, 2*n*, 4, 17, 35*n*, 89, 115, 117, 228, 262
Charles II., King 16*, 18*n*, 19, 20, 35, 297, 319
Charles de Lorraine, Prince 51
Charles Edward, Prince 65, 70*n*, 91*n*, 105, 162**n*, 163, 202*n*, 263
Charles of France 127
Charles II. of Spain 51, 52, 53, 77*, 80
Charles V. of Spain 52
Charles, Edward 250; James 254; Katherine 250; Margaret 252; Mary 250, 252*, 253, 254; Michael 252; Mr 275; Sarah 253; Thomas 253; William 250, 253*
Charleton, John 408; William 408; Winifred 408
Charlton, Anne 262, 316; family 264; Joseph 316; Mr 209
Charnay, De, Jane Rose Morell 300
Charne, James 363
Charnet, Mr 144
Charriet, Mr 156
Charton 407
Chartres 92*; Duc de 90*; *see* d'Orléans
Chateau d'Artoisiere 119
Chateau, Ecu d'or Auberge at 98
Chateau Gontier 136*
Chatelain, —— Rev. 122*, 123
Chatfield, *als.* Faulkener, Reuben 385; Ruth 385
Chatham, Kent 357, 364
Chaumond, Mr 72
Chaumont. Chateau of 98
Chauvin. Mr 130, 147*
Cheam, Surrey 296
Cheeseburn Grange, Northumberland 323*
Cheltenham 181, 183
Chenay, Belgium 111
Chenton, Somerset 93*n*
Chersop, Mr 74
Chesterman, Joseph Thomas 379; Mary 379; William 379
Chevalier, Le, Mr 132, 141, 155
Chevalier St. Jean, Monsr 99, 111
Chevalier St. George, The 91*n*
Chevasut, Henri Claud 310; Jean Matthieu 310*; Mary Anne 310; Sarah Mary Anne 310*
Cheveus, Mr 118
Chewton, Somerset 93*n*; Baron Waldegrave of, *see* James Waldegrave
Chichester, 364, 373*, 377*, 379*, 380, 384; Barracks 370; St. Richard's Church 354
Child, William 279
Chilton, Elizabeth 50, 57**n*; Gertrude Henrietta 57*n*; "Mrs," *see* Elizabeth Chilton
Chimineau, Chiminé, Chimino, near La Flèche 125, 131, 142, 150, 153*, 154, 157
Chinà, Chinay 92**n*, 96, 231
Chinon 118, 127*, 128*
Chishohm, Dorothy 346
Chiswell, Mary 314
Chivens, Bart: 97
Chivers, Mr 74
Choisel, de, Mr 138
Cholmely, Barbara 317; Eleonora 317
Chouin, Mons: 126, 152
Christian, Anne 348
Christmas, Anne 398; Em: 396; Simon 396, 398; Susan 399; Thomas 396; William 398
Christopher, Catherine 252; Mary 253
Chudley [Chudleigh ?], Mr 135
Chupot, Shupot, Mlle. 117, 134, 154
Churchill, Arabella 57*n*, 93*n*. 139*n*; Henrietta 57*n*; John, Duke of Marlborough 57*n*, 78
Cinna, Bishop of, *see* Maire
Clairmont, *see* Claremont
Clancy, Bridget 405*; Peter 405*
Clarckson, *see* Clarkson
Clareb [?] 197
Claremont, Cleremont, Clairmont 99, 111, 122, 146, 148, 157
Clarence, George, Duke of 432
Clark, Clerk, Ambrose 295; Amelia 295; Anne 292, 295, 398, 400; Anne Elizabeth (Nancy) 274; Catherine 399; Charles 399; David 401*; Dorothy 333*, 339, 352; Do: 346; Edward 352; Elizabeth 272, 275, 292, 339, 342; Francis 399*; George 399; Grace 325, 326, 330; Ignatius 336, 352; James 277, 396; Jane 295, 364*; John 333, 339, 352, 399*, 401*; Mary 272, 292, 293, 294, 398; Robert 274*, 277; Samuel 399; Sarah 258, 276, 292, 295, 398; William 395, 399, 401; Winifred 292, 294*, 395, 401*
Clarkson, Clarckson, Edward Alban 264 276, 279, 280*; Frances 401; Sarah 405*; Susan 405, 407
Claus, Dominican Church 48
Clavering, Alan de, Sir 319; Anne 319; Augusta 238 *ped.*; Augusta Lucy 227, 237, 319, 344; Augustus 344; Catherine 337, 338, 345; Christina 333, 348; Edward 237, 342, 344, 379; Edward John 319, 324, 350; family of 319; Francis 347; Jane 324, 344, 350; John 319*, 333, 345, 348, 352; Mary 320, 324; Mrs 320, 324; Nicholas, *als.* Stapleton 320*, 321*; Ralph, *als.* Staple-

ton 319*, 320, 321; Robert 319; Thomas, *als.* Conyers 319
Clavering, Essex 319
Clay, Cley, *als. for* Bedingfeld Children 165, 195
Claye 40, 201, 202, 203, 207; Grey Hall at 40; Malt House at 40
Clayton, George, *als. of* Ignatius George Kingsley; Samuel 284, *see* Cleyton; Samuel John 280
Clement, Père 99, 101*, 105, 113
Clerç, Jules 160
Clermont, *see* Claremont
Clerk, *see* Clark
Cleverly, Frances 372; Reuben 372
Cley, *see* Clay
Cliff, Anne 432*; John 432
Cliffe Hall, Durham 320
Clifford, Anne, Lady 216; Arthur 385; Eliza 415; Henry 353; Lewis 415; Lord 72; Rosamond 381, 386
Clifton, family 23; John, Sir 22; John 311*; Mary 311; Mr 196; Thomas 311
Clifton Wood Convent, Bristol 357
Clint, Marg: 392
Clitha, Monmouth 248
Clos[s]ette, John 391, 401*; Joseph 320
Clover, Frank 243; Mrs 243
Coal, *see* Cole
Cobbe, Anne 91*n*, 233; Dorothy Austin 86*; Elizabeth 86*, 91*n*, 125, 233*, 238 *ped*; Mary 91*n*, 233; William 2, 3, 18, 91*n*, 233, 283 *ped*; William, Mrs 19
Cobham, Lord, *see* George Brooke
Cockayne, Mrs 174*n*
Cockburn, Esther 337
Cockbush, *see* Crossbush
Cocker, Edw: 16
Cockerington 99*n*, 117
Coddenham, Suffolk 425, 434
Coen, Michael, 371
Coffey, Alice 306; Helen 306; Patrick 306
Cogher, Mr 185
Cog[h]lan, Coglain, Agnes 312, 315, 318; Catherine 312; Francis Harvy Graham 315; Helen 418; John 312; John Joseph 313; Patrick 312*, 313*, 315, 318; Thomas 315
Coglain, *see* Coghlan
Cohlan, Mary 314
Coile, Bernard 384
Coilot, Marie Jeanne 302
Coke, Bridget 431; Edw: 431*; family of 15; Mr 201, 202
Coldham 18*n*
Cole, Coal, Elizabeth 312; Honnah 312, 313; James 313; John 407; Mary 406; N—— 406*, 407; Robert 407; William 312, 313; —— 428*, 429; *see* Coles
Coleridge, Henry James 45
Coles, Thomas 396, *see* Cole
Coleulx, Le, —— 62*
Colford, Ursula 63*n*
Collens, Owen, *see* Collins
Collingridge, Anne 415; Catherine 417; Felix 407; James 415; Jemina 419; Mary 421; Sophia 407, 410; William [?] 417**n*
Collingwood, Charles 389, 396; George 389*; Isabell 387
Collins, Anne 418; Anne (Nancy) 267*, 268; Catherine 313; Edward 307; Elizabeth 274, 313, 358; Grace 310, 311*, 312, 313*, 316, 318; James 312, 316; John 267, 272, 273, 292, 307; Joseph 310; Judith 375; Mary 273, 378, 379*; Mary Anne 385; Mrs 275; Pandolphus 394; Rose 307; Thomas 379; Timothy 379; William 273, 311*, 312, 313*, 316*, 318
Collis, John 370, 378, 379, 382; Mary 370, 373, 384; Robert 370*, 371
Collyer, James 412; Mary 412; Phœbe 412
Cologne 51
Coloma, Baron 66, 71; Chevalier 66*; Countess of 71*n*; Frans Claudius, Viscount, 2nd Count of Bornhem 66*, 71*n*; John Frans, Count of Bornhem 65*n*, 66, 67, 68, 69; Maria Therisia d'Ognies, Countess of Bornhem, 65**n*, 66, 69, 70, 71**n*; Pedro 84
Comminge, Cominges, Antoine [? Ernest] Osmond, bishop of 299*
Compounding, Committee for 18
Comte, Le, Francis 300
Conary 92*
Condé, Prince of 102
Conden, Sarah 308
Conelane, Mr 94, 95
Conelly, Conelli, Ellen 368; John 368; Sarah 368; *see* Connelly, *see* Connolly
Congleton, Cheshire 322
Connelly, Mary 407, *see* Conelly
Connil, Edward 317; John 317; Julia 317
Connolly, John William 391, 407*, 408*, 409; *see* Connelly, *see* Conelly
Con[n]or, Catherine 369; Dr 79*; John 378, 379; Julia 378, 379; Julia Anne 379; Margaret 306; Mrs 167, 182, 183**n*
Connors, Julia 317
Conol, David 306
Constable, Anne 261; Barbara 262; Barbara, Lady 261; Catherine 257; Henry, *als.* Robinson 261; John 262; Marmaduke 261*, 261, 262, 263; Maria 271; Michael 261;

Miss 277; Mr 40, 118, 135, 136*; Philip 261*, 262*; Philip's wife 261; Philip, *als.* More 262; Robert, *als.* Salvin, *als.* Tyrwhitt 261, 262; Thomas Augustine 262; William, *als.* Robinson 261; William Haggerston, *see* Haggerston *and* Maxwell 257*n*, 261, 262, 263
Constable-Maxwell, Marmaduke William 255; Winifride, Lady, *see* Maxwell, *see* Maxwell-Constable
Contancin, Cyr, Père 92*n*, 94, 96
Conti, de, Prince 79, 98; Princess 98
Conway, Anne 311; Bernard 311; Catherine 311; John 406; Mary 406*; Philip 406*; ——, Secretary (1626) 1
Conyers, Christopher 297; John, Baron 353; Mary 353; *als.* of Thomas Clavering
Cook, Agatha 434; Emilia Mary 378; Mary Anne 378; Mr 55; Thomas 378; William, Sir 434
Cooke, Robert 265
Cookley, Ipswich 430
Coolin, John 394
Cooney, Dennis 406; John 406*; Mary 406; Sarah 406; Susan 406
Cooper, Dorothy 266; Lucy 364; Mary 370*
Coote, Nanfam, Lord, 2nd Lord Bellomont 55*n*; Richard 55*n*
Copley, Mary Alexia, 77*n*, 80*
Cop[e]land, Copelen, Anne 326, 335, 336, 338–343 *passim*; Elizabeth 352; Isabella 326, 328, 349; Mary 331, 336, 350; Sarah 338; Thomas 326, 328*, 338, 348; William 334, 336, 338, 350
Copelen, *see* Copeland
Copus, Arabella 410; Francis 405, 407; Jane 407*, 408*, 409, 410; Jane Elizabeth 407; John 408; John William 408; Mary Elis: 407; Peter 409; Rachel 407; Thomas 407*, 408*, 409, 410, 417; William John 408
Coquetdale, Northumberland 322
Corbain, Corbin, Anne 305 [? Boyier]; Marie 313, 315*; Marin Pierre 310; Pierre 304, 311, 314*, 315*
Corby Castle, Cumberland 1*
Corhery, Helen 417
Cormack, Elizabeth 411
Corporall, Jane 251
Corry, Elizabeth 408; John 407*, 408
Corsam in Weetly 362
Cosgrave, Henry 415
Cossé, de, Father 114, 122*, 148*, 157
Cosse (L'Ecosse), Monsr. 78, 79, 80
Cossero, Charles 143
Cossey, *or* Costessey, Norfolk 35, 195*n*, 237, 245, 302, 431
Costello, Helen 308; Mary 308; Mills 308
Costessey, *see* Cossey
Cottington, Charles 115*n*; Francis, *als.* Hyde 115*n*, 116*, 117; John, *als.* Hyde 115*n*, 116*, 117; Lord, 115*n*, 117
Cotton, Richard, *als.* Phillips 55*n*; Thomas 14; —— 118
Coulsey Wood, Stoke Ash 235
Coupe, *see* Crusse, *and* 412*n*
Coupland, Sarah 287; *see* Copeland
Coupland Castle, Northumberland, 324
Courbet 146
Courcele, Chateau of 112
Courtfield, Hereford, 251
Courtis, Augustus John 407; Eliz: 407; John 407
Coutern, Alençon 123
Coward, Michael 224
Cowdray, Sussex 198*, 199, 201, 207, 229
Cowell, Tom 41
Coventry 434
Cowes, Isle of Wight 355*
Cox, Mary 309, 310; Mary Cecilia Louisa 310, 312; Thomas 309*, 310, 312; William 312
Coxside, Plymouth 339
Craaing, Craon, Créant, Crayan 110*
Cragh, Helen 313
Craigie 103*n*
Crane, Edward 321, 322, 336*, 337*, 338*, 340*, 345, 352
Cranig, *see* Crany
Cranswick (Hutton), Yorks: 268, 270, 293, 294
Cranwick, Norfolk 261*
Crany, Cranig, Catherine 380
Craon, *see* Créant
Crasby, Charles Joseph 309; John 309*; Mary 309*; Mary Anne Elizabeth 309
Crass, Anne 374
Cratfield, Suffolk 430
Crathorne, Isabel 209*n*; *see* Crawthorne
Crathorne, Yorks: 322
Cratinges 424
Crauford, *see* Crawford
Craw, *see* Crow
Crawford, Crauford, Constantine 376; David 370; Elizabeth 333; Frances 364, 367, 369, 381; James 370; Margaret 364, 371, 372, 374, 376, 382, 385; Mary 370; Robert 364
Crawley, Patrick 316
Crawthorne, T. 209*n*
Crayan 122
Crea, Frances 333*, 345, 349; Francis 352; Joshua 333, 345
Creant, Craon 102, 143*, 144*
Crée, Benedictine Abbey 104, 136
Creighton, Mr 79

Crenan, Bridget 308*
Cressye, James 427; Lettice 427
Creton, Père 152*, 157
Crewe, James 207
Cri [?], Isabella 341
Crick, Mercy, 378*, 379, 388
Crochinière, Crochonière, de, Mons^r. 108, 142, 148; relatives 108
Crofts, Blanche 250; George 252; Henry 250; Herbert 250; John 250; Mary 252; Turbervill 252
Croisie 105
Crompton, Thomas 395
Cromwell, Oliver 3; [The Usurped Power] 17
Croney, Anne 421; Cornelius 317, 421; Daniel 421
Crook Hall, Durham 265, 321
Crosby, Mr 79*
Croser, *see* Crosier
Crosier, Croser, Anne 334, 352; Christopher 340; Edward 333, 341, 352; Jane 332*, 333, 334, 337–342 *passim*, 345; Joan 350; John 339; Joseph 338; Mark Forster Walker 337; Mary Jane 341; Nicholas Brown 342; Robert 332, 333, 334, 337–342 *passim*, 345, 350, 351; William 332
Croskell, Mr 284; Mrs 284
Crossbush, Cockbush 379, 380
Crosse, Mr 138
Croughan, Anne 215; Elizabeth 215; Martin 215
Crow[e], Craw, Margaret 362; Mr 205–209, 212; Widow 202
Croydon, Sarah 408
Crusse, de, Bridget 412; Charles 421; Joseph 412*n*; Marie 411**n*, 412, 413*, 421, 422; William 421
Cruysmans, Agnes 267*n*; Florent 267*n*; Frances Mary 267*n*; —— 267*n*
Cruzon 118, 160
Cudding, Anne, 364
Cuddy, Mary 276*
Cuff, Anne 305
Cuffand, Mr 110*, 112*, 113, 117
Culcheth, —— 391
Culcheth Hall, Lancs: 391*
Culley, Mathew 319, 324*
Cumberland, Earl of, *see* Henry Clifford
Cummins, Mary 379
Cumjoy 250*
Cunfyn, Philip 253; *see* Kenvin
Cunningham, Catherine, 304*; Judith 303; Matthew 304
Curr, John 322; Joseph Richard 322*, 342*, 343*, 346*
Curry, Catherine 308
Curson, Bridget 401–405 *passim*; Caro, line 402; Ellen 404; Francis 389, 391, 392, 394, 395, 396, 402; George Henry 403; Henry 401; 402*, 403, 404; John 395, 396; Julia 402; Lady 389*, 391*, 394, 396, 397, 400*; Peter 399; Robert 396; Thomas 401; Winifred 395
Curteyne, *see* Curtin
Curties, Anne Mary 219; Catherine 219, 221*; George 220; James 219; John 232; Mary 219, 220*, 221*; Thomas 220*
Curtin, Curteyne, Anne 315; Charles 303; Dennis 315; Francis 315; Helen 303*; John 303*; Mary 315; Thomas 303*
Cusack, Bryan 309; Frances 397; James 309; Mary 309
Cusson, Mons^r. 135
Custence, Frances 302, 303*, 304*, 307, 308, 309
Cuthbert, Margaret 300; Sophia 300; William 300
Cuttler, Mary 358

Dachenhausen, Anna Isabella 309, 310; Henry John 310; Isabella 310; Mary 309*n*
Dacre, Anne, Lady 4; of the South; Baron, *see* Thomas Leonard
Daily, Bridget 316; Helen 312, 313, *see* Bricklay; Mary 316; Morris 315; Père 99
Dale, Anne 415; Catherine 283; Elizabeth 281, 283, 284, 285; Helen 285; Joseph 284; Mary 415*, 418*; Robert 281*, 283, 284, 285; Thomas 342
Dalesso, Rose Benedicte 298
Dalkeith, Lady 242
Dalrymple, David, Sir, Lord Hailes 175**n*
Dalton, John 265; William 316
Daluum, Seigneur de, *see* Winterfeld
Daly, Mary 421; Mary Anne 421; Michael 421
Damant, Elizabeth 314
Damer, William
Dams, John 224
Danby, Yorks: 99, 117
Danby, Elizabeth 292
Dancing Hall, Northumberland 263, 347*, 348
Daniel, Edmund 427; Mary 427
Dankers, Peter 224
Danyel, Elizabeth 228**n*, 232
Darc[e]y, Elizb: 247; Margaret 429; Thomas 429
Dardis, Bridget 307; Cecilia 307; George 307; William 307
Darleston Hall, Staffs: 231
Darlington 233; Carmel House 82, 322; St. Clare's Abbey 255, 389
Dar[r]el[l] Anna 217; John 320*, 362; Mary 385; Mrs 90*n*, 224; William 90*n* 358

Darsham, Suffolk 231, 431*, 434; Hall 428, 429*, 430
Dartford, Kent, St. Ursula's Convent 357
Dashwood, John 161, 201*n*, 203*; Mr 161, 201
Daugherty, Bernard 306; Richard 306; Rose 306
Daughtry, Anne 365
Dauphiné 300
Davedson, James 290, *see* Davidson
Dav[e]y, Edward 395; Edward Charles 420; Elizabeth 282, 411, 412, 414*, 416*, 418, 420, 421; family 390*; George 411*, 412, 414, 415*, 416, 418, 420, 421; Henry 412; John 389, 414, 416*; Joseph 403, 404, 413; Lucy 408, 410, 413; Mary 215*, 216, 217, 422; Mary Elizabeth 415; Mary Teresa 421; Mr 390; Robert 408, 410*, 413, 418; Sarah 410, 411*, 413, 414, 415*; Vincent 403; William 404, 408*, 411, 412, 413*, 414, 421, 422, —— 403*, 404, 426
David, Evans 248, 253; Jane 249, *see* Davies; Jenkin 249; Joan William 253; Mary 253; Philip 250; Rebecca 249; Thomas, 249, *see* Davies; Thomas 252; William and wife 249
Davidson, James 420; John 169*; Mary 420; Mary Louise 420
Davies, Andrew and wife 249; Anne 406, 407*; Edward 249; Elizabeth 249; James 248; John 251, 252*; Joseph 251; Mary 247, 250; Robert 251*; William 251*
Davis, Frances Sophia 419; Henry 407; James 419; John 407; Mary 394, 407, 419; Nelly 400; R. G. 355
Davison, Anne 372; Dinah 334; Eleanor 326*, 348; Isabella 325, 349; Joseph 327, 335, 336; Margaret 331–336 *passim*, 338, 339, 345; Mary 328*, 330–340 *passim*; Thomas 331, 332*, 335, 349; William 347
Dawkins, Rosa 410–415 *passim*
Day, Arthur 388; Dame, 395; John 421; John Nicholas 389; Mary 421; Robert 421*; Thomas 421*
Dean, Anne 270, 273, 277, 278, 279, 292, 294; Betty 268; Catherine 266*n*–270 *passim*, 295; Elizabeth 267–274 *passim*, 276, 280, 292, 293, 295, 373, 383; Frances 379; Grandchild 258; Helen 266; Jane 272, 294; John 268*, 270, 279, 280, 282, 284, 292; Joseph 267, 269; Kitty 270; Margaret 270, 293; Mary 266–275 *passim*, 277, 278, 280, 281; Mary Anne 378, Milicent 373, 376–379 *passim*; Nancy 266; Peter 258, 266–273 *passim*, 277, 280; Philip 258, 266–270 *passim*, 276, 293; Polly 269, 272; Prudence 258, 272, 293; Robert 258, 266, 267, 270, 292, 293; Sarah 269, 271, 278, 292, 293; Susan 376, 383; Thomas 266–280 *passim*, 282, 292*, 326, 373, 376, 378, 379
Dearing, *see* Dering
Debenham, Suffolk 432
Dechamp, Père, S.J. 160
Decousy, Catherine 308; William 308*
Delarue, ——, Rev. 122
Delien, Anne Mary 420
Delfosse, Père, S.J. 160
Delmas, Père, S.J. 160
Delve, Mary 305
Dendermonde (Termonde) 73*n*, 75, 76, 84, 85; Augustinians 76; Half Moon Inn 76; Ramparts and Castle 76
Denham, Suffolk 431*
Denmark, Prince George of 70*n*
Dennis, —— 48*, 60
Denny, Catherine 316; Mary 316; Timothy 316
Dent, Elizabeth 273, 276
Dering, Dearing, Mary 275, 276*n*; N. 275*; Thomas 276*n*
Derry, Richard 350
Derwentwater, Earl of 354*
Desessement, Jean Louis Claude 299
Deshayes, Mr 137, 145, 149, 154, 157
Deshormiers, Monsr. 114
Deslartes, Père 144
Depres, Mr 141, 145
Destombes, —— 83
Devin, Mary 374; Timothy 374; William 374
Devlin, Agnes 343; Mary 343; Patrick 343
Devonshire, Duke of 193*n*, 194, 200, 201
Deye, Thomas 423
Dhuleep Sing, H.H. 17
Dickinson, Anne 338–343 *passim*, 351; Elizabeth 325, 328, 338; George 346, 351; George Thomas 341; Isabella 339; Jane 350; John 325, 351*; Maises 351*; Mary Anne 342; Matthew 328; Morrison 342; Robert 338–342 *passim*, 347, 351; Rupert 343; Thomas 340, 343; William [? 305], 325, 330, 331, 338*, 350*
Dicks, *als. of* John Ramsey
Dickson, Eleanor 329; Elizabeth 343; George 326; Isabella 324, 326, 329; James 343; Margaret 343; Thomas 324, 326, 329; William 305, *see* Dixon
Dieppe 66*n*
Diery, Anne 341; John 341; Richard 341

Dieulward, English Benedictine Monastery 264*
Dignum, Andrew 303; Charles 303; Lilian 303; Thomas 303
Dillon, Catherine 243*n*; Frances 243*n*, 302; Henry, Viscount 243*n*; Henriette Lucie, Dame, Comtesse de la Tour du Pin-Governet 301*; Lady Arthur 214, 218; Marie Francoise Laura Giradin, Comtesse Dillon 300*
Dimples Hall, Lancs: 320
Dingastow, Dingistow, Monm: 249*n*
Diones Shales, 39
Ditchingham, Norfolk 231, 241, 426, 428, 429, 430*, 434
Dixon, Catherine 327, 346; Elizabeth 328; George 288, 336; Hannah 289; Isabella 327, 328*, 330; Jane 336, 350; John 286, 330, 347; Mary 285, 286, 288, 289; Susan 285, 336; Thomas 285, 286, 288, 289, 327, 328, 330, 348, 350; William 331*, 332*, 350, *see* Dickson
Dixton, Dixon, Monmouth 252
Doagharty, *see* Dogharty
Dobbin, Dr 197
Dobs, Patience 365
Dodesly, Mr 185
Dodd[s], Anne 327, 328, 331, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 345, 347, 348, 377, 384; Barbara 324*, 326*, 327, 328, 329, 330*, 331*, 332, 334*, 335*, 336, 337, 338, 347, 348; Charles 376*, 377; Christopher 329, 331, 332, 335, 340, 347, 351; Elizabeth 325*, 326, 331, 339, 346, 349; Eleanor 331; George 325*, 329, 330, 331, 334, 347; George John 376, 384; Hannah 336, 347; Helen 325; Henry 376, 384; James 325, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 336, 344; Jane 329, 330*, 331*, 334, 335; Joseph 265, 336; John 325, 330–338 *passim*, 339, 340, 344, 347, 348, 350; Isabella 325, 327, 329, 331, 332, 334, 348*; Margaret 329, 330, 331, 332, 336, 344, 347, 350; Mary 325, 331–338 *passim*, 339, 340; Mr 118, 139*, 141–155 *passim*; Susan 316*n*, *see* Doods and Doud; Teresa 376*, 377*; William 334, 335, 337, 351
Dodding Green, Kendal 323*
Dodswell, Richard 394
Dogharty, Dogherty, Doagherty, John 309, 310, 312, 313, 314
Doherty, Henry 290; Jane 290; Mary Jane 290
Dol, Brittany 390
Dolan, Agnes 296; James 265; Père 156
Doland, Mary 308
Dolly, Mary 306*, 309**n*
Dolman, Anne 265*n*; Catherine 266*n*; Eleanor, Lady 262; Elizabeth 260–265**n*; John 260, 265; Mrs 292; Nancy 260, 265; Philip 262; Robert 260, 262, 265**n*, 266*n*; Robert, Sir 262; William 260, 265**n*, 292
Dolphin, Dom, of Ipres 70
Domfront 123
Domville, Compton Charles 420
Don Aisné, *see* Dunne
Donain, ——, Rev. 65, 66
Donaldson, Elizabeth 342
Donin[g], ——, Rev. 65, 66, 67, 75
Donne, Dun, *als.* for Gage
Donnelly, Sylvester 381
Donovan, Charles 265
Doods, Susan 316, *see* Dodds and Doud
Doran, Michael 419
Dorchester, Oxon. 388, 389, 390, 391*, 392*, 394**n*
Dordrecht, "Dort." 47, 81
Doreau, —— 85*n*
Dormer, Lord 395
"Dort.," *see* Dordrecht
Dossier, Anne 215, 216
Douay 88*n*, 263, 319, 320*, 321*; College 88*n*, 262*, 263, 297, 355*, 356; St. Bonaventure's Convent 241; St. Gregory's 262*, 264; Scots College 165, 166, 167
Doud, Helen 315, *see* Doods and Dodd
Dougharty, Sarah 401
Doughty, B., Sir 236; Elizabeth 297; Frances Appolonia 236; Mr 45, 47, 48, 72*; Robert 313
Douglas[s], Adaline Domville 420; Anne 413*; Dorothy 341*; John, Bishop of Centuria 381; John, Bishop of Salisbury 165*, 167*, 169*, 170**n*, 172*n*, 173*n*, 175, 178, 179*, 180*, 181*, 182*, 183, 187, 188*, 192; Julie, Isabelle Gianetta 420; Richard 341, 352; Sholto 420
Dourtalle, Chateau de 135
Dover 197, 205*
Dowling, Sarah 365, 369
Down[es], Laurence 311; Mary 432; Thomas 432
Downey, Charles 406; Isabella 326, 328; Mary 406; Rosamond 406
D'Oyley, Dorothy 434; Edmund, Sir 434; Henry 429; Mary 429
Drake, Thomas 290; William 311
Drax, Yorks: 294*n*
Drewry, *see* Drury
Dreyd, Prior 66–74 *passim*
Dreyden, *see* Dryden
Drisco, Helen 315
Driver, Anne 366
Drothery, Mary 400

Drummond, Adam, Sir 297; *als. of* Charles Travanion; Euphemia, Lady Melford 103*n*, 118, 129, 135; family 103, 188; John, Earl of Melford 103*n*, 104, 118, 129, 135, 136
Drury, Drewry, Mr 45, 47*, 48*, 53, 55*, 56, 59, 62–70 *passim*, 73*, 74*, 80, 95, 96, 115; his sister 62; of D——, Mrs 14; William 382
Dryden, Dreyden, Elizabeth 343; Elizabeth, Lady 58; Erasmus Henry 63*n*, 65, 67, 72, 73; Poet laureate 58; his son 58*
Dryman, Christopher 84*n*
Drynin, Joan 316
Duam, Daniel 306
Dublin 181, 406
Ducé, 123, 125
Duff, Catherine 380; James 380; Richard Joseph 380
Duffel, "Duffelt" originally "Duffel Vryheit" 48, 61, 83
Duffy, Mary 316
Dugdale, —— 423, 424
Duggan, James 353, 357
Duguid, Amelia 356; Patrick Leslie 356
Dullard, James 372
Dullaven, Margaret 315
Dumfries 292
Dummer, Mary Anne 361; Anne 361
Dundee 165
Duneclift, William 309
Dunkenhalgh, Lancs. 420*n*
Dunkinfield, Cheshire 322, 323
Dunkirk, Dunkerque 18, 46*n*, 48, 59, 60*, 63, 70, 72, 75, 76*, 77*n*, 84*, 85*, 95, 106, 321; Benedictine Monastery, called "The Lady Caryl's" 59, 76, 77*; St. Aloysius Church 79
Dun[n]aven, Helen 412; Mary 421
Dunne, Aisné 120, *see* Don; *als. of* Joseph Earpe
Dunwell, John 255*n*; Rachel 255*n*
Durance, Mr 184
Duras, Marquis de 302; Marquise de 302
Durham 263, 265; Crook Hall 322; Old Elvet 320*
Durrant, Betty 223; Eliz. 217, 220*, 223, 224, 225; Frances (Fanny) 223, 225; James 216, 223, 225; John 215*, 216, 218, 220*, 223; Lucy 223; Mary 214, 218, 221, 223; Molly 243; Mrs 243; Richard 218, 223; Susan 215, 216, 217, 218, 220*, 223; Teresa 214; William 214, 218, 223
Durtail 103
Duval, P. 383
Dwyer, Catherine 421; Frances 398
Dye, Brother 65, 72*
Dyle, river, 83
Dyson, Mary 223; Robert 223
D'yvole[y], Marie Aimé, Barone de 314; Marie Antoine, Baron de 314; Marie Henriette, Barone de 314; Marie Philiberte Louise Desire Cecile 314

Eade, Alice 213, 214*; Elizabeth 214, 215*, 217, 221; John 225; Lucy 214*; Margaret 214–221 *passim*; Mary 213, 214*, 215*, 217; Mrs 223, 225, 243; Polly 243; Robert 213, 214*; Simon 215, 216, 224, 225; William 214, 243; William's wife 243
Eagle, Anne 215, 243; Sally 243
Eagle Castle, Lincoln: 262
Eaglestone, Eagliston, Elizabeth 311, 312
Eagliston, *see* Eaglestone
Eals, Ells, Anne 302, 304, 305, 308; Sarah 299*, 302, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310
Earpe, Joseph, *als.* Dunne 320
Earswell, Eriswell [Eastwell] Manor 17**n*
Easington 323
Easingwold, Yorks: 263
Easingwood, Easingwould, Alfred 256*n*; Edgar 256*n*; Elizabeth 256*n*, 293**n*; Ellen 256**n*; Everilda 256**n*; Joseph 256*n*; Stephen 255, 256**n*, 293**n*; Thomas 255, 256*n*
East, Charlotte 403, 419; Elizabeth 405*, 408, 419; Mary 417, 418; William 405; —— 403
East Hendred, Berks: 357, 389, 395*n*
East Meon 389
East Sheen 311*n*
Eastbourne, Sussex 201, 203, 204
Eastwell, Leicesters: 235
Eaton, Alice 277
Eccleston, Mrs 355
Eccleston Hall, 355, 391; (Great) in the Fylde 322
Ecosse, *see* Cosse
Ecuyer, Père 155, 156
Edge, John 388
Edgehill 262
Edhuard, Eduard, Magdelena 305, 307; Marie 311; Marie Eulalie 311
Edinburgh 169
Edmond, Elizabeth 253*, *see* Evans, Père 129; Thomas 249
Edward I. 319; III. 425; IV. 432; VI. 260
Edward, Charles 253; Thomas 253
Edwards, Anne 306; Cecilia 248; Charles 249*; David 307; Eliza-

beth 249, 253, 380; Frances 326; Joan 249; John 249; John Peter 304; Katherine 249; Margaret 304, 306, 307, 309; Mary 249, 309; Monsr. 68; William 304, 306, 307, 309; Winifrid 249
Effingham, Surrey 14*n*
Egan, James 265; John 304; Margaret 304; Mary 416; Sarah 304
Eglingham, Northumb. 342
Egmont, Count of 71*n*
Egton Bridge, Yorks: 322
Eguilles, Marquis, 160*n* *or* 161*n*
Elbœuf, d', Prince 141
Eldrida, Miss 358
Eldrington, —— 88*n*
Eleanor, Queen of England 127
Eley, Norfolk 161
Elgin and Ailesbury, Earl of, *see* Thomas Bruce; Lady, *see* Argentau
Elizabeth, Queen 14*n*, 22*, 232, 261, 353
Elkinton, John 251; Mrs 251
Ellingham Hall, Northumberland 319*, 322
Ellingham, Anne 276, *see* Haggerston
Elliot, James 379; Jane 379; Margaret 342, 343, 346; Nathaniel 184**n*, 186, 187
Ellis, Thomas 358
Ells, *see* Eals
Elmer, Sussex 378, 379, 380*
Elrington, —— 88*n*
Eltham, Kent 357
Ely, Cambs. 205
Emenck, Anne 394
Emerilk, Anne 399*
English, Charles 221; Cornelius 265; Harriet 220; James 219; Mary 219*, 220, 221, 224; Richard 219*, 220, 221, 224
English Channel 81
Ennis, Margaret 300; Peter 300; William 300
Ennry, D', Pauline Louise Françoise de Paula 298; Rose Benedicte Dolores 298*
Enright, Helen 375; Maurice 375; Michael 375
Epinasse, Henry William 303; Juliana 303; Mary 303
Epping Forest, Essex 206
Erle, Mr 114
Ernult, François 301*, 302
Errington, Charles 368; Edmund 369; Edward 368; family 264; John 370; Mary 368, 369
Escot, L', Mr 143*, 145, *see* Cosse
Eslington, Northumb. 333, 334, 335, 336*, 346, 348, 350, 389
Esquerchin 321, 355
"Esquire," *als. of* H. A. Bedingfeld 46 to 157 *passim*
Etcheson, Teresa 358
Etchengham, Anne 430; Edward 430
Eterville, d', Thomas Dennis 217
Eunome, Curé of, *see* Marin
Eures, Madame 147, see Evers
Euston, Norfolk 164, 186
Euxton, Exton, Mr 45, 47, 48, 72
Evan[s], Andrew, 339, 345; Anne 242; Anthony 252; Bridget 415; Edmond 252; Edward Morgan 247; Elizabeth 252, *see* Elizabeth Edmond; Francis 415; James 251, 338*, 339, 345, 351; Jane 252, 339; John 250; Joseph 249; Margaret 252; Martha 248; Mary 249, 338, 339, 345, 383; Thomas 251; Walt. 251; William 252
Everard, Agnes 15*n*, 426; Anne 430; John 430; Margaret 430; Ralph 433; Susan 433*; William 15*n*, 426
Everard-Arundell, Anne 356; Henry 356; James 356*
Everingham, Yorkshire 255–269, *passim*, 292, 293*, 294**n*. 304*n*
Every, Barbara 326; Christopher 325–326; John 326; Stephen 326
Evers, Mrs 136, *see* Eures
Evesham, Gloucesters: 405
Ewes, D' Symond, Sir 424
Exempt, Mde. 99*, 100; Mdle. 99; Robiniere, Monsr. 102, 134, 144, 145, 150
Exeter, prot. Bishop of, *see* Charles Lyttleton
Eyche *or* Eycken Fliet ("Aqua Fleet,") *near* Ruysbroeck, 67**n*, 70, 71, 72*, 73
Eye, Suffolk 423, 424*, 425; Church of St. Peter 423; Monastery 423
Eyere, *see* Eyre
Eyre, Eyere, Catherine 353; Dorothy, Lady 386; Elizabeth 86, 88*n*, 91*n*; family 88*n*, 232: family of Hassop and Eastwell 86, 88*n*; Ferdinand 238; Francis 73*n*, 75, 235, 354*, 386 [?]; F. 238 *ped;* Henry 101**n*, 107*, 228, 235; James 78, 86* 88**n*, 104, 105*, 111, 112*, 113*, 114*, 115*, 235; Judith 341; Mary 73**n*, 86, 88*n*, 101*n*, 228**n*, 230, 255*, 238 *ped;* Mary, Lady 363; Mary [Martha of Jesus] 45, 61**n*, 66, 68, 69, 73*n*, 144, 148, 235; Mary Catherine 45, 235; Mary Dorothea 354; Mary Frances Gulielma 354; Mary Gabrielle 238, 238 *ped;* Miss 386; Mrs 91; Mrs Ell: 91; Pulcheria Dorothy 86, 88*n*, 91*n*. 144, 148; T. 238 *ped;* Thomas 65, 73**n*, 88*n*, 101*n*, 107*n*, 225, 228*n*, 230, 235, 253; William 235; —— 236, spelling of name of 88*n*

Eyston, Charles 396; family 357; George 394; John Thomas 389; his wife 389

FAENZA, Sebastian 298
Fagan, Mary *or* Bridget 408
Fagon, Mr 103, 104; Mde. 103, 104
Fahoy, Margaret 375
Fairbairn, James 292
Fairhead, Anna 224
Faith, Mary 385; William 385
Fareley, Farley, Farly, Faryal, Pharily, Anne 382; Elizabeth 365, 381; Dr 93–97 *passim*, 99–107 *passim*, 110, 112, 114–157 *passim*; Henry 382; John 382
Farget, Mr 93
Farmer, Mr, *see* Browne
Farpan, Abbé 104
Farrell, Bridget 369; James 323; Michael 367
Farril, Joan 310
Farren, Elizabeth 312; Honnah 312, 313; James 312
Farrer, Mr 204
Farry, Francis 306; Margaret 306*
Faryel, *see* Farley
Fauché, Faucheux, Fauchée, Fouchée, Fouchew, Père, S.J. (regent of H. A. Bedingfeld) 112*, 120, 122*, 131, 132, 136, 138, 139*, 142*, 143*, 144, 148, 149*, 151, 152, 153, 154, 156
Faulkener, *als. of* Reuben Chatfield; Reuben 377; Ruth 377; Thomas 377
Fawdon 333, 334, 346, 347*, 349, 351
Fay, Helen 375; Thomas 61
Fearon, John 317
Featis, John 351
Feeronney, *see* Ferron
Feland, Margaret 308
Felle, Fellyx, William 65, 66**n*
Felpham, Sussex 378
Fenwick, Anne 394
Fer, De, Marie Catherine Henriette 299
Fergason, Anne 364
Fermor, Mr 135*, 136, 137*, 142–157 *passim*; regent of 153; William 398; of Tusmore 137*n*
Ferns, Alice 306
Ferron, Fe[er]ronnays Auguste, Comte de la Ferronays 309**n*; Etienne Louis, Marquis de la Ferronays 300
Ferronnays, Marquis de La, *see* Ferron
Ferry, Jane 344
Ferté, Louis Joseph de la, J.J. 93, 94**n*, 95, 105, 107, 110, 111, 125; Duchesse, de la 92, 94*n*
Fesque, Monsr. 153
Fetherston, *als. of* Richard Holtby
Fetternear, Aberdeen 354
Fettiplace, Mrs, *see* Mostyn
Fevre, Le, *see* Beaumont
Ffitziames, *see* Fitzjames
Ffloyd, Wm. 248
Ffox, Thomas 247
Fibbins, Eliza 360
Fielding, Mr 185
Fincham, Norfolk 204
Finchingfield, Essex 432
Finglass 356
Finley, Eleanor 364*; John 364; Mary 313
Finnarty, Catherine 375
Firle, Sussex 117; Place 353*, 354; Barons Gage of, *see* Thomas and William Gage, *als.* Dunne
Firth, Henry 282
Fisher, Anne 380, 386; Clement, Sir 235; James 322; Jane or Joan 247; Mary 235*, 238 *ped*, 401; Susan 247; Thomas 235
FitzGerald, Amelia 314*; Anne 300; Ellen 299, 300; John 314; Mary 299; Michael 299, 300; Mr 196
FitzGibbons, Fitzgilbin, Anne 415 417*, 418*, 420*; Helen 420; John 418, 420; Thomas 415, 417**n*, 418*, 420*; William 415
Fitzherbert, Barbara 203**n*; Thomas 203*n*
FitzJames Ffitziames, Henrietta, Lady 93*n*; Henry, Duke of Albe[r]marle 139**n*; —— 22
FitzMorris, Catherine 304; Honoria 304*; John 304*
Fitzpatrick, John 308
Fitzsimmons, Thomas 374
Flaharty, Mary 316
Flamborough 261
Fleak, Mary Rudda 343
Fleetwood, Francis [?William], *als.* John Walter, S.J. 257**n*, 263*, 264*, 293; Mr 187; Mrs 181, 187
Flemans, Frère 54
Fleming, Alice 430; Frances, 365, 381; Miss 295; Peter le 430; Thomas Q[uentin] 357, 381
Fleming's Hall, Suff: 429*, 434
Flesh, Hugh 304; John 304; Mary 304*
Fletcher, Anne 372, 380, 386; Charles 365, 369, 380, 382, 386; Dorinda 380, 386; Elizabeth 373, 382*; Francis 372; George 382; Helen 373, 380, 383,; Henry 370, 382, 386; Isabella 326, 327; James 369, 370–375 *passim*, 380*, 384, 386; James Anthony 380; Mary 365, 369, 370, 371, 373*, 375, 377, 384; Mary Anne 371, 372, 380, 382, 386; Mary Anne Monica 378, 379; Patience 215, 223; Prudence 252; Richard 215, 223, 225; Thomas 379; William 365; —— 40 177

Flinn, Mary 374, *see* Flyn
Flint, Elizabeth 307
Flixton, Suffolk 18*n*, 427*, 431
Florence, Driscol 309
Floyd, Anne 394; Hannah 394
Flyn, Mary 313, *see* Flinn
Foard, *see* Ford
Foley, Eleanor 377
Foley, H. Brother, S.J. *Records*, 2*n*, 14*n*, 18**n*, 43*n*, 44, 46**n*, 55*n*, 63*n* 72**n*, 75, 90*n*, 91*n*, 116*n*, 171*n*, 180, 195**n*, 205*n*, 206*n*, 213, 232*, 233*, 234, 238*n*, 240*n*, 320, 426, 428, 432*
Folkhard, Mr 174*n*
Follaton, Deuon 237
Follions, Northumb. 335, 336, 340*, 345
Follyfoot, Yorks: 264
Fons, St. Everadi 127
Fonseca, Mr 52, 54*, 55, 59, 64
Fontaine de Sas, Sar 122, 137*
Fontenay, de, Mr 92
Fonthill-Giffard, Wilts 115**n*
Foppens, F. 82
Forbes, Mary 356
Forbes-Leith, W., S.J. 166
Forcer, Mrs 209
Ford, Foard, Anne 360, 361; Elizabeth 337–341 *passim;* Francis 360, 361; George 360; Helen 314; William 361
Fordham, Dominus [?Mr] 406
Forester, John 371; Mary 371*, 372, 373, 375*
Forman, Margaret 361
Forster, Anne 343; Mary 378
Fortescue Anthony, Sir 432; Catherine 240; Catherine, Lady 432; Ellen 432; John 432; Katherine 432
Fortiscue, Procurator 80
Fosse, La, Monsr. 137
Foster, Anne 368; Mary 325; Mr 235; Thomas 336; —— 336
Foucade, Miss 206
Fouchée, Fouchew, *see* Fauché
Fouchier, —— 98
Foultourt 145
Fourrier, Peter, Bd. 83
Fountaine, Andrew, Sir 200**n*; Mr 200, 207; Mrs 203
Fowler, Edward 314; Eliz: 243; Frances 313; Lucy 214; Lucy [?Towler] 214; Mary [?Towler] 214; Mr 243; William 214
Fox, Elizabeth 307; Elizabeth Genevieve 307; Patrick 307; Stephen 409
Foxcote, Warwick 264
Foy, Anne 408*, 409, 413*, 419*, 420, 421; David 408; Elizabeth 408, 409, 415; Margaret 421; Mary 415*, 418, 419; Michael 415*, 418, 419; William 408*, 409*, 412, 413*, 415*, 416, 420, 421
Framlingham, Norfolk 424
Franca, le, Monsr. 77
Francau, Adrian 57
France, King of 52; Princess of 1; Queen Mother of 1*
Frank 87*
Frankland, Catherine 333; Catherine Eleanor 347; Elizabeth 333, 347; John 333; Major 349; Winifred 349
Frankley, Worcester 117, 166
Franklin, Robert 394
Frant, *see* Front
Frater, William 366
Freed, Anne 315; Elizabeth 315, 317; Lucy 317; William 315, 317
Freel, George 314
Frellingfield, Suffolk 433
French, Daniel 314
Fritwell, Oxon. 421
Frondeville, Barbara *or* Antonia, Marquise de 379
Front, Frant, Ellen 299, 300
Froxfield, Hants 389
Fruster, Susan 374
Furness, Jane 345; William 345
Furniss, Jane 342
Furz-hall, Essex 397
Fryer, Anne 290; Hannah 290; Michael 290

G., E. 22*
G., C. E. 90*n*
G., F. 36*n*
Gabriels, Monr. 76*
Gage, Catherine 387; Edward 353; Family of 117; John 117; Joseph 132; Mary 218, 353*, 354; of Harleston 117; of Hengrave 117; Theresa 200**n*; Thomas, 1st Viscount, 200**n*; Thomas 353, 354; Thomas, *als.* Donne, Dunne, *possibly* sixth Baronet Gage of Firle 96*n*, 107, 110, 111*, 116, 117, 119, 122, 125, 130, 132, 135; Viscount, *see* Thomas Gage; William, *als.* Donne, Dunne, *possibly* 7th Baronet Gage of Firle 96*n*, 107, 110, 111*, 116, 117, 119, 161, 162*
Gaillard, Monsr. 87
Gailliard, J. 85*n*
Gainiard, Abbé 123, 142
Galahar, Hugh 311; Mary 312; Thomas 311; William 312
Gallarme, Anne Thérèse (Selose) 302; Pierre 302; —— 302
Gallon, George 325; John 347; Mary 347; William 330, 331*, 332, 334, 335, 348, 350
Galloway, Anne 218, 219, 220, 221; Dr 111, 118, *see* Gallway; John 218; Joseph 218, 219*, 220, 221; Sarah 220; Susan 221
Gallway, Monsr. 108; *see* Dr Galloway

Galoys, Dr 97*, 99, 105*, 112, 125, 129*, 130, 131*, 133*, 134*, 135, 136, 139, 143, 144, 147*
Gams, —— 123*n*
Gand, *see* Ghent
Gander, Thomas 303, 309
Ganderton, Anne Mary 313*n*; Eleanor 300; *see* Garderton
Gandolfi, Frances 308; John 308; John Vincent 308; Teresa 308
Ganeries, de, Monsr. 141
Gans, *see* Ghent
Gant. Gand, *see* Ghent
Garderton, Anne 313; *see* Ganderton
Gardner, Dannial 303
Garneys, Catherine 434; Clere 434
Garnham, Molly 243
Garrand, George 40
Garrick, Mr 106*, 177, 178, 179*
Gascoyne, John 213
Gasgoine, John 222
Gatesfeild, Anne 399
Gateshead, St. Joseph's Church 323
Gaudion, Mrs 153
Gauery, de, Mr 115; mother and sister of 115
Gauthon, Jane 300; Lewis 300; Lewis Stephen 300
Gavenrick, Caroline 407; John 407; Margaret 407
Gay, Mr 181
Genard, P. 82**n*
Geneva 298**n*
Genovefains, *see* Reformed Canons at La Flèsche
Geoghegan, Elizabeth 411; James 411; Thomas 411
George I., King 246**n*
George III. 202*n*
George, Amy 253: Anne 253; Barbara 253; John 253; Margaret 248; Thomas 253; William 247
Georgo, Marie Josephe 309
Gerard, Eliz: 270; Father 391
Germain, Josephe 305
Gerrard, William 317
Gévelaer 92
Ghand, *see* Ghent
Ghant, *see* Ghent
Ghent, Ghant, Ghand, Gant, Gand, Gans 56*, 60*, 64, 67, 72–77 *passim*, 85, 200**n*, 208, 211, 236, 239*n*, 353; Benedictine Monastery 238, 240; Picardy Inn 76
Ghestel. Van —— 83*
Gibbon[s], Alfred 257; Elizabeth 251; James 371
Gibb[s], Anne 247; Jane 334, 335
Gibson, Anne 329*, 332, 350; Barbara 324, 325, 326, 327, 329, 336, 346; Elizabeth 266; Frances 326, 343; Francis 396; George 325, 335, 343, 351; George Thomas 319*; Henry 327, 351; Mary 343*, 344. 350; Mary Anne 343; Matthew William 323; Ralph, or Rudolph 325, 326, 327, 329*, 342, 343*, 349. 351; William, Bishop, V.A. 292*, 321, 350; —— 94*n*
Gifford's Hall, Stoke-by-Newland 18*n*, 203*n*; Suffolk 389
Gifford, Mr 63
Gilbert, Nicholas Alain 321, 324
Gilderidge, *als. of* Henry Kemp
Giles, Anne 253, 254; Eliza 250; John 253, 254; Rachel 253; William 253; William Andrew 253; Winifred 253
Gill, Hubert 243; Winifrid 215, 216, 217*, 221, 222
Gillagan, Anne 307
Gillingham, Kent 357
Gillow, Caleb 345; Henry 323; John 323; Joseph 63, 88*n*, 91*n*, 235, 236, 261. 296, 323, 324. 353; Mary 245; Richard 321; Thomas, Bishop elect of Hypsopoli 321–336 *passim*, 344*, 345*, 351; William 323*
Gilpin, Mr 64
Ginouvié, John 265
Giraldin[es], Mr 124*
Gislingham, Suffolk 232, 434*
Gistar, Countess of 48; her two daughters 48
Giumené, Prince de 135
Glanton, Northumberland 341; Westfield at Alnwick 348, 349
Glas, Mr 87
Glascoed, Monmouth 252**n*
Glen, Andrew 376; Susan 376; Zephyrinius 376
Glisson, William 374
Glmchry[*sic*],Elizabeth 375; William 375
Glossop, Elizabeth 382; Robert 382; William 382
Gloucester, William, duke of 65, 70*n*; duke of, *see* Henry Stuart
Glover, George 314; Peter Charles 314; Rachel 314
Glyn[n], Catherine 308; Patrick 316; Robert James 316; Susan 316
Glyson, Anne 308
Goddard[t], Anne 358
Godegan, Margaret 344
Godfrey, James 418; Matilda Mary 418; Phœbe 418
Godliman, Fanny 243; John 243; Molly 243
Godman, Dick 204; Elizabeth 214, 215, 216, 217, 225; Frances 214; John 214, 222, 225; Michael 213, 216, 224; Michael's wife 224
Godyon, Mary 384
Goeree "Gorée," Isle of, on Dutch coast 46, 81

Goldby, Elis: 407; Marth: 407; Mary Elizabeth 406; N—— 406*, 407
Golden Square, London 298
Goldfinch, George 361; John 358; Richard 361; —— 361
Goldie, Francis 14*n*, 18*n*, 226, 227, 247
Gonville 431
Goodman, John 207; Sarah 364
Goodric[k], Anne 283; Ed. 282; George 281, 288, 289; John 282; Mary 257; Sarah 281, 282, 283, 284; Stephen 281, 284, 290; William 281, 282, 283, 284
Goodyear, Mr 62*
Goom, Elizabeth 411; —— 411*
Goosnargh, Lancs: 264
Gordon, William 265
Goring, William 387
Gosden, John 277; Mr 278, 279, 293
Gosford, Anne 282; Edward 283; John 282, 283; Philadelphia 285; Sarah 282*, 283, 285; Sophia Mary 285; Vincent 282; William 280, 282*, 283, 285
Gosport, Hants 357
Goucher, Mary 360
Gould, Amelia Mary Frances 304; Francis 304; Mary 304
Goulding, Mary 376
Gough, Aresa 421
Goytrey, Monmouth 254
Grafton, Duke of 164
Grafton Manor, Worcs: 356
Graham (*? see* Grimes), Ambrose Thomas 64*, 65, 68**n*, 74
Graham, Greham, Agnes 312, 313*, 314; Anne 313, 326; Elizabeth 326, 327, 329, 330, 331*; family 68*n*; Hugh 313; Isabella 324, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330; Jane 329, 344; John 327; Thomas 326*, 327, 328, 329, 331, 344; William 326
Grammont, Comte de 90*n*
Granard, Earl of 356
Grandison, Barony of 237
Grant, Abigail 266*n*; Daniel 413; Thomas 283; Thomas, Bishop of Southwark 354; William 266*n*
Grantham, Lincoln 263
Granville 87
Gras, Provence 135
Gravel, near Rennes 125
Graveling 80*; Poor Clares at 80, 240
Gray, James 350; Peter 327; Robert 328*
Great Eccleston in the Fylde 322
Great Ryle, Northumb: 327, 332, 333, 334, 335*, 336
Green, Anne, 294, 358; Eliz: 361; F. 400; Francis 391; James, 400, 411; Mary 401, 410, 411*, 412; Sarah 250; Stephen 350; William 401
Greeneawaye, Jeane 395
Greenfield, George 397; James 382; John 382; Lucy 383; Mary 382; William 382
Greenwood, Charles 301; Sarah 301; Teresa 301
Gregory, Gregorie, —— 39
Gregson, Grigson, Bernard 85**n*, 86
Greham, *see* Anne Graham
Gres, de, Père 128
Greshem, Mary 329
Grey, Barbara 102, 117; Captain 46; Catherine 334, 335; Edward, Lord (Powis) 102**n*, 112, 115, 117*, 125–136 *passim*, 141, 142*, 145, 146, 148, 150, 154*, 155*; Elizabeth 335; Frances 336; Henrietta, Lady 102, 117; James 268, 333, 334, 335, 336, 345; John 334; Joseph 333; Margaret 348; Mary 333, 334, 335, 336, 345, 430; Peter 265*; Robert 14*n*, 335, 345; Selby 333; Thomas 336; William 334, 345; de, William, Sir 14**n*; de, William 430; William Herbert, Lord, Earl Powis 102**n*, 110, 112, 115, 117*, 126, 129, 132*, 133, 134, 135, 136*, 141, 146, 148, 154, 155
Griffith, Morgan 248
Griffiths, J—— 321; Mary 253, 314; Thomas 383
Grigson, *see* Bernard Gregson
Grimes, *see* Graham
Grimesditch, John 395; Mrs 395
Grimoldby Grange, Lincoln 266*n*
Grimston Hall 427
Groone, de, Mons. 77
Grossmont, Monmouth 252
Grosmount, Yorks: 322
Grossus, Rudolph 424
Grosvenor, Esther 305, 307, 308; George James 308; Henry 307; John 307 [*? Michael*]; Michael 305, 308; Thomas 307
Growgan, Alexander 317; Mary Anne 317
Gubbins, William 213
Guéselar 110, 112, 135, 145
Guêt de Lauret 92*
Guildford 357*
Guinlan, Helen 375
Gulape, Wm. 424
Gumbrell, Mary 379
Gunter, Kath: 247
Gurnall, Thomas Adrian 260*, 261, 264*, 270*, 271*, 272–279 *passim*, 293, 294
Guys, de, Monsr. 78
Gwehelog, *see* Gwyhelwg
Gwillim, Gwillym, James 247; John 247; Nicholas 251
Gwyhelwg, Monmouth 252**n*

Hacon, Charles 428
Hacket, Mary 375
Hadleston [? Huddlestone], Mrs 77
Hagan, John 283, 284*, 295; Margaret 283, 284, 285, 295; Mary 283; Michael 410
Hagenbroche, the painter 65, 74
Haggerston, Anne 261, 276, *see* Ellingham; Carnaby, Sir 261, 320; family 319; Mary 278; Mr 233; Thomas, Sir 261; William 261*; *see* Constable and Maxwell families
Haggerston Castle, Northumberland 261, 320
Hague, The 161
Hailes, Lord, *see* David Dalrymple
Hainton Hall, Lincoln 353
Hale 14, 226; Manor 232
Hales, Alice 375; Edward 357; James 358; Joseph 358; Mary Barbara 357; Mr 113*, 118*, 119, 120
Hales Place, Canterbury 357
Haley, James 420
Halford, Mrs 270
Halia, Bishop of, *see* Bishop Poynter
Halkerton, Lady 201*; Lord 201
Hall, Anne 374, 377; Barbara 349; Edward 315; George 305*; Jane 328, 335; Margaret 305; Mary 315*; Robert 315*; Robert William 315; William 252
Halliday, Halladay, Holloday, Alexander 326, 331; Anne, 326, 331, 337*, 339, 340, 341, 342, 352; George, 326, 335*, 339, 351; John 351; Sarah 330, 331, 350; William 331, 351
Halloran, John 374; Mary 374; Michael 374
Halsey, Geo. 383
Hambleton Hills, N. R. Yorks: 266*n*
Hamill, Alexander 418
Hamilton, Hammelton, Adam 85*n*; Alexander 240*n*, 433; Antoine, Comte 90*n*; Elizabeth 313; Elizabeth, Lady 240*n*, 433; Julius 433; Miss, "la belle" 90*n*;——240*n*, 433
Hamman, Anne (Frances 382; John 383; Martha Anne 382; Thomas Luke 382; William 382
Hammersmith 237, 298; Benedictine Convent 321
Hammet, Alice 231, 237, 238 *ped*; Cecil Ferdinand James 237, 238 *ped*; James Lacon 231*, 237; J. L. 238 *ped*; J. P. 231; T. 231; Violet Irene Mary 237, 238 *ped*
Hammond, Robert 40
Hampton, Middlesex 311**n*
Handyside, Anne 345; John 345
Hanley, Hauley, Anne 409, 414, 417, 419; Charles 409; Daniel, 409, 417*, 419*, 420; Elizabeth 409; Mary Anne 377; Sarah 409, 410, 412; Thomas 377*, *see* 420*n*
Hanlon, Charles 407; James 407; Sarah 407
Hannasses, Vicaire de, *see* Jean Baptiste Jacquart
Hansom, Henry Joseph Francis 269*n*, 276**n*; Joseph Stanislaus 255, 257, 260, 261, 296**n*, 297*n*, 388*; Sarah 269**n*, 276*n*
Hanson, *see* Anson
Hardesty, John, *als.* Tempest 263; Mary 263; Thomas [Adrian], *als.* Tempest 263; William, *als.* Tempest 263; William 263; William Laurence 263
Harding, Elizabeth 428; Lucy 394; Sarah, 370, 372, 384
Hardwick, Monmouth 249
Hardwick Church, Oxon. 421
Hardwick, Lord, *see* Philip Yorke
Hardwicke, Lady, 190, 191*
Hardy, Joh: 16
Hare, Michael 14*n*; wife of 14*n*; Ralph, Sir, 14**n*
Hargreaves, William 263
Harleston, Suffolk, 117
Harnage, Harnach, Mr 102*, 132, 137*, 141, 142, 143*, 147, 151
Harper, Anne (Nancy) 292, 294; Sarah 213
Harrington, Capt. 80; Daniel 378*, 379*; Elizabeth 230; Helen 378, 379*; John 230; Timothy 379
Harris, Amas 251; Anne 250, 400; Elizabeth 251, *see* Harry; Esther 305, 307, 308; Evan 248; James 251, *see* Harry; Jane 251; John 219, 222, 225, 251; Joseph 217, 218, 222, 225; Martha 254; Mary 247, 252, 253; Mary Anne 383; Morus 248; Samuel 250; Thomas 251, 252, 254
Har[r]ison, Anne 330; Catherine 278; Frances 284; Jane 285; John 281, 285; Marie 5; Mary 275; Mr 5; Paschal 390; Peter 285; Robert 272
Harry, Elizabeth 251*; James 251; John 253; Mary 249; William 251
Harswell, E. R. York: 255, 292
Hart, Charles 364; Henry 405; James 402; Joseph 402, 405; Mary 402, 405
Harting, Sussex 230, 234
Hartington, Lady 200, 201; Lord, 200, 201
Hartsin[c]k, Anne 306; Anne Patrella 304, 305; Emelia 304
Harty, Caroline 307
Harvey, Belinda 215; Charlotte 215; Clare 213; Elizabeth 214; John and wife 206; Mary 213, 214*, 215*, 216, 217; Robert 217; Thomas 213, 214*, 215* 217

Harwich, Suffolk 46, 81 ; King's Arms 46
Harwood, Alice 243 ; Betty 243 ; Mrs 224
Haskey, *als.* of Richard Reeve
Hasley 397, 405
Hassop Hall, Derbys: 73*n*, 91*n*, 101*n*, 228, 235, 353, 354*
Hasted, Edward 90*n*
Hastings 357
Hatcher, Mrs, 45, 47
Hatherop 93*n*
Haughley, Suff: 18*n* ; Park, near Norton 46*n*
Haughter, James 306
Hauley, *see* Hanley
Haute Ville, Normandy, Seigneur du, *see* Lomaria ; *see* Thimoleon
Havant, Hants 357
Havard, Mr 190
Havers, Mrs 204
Havert. Anne 416 ; Bridget 416 ; Kean 416
Haw[e]s, Widow 205 ; William 401
Hawke, —— 14*n*
Hawkin[s], Cæsar 201 ; Ellen 404 ; Hellen 404 ; Mary 289, 402 ; Mrs 402*, 403 ; Thomas 205**n*, 227 ; 229, 243*, 289, 401 ; William 28
Hawkwell, Kent 433
Hawley, J. 309
Hawn, Mr 62*
Hawnis, John 251
Hawnsbee, *see* Hornsby
Haycraft, *see* Heycroft
Haydone, Norwich 430
Hay[es], Anne 418 ; John 418* ; Joseph 405 ; Mary 374 ; Monsr. de 126 ; Mr. 79, 102*, 108 ; Mrs de 111
Hayling, Anne 382 ; *see* Ayling
Hayne, Gilbert 375 ; Mary 375
Hazeley Court, *or* Great Hazeley, Oxon. 388, 389, 390, 403*, 405
Hazlewood Castle, Yorks: 68*n*, 262
Headley, William 269
Healey, Catherine 374 ; John 374 ; Mary 374
Heany, —— 75
Hearn, Jean Baptist 298
Hearns, Heanes, Harn (*sic*), Mr 61, 122, 141, 145
Heart, Levey [? Lucy] 361
Heath, Robert, Attorney-General 1 ; Sarah 302 ; William 302
Heather, Hether, Charles 368*, 370, 372*, 374, 385 ; Harriet 380, 386 ; Henry 374 ; James 368, 376, 377*, 379, 380*, 382, 386* ; James Joseph 378 ; Jane 368*, 369, 370, 372, 374, 384, 385 ; Lucy 380 ; Margaret 359 ; William 372, 383
Hebbe, Mr 78, 79
Heddenham, Norfolk 426
Hedé 124*
Hedger, Dorinda 380, 386
Hedley, Will: 270, 271*
Hedon. in Holderness 266*n*, 267*n*, 269
Hedsham, *vere* Hedenham, Norfolk, Church, 231
Heffernon, Heffernan, Hiffornon, Bridget 309, 310**n*, 311, 312* ; Catherine 417 ; P. P. 413
Heliers 92
Hellard, Mrs 77
Helmes, Mr
Helsham, Mr 206* ; Mrs 207
Hemenhale, de, Maud, 425 ; William, Sir, 425
Hemson, Anne, 215, 218*, 219, 220, 221, 223, 224, 225 ; Augustine 219 ; Charles 213, 215, 223, 225, 243 ; Elizabeth 213, 214, 215, 223 ; George 214, 224 ; Harry 206 ; Henry 213, 214, 215, 243 ; Joseph 215 ; John 223 ; Lucy 213, 221, 225 ; Mary 215*, 216, 221, 225 ; Monica Thomson 218 ; Mrs 243 ; Mrs William 243 ; Robert 221 ; Rose 215, 223 ; Sarah 213, 223, 225, 243 ; Silvester 218, 219, 220 ; Stephen 220 ; Susan 213, 221, 224 ; Theresa 214, 216, 223* ; Thomas 223 ; Will: 205, 206, 215*, 216*, 223, 243*
Hemsworth, Robert, 321
Henderson, Catherine 340 ; Eleanor 328, 335 ; Isabella 330 ; Mary 328, 340 ; Thomas 330, 340 ; William 323, 328, 330, 340, 344
Hendre Obeth, Monm: 248*n*
Heneage, George 353 ; Lord 353 ; Mary 353 ; Mr 210
Hengrave, Suffolk 117
Henin, Adelaide Félicité Henriette de Monconseil, Princess de, 299, 301
Henne and Wauters 52, 83*, 84
Henri IV. 93, 94, 104, 158, 159
Henry II. 127, 158*
Henry VII. 296
Henry VIII. 90*n*, 426
Henshaw, Sarah 383 ; William 383
Henslow, Ellen 432 ; Raffe 432
Herbais de la Hamayde, Mons. de 160
Herbe, Sophia 313
Herbert, Anne 252 ; David 252 ; Edward, Sir 231 ; family, *als.* Grey 94*n* ; William 400 ; of Llanarth Court 248*n*
Herbert of Cherbury, Henrietta Lady 102, 117 ; Henry, Lord 102, 117
Hermon, Elizabeth 315, 317
Herries, Barony of 257*n*, 261 ; Lord, *see* Maxwell
Herring, Susan 395 ; William 210

Hersey, Mary Anne 382 ; Sarah, 383 ; William 382
Hesketh, Hescott, Thomas (regent to the brothers Grey) 94*n*, 95, 97, 100, 104, 106, 107, 110–156 *passim*
Hesleyside, Northumberland 262, 264, 322*
Heslopp, —— 41
Heueritsi [?], Adam 420 ; James 420 ; Totiæ [?] 420
He[var?], Anthony 226
He[woar?], Elizabeth 226 ; Margaret 226
Hewson, Elizabeth 290 ; James 290
Hexham, Stonecroft, near 319, 320, 322
Hextail Court, Kent 90*n*
Heycroft, Haycraft, Anne 414, 417, 419
Heyndon, Henry 316 ; Margaret 316 ; Mary 316
Heythrop 391
Hibbetson, Anne 367 ; Sophy 367
Hickey, Michael 412 ; Pat: 265 ; Sarah 412, 413, 414, 417*, 419 ; Thomas 410, 412, 413, 414, 417
Hickman, John 283 ; Mary 283, 410, 412, 413, 415, 416, 417, 419, 420 ; Nancy 283
Hide, Anne 364 ; Joseph 364
Hiffornon, *see* Heffernon
Higgins, Edward 247, *see* Hutchings ; Edward 251 ; Owen 306 ; Patrick 302 ; Sarah 410*, 413 ; Thomas 410, 413 ; William 413
Highland, Margaret 315
Hilboro, Hilborough, 14, 205, 207
Hildreth, Sarah 379
Hill[s], John 171*n*, 172*, 187*n*, 188*, 189, 191, 195*n* ; Joseph 265 ; Miss 205 ; Mr 77
Hillard, Mary 318
Hillier, Hellier, Mary 309, 310, 312
Hillington, Norfolk 2*
Hilston, Monmouth 251
Hind[es], Francis 356 ; Joseph 366 ; Mary 374 ; Mr 79
Hindley, Wigan 264*
Hingene, Hinghem, Ingham, Norfolk, 66, 67*n*, 69, 70*, 71, 74, 243
Hintlesham, Suffolk 232, 233, 431
Hirvieu, Père 94
Hiscock, Mary 385, 386 ; Richard 382, 385, 386*
Hitchcock, Hitchcok, William, *als.* Needham 88*n*, 91
Hitchman, James 411
Hobart, Lord 164*
Hobbins, Samuel 225 ; William 224
Hobby *als. of* Jean Matthews
Hobson, Catherine 373 ; Eliz: 276
Hoby, Alice 23
Hochstecht 52
Hockley, Rachel 314
Hocq, Charles 306
Hoddinett, Houdinot, John Vincent 73*n
Hodgekinson, Hodsginson, Hodskinson, Hoskinson, Anne 396, 399, 400 ; Francis 396, 399 ; James 396, 399* ; John 397, 400 ; Jos: 394, 399, 400* ; Mary 394, 399* ; Richard 394, 399 ; William 397, 399*, 400
Hodgson, family 264 ; James 330 ; Robert 298* ; Stephen 264, 280*, 295
Hodstone, *see* Hotson
Hogan, Mary 374
Hogan, —— 97
Hogarth, Mr 189
Hogden, James 350 ; John 342
Hog[g], Esther 337 ; George 337 ; James 305 ; James [?] 305 ; Jane 336, 338, 339 ; Mary 305 ; Mary Anne 337
Hogh Rue, *see* Hoogstraete
Holbeck Hall, Notts 335*
Holden, Elizabeth 385 ; Mary Jessy 267*n* ; Richard 267*n* ; five sons 267*n* ; one daughter 267*n*
Holiday, George 345 ; *see* Halliday
Holkham, Norfolk 201, 202
Holland, Catherine 313 ; Margaret 343, 344 ; Thomas 313
Hollant, Catherine 314
Holloday, *see* Halliday
Holme, E. R. Yorks: 270, 282, 283, 284, 292, 293 ; Beacon, E. R. Yorks: 261 ; Hall, Yorks: 264* ; on Spalding Moor, E. R. Yorks: 255, 304*n*
Holme Hale, Norfolk 14*n*, 228*n*, 232, 233, 235, 433
Holme[s], Eliza 277 ; John, 258, 268 ; Judith 341 ; R. 432 ; William 341 ; William Edward 341
Holt, Leicester 101*n*, 388
Holt, John 426 ; Susan 426
Holtby, Marmaduke 16 ; Richard, *als.* Fetherston 261
Holyoak, Holyolk, Anne 410–414 *passim* ; Eliz: Emelia 414 ; George 409–414 *passim* ; James, 409, 413 ; John 410*, 413 ; Mary 410*, 411 ; Nama [?] 410 ; Sarah 409, 410
Holywell, Oxford 101*n* ; Manor, Oxford 388* ; Mill, Oxford 389
Holywell, Co. Flint 297
Hondle, Mr 70
Hondt, de, Mr. 68
Honel, Ric. 424
Hoogstraete, Hogh Rue, between Ruysbroeck and Willebroeck 68*n
Hooke, Nathaniel 167*n*, 170, 194*n*
Hooker, Margaret 396, 397 ; Mary 365 William 396 ; —— 267*n*
Hooper, Catherine 399
Hopcar, Bedford Leigh, Lancs: 319
Hop[e]man, Elizabeth 253

Hopkin[s] Domina [? Mrs] 406 ; George 405–412, 413*; John 249 ; Mary 405*, 406, 407*, 411, 413, 414*; Mary Anne 405, 406 ; Thomas 408 ; William 405*, 407*, 411, 414
Hopton Heath 261
Hornby 353
Horne, Mr 180 ; Prince 70*n*; Princess, *see* Charlotte Mary Bruce ; Wm. 361
Hornsby, Hawnsby, Hornsbee, Adelaide Susan 376*, 377, 384 ; Agnes Frances 383 ; Anne 376, 383 ; Anne Frances 376 ; Elizabeth 368, 376, 377 ; Frances 364, 376, 377, 385 ; Helen 378 ; James 366*, 373*, 374, 376*, 377, 382 ; James Joseph 378 ; Jane 373–378 *passim ;* John 365, 372, 373*, 375*, 376, 377*, 378, 379, 386 ; Lucy 363, 374, 378 ; Martha 363, 372, 375 ; Mary 362–370 *passim ;* 374, 377, 381, 385*; Mary Anne 363, 375, 383; Mercy 378*, 379, 383, 386*; Peter 366, 375*, 376, 378*, 379, 382, 386 ; Thomas 370, 376 ; William 362–370 *passim ;* William Joseph 362, 373, 383
Hornshill, Mr 360
Hornyhold, Bridget 308 ; John, Bishop of Philomelia 394*, 395 ; Teresa 308
Horsey, *als. for* Acland
Horton, —— 358
Horton, Gloucester 23, 229, 234
Hortulanus, Macmanus 405
Hosikins, Charles 250 ; Jane 250
Hoskins, E, 23 ; Ralph 321
Hosler, *see* Hostler
Hosten, Aloysius 322
Hostler, Hosler, Elizabeth 308, 310, 312 ; George Benjamin 308 ; Mary 312*; William 308
Hothersall, William 391*, 398, 403, 404
Hotson, Hodstone, Hudstone, Jane 368, 369, 370, 372, 374, 385
Houdinot, *see* Hoddinett
Hougatz, Hugats, de, Nicholas, 124*, 125, 126
Houghton, Elizabeth 1, 36, 228*, 238 *ped ;* Mary 335 ; Peter 228*
Houghton 206, 290 ; Hall 265 ; -Le-Spring, Durham 323 ; Tower, Lancs: 228
Hovell, Richard, Sir 2
Howard, Anne 398 ; Anne, Lady 4, 35, 36, 37, 229, 235, 236, 238 *ped*, 241 ; Catherine 49*; Charles, Lord, 35, 36, 58, 229*, 235 ; Catherine 49*, 398 ; Dominica Rose 49 ; Dorothy 229 ; Elizabeth 296*n*; Elizabeth, Lady 14*n*, 58 ; Francis 1*; George 398 ; Henry Stafford, Lord Stafford 65**n* ; John 398 ; Joseph 323*, 343*, 344*; Martha 398 ; Mary 235, 236, 361, 398 ; Mary, Lady 1*, 3, 36, 228, 238 *ped ;* Mary Delphina 49 ; Mr 643 ; of Corby Castle 1 ; of Effingham, Lord 14*n* ; Philip, Ven: Earl of Arundel 4 ; Sarah 398 ; Thomas Philip, Cardinal 49*, 84 ; William, Lord, of Narworth, 1, 36, 296*n* ; —— 114
Howden, Yorks: 255
How[es], Anne 271*, 272*, 273*, 274, 292, 293, 294**n*; Anthony 358 ; Barbara 359 ; Blanche Mary 276 ; Charles 271, 292 ; Elizabeth 326, 327, 329, 331 ; George 358 ; James 269*, 326, 330* ; Jane 330 ; John 259, 268*, 267, 270*, 271* 272*, 274, 276, 277, 292, 293 ; Mary 272, 274, 275, 276, 277*, 292, 295, 329, 336 ; Mr 271, 274 ; Mr. —— 358 ; Nancy 267*, 268*, 269, 271; 294**n* ; Robert 327, 329, 330 ; Sarah Anne 382 ; Susan 398 ; Thomas 271, 292, 295 ; William 268, 276, 292 ; "——, *see* Howard
Howell, Alice 249 ; Anne 247 ; Catherine 411 ; Eleanor 253 ; Elizabeth 253 ; James 411 ; Jane 411 ; John 303 ; John William 252 ; Margaret 252 ; Maria [Mariila] 253 ; Mary Anne 411 ; Mary Bridget 405 ; Samuel 411 ; Thomas 253*, *see* Water
Howns, Howms, Jane 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 332
Hoxne, Suffolk 431
Hoy, Isaac 282 ; John 285, 403
Hoyles, Mrs 166, 180*, 186, 187*n*
Htl——[?] 119
Hubbard, Anne 221 ; Elizabeth 213, 214, 215
Huddersfield 322
Huddleston family 390
Hudson, Henry 334* ; Isabella 334
Hudstone, *see* Hotson
Hugats, *see* Hougatz
Hughes, Andrew 253 ; George 248 ; Mary 249 ; Thomas Willm 249
Hugleford Manor 40
Hugot, Claude Jerome 309
Hukenholle 424
Hulk, Mr 54, 57
Hull 205, 267*n*
Humberstone, Hummerston, Anne 428, 431 ; Elizabeth 431 ; Francis 431 ; Hen: 431 ; Lettice 431
Hume, David 159
Hummerston, *see* Humberstone
Hummings, Edmund 429
Humphrey, John 365*, Josua 365 ; Patience 365
Hunt, Anne 366 ; Barbara 362 ; George 360, 362, 366*; John 381 ; Mary 360*, 362, 363, 365, 366*, 385, 397

Hunter, George (of Nieuport) 76*, 77*, 80, 107, 130, 140, 142, 155; James Charles *als.* Weldon 389; Thomas (of Bornhem) 45*, 47, 58, 60–72 *passim*, 78, 96, 99, 104, 105, 107, 111, 129, 133, 148, 155; Miss 260
Huntingfield, Huntingefeud, Suffolk 426, 431; Ernald 424; Roger 424; Rudolph 424
Hurley, Elizabeth 305
Hurst, Mary 385
Hurt, Elizabeth 386; James 372; Mary 370, 380, 382; Ruth 370, 372; Thomas 370*, 372, 373, 374, 380, 385*, 386; William 382
Husenbeth, F. C. 50, 81*n*, 82, 85*n*
Hutchings, Edward 247; *see* Higgins
Husey, Raphe, Sir, 22
Hussle, Van, Mr 64
Hyacinth, Br. 67
Hyde, Hide, *als. of* Anthony Bruning, *als. of* Frances *or* John Cottington 115*n*, 116*n*, 117, 195; Frances 354; Mary 354
Hypsopoli, Bishop-elect of, *see* Thomas Gillow

Ibarra, ——, Dean of Antwerp 62
Ibbot, Henry 232
Ibbotson, Margor. 287; Mary 288; William 288, 390
Ince, Blundell, Lancs: 355
Indies, The 52
Ingatestone, Essex 432
Ingham, *see* Hingene
Inglebin, F. 70
Ingleby, family 264; Peter 396
Ingram, Mr 96, 99, 106*, 108, 118, 122, 125*, 130*, 132, 134, 141, 146, 148, 150*, 154, 156*, 157
Innes, Francis 302; James 301; Margaret 301, 302*; Peter 301, 302*; Thomas 91; William 302
Ipswich 46, 190, 430*
Ireland, Anne 273, 274*, 275; George 268, 274, 275*; John (George) 274, 275; Mary 275; Nancy 268*
Irish, Mary 381; Theresa 381
Irivine, Amelia 356; James 356
Irons, Bernard 370
Isabella, Infanta 50*
Island Hill, Warwick 355
Isle of Man 322
Isleworth 300, 389
Ive, John, of Ive 46*n*; his daughter 46*n*; Mark, of Ive 46*n*
Iveagh, Lord 17

Jackson, Anne, 409; Charles 366, 375, 378*, 382; Elizabeth 364, 365, 366, 367*, 369, 382, 385; Henry 364, 365, 366, 367, 369*, 385; John 258; Matthew 365, 385; Martha 385; Mary, 257, 258, 292, 364, 367, 375, 382; Mr 79, 400*; Paul 409; Peregrine 409; Prudence 275, 276*, 283; Richard 400, 401*; Ruth 364, 385; William 358
Jacobs, Monsr. 54
Jacquart, Jean Baptiste, Vicaire d' Hannasses, 302; Madelaine 306
Jacques Mons. 52, 53
Jamaica, Jamaco 102
James I. 1, 261
James II. 54*n*, 57*n*, 62*n*, 65, 70*n*, 86, 91*n*, 92*n*, 110, 139*n*, 235
James, *als. of* John Tyler; Anne 249; Charles Morgan, 252; David 247; Elizabeth 250; Henry 521; Hugh William 251; Jane 249; Joan 249; John 249, 251; Martha 249; Mary 247, 249, 250*, 252, 253, 254; Phil William 251; Rebecca 250; Richard 250; Walter William 252; William 250
Jane, Elizb. 250; Richard 250
Jansen, J. E., Canon 82*n*
Jasper, Jane 251
Jax, Mary 313
Jckenroth, C—— 324
Jennie's, of Holme Hall, family 232
Jenkin[s], Anne 254; Blanch 253 Elizabeth 249; George 252; Maud 252; Peter 391, 401**n*; Roland 252; William 249; Winifred 252
Jennings, Thomas 399
Jeremy, Mary 434; William 434
Jermyn 20
Jerningham, Jernergan, Adolphus 227; Arthur 227; Cecilia 227; Charlotte Georgina, Lady Bednyfeld 214, 215, 216*, 217*, 218, 237, 238 *ped*, 243*n*; Edward 214; Frances 14, 214*, 216, 238 *ped*. 243*n*, 302; Francis, Sir 35; George 215, 237; Henry 431; J., Sir 238 *ped*; Jeronima 14**n*, 232; John, Sir 35, 431; Margaret, Lady 35, 195*, 197, 198, 199, 200, 238 *ped*; Mrs (Augustinian Canoness) 77; William, Sir 214, 225, 237, 302; Lady 208*; —— 14, 172*n*
Jipson, James 282; Sarah 282
John, Anne 253*, 254; Anne David 248; Elizabeth 248, *see* Jones 248; Evans 250; Hugh 250; James 248; Mary 250*, 251; William 250, 251*
Johnson, Anne 277, 291, 404, 406; Barnaby 282–289 *passim*, 291; Catherine 277, 278*, 279, 289, 295; Christopher 276; Dr 191*n*; Elizabeth 279*, 284, 288, 373; George 288; Hannah 402, 403; Harriet 286, 289; Henry 286; James 278, 279; Jane 276, 277, 278*, 279, 288;

John 276, 277, 278*, 279*, 281*, 284, 286, 293, 373, 418; Joseph 284, 402*, 403, 404, 406; Margaret 295; Mary 277, 284, 286, 287, 293; Mary Anne 406; Robert 277, 278, 279; Ruth 284–291 *passim*; Sarah 273, 317, 419; Thomas 403; Vincent 288; William 279*, 283*, 284*, 285, 288, 289, 295, 404
Johnston[e], Alexander 353; John 418; Margaret 375; Mary 418; Sarah 417, 418, *see* Jonson
Jolivet, Charles 265
Joncquet, Monsr. 87, 90, 96*
Jones, Alice 246**n*; Anne 247, 401*; Catherine 249; Daniel 316; Eliza 249; Elizabeth 250, 251; Elizabeth, *see* John 248; Evan 248; H. 91*n*; Herbert, Mrs 2; Jane 249, 250; Janan 246; Joan 250; Jocosà 247; John 247, 249*, 250, 251, 252, 254; Llewelin 250; Maud 252; Mary 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 316; Philip 254; Ricci 249; Samuel 316; Susan 248; Thomas 246; Wm. 248, 249, 252; Winifred 248; Winifred, *see* John 251
Jonghe, De —— 83
Jonson, Edward 350, *see* Johnston[e]
Jordan, Jordain, Elizabeth 343; Isabella 341; John 343; Mary 306*, 307, 309**n*; Michael 306; Robert 341*, 351; Thomas 306*, 343
Joseph II., Emperor 85
Joseph, Thomas 252
Joucy [?Joicey] Margaret 326, 327, 328
Journo, Mr 62, 64, 78, 146
Jubb, Rob. 210
Judge, Anne 394

Kaine, George 307
Karey, Michael 310, 312
Kavanagh, Jane 306
Kay[s], Anne 307; Catherine 317; Mary Anne 379; Thomas 307; William 307
Kehl, Kelle 140, 146
Keiffer, Jane 300
Keirsley, James 411
Kelle, *see* Kehl
Kelly, Kelley, Alice 395; Anne 305, 318; Alexander 317; Bridget 402; Elizabeth 317; Henry 410; James 411; Jeane, 395, 402; John 305, 402; Margaret 305; Mary 410, 411; Michael 317, 410, 412
Kelsale, Suffolk 431
Kelvedon, Essex 197
Kemble, John 247
Kemeys, Alice 249; John 247
Kemeys Commander, Wales 251
Kemp[e], Anne 353*, 387; Anthony 353*, 354, 358**n*, 359, 387*; Barbara 354, 359, 385; Capt: 387; Catherine 353; Elizabeth 353; Frances 353; Garet 353*; Henry 353*, 354, 387; Jane 353; Jean, Lady 358; John 353; Mary 353*, 354; May 387; Peter 353; Philip 353, 387; Thomas 353, 358, 387; William 353
Kempley, Kemply, Anne 258*, 272, 277, 278, 279, 289; Charles 266**n*; Elizabeth 276, 277*, 278, 279*, 280, 285–291 *passim*; family of 276*n*; Henry 258, 266, 268*, 269; 279*, 275, 276, 278, 279, 294; Izabel 266, 268; James 268, 274–280 *passim*, 291, 292; John 268, 285; Mark 276, 292, 304**n*, 307, 308, 310*, 311*; Mary 272, 273, 279*, 280, 281, 286*, 288, 294; Michael, 266, 268; Mrs 285; Nancy 277; Sarah 268*, 269, 271, 272, 273, 276, 288, 292, 293, 295; Thomas 258, 268, 269, 272*, 273, 274, 279, 280, 288, 291, 293; Ursula 258, 269*, 293; William 266, 277, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289*, 290*
Kempshot, Elizabeth 366; Mary 365, 367, 368
Kempset, Sarah 308
Kempster, Sarah 401, 402
Kenada, Mr 75
Kendon, Amelia 303; Edward George 311; Frances Eulalia 305; George 303, 305, 306, 311; George Lewis Patrick 306; Mary 303, 305, 306, 311
Kenton, John 39; his wife 39
Kenvin, Philip 253, *see* Cunfyn
Keohœ, Susan 376, 380
Kerampuil, Comte et Comtesse de, *see* Saisi
Kerr, Elizabeth 402*, 403; Mary 402; Richard 402*, 403; Thomas 402; William 403*
Kerwin, Kyrwin, Kirwin ——, S.J. 118, 119, 122, 126, 134, 136, 145, 150*, 152–156 *passim*
Kid, Anne 221; Elizabeth 218; Harriet 219; John 215*, 217–221 *passim*; Joseph 220; Lucy 219; Margaret 215*, 217–221 *passim*; Martha 217; Mary 215, 223
Kidder, Mrs 271*, 272*; Winefred 271, 274, 294, 295
Kiddington 396
Kilvington, near Thirsk 321, 322
Kilvington, Margaret 373
Kimber, Thomas 388, 396
Kimberly, James 396
Kinard, Barbara, Lady 385; James Bartlomy 385

King, Arthur 40; Andrew 369*; Briget 369; Edward 332, 350; Isabella 323*, 349; Mary 281, 418
Kingcaussey 356
King's Lynn 2*, 3, 323
Kingsley, George 354; Ignatius George, *als.* George Clayton 319; Thomas 354; William 319
Kingswood, Bucks: 400
Kington, Pacificus 390
Kinnaird, Lord 360
Kinney, David 418
Kinsella, Frances 379, 380
Kinsl[e]y, Bridget 312; John 310; Owen 310; Sarah 310
Kirby, Mary 293
Kirk, J: 63*n*, 65, 68*n*, 73*n*, 162*n*, 165*n*, 193*n*, 200, 235, 241; Richard 305
Kirk Deighton, W. R. York 255
Kirkby, Mary Jessy 266*n*
Kirkby Bedon, Norf: 427*n*, 431*
Kirkley, Anne 345; Mary 282*, 283, Thomas 342
Kirkman, Miss 267*n*
Kirkomen, Kirkohen, Mrs 71
Kirley, Anne 337, 338
Kirwin, *see* Kerwin
Kitrick, Bridget 312; Elizabeth 312; Michael 312
Knapp, Catherine 382
Knard, Mary 309
Knight, Thomas 265
Knoll, The, Glamorganshire 206
Konnick, Mr 48
Kynnaird Lord, *see* James B. Radcliffe
Kyrwin, *see* Kerwin

La Brosse, baron de, *see* Caillebot
La Flèche, Flesche, 86, 92*, 93, 94*n*, 98, 100, 102*, 103, 104*, 106, 114, 116*, 117*, 125, 128*, 133–140 *passim*, 156*, 157*, 158*, 159, 162*n*, 166, 198; Church 122; La Tronchiere Inn 154, 156, 157; La Grifferie 118, 132*, 133*, 134, 135, 140*, 156; Lion d'Or Inn 94, 95; Guardian of the Capuchins 131, 134*, 138, 141, 142, 143*, 147, 148, 152, 154, 155, 157; Rector of Jesuit College 95*, 96, 126, 137, 139, 141, 146, 149; Reformed Canons styled "Genovefains" (St. Genevefe) 158; Visitation Nuns 94
La Melanais "Malinays," Jesuits' House 134, 135, 138, 144, 150, 159; Prior of Jesuit House at 134, 135*, 137
La Motte, *see* Motte
La Primaudaye, Laprimaudaye, Alice, 238 *pcd;* C. 238 *ped;* Clement R.N. 237
La Touche, Pierre Alexandre, Comte de 300
La Tour du Pin Governet, Frederic Seraphim, Comte de 301*; Edouard, F.W.G. 301
La Trappe 145*, 322
La Valle 125
La Vendée 158
Lacon, family 264
Lady Holt, Sussex 91*n*, 198
Lagaille, Monsr. 109
Lakey, Frances 414
Laide, the Countess 71; Marquis 71; Marie Therèse 71*, *see* Coloma
Lair, Jules 89*n*
Laistre, de, Charles 98**n*
Lajule, de, Monsr. 104
Lakey, Frances 413
Lallier, Peter 311; Rosetta 311
Lally Tolendal, Tropheme Gerard, Comte de 299, 302*
Lamb, Elizabeth 419; James 420; Patrick 419, 420; Sarah 419*, 420
Lambert, Agnes 219; Anne 243; Charlotte 216; Ellen 262; Fanny 243; Hilary 216; John 216*, 219, 225; Mrs 243, 244*; Richard 216; Robert 262; Sarah 216, 255, 256, 285, 286; Theresa 216*, 217, 219, 221, 223; William 255, 256, 280*, 281*, 282, 283, 285*, 286
Lambersh, John 359, 360; Joseph 359
Lambspring, Benedictine Abbey 262, 263, 264*
Lammas, Norfolk 431
Lanarth, Monmouth 248
Lanbadock, Monmouth 253
Landenny, Monmouth 251
Landilo Bartholy, *see* Llantilio Pertholew
Lane, Anne 367, 371; Caroline 367; Catherine 315, 362, 381; David 307**n*; George 359*; his servant, Anne 359; Helen 315; Henry Joseph 366; James 389; John 315, 362, 366, 385; Martha 307**n*; Milicent 362, 365, 385; Mr 359, 360; his wife 360; Peter 363; Susan 363, 366, 385; Thomas 362, 381; William 259, 354, 367, 371, —— 39, 203
Lanfoist, Monmouth 248
Langattock Vibon Avell, Monmouth 251
Langdale, family 265; Lord 264*; Mrs 290; Phillip 267, 273; William 273
Langé 126
Langford, Norfolk 429
Langibby, *see* Llangybi
Langieuew, *see* Llangyfyw
Langrely, Mr 124
Langride, Margaret 316*n*, *see* Longridge
Langridge, Anthony 370; Elizabeth 368, 369, 370*, 371*, 372, 376*, 377*, 386; Margaret 316; *see* Longridge

Langton, Stephen 353
Langworth, Elizabeth 371
Langattuck juxta Cærlyon, *see* Llangatoc Cærlon
Langoven, Monmouth 247
Langumwcha, *see* Llangwm Uchaf
Lanhagan, Bridget 306
Lanherne, Cornwall 35, 36, 68, 81, 229, 236, 264
Lanthewy Ritherch, *see* Llanddewi Rhydderch
Lanvaire Gilgidin, *see* Llanfair Cilgidyn
Lanvapley 248
Lanvihangell Crucorney, Monmouth 251
Lanvihangell juxta Lantarnam, *see* Llanfihangel Llantarnam
Lanvihangell juxta Uske, *see* Llanfihangel
Lanvihangell Pont y Moyle, *see* Llanfihangel Pont-y-Moel
Lanvihangell Torymonith, *see* Llanfihangel, Tor-y-Mynydd
Lanvrechva, Monmouth 253
Lapiedeusier, Monsr. 114
Lapt Fay, Seigneur de, *see* Caillebot
Larbottle, *see* Lorbottle
Larnaghan, Rose 306
Larner, John 223; Mary 219*, 223*, 225
Lartington Hall, Yorks 210
Lascelles, R. 90*n*
Lascock, Mr 205
Lashay 110
Latham, Aughton 266*n*; Richard 396
Latham 294
Lathorn, John 243
Lauch, *see* Louch
Lauder, —— 170
Laufenburgh on the Rhine 207
Laugh, *see* Lough
La[u]nd, de Mad: 96, 99, 120
Laurence, Frances 398; Jane 398; Jos: 398; Margaret 397; Margery 398; Mary 398; Richard 397, 398
Lavardin, Mons: 112
Lavarin, Lavarine, *see* Varennes
Law, Dr 174*n*, 182*; Geo: 363, *see* Lauch; *see* Louch
Lawe, *see* Lowe
Lawkland Hall, Yorks 264*
Lawler, Catherine 304
Lawrence, John 253; Thomas 251
Lawson, John Sir 320; Mr 209
Layfield, George 305; Mary 303, 306, 311
Layton, Admiral 187
Lazenby, William 257, 292
Le Mans 92, 123, 145*, 154, 158; Abbé, —— 131; Abbey of St. Vincent 123; Bishop of, *see* Tressian
Lea, Lancs: 321
Leach, Elizabeth 225; Mary 312; Mrs 243, *see* Leech
Leadbitter, Leadbeatter, Anne 346; Elizabeth, Abbess 256; John 342, 346; Margaret 341, 342, 344; Mary 339, 341, 342*, 343, 344; Winifred 285
Leahy, Helen 317; Helen Mary 317; James 317; John 317; Mary 317*
Leak, Leek, John 278; Mary 278; Mary Anne 278
Leakey, Frances 404
Leandra, Benedictine 300
Leard, James 375; Jane 375; Margaret 375
Leary, John 380
Lechford, Leshford, Lady 70*n*; her daughter 70; Richard, Sir 70*n*
Lecomte, Jean 317
Lee, Anne 371, 372, 381; Appolonia 397; Barbara 403; Catherine Anne Mary 304; Charles 386; Edward 369, 370, 371*, 372; Elizabeth 369; Harriet 380; Helen 394; James Bolton 305; Jane 386; Mary 303, 304; Mary Anne 369; Morris 403; Mrs 273, 400; Richard 303, 304; Robert 303; Sarah 403
Leech, Elizabeth 222, 243; Mrs 222, 225, *see* Leach
Leeds 322, 408; St. Patrick's 322
Le[e]son, Anne 308; Elizabeth 308; Joseph, baron and viscount Rusborough 300
Leg, George 317; Mary 317; William Frederick 317
Legoupil, Mary 317
Leicester, Lady 202; Lord 164*, 190, 201, 202
Leith, Anne 294; William 294
Leitner, —— 240*n*
Leonard, Lennard, Caroline 410; Joshua 254; Katherine 253; Mary 253; Thomas 251*; Thomas, Baron Dacre of the South and Earl of Sussex 117, 134*n*, 135; his brothers [St. George] 117
Leopold, of Austria, Archduke 82
Lepelletier de la Sarthe, Alme. 159, 160
Lerdington, Sussex 432
Leroy, —— 75*n*, 81*n*
Les Autels 92
Leshford, *see* Lechford
Leslie, Charles 354, 356, 381, 386, 391*, 392, 398, 401–406, 421; Charles Stephen 354; Countess 392; Dorothy, Lady 386; James 356, 363*, 364*; 406*, 407*; John 356; Mary, Dorothea 354; Patrick 356, 391; Richard 354
Lettl[?] Dr 41, 43*
Levery, Anne 313
Leverett, Anne 218; James 216; John 216, 217, 218, 220*; Tabitha 217, 220; Susan 216, 217, 218, 220*, 224

Levis, De, Gabrielle Françoise Marguerite 278; Gaston François Christophe 298; Gaston Pierre Marc, duc de 298*; Pauline Louise Françoise de Paull (d'Ennry) duchesse 298
Lewis, Amy 253; Anne 253; Arnold 252; Edward 250; Elizabeth 249; Francis 252; Henry 250; Howell 248; his wife 248; Hugh 247; J. 400; James 249, 252, 253; Jane 248*; John 253*; Joseph 248; Margaret 252; Mary 250, 252, 253; Matthew 254; Presad [Persediam] 250; Richard Philip 251; William 247, 251, 252
Lewkenor, Anne 430; Edward 430
Leyburn, John, Bishop of Adrumetum 319
Lichfield 87*n*; Governor of, *see* Thomas Tyldesley
Liège 186, 199*, 204**n*, 205, 206*, 211, 236*, 240, 241, 261, 264*, 297, 299, 320; Prince, Bishop of, *see* J. C. de Bavaria
Ligate, John 358
Lierre, Lyre 45*, 46, 47*, 48*, 49, 53–58 *passim*, 61–70 *passim*, 73, 75*, 82, 83, 84*, 95, 150; *Convents*—Carthusian, at 60, 64; Carmelite, at 45, 59, 62, 233; Dean of 48; *Churches*—St. Gomarre 47, 48, 60, 61, 62*, 64, 73, 82, 83, 84; St. Gomaire's Well 83; Governor and wife 62, 63, 68; Hospital of Ghant House 63; Maison Verd, at 62; Nazareth, near 60*, 61, 62
Lincoln[e] 2, 16, 163, 234*, 267*n*; siege of 16
Lincoln, Elizabeth 311; Elizabeth Catherine 311; Robert 311
Lindsay, Earl of 261
Linley, Salop: 264
Linstead, Suffolk 426
Linton, Lord 279
Lion[s], Catherine 305, 370
Lisbon 322, 357*; English College 262*, 263, 557
L'isle, de, Père 149, 154, 155
Litchfield, Lady 242; Lord 242
Little, Owen 276
Littlehales, Miss 205
Littleton, *see* Lyttleton
Liverpool 264, 389
Livingstone, Bacon 354
Llanddewi Fach, Monmouth 249**n*
Llandewi Rydderch (Llanthewy Rithrerch), Monmouth 247*
Llanfair Cilgidyn, Lanvaire Gilgidin, Monmouth 247**n*
Llanfair Cilgoed, Monmouth 252*n*
Llanfihangel juxta Uske, Monmouth 254; Llantarnam 253**n*; Pont-y-moel 252**n*; Tor-y-mynydd 254**n*; Ystern-llewern 249**n*
Llangattoc Lingoed, Monmouth 250
Llangatoc Caerlon, Monmouth 253**n*; juxta Uske 254
Llangwm Uchaf, Monmouth 251**n*
Llangybi, Monmouth 253**n*
Llangyfyw, Monmouth 252**n*
Llangynfil, Monmouth 252*n*
Llanthewy Vach, *see* Llanddewi Fach
Llantilio Creseny, Lantillio Gressenny, Monmouth 252
Llantilio Pertholeu, Monmouth 248**n*
Llanwenarth. Lanwenerth, Monmouth 251**n*
Llanvetherin, Monmouth 254
Llewellin, Llysod 249; Moor 248; Thomas 250
L[l]oyd, Anne 367*; David 250; Mary 250; Richard, Sir 177; N. 358; Teresa 365, 367*, 369, 370, 371, 372
Lob, J. P. 164
Lofthouse, Ellen 256**n*
Logan, John 347
Lomaria, De, Comte du Park 299
Lomax, Anne 433; Lawrence 433; Walter 265
Londesborough, Londsbro', Elizabeth 293; Philip 257, 259, 292, 293, 294; Winifred 292
London 3, 5, 20, 21, 37, 60, 66, 68*n*, 90, 168, 169, 171, 176*, 177, 179, 181, 183*, 185*, 190, 194, 203, 232, 233, 263, 267*n*, 296, 297, 298, 301, 314, 319, 323, 354, 355*, 356, 396, 406, 433; Bow Street in 36*; Bulstrode St. 201; Bishop of 302 [1799, 13 July]; Charter House School at 23; Essex St. 177; 31 Farm St. 194, 211; Gray's Inn 54, 101*n*, 165; Holborn 262; Hospital 234; Joint Stock Bank 172*n*; Lincoln's Inn 236; New Norfolk St. 203; Ormond St. 182; Pater Noster Row 186; Piccadilly 179; Riots in 204; St. Clement Danes 18; Sardinian Chapel 356, 357*; Somerset House 260*; Tower of 2, 4**n*, 5*, 15*, 50, 427, 431, 432; Tower of, Lieutenant of the 14*n*; Virginia St. 371*; Welbeck St. 201; Westminster Hall 174, 176, 180, 188; Wild St., Great 180; Wild St., Little 180; Wright's Bank 172*n*, 266*n*; Wyld St. 165, 180*
Londesborough, York 164
Long, James 415; Margaret 411, 414*, 415, 417, 418, 419
Long Melford, Suffolk 202*n*, 233*
Longford 166
Longhorsley, Northumberland 322
Longman, Stephen 213, 227*

Longué 155
Lorbottle, Larbottle, Northumberland 337*n*, 338, 347*n*, 351*, 352
Lorner, John 243
Lorraine, Princess of, *see* Henrietta of Phalsbourg
" Lorrainesses," Augustinian nuns at Brussels 48, 49*, 50*, 51*, 54
Lostock, Lancs: 35
Louarne, Louverne, Père 148, 150*, 152*, 154, 155, 156*
Louch, Lauch, Anne 360, 362, 364*, 372, 381; Geo. 363, *see* Law; James 360, 361, 362, 364, 365; Joseph 360; M. 361; Maria 361, 370; Mary 361, 362, 363, 370, 372, 381; Olive 362*; Wm. 360*, 362*
Louet, *see* Albert Lovett
Lough, Laugh, Isabella 325, 346; James 325; John 325, 346; Thomas 334
Louis XIII. 90, 92
Louis XIV. 80, 85, 86, 89*, 90*, 127*n*
Louis XV. 90*
Louis XVIII. 356
Louth, Baron, *see* Plunkett; Baroness, *see* Plunkett
Louvaine 45, 64*, 67, 68*n*, 69, 70, 72, 73, 104, 105, 133, 240; Eliz: Carthusians 85; Augustinian Canonesses (St. Monica) 85
Louvre 86
Love, Mary 253; *see* Lowe
Lovejoy, Mr 206
Lovel, Albinus 228
Lovell, Eliz: 228; Mary, Lady 81, 85; Robert 228*n*; Thomas, Sir 228*n*
Lovett, Louet, Albert 65, 72*n*, 120
Low Countries, Governor of the, *see* Maximilian Emanuel
Low[e] Anne Mary 355; Catherine 315; Charlotte 317; Edward 315; George 363; John 315, 317; Louise 315, 317; Mary 253, *see* [Love]; Mary 280, 315, 317; Mrs [?Lawe] 293
Lowestoff, Suffolk 430
Loxy, John 360
Lucas, Eliza 372; Grace 365; John 396; Josephine 379; Mr 394; Richard 372
Luché, parish 134, 159
Luckfried, Joseph 358
Lud[e] 98*, 109, 110, 118, 131, 134*
Luddy, Edward 375; Helen 375; Michael 375
Ludwig, Anne 311
Lulworth Castle, Dorset 356, 389
Lurgan, Père 156*
Lutre, Baron 59, 64, 66*, 70*, 71, 74*
Lutton, Edward 62, 86, 88*n*, 89, 92, 93, 94*, 95*, 138; Edward's mother 88*n*
Luxembourg, Duc de 122*
Luzerne, de la, Alexandrine 296
Lyddon, Sarah Anne 384
Lyn, Père 131
Lynch, Mark 97*n*, 101, 102, 107, 108, 109, 110, 118, 119, 122, 125*, 126*, 134–157 *passim*; Mary 283; Miss 307
Lyne, Stephens, Catherine 238; K. 238 *ped*; Stephen 227, 237; Sybil 227, 237, 238 *ped*
Lynes, Mr 64*
Lynn, 19, 163*, 188, 202, 203; King's, siege of 2
Lystead 15*n*
Lytham in the Fylde 323; The Saltcoat-house, near 319
Lyttleton, Littleton, Charles, Sir 106, 117, 118, 166; Charles, Bishop of Exeter and Carlisle 170*n*, 175; George, Baron 103, 166*, 169, 170*, 171, 173*, 175*, 176*, 180*, 182*n*, 185*n*, 186, 187; Thomas 103, 106, 107, 118. 166; of Frankley 117

M.—— 184*
M——ry, —— 187
Macartie, Mr 124
Macartney, Andrew 321, 322*, 338*, 339, 343*, 352
Macavoy, Macevoy, Francis 315, 317*; Joan 315, 317; Mary 315
MacAllister, Catherine 401; Mary 401; Randolph 401
Macbe, Catherine 317
McBride, Mary 337
McCabe, Elena 369*; James 369
McCaffney, Sarah 310*n*, *see* Macnorton
McCaffry, Hellen 312*n*, *see* Maccraffrey
McCann, Catherine 416; Henry 401
McCanvill, Bernard 417
McCar, Catherine 413
McCarthy, Anne 379; Danniel 303; Helen 303*; James 303; Jeremia 420*; Mary 369, 420; Thomas 369
MacCarty, Macarty, John 362* Margaret 362
McCay, Hugh 368; Rose 368; ——368
Macchoan, Bartholomew 302; Mary 302*
MacColviff *see* MacCowliff
McCoun, Catherine, *see* McCann
MacCoroliff, MacColviff, Daniel 375; Helen 375; Margaret 375
Maccraffry, Helen 312, *see* MacCaffry
McDermot, Macdermot, Anne 316; Anthony 213; Bernard 370*; Catherine 317, 370; John 317*; Michael 316*
Macdonal, Miss 400
Macdonald, Helen 315; Morris 315; Richard 315
M'Donough, Timothy 379

Mace, Jernomia 247
MacEalse, Mary 304
Macerata, 166, 187, 188, 189*, 192
McEwen, Margaret 342
McFall, Bridget 373; Jane 373; Patrick 373
McFarren, Margaret 368; Mary 368; William 368
McGan, Sarah 305
McGedy, Francis 419, 420; Louise 420; Mary 419, 420; Sophy 419
MacGennely, Grace 312*n*, *see* Megenly
MacGinly, *see* Megenly
MacGirley 310*n*, *see* Megindley
MacGuines, Catherine 310
McGuire, Winifred 414
MacHarron, William 298
Machenry, Anne 405; John 405; Mary 405; Mr 403; Mrs 398
Macherton, Anne 311, *see* Macnorton
Machery, Mary 406
McIninly, Francis 319
Mack, Anne 315; John 315; Margaret 315
Mackarty, Mackar, Mr 60, 63
Macklesfield, Lord 186
Macfield, James 313
Mackintosh, Alexander 312; Charles 312; Joan 312
Macklin, Elizabeth 342; Thomas 342; Elizabeth 342
Mackworth, Herbert, Sir 206
Maclockin, Catherine 306
MacMahan, James 307
McManus, Anne 369
MacMellon, Elizabeth 313; James 313*
Macmoen, John 314; Mary 314
MacNamara, Christina 375
McNaughten, William J. 263
McNaughton, Anne 310*, 368
MacNorton, Anne 311*n*, *see* Macherton; Sarah 310**n*, *see* McCaffney
McVeigh, James 408
Maddock[s], Elizabeth 247; Francis 311; Jane 252; Nicholas 252*; Walter 322, 339*, 345
Maerdyck "Meredike" 47, 81
Magh, Jan 56
Maghnian, Timothy 306
Magill, Margaret 307
Magrath, Catherine 305; Denis 305; Mary 305; Thomas 299
Magraw, Eliza 376; Elizabeth 376; Mary 376*; Robert 376
Mahon[e]y, Anne 415, 417, 418, 420; Sarah 113, 410
Main 109
Main, Dorothy 333, 339
Mair[e], James 228**n*; John 210**n*; Mary 363*, *see* Mare; Mrs 209*; William, Bishop of Cinna 320
Maistre, le, Mr 111, 113
Malaga 205*, 206, 207*, 236
Malet, Robert, Lord 423*, 424**n*
Malham, Mary 396
Malinayes, *see* La Melanais
Malines 48, 61*, 65*n*, 72**n*, 83; Archbishop of 75; Carthusians 85
Malicorne 112*, 118
Mallory, Eleanor 262; William, Sir 262
Mallow[s], John 203; Mr, of Goodstone 205
Malone, Maloni, Catherine 375; Elizabeth 402; Garrick 375; James 402; Joseph 400; Mary 374; —— 400*
Malpass, Thomas 357, 381
Malta 237
Maltas, Barbara 257; Thomas 257
Maluvel, Robert 425
Manabe, Alex. 374
Manby, Harriet 314
Manchester 267*n*, 322; Earl of 2, 234; St. Patrick's Church 321, 322
Manchrith, Richard 304
Manington, Norfolk 434
Mann, Abbé 83
Mannel, Mr *see* Meynel
Manners, Louise Jeanne 317; Mary Louise 317; Russell Henry 317
Manning, Anne 420; Catherine 303; Philip 303; Mary 303
Man[n]ock, family 354; Francis, Sir 18**n*; Lady 204; Thomas, Sir 203**n*
Mans, Bishop of, *see* Mon^sr. Tressain
Manser, Frances 314
Mansfield, Margaret 411, 414
Maples, Magles ? 197
Marcham, Susan 303
Marchant de Burbure, François R. F. 160
Mare, Mary 387, *see* Mair
Marée, Père 114
Mareum, Thomas 416
Marhum, *see* Markham 410*n*
Mariakerke, Mary Kirk on the Scheld 67**n*, 69*, 73*n*
Marie Antoinette [?] 209
Marin, ——, Curé of Eunome 146
Mariné 111, 112, 120
Markham, Marhum, Markum, Anne 431; Catherine 410, 411, 413, 416; James 416; John 413; Thomas 410, 413, 416; Thomas Joseph 410; William 431
Market Rasen, Lincolns: 356; Weighton, E.R. Yorks: 261
Marlborough, Duke of 52, 80
Marlow, Capt: 76**n*, 78*
Marly, near Paris 86, 91
Marmourtier, Marmotier, Benedictine Monastery 98
Marné 146, 148; de, Mon^sr 152
Marney, Grace 426*; Henry, Lord 426
Marquis[e], near Calais 87

Marrell, Elizabeth 362; Philip 382
Marsan, Monsr. 99
Marsh, James 370*; Mary 366, 370, 371; Thomas Jerome 264, 272*
Marshall, John 258*; Mary 258, 333, 334, 335, 336, 345; Richard 258*
Marshgate, Richmond, Surrey 297*
Marson, Oxford 397
Martin, Anne 233; Elverilda Dorothy, Lady 202**n*; Jane 203, 233*, "238 *ped*"; Jane, Lady 47*n*; John 45, 47**n*, 58, 65, 70, 106; Mary 379; Mordaunt, Sir 202*n*; Mr 205, 206, 207, 236, 395; Richard 230, 233; Roger, Sir 47*n*; R. "238*ped*"; Thomas, of Palgrave 424
Martins, Mary 359
Marton in Holderness 266*n*
Marwood, Devon, 41
Marwood, Durham 41
Marwood, families 41*; John 41, 43; Thomas 1, 15*, 38? 41–119 *passim*. 229, 234, 235, 241, 242*, 427, 428, 431; Thomas's father and mother 41, 43
Mary, Queen of England 15*n*, 22, 232, 426
Mary de Medici, Queen 94
Mary Kirk, *see* Mariakerke
Mary of Modena 91*n*
Mar[y?]ates, Catherine 419
Mase, Cherey 247; Jerry 247; John 247
Mason, Anne 363, 367, 370; Frances 372, 373; John 38, 362*, 365, 372; Mary 362*, 363*, 367, 371*, 372, 373, 375, 376, 411; Mary Anne 362; Richard 362*, 363*; R. H. 17
Masterton, Masterson, nurse 46, 47, 49, 53*, 56*, 59, 60, 64*, 65, 66*, 67*, 70, 71, 72*, 76, 78*, 79, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 104, 106**n*, 107, 113, 118, 120*, 137, 139, 145
Mather, Elizabeth 299
Matson, Mr 115, 117
Matthew[s], Francis 251; Jean *als* Hobby 395; John 251; Patrick Thomas 323*; —— 161
Maulson, Elizabeth 293**n*; Robert 293*n*
Maunderville, de, Robte 424
Maupertius, de, Anne 301
Maupertuis-Lanois (or Sanois), Anne R.M.H. des Vergers, Marquise de Caillebot 299*, 300
Maure, Père 139
Mauritius 237
Mavarre, Benedictine 300; François Achilles 300; Pierre 300
Mawson, John 284, 286
Maximilian-Emanuel, Elector of Bavaria 52*, 71; his sons 52*; his second wife 52
Maxwell, family 269*n*; John [William?] Lord, Earl of Nithsdale 261; Marcia 290; Miss 283; Teresa 283, 284; Winifred [Herbert] Lady 257**n*, 261
Maxwell-Constable, Constable-Maxwell, Anne 279; Appolonia 276–280 *passim*, 289; Catherine 294; Gwendolen 261; Henry 279; Joseph John, 280; Marcia 289, 290, 291; Marcia Mary 289; Marmaduke 276–280 *passim*, 290; Marmaduke Francis Haggerston, 14th Lord Herries 260, 261, 269, 270, 290**n*, 292**n*, 293*, 295; Marmaduke Maxwell 272; Mary 276; Mary Agnes 291; Peter 278; Teresa 276; William 277, 289, 290, 291; William Haggerston 261*, 263, 265, 269, 294; Winifred, Lady 273
May, de, Monsr 111
Mayne, Ethel Colburn 89*
Maynooth College 323
Meafic, Elizabeth 410; Mary 410; William 410
Meare, Mary 366, 371
Meaulne, de, Chevalier 148
Meen, *see* Minne
Megenerty, Elizabeth 308; Patrick 308
Megenly, Megindley, Macginly, Grace 310**n*, 311, 312, 313*, *see* MacGennerley
Megindley, *see* Megenly
Melainay, du, Père 145
Melaindor 152
Melb(o)urn(e), Yorks. 266*n*, 292
Melé, 125
Melford, Long, Suffolk 47**n*; Lady, *see* Drummond; Lord, *see* John Drummond
Mellersh, Catherine 372; Francis 372*; Mary 372, 384, *see* Mellish
Mellet, Jane 411
Mellion, James 399; John 399
Melipotamus, Bishop of, *see* Nicholas Wiseman
Mellish, Anne 366; Barbara 363; Francis 362, 363, 366, 381; Mary 362*, 363, 366*, 381; ——362
Melony, Michael 315
Melton [? Milton] 399
Menard, P. 134
Menhil, Manel, Mr, *see* Meynell
Menser, Frances 318
Mercer, Anne 383; Joseph 294
Mercier, —— Rev: 124
"Meredike," *see* Maerdyck
Mereworth, Kent 431
Meriton, *see* Merton
Merle, le, Jean Jacques, Comte de Beaufond 299*
Merrick, John 251, *see* Meyrick
Mertin, Andrew 338; Jane 338; *see* Merton, Morton, Murton
Merton, Norfolk 14*n*, 430

Merton, Catherine 317; William 317*
Merton or Meriton, Mr 15*; his son 15
Merry, Eliz[a] 408; James 251; John and wife 249
Merryman, Margaret 304
Mersenne, Curé 107
Metcalfe, Metcalph, Anthony 262; Ellen 262; Elizabeth 385; Leonard 266*n*; Mary 266*n*; Nicholas, *als.* Bankes 262; Peter, *als.* Bankes, *als.* Nelson 262, *see* Mitcalf
Methwold, Mary 429; William 429
Metton, Norf: 430
Mesnil au val, Seigneur du, *see* Lomaria, *see* Thimoleon
Meuse, River 81
Meynell, Mennill, Menhil, Mannel, Christopher 267; family of Kilvington 58; Mary 267*n*; Sarah Mary 267*n*; Susan 267; Thomas 205*n*, 267*n*; Thomas Henry 267*n*; Tymp: 58, 67, 69, 70*, 71*, 73*, 74*; William 205*n*
Meyrick, John 251, *see* Merrick
Mezzinghi [? Mazzinghi], Catherine Amelia Josephine 311
Michel Troy, Monmouth. 246**n*
Michels, M[de] 153
Middlehurst, Thomas 322, 341
Middleton, daughters (two) 267*n*; family 264; Lord 132; Miss 279; Peter 278, 356; Robert Dale 267*n*; Sons (two) 267*n*; Teresa 267*n*; William 278
Middleton Lodge, Yorks. 70*n*
Midhurst, Sussex 297, 356, 383
Milanese, The 52; Priory of St. Genevieve 120*
Milboivie, Earl of 300
Mildmay, Catherine 49, 66**n*; Constantia 66**n*; George 66*n*
Miles, Alice 249; Francis 253; John 249
Millar, Andrew 170**n*; 173, 177, 182, 194*
Millburn, John 409
Miller, Andrew 220; Elizabeth 220; James 358; Ralph 220
Millman, Anne 394
Mills, Elizabeth 362; George 333; John 361,* 371, 372, 384; Mary 362, 381; Richard 361, 362; Sarah 364*, 365, 367, 369*
Milner, John, Bishop 224
Milton, John, poet 170
Milward, Isaac Anselm 390
Miniac, Joseph 122, 124
Min[ne], Myne, Meen, ——, Rev. 59, 64, 65**n*, 66, 67*, 71*, 72*, 73
Mirépoix, de, Lévis 207**n*; Marquise 92
Mitan, William 300
Mitcalf, Elizabeth 365, 366, *see* Metcalfe
Mitchel, William 349
Mitford, Mr 200
Mohhlon, Cicily 352, *see* Mollin
Moire, Duchess de 87
Molierne 127
Molineux, Richard, 5th Viscount 101*n*; William 101*n*; Mr —— [? William, son of Richard, 5th Viscount] 101**n*, 110, 115, 117, 119, 125, 126*, 129*, 130*, 132, 135, 136, 137*, 139, 142*, 143, 144, 145*
Mollin, Anne 306, *see* Mohhlon
Mollyns, Michael 305
Molyneux, Elizabeth 355; Joseph, *als.* Tickle 354, 355*; Richard 355*
Molyneux-Seel, Agnes 238 *ped;* Agnes Mary 237; Thomas 237; T. 238 *ped*
Monconseil, de, Adelaide, F. H., Princess D'Henin 299
Mondford, *see* Mundford
Mondfort, Lady 232
Mongher, Elizabeth 289
Monis (? Morrice), Anne 419, 420; Anne Elizabeth 419; Thomas 419, 420
Monk, Thomas 297, 299*, 300*
Monkswood, Monmouth 254
Monmouth 246
Monohons, Catherine 310; Laurence 310; Michael 310
Monplassey, Mon[sr] 142
Mons 52; Garrison 55
Monson, Anne 90*n*
Mont St. Michel 118, 123*, 124*; Chapeau Rouge Inn 124; Prior of, *see* Joseph Miniac
Montagu[e], Anne 353; Barbara, Lady 387; Dowager Lady 203, 206; Henry, Viscount 353; Lady 201, 205*, 208, 243; ——, her son 201; Lord 201, 205; Lord, *see* Henry Pole; Marquise de, *see* Anne P. D. de Noailles; Viscount, *see* Anthony Browne
Montaigu, near Sichem, Belgium 43**n*
Montargis, Benedictine nuns 207**n*
Montespan, Montespaigne, de, Madame 86, 127**n*
Montesson, Mon[sr] and his wife 135
Montier, Catherine 369, 372
Montmorency, Momorancie 44; de, Julie Isabella Gianette 420
Montreuil 87*
Montrose, N.B. 68*n*
Montzey, de, Charles 159*
Moody, Anne 326, 327, 328, 330*, 331*, 345, 347; Jane 294, 333, 345; John 347; Ralph 362, 363; Robert 276, 324, 329, 330*, 332, 333*, 336, 344, 345*; William Snowdon 333
Moon[e], Helen 340; Mrs 223; Thomas 340

Moor[e], Anne 311; Helen 312; James Adolphus 311; Margaret 308, 309; Richard 297; Rose Anna 300; Rosetta Antonia Anna 311; Sarah 267*n*
Moory, Lucy 364
Mordeeks, Mad^me 120
Morden, Catherine 316; James 316; William 316
Mordoigh, de, Mon^sr 97*
More, de la, Père 94
More, James 219; Mary 219; Thomas, Blessed 4; William 219; —— *als. of* Dom Philip Constable
Morrell, *see* Murrell
Morfin, Morphé, Murphy Abbé 93* 99**n*, 100*, 104*, 106, 107*, 111, 112*, 113, 117, 118* 119, 120*, 121*, 123
Morgan, Alice 372; Arthur 248; Blanche 247, 253*; Catherine 372; Cecilia 248; Charles 379; Eleanor 250; Eleanor Emily 383; Elizabeth 247, 412; Frances 251; Francis Joseph 380; George 247*; George Robert 379, 380, 381, 386; Hector 248; Howell 248; Jane 247; Lewis 252; Lucy 253*, 408*, 410, 413; Mary 248*; Mary Anne 379, 380, 409; Mary Catherine 383; Morris 248; Patrick 372; Philip 247, 248, 251*; Richard 252, 410; Thomas 251; Walter 251; Will^m 248, 250*; Winifred 251**n*; —— 182, 185
Morey, Blasius 389
Morici, Moricy, *see* Morrisey
Morinée, de la, Madame 96^c, 97, 98, 99, 105
Morosino, Maria Anna 309
Morrele, Dorothy 326; Eleanor 329, 331; Jane 326, 352; Mary 325; Robert 325, 326, *see* Murrel
Morren, Mary 302
Morricè, *see* Morris, *see* Monis 420*n*
Morris, Morrice, J. 43*n*, 77*n*, 193*n*; John 248*; Mary 249, 370
Morris[s]ey, Morici, Moricy, Helen 378*; Isabelle 378; Marianna 378; Mary 303, 304; Matthew 378*
Morrison, Elizabeth 325, 328
Morton, Catherine 303; Isaac 303; Jane 342, *see* Murton; Jane 336; John 303; Maria 338; Margaret 342, *see* Murton; Mary 349, *see* Murton; William 338
Motte, de la, Jacques 302
Motte du Parc, de la, family of 299
Mosco[w] 66*
Moss, Charles 312; Dr 170; Thomas 358
Mostyn, Edward, Sir (of Talacre) 58; Elizabeth (in religion, Ursula of All Saints) 58*, 59, 60*, 61*; Margaret of Jesus 45, 58*;——(Mrs Fettiplace) (in religion Margaret Theresa of the Immaculate Conception) 58*, 62, 67, 149, 152
Mouchee, Mr 369*
Mouchel, Josephe 356
Mouchet, F. 123, 130; Josephe 366
Moulan M^de 136
Moullins, —— 65, 71
Moulton, Anne 431; John 431
Mourin, Mon^sr 143
Mount Pleasant, Northumb. 332, 334, 347; Mount St. Bernard's Monastery, Leicestershire 323
Mountain, Frances 333
Mowell, John 39
Muckle, Mr 203
Mulcahy, Margaret 303; Mary 303; Thomas 303
Muldoon, Bridget 380; Charles 380; James 380; John 380
Mulhern, Anne 413, 414, 416; George 416; John Thomas 413; Mary Anne 414; Thomas 413, 414, 416
Mulhuan, Anne 415; Michael Stephen 415; Thomas 415
Mullen[s] Mullin, Anne 306; Elizabeth 316**n*; James 316; John 405*; Susan 405
Muller, Mary 394
Mullin, *see* Mullens
Mundford, Mondford, Anne, Lady 14**n*; Mrs. 243; William, Sir 14*n*
Murphy, Anne 408; Daniel 285; Elizabeth 380; Felix 315; Frances 379, 380; Helen 285; James 379*, 380; John 265, 285; Mary 305, 315, 379
Murray, Murrey, Murry, Anne 420; Charlotte 375; Jeremia 421; Mary 306, 420; —— 375
Murrel[l] Morell, Anne 359; Dominic 376, 383; Edward 373, 381; Elizabeth 359*; Frances 372, 381; James 375, 383; John 371, 381; Mary 359, 361, 371–377 *passim*, 384; Mr 359; Philip 371–378 *passim*
Murton, Christina 349; Frances 341; Jane 339, 341, 352; Margaret 340, 341*, 342, 345; Mary 341, 352; William 339*, 341, 342, 345, 351; *see* Mertin, Merton, Morton
Movely, Elizabeth 295*; James 295
Myers, Anne 280, 287, 288, 290; Edmund 284; Elizabeth 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284; Emmanuel, 278, 281, 284, 290; George 279**n*; John 286*, 287*, 289; Mary 280; Peter William 282; Prudence 290; Richard 305; Robert 279–284 *passim*, 291; William 289, 295, 305
Myne, *see* Minne

NANDIKE, Mr 400
Nantes 104, 105, 146, 147, 314
Napier, George, Ven: 388*; Margaret 101*n*; Mr? *als. of* Thomas Nevill 101, 105; Scotch family of 388; —— 388*
Narborough, Norfolk 206*n*, 303
Narford, Norfolk 207
Narworth, Cumberland 1*, 3; Castle 296*n*
Nary, Anne 312; Bridget 309, 310, 311, 312*, 313; Charlotte 310; Elizabeth Charlotte Eulalia 311; Helen 309; Margaret 312; Mary 304; Thomas 309*, 310, 311, 312*, 313*
Nascol, de la [? Lanascol]. Marcette Julie Françoise 403
Nash Court, Kent 401, 402, 403
Nash, James 407
Nateby, John, *als. of* Arthur Salthouse
Navington, Teresa 384
Neal, Anne 223; John 223, 225
Neash, Susan 224
Necton, Norfolk 208
Needham, John 251; Robert 251*; *als. of* William Hitchcock
Needham Market, Suffolk 426*, 434
Neenhaugh, Ireland 406
Neil, Michael 408
Nelson, Catherine, (*in religion* Anne Theresa of Jesus, Carmelite) 63**n*; Francis 63*n*; Horatio 244; Margaret (*in religion* Mary of St. Bernard, Carmelite) 63**n*; Thomas 63*n*; Ursula 63; —— 63*n*; *als. of* Peter Metcalfe
Ness, 209*
Néthe Inférieure River 61, 83
Netherlands, The, 80; English Carthusians in the 85
Netherton, Lancs: 264, 342, 344*
Neuman, Philibert Auguste 302
Neuville, Mr 152, 154
New England Society, The 17*
Newburgh, Anne, Countess of 381, 385, 386; Anne Dorothy, Countess of 381; Anthony James, Earl of 356, 381; —— Countess of 354, 364; Dorothy, Countess of 386; Earls of, *see* Anthony J. Radcliffe, Francis Eyre, James B. Radcliffe; James, Earl of 354*, 366
Newcastle 320; -on-Tyne 266*n*, 323; Duke of 193*, 194, *see* Pelham
Newell, John 252
Newington, Anne 361, 365; Edmund 363; E. 361; Elizabeth, 366, 386; M. 361; Mary 361*, 363; William 361, 363, 381
Newman, James 309*
Newport, Isle of Wight 357; Bishop of, *see* Thomas Brown
Newsham, Charles, Mong^r. 255; Frances (Mary Agnes) 255*, 256; John 255* Matthew 256, 260, 280, 281–291 *passim*; Mrs 295; Robert 390, 392, 409–422 *passim*; Sarah 255*; Thomas 264
Newsome, Barbara 358, 359; Margaret 359*; Mr 359*; Mrs 359
Newton, Robert 351; William 396
Neve, Le, Pierre 424
Nevill [e], Barons, of Raby 353; Cosmos 217; George 101*n*, 227*; George Henry 238; G. H. 238 *ped*; Henry 101*n*; Henry William 238; Henry William Michael 227; Isabel 432; Margaret 101*n*; Matilda 227*, 238 *ped*; Matilda Charlotte 238; Richard, Earl of Warwick 432; Squire 297; Thomas 101*n*, 116; Thomas, *als.* Napier 101, 105, *see* Napier; —— 353; —— of Holt 388*
Nevill-Holt, Leicester. 116
Neyrin, Susan 385
Nicholas, Jane 253; Janet 249; Simon 252*; William 249
Nicholl, Cecilia 227
Nichols, Elizabeth 307; J—— 88*n*, 235; Sarah 307; William 307
Nicholson, Bridget 373; Thamar 328
Nicks, Elizabeth 394, 400, 401
Niebert, Anne 366
Niell, Thomas 308
Nieufuille, Mon^sr. 150*. 152
Nieuport, Newport 75, 77*, 80, 84, 85*, 101*n*; English Carthusian Convent 76, 77, 85; Couronne Imperial Inn 77; Governor of, *see* Yagur
Night Close 39
Nisbit, Elizabeth 344
Nismes, Maison Dieu 265
Nithsdale, Earl of 261, 293, *see* John, Lord Maxwell
Noailles, de, Alexandre 296; Anne Paule Dominique, Marquise de Montague 296*
Noble, Anne 278; Eliz. 275–280 *passim*, 282, 284, 289, 295; Harriet 276, 282, 291, 295; James 275–280 *passim*, 282, 284, 295; Jane 284; John 265; Mary 275, 283; Peter 280; William, 279
Noé, de, Louise Jeanne 317; Louis Pantaleon Judes Amedé 317
Noke [Norke ?], Oxon 397**n*
Nom, du, Mon^sr. 156*; his fiancée, 156*; *see* Norn
Noole, Ireland 340
Norbury, Derbyshire 203*n*
Norfolk, Archæological Society, 226; Duchess of, *see* G. Maxwell; Duke of 356; Mrs, *code term for* Jesuit College of Norfolk 243**n*; Sheriff 1

Norman, Lydia 213
Norn, du, Monsr. 109; *see* Nom
Norrey, Anne 258; Mary 258
Norrice, *see* Norris
Norris[s], Norrice, Anne 269, 305; Eleanor, 258; Elizabeth 255, 258**n*, 268, 269, 270, 271*, 273*, 293, 382, 386*; Helen 271; John 270, 387; Martha 273; Mary 273, 293; Mr 202; Robert 258*n*, 268*, 269, 270, 271*, 273*, 292**n*, 293; Sarah, 271, 418, 419; Thomas 266*n*
North Shields, Durham 321*, 323
Northampton 222
Northumberland, Duke of 50
Norton, Suffolk 46
Norton, Sussex 368
Norton, de, Elizabeth 430
Norwich 55*n*, 190, 204**n*. 206, 207, 208**n*, 237*, 243, 362, 389, 429, 430, 431*, 434; Bishop of 178; Dean of 20, 21; St. Giles Church at 233*
Norwood, Surrey 263, 298
Norwood, Agnes Everida, 291; Anne 288; Francis 285*, 286, 287, 288*, 290, 291; Hannah 285; Mary 285*, 286, 287, 288*, 289, 290; Robert 287; Sarah, 285; William 290; Zilla 288*
Notre Dame, aulx St. Denis 44; des Champs 121
Nottingham, Elizabeth 267, 292; Ellenor, Helen, 266**n*, 267, 268*, 269, 270*, 292, 294; Margaret 270; Nancy 266, 268, 292; Thomas 266**n*, 267, 268, 269, 270*; William 269
Nourse, Thomas 251
Nowlan, Catherine 374; Mary 374; Patrick 374
Noyce, Susan 380*
Nuthill, E. R. Yorks. 266*n*
Nye, Mary 361, 381, 384
Nypels, Mary 317; Mary Adelaide 317; Mary Magdalene 317*n*; Philip James 317

O'Brien, Catherine 350; Daniel 301; John 374; Mary 303, 416
O'Bryan, Catherine 369; John 369; Thomas 369
O'Callaghan, Francis 357
O'Connel[l] Mrs 398; Susan 366
O'Connor, Mary 382; Roderick 382
O'Donnel[l], Anne 421; Terence 299, 300
O'Hara, James 290
O'Hare, Owen 417
O'Keefe, Daniel 376
O'Kelly, Dan: 16
O'Meily, Bridget 307*; Edward 307; Thomas 307
O'Neil[l], Anne 370; Celia 368; Elena 369; Helen 316; John 368; Margaret 305; Thomas 368*
O'Riley, Jernyson 306
O'Ryon, Anne 316
Oakamoor, Staffs. 267*n*
Oakland, Anne 257
Oakley, Bucks. 397**n*
Oats, Anne 316, 369; Bridget 316; Catherine 369; John 316; Thomas 369
Obern, Mrs 72
Odd, James 313
Odstock, Wilts 353
Ollantigh, Kent 353
Old Hall, Herts. 321
Old Hall Green, Herts. 203, 298*, 356*, 357*
Oldcastle 250
Oliver, Amelia 311; Anne 302; Frances 308; George, Dr 47*n*. 63*n*, 66*n*, 68*n*, 70*n*, 72*n*. 73*n*, 81*n*, 83*, 94*n*; Jane 307; John 40, 305; Mary 306; Robert Eals, 310**n*; Sarah 302, 304–311 *passim*; Thomas 302, 304–311 *passim*; William 39
Oney, Mr 111
Orange, Prince of, "P. O." 86, 122*
Ord, Thomas 323*, 346
Ore, Sussex 230
Oxford, Clare 213; Lord 164, 188, 206
Oriual, d', Mr 110
Orleans 98, 144, 151
Orléans, d', Duc 105, 127; Louis Philippe Ferdinand, Duc de Chartres 309*; Louis Marie Therèse Charlotte 309
Orme, Humphrey 233; H. 238*ped*; Marie 233, 238 *ped*
Ormsby, Yorks: 354
Orsi, d', Dorsie, Dursay, Ossy, President 97, 99, 101, 102*, 105*, 106*, 107*, 109, 111*, 112*, 113*, 114*, 135, 143, 145, 148; Madame 111, 113
Ortner, Catherine 306
Oscott 298
Osmond, Anne E. R., Comtesse D'Argout 299
Osmond, de, Antoine [Ernest], Bishop of Cominges 299
Osmotherley, Yorks. 322, 390
Ossory, Bishop of, *see* James Phelan; Ld 123
Ostend 63*n*, 73; Canal. 85
Ottley, Beatrice 383; Elizabeth 383
Oude Hoft 47
Ouerberry, Elizabeth 278; *see* Sowersby
Oulton 262
Oulton, Suffolk 430*
Ourville, d', Mr. 159
Over-Flakkee Island 81
Overery, *see* Dorchester
Overthwert[h]s 326, 327
Ovington, Margaret 302

Owen[s], Dennis 377*; Eleanor 377; Frances 314, 318; Helen 314; James 318; Laud [?] 314; Luke 314*n*, 318; Mary 316; Rose 377
Oxborowe, *see* Oxburgh
Oxburgh, Oxborrowe, Norfolk 1, 4, 5**n*, 14*n*, 15*, 16, 22, 36**n*, 37*n*, 38, 39, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46**n*, 47**n*, 106*n*, 111*n*, 161–167*n passim*, 179, 181–191 *passim*, 198*, 200*, 204–209 *passim*, 214*, 215, 216*, 222*, 224, 233, 238*ped*, 244*, 319, 320–324, 423, 426*, 427*, 428, 430, 431*, 432; Church 1, 4, 5*, 19, 35, 200*; Hall, 1*, 15*, 22, 37, 43*, 45; Necton, *near*, 44; Parish Register 226
Oxford 18**n*, 356, 388*, 391*, 392*, 397**n*, 398*, 401*, 402*, 404, 406, 420, 421; St. Aloysius Church 388; St. Clement's Church 388, 397, 398, 391; St. Ebbs Church 389; Merton College, 388; New College 390
Oxnead, Norfolk 241
Oxon, Mrs, *code for the* "Residence of St. Marys" 388
Oyley, *see* D'Oyley

PACKINGTON, Warwick 235
Pacy, Elizabeth 253; Hugh 253
Paddock, *see* Padwick
Padua 90*n*
Padwell, near Southampton 354
Padwick, Paddock, Daniel 396, 398; Frank 358*; John 398*; Mary 364, 397, 398*
Page, Ruth 370, 372
Paget, Anne (Nancy) 273; Eleonor 273; George 275; John 273; Margaret 278; Mary 273*, 274*, 275*, 277, 278, 279; Robert 279; Thomas 273*, 274*, 275*, 277, 278, 279; William 277
Pagham, Pajham, Sussex 353, 379
Paien, *see* Payne
Paile, Dorothy 326
Pain, Anne 306
Pakenham, Constance 432; Edward, Sir 432
Palatinate, the 16; War in the 1
Palessau 92
Palgrave, Suffolk 424
Palmer, Catherine 217; C. F. Raymond 50, 58, 63*n*, 65, 68*n*, 70*n*, 71*n*, 72*n*, 73*n*; Edward 297; Elizabeth 214, 215, 217, 218*, 221*, 223; George 221: Lucy 215; Margaret 214; Mary 220, 225: Stephen 214, 215*, 217, 221; Susan 214
Palmieri, George 213
Pangbourne, Berks. 354
Pannycud, Grace 382
Paradis, Mrs 152
Parc, Comte de, *see* Thimoleon
Parham, Suffolk 176
Paris 76, 80, 85, 86, 87*, 88**n*, 90, 91*, 92*, 97, 98, 99, 105, 108*, 109*, 110*, 112, 113, 119, 120*, 125, 129, 130, 147*, 151, 190, 232; Benedictine Nuns 264; *Churches in*—Jesuits 90; St. Eustache's 89; St Gregory's 88*n*; *Convents* — English Augustinian 86; Ursulines 88; Gobelin Tapestry Works 92; Scots College 91**n*, 356; Père, *see* Passis
Parker, Anne 367; Barbara 315, 366*, 367*, 368, 369*, 370, 373, 382, 384; Benjamin 204; Catherine 366; Elizabeth 337, 363, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369; Frances 368, 382; Francis 362, 363, 366, 368, 369, 385; Gilbert 66**n*, 67, 68, 70, 74*; Helen 381; James 366*, 367*, 369, 370; Martha 367, 382, 384; Mary 302, 366, 385; Sarah 376*
Parker-Jervis, T. 231
Park[es], Anne 215, 216, 217, 218, 222; James 221*; Winifrid 220, 221
Parkhurst, Mr 77*n*. 78
Parkin, Charles 201, 241**n*
Parkinson, Richard 180*
Parliamentay, Parliament Receiver (1650) 3
Parry, Anne 252; Charles 252; Hugh 253; Philip and his wife 249; Mary 249
Parsloo, Frances 397
Parson's Green, *near* London 203
"Partition Treaties" 52
Partloo, Elizabeth 394
Parvin, Anne 295**n*; Mary Anne 295*n*; William 295**n*
Paschales, Jacques 121, 143
Pasco, Adelaide Susan 376*, 377
Pasquil, The 52, 53
Passis, Paris, Père Rector 151
Passy in Valois, Baron de, *see* Thuisy
Paston, Agnes 15*n*, [? 37], 86, 433; Anne 14*n*, 57*n*, 116, 431; Bridget 431; Clement 79*n*, 86*, 88**n*, 90, 94, 95*, 96, 97*, 100, 105*, 112*, 113*, 114*, 115*, 120, 123*, 125*; Dorothy 3, Edmund 15; Edward 19, 23, 36, 229*, 234, 237; family 20*, 237, 426; Frances 23, 86; "Grandmother" 15, 37; John 3, 431; Margaret 6**n*, 19*, 20*, 23, 37, 38*n*, 57*n* (Lady Bedingfeld); Margaret 229*, 234, 237, 238*ped*; 433; Mary 88*n*, 426, 427, 433; Mrs 344; William 14*n*, 15*n*, 20, 21**n*, 38**n*, 241, 427, 433; Wolston 37, ——, uncle 37; —— 37, 88*n*

Paterson, John 213, 214*, 222, 225
Patrick, Mr 96*, 97*
Pattison, Isabel 347, 356*; Isabella 326, 327, 332, 333, 334; Jane 346, 350; John 329; Margaret 347; Mary, 327, 343; Mary Anne 252, 341, 343; Robert 348; Thomas 326, 327, 348
Paul, Père 154
Payne, Paien, Anne 383; J. O. 93*n*, 94*n* 96*n*, 99*n*, 101*n*, 117, 162, 194*n*, 200, 426; Mr (priest) 99, 118
Paynsley Hall, Staffs: 264
Pays de Waes 67**n*
Peake, Edwin 414
Pears, Thos. 224
Pearson, Mary 327, 329, 330, 331, 335, 337; Richard 272
Peary, Pery, Andrew 327, 328, 331–339 *passim*, 345, 350, 351; Barbara 335, 352; Christopher 324*, 333, 336, 338*, 339, 341, 342, 344, 347, 349, 352, C[hristopher] 346; Dorothy 338; Elizabeth 325, 332; Elizabeth Sophy 341; George 332, 339, 342, 352; Helen Sophia 339; Isabella 336; John 332, 335, 350; Margaret 327, 328, 331–336 *passim*, 338, 339, 342, 343, 345, 351, 352; Mary 324, 331, 338, 342, 346, 350, 352; Robert 352; Sophia 336, 338, 339, 341, 342, 344; Thomas 336; William 344, —— 241*, 339, 350
Peck, Francis 49; Mr 73
Peckham, Kent 36, 234
Pegge, Charles 257
Peletier, *see* Pelletier
Pelham, Thomas, Duke of Newcastle, 193, 194
Pellenard, *see* Pellinard
Pellet, Mary 382; Thomas 382
Pel[l]etier, Le, Madame 136; Madlle. 136*; Monsr. 126
Pellinard, Pellenard, —— 135*
Pellis, ——, O.S.B. 124
Pembroke 431
Pen-y-clawdd, Penclawdd, Monmouth 249**n*
Penalt, Monmouth 246
Penbidle, Monmouth 253
Penclawdd, *see* Pen-y-clawdd
Penderil, Olive 362*
Pendrill, Mary 364
Pennington, *see* Pinnington
Penrhos, Penrose, Monmouth 250**n*
Pentney, Norfolk 243
Penswick, Thomas, Bishop of Europus, V.A. 352
Percel, John 314
Percy, ——, Lady 50
Perfect, Mary 299
Perot, *als. for* Francis Plowden
Perrare, *see* Pierrar
Perron, Father 265
Perst, Anne 396
Pesche, —— 158, 160
Pet, L. 141, 142
Petard, Mons. 143; *see* Pietar
Peter[s], Andrew 297; Charles 297; James 296, 297, 298, 301–318 *passim*; Lady, 401, *see* Petre; ——, Father 65, 71*, 72, 74, 99
Petersham, Surrey 300
Petre, Anne 433; Augustine 433; E. 81*n*; family 203; Frances, Lady, 237, 238 *ped*; Francis, Bishop of Amorium 321; George Glynn 420**n*; Henry 420; Juliana, Lady 303; Lady 205; Mary 301, 303; Monsieur, *see* James; Peters; Robert 303, 319; William, Baron 237; W., Lord 238 *ped*
Pexton, Anne 287*, 288*, 289*; Joseph 289; Lucy 289; Mary 288; William 285, 286, 287*, 288, 289*; William Joseph 287
Peyton, Lady 203
Phalsbourg, Henrietta of, Princess of Lorraine 83
Pharily, *see* Farley
Phelan, Anne 418, 420; Daniel 414, 417, 418; James, Bishop of Ossory 123**n*; John 418; Mary 416; Mary Anne 417
Pheney, Mary 316
Philip V. 82
Philip[s], Phillips, Alice 248; Anne 247 249, 253; Anthony John 247; David 248; Eals 248, Ed: 398; Elizabeth 398; George 248; Gwenllian 250; Henry 398; Hugh 253; James 396, 398; Jane 403, 404; John 250, 251; Mary 248; Rosser William 253; Samuel 398; Stephen 374; Thomas 396
Philpott, Edward 252; George 247; John 247
Phillipeaux, Dr 56
Phinigen, Margaret 316
Picarre, —— 127
Pickenham, North: 40*n*
Picoult, Cecile 307
Pierpointe, *see* Pierrepoint
Pierrar, Perrare, Monsr. 119, 138, 141, 146, 147*
Pierre 87
Pierrepoint, Pierpoint, Anne Mary 355; family 355*; James 355; William 361; William, *als.* Poole 355*n*
Pierrepond-Soissonois, de, Marguerite Arlot 302
Pierson, Mary Anne 382
Pietar, Mr 156; *see* Petard
Pim, Mary 397

Pinnington, Pennington, Allan 65, 69*n*, 72**n*, 73*, 74; Anne 72*n*; Richard 72*n*; Syndic 69**n*; William 72*n*
Pinshé 110
Piscotte, Mary Anne 300
Pius IV., Pope 75*n*
Placidia, —— 74
Plantagenet, Edward, Earl of Warwick 432; Elizabeth 432; Margaret 432; Margaret, Countess of Salisbury 432
Plasschendaele Canal 85
Platt, Alathea 401; Anne Frances 405; Charles 389, 401, 403; John 406; Mary 398, 401*, 402, 403*, 404*, 405*, 406; Peter Stephen 404; Robert 398, 401*, 406; Sarah 398, 404
Playfair, —— 63, 233
Playter, Margaret 430; Thomas 430
Pledger, Eleanor 384
Pleijs, Charles 434; Charles Bedingfeld 434; Mary 434
Plessington, *als. of* Joseph Walmesley, Margaret 320; William 320
Plessis, du, Armand 128
Pleux, d'Jean Baptiste 306
Plowden, Anne 259; Barbara 317; Elizabeth 268; Ellinor 317; Francis, *als.* Perot *and* Simeon 91**n*, 104, 119*, 121*, 125, 126, 128, 135*, 137* 148, 149, 150, 152*, 197; Mary (Molly) 259*, 268*, 292; Mrs 71; of Plowden Hall 91*n*; William 268, 317
Plunkett, Anne Mary, Baroness of Louth 315; Clarinda Anne Margaret 315; Randal Edward 315; Thomas Oliver, Baron Louth 315
Plymouth 267*n*
Pocklington, E. R. Yorks: 260, 265**n*, 266**n*, 269, 274*n*, 292* 294*, 295**n*; St. Mary's Chapel, *near* 260
Poirier, Poirre, de, Johannes 99*, 100 115, 120*, 140
Pois 86, 87*
Poitiers, Irish Jesuit College 97*n*
Poitou 112
Pole, Arthur 432; Catherine 432; Constance, Lady 432; Francis 388, 395, 397, 400*; Geoffrey, Sir 432; Henry, Lord Montague 432; Margaret 387; Margaret, Countess of Salisbury 432; Reginald, Cardinal 432; Richard, Sir 432; Ursula 432; *als. of* William Pierrepont, *see* Poole
Pollard, Ann 303, *als. of* James Sharpe
Pollen, John Hungerford, S.J. 234
Pond Hall, Hadleigh, Suffolk 429
Pond, John 205
Pont de Veni 92: Llury en Perch 127; Orson, Bretaigne 124
Ponteland, Northld: 320
Pontoise 148, 232; Benedictine nuns 319
Pontop Hall, Durham 264, 321
Poole, family 355; Mary 217, 222, 224; *als. of* William Pierrepoint, *see* Pole
Poor, Sarah 377, 385
Pope, Alexander, poet 169*n*, 263; Charles 313*, 314; Charlotte 313; Mary Teresa 313, 314; Robert 313; Teresa 313*
Poppendorf, Seigneur de, *see* Charles F. Winterfeld
Pordage, Anne 46*n*, 59, 77*n*, 80; Frances 77*n*; Thomas 46*n*; William 46**n*, 47*, 48, 59*, 62, 63*, 64, 66*, 71, 80, 226, 229; Xaveria 46*n*, 59, 77*n*, 80
Porter, Anne 336; Frances 279; Henry Endymion 310**n*, 315*; Mary 267*n*, 310, 336; Sarah 315; Thomas 336
Potts, Anne, 262, 263; George 262, 263; Henry Joseph 263; John 263, 434; John Bede 262*, 263; Luke, *als.* Cooper 263; Mary 263; of Trewhitt 262; Ursula 262*. 434; William 262*
Pouillé 145
Poulton, Margaret 411, 414; Mary Anne 411; Nicholas 414; William 411, 414
Pound, Columba 49
Powburn, Pawbourn 348**n*
Powdrell, Mrs, O.S.B. 77
Powel[l], Alice 250*; Anne, 249, 395*, 396, 418; Aron 250; David 250; Edmund 388; Edmund's wife 388; Edward 249; family 389; Howell 252; James 252; Jennetta 250; John 250, 395, 396; Katherine 250; Lucy 253; Margaret 249; Mary 247, 248, 249, 252*, 369*, 370, 371, 373*, 386; Mary Anne 372, 386; Morgan 248; Philip 254; Rebecca 248; Robert 386; Susan 250; Thomas 252; William 252; Winifred 395; —— 79
Powen, Amelia 314
Powis, Earldom of 102*n*; Earls of, *see* Edward *and* William Herbert Grey
Powly, —— 39
Poynter, William, Bishop of Halia 298, 381, 382
Poyntz, John 182*, 183, 184*
Prais de Sar 150
Pratt, Edward Isaac Bellinger 290**n*; Elizabeth 286, 402; Francis 285, 286, 287, 288, 290; John 285; Louisa 288; Mary 285, 286, 287, 288; 290; Mary Anne 287; Mr 80*
Pré, near Alençon 123
Pré, de, Père 92, 99, 101, 107, 110, 113, 141

Prees, Rees, *see* Rice, Price
Prendergast, James 421
Prendwick 335, 347
President of La Flèche, the 120, 125, 136*, 156
Presidente, Made. la 144; *see* Orsi
Preston 208*n*, 320, 323, 391; Battle of 163
Preston, Elizabeth 369; Hannah 416; John 416; Mary 416; Mr *als. of* William Molineux
" Pretender," the 86; the Old 121*n*
Price, Colonel 233*, 234; David 252; Elizabeth 248, 250; Jane 233, 250; John 399*; Mary 249*; Rice 250, 251, *see* Rees Ap Rees; Thomas 249, 250
Prichard, Alex. 247; Anne 250; " Camrey " [Kineburge] 250; Catherine 251, 252; Clinro [Kinborough] 250; David 248, 253, *see* Richard; Dorothy 250; Elizab. 247; Frank 248; Henry 250; James, 246*n*; John 250, 251, 252, 253; Joseph 247; Lucy 251; Margaret 247, 249; Mary 248, 249*, 250*, 254; Morgan 252; Paul 247; Thomas 248, 249, 250; Thomas, Mrs 249, 250; Walter 248; William 249, *see* Richard, *see* Pritchard
Prichett, Thomas Henry 412
Priestman, Mary 267*n*; —— 276
Primè, Mr Sergeant 177
Prince of Wales 86, 115; Regent 321
Princethorpe, Warwickshire, 207*n*
Prior Park, Somerset 179
Pritchard, Elizabeth 376*; Thomas 376
Probert, Thomas 250; *see* Robert
Procardon, de, Mr 146
Progers, Cherey 247; Edward and wife 248
Proost, J. E. 81*n*, 85*n*
Prosser, Anne 248; Arthur 248; Elizabeth 249, *see* Rosser; Philip 249, *see* Rosser; Roger 247
Protluck, Dorothy 326; George 326; Mary 326
Proudlock, Jane 335; Lewis 335; Thomas 335
Provel [?], Philip Carteret 396
Pucker, John 384; Mary 384
Puers, Pues 73
Pugerie 113
Pugeys, de, Ogerus (Roger) 423
Pugin, Augustus Welby 245
Pullen, Mary 252; Sarah 301; William 252
Pulteney, William, Earl of Bath 170*n*, 181*, 183

QUARTERMAN, Mr 402*, 403*
Queensberry, Duke of 242
Quelin, John A. Erasmus 82
Quin, Bridget 405; Catherine 367; Mary 316, 367; Peter 405*; William 367
Quindenham, Norfolk 232, 426
Quinton, George, *als.* Brooke 297; Joseph 297
Quish, Maurice 265

RABY 353
Radcliffe, Anthony James 354; Barbara 354; Charles 354; James Bartholomew 354; Mary Francis Gulielma 354, *see* Ratcliffe
Raglan, town 250*
Rainham, Norfolk 426
Ram[p]ton 425*
Ramsey, Dorothy 235, 238 *ped.*; Johns, *als.* Dicks 235, 427; Penelope 427
Randall, Elizabeth 360*, 362, 393*; John 360*, 361; John's wife 361; Mary 364, 365, 366, 381
Randerson, Anne 257
Randolph, John 361
Rany, Bridget 421; Garret 421; Mary 421
Raspir [?], Mary 286
Rason, John 287
Rasue 301
Ratcliffe, Anthony [?James] Earl 366; Anthony James, Earl of Newburgh 363, *see* Radcliffe
Ratbon, *see* Rathbon
Rathbon, Ralbon (Ralborn), Margaret 309*n*; Mary Cecilia 415
Raveningham, Norfolk 431
Ravensworth, Earl of 323
Rawlins, Anne 371, 372; Charles 371, 372*; Edward 371; Mrs 21
Rawson, Anne (Nancy) 271
Read[e], Capt. 79, 80; Richard 409
Reading 356, 390
Reahgren, Mr 124
Rebo[u]lt, Ribote, Mr 100, 109, 110, 115, 122, 126
Red-Hill, Surrey 357
Rediingfield, Suffolk 18*n*, 232*, 238, 426, 427, 432*, 433*
Rees ap Rees 251, *see* Rice Price; Eleanor 253; John 247; Thomas 265*n*, 291*. *see* Rice
Reeve, Carola [?] 216; Richard, *als.* Haskey, S.J. 355; Richard 355, 361*; ——, S.J. 205, 206
Refoy, Anne 359. 364; Catherine 363; Charles, 3[illegible]4, 368, 369; Clare 373; Elizabeth 363–367 *passim* 370, 375, 380, 384, 385; Frances 360, 365, 380; Francis 358, 359, 360, 368; George 372, 383; Henrietta or Harriet 362, 367, 368*, 370–375 *passim*, 381; Henry 363–375 *passim*, 383, 384; James 359*, 371, 380, 383; Joseph

363, 366, 370, 380, 381; Martha 367, 373, 374*, 381, 383; Mary 365*, 367, 368*, 370–376 *passim*, 369, 381*, 384; Melicent 370, 371, 373, 376, 378*; Michael 363*, 364, 365*, 366*, 367; N—— 363, 364; Richard 385; Robert 365
Regnault, hermit 158
Reilly, John 267*n*; Mary Clare 267*n*
Renald, Anne 358
Renals, Renolls, James 359; Mrs 359; William 359
Rendham, Suffolk 430
Rennes, Brittany 124; Benedictine Convent 125; Jesuit House 125
Renolls, *see* Renals
Retz, ——, Father General, S.J. 168*, 177*
Reynolds, Anne 217, 218, 220, 223* 224, 369; Dr 204; Eliza[beth] 217, 219, 221, 224, 360, 364, 365, 366*, 367*, 369, 385; John 217, 360; Mary 214, 219, 365; Mr 202; Mrs 399; Richard 215, 217, 223, 224; Samuel 217*, 219, 221*, 225; Susan 221; Thomas 223, 225; William 219, 220*, 224; —— 360
Reynoleson, Anne (Nancy) 268
Rheims, Abbaye de St. Pierre 50; Seneschal of the city of, *see* Thuisy
Rhiw-las, Rulase 250*n*
Rho[e], Anne 358; Barbara 358; Charity, Chary 358*; John 359; Joseph 359; Kitty 359; Thomas 359; —— 358
Rhodes, Abraham 290; Elizabeth 290; Jane 290
Riadan, Anne 303
Ribby 233
Rice, Eleanor 253, *see* Rees; John 247, 316, *see* Rees; Mary 316; Michael 316
Richard I., Cœur de Lion 127, 158, 424*n*
Richard III. 432
Richard[s], David 253; Sarah 301; Wenlliana 249; William 249, *see* Prichard
Richardson, Anne, Nancy 280, 293, 348; Frances 325, 327*, 329, 333, 345; John 269; John, *als.* Shuttleworth 389, 391, 394**n*; Mary 309, 330, 333, 345; Sarah 350; Thomas 293, 357, 381
Richelieu in Poitou 118, 127, 128, 149, 160
Richet, Abbé 297
Richew, Monsr. 156
Richmond, Surrey 168, 201, 297*, 298*, 299*, 300*, 301*, 302*, 314*, 315
Richmond Green, Surrey 297; Marshgate 297; Palace [Old Sheen Palace] 296; Registers 297*n*; The Vineyard 297, 298
Richmond, Yorks: 296
Rickaby, Francis 317; Henry 317; Mary Anne 317; Sophia 317; —— 317
Riddle [Ridle], Carthusian 77
Riddell, Edward 323*; Edward Widdrington 265; family 264
Rider, Sarah 419, 420
Rieley, Sarah Mary 310*
Riley, Peter 316, 317
Rimmer, Richard 321, 322
Rimside Moor, Northumb. 346, 347
Ring, William Anthony 358
Rinton, Helen 349
Rippon, Catherine 337, 338, 345, 349; Elizabeth 338; George 337, 352; John 337, 338, 344, 345, 352
Risbanc [Richbank] 85
Rishton, Betty 38
Rispin, Mary 287, 290
Rissbridger, Priscilla 304, 306–310 *passim*
Ritton, Northld: 262
Robbins, Mary 300
Robert[s], Anne 247; Edward 251; F —— 72; Francis 251; John 247, 248*, 252, 302; Letitia 247; Maud 250; Nicholas 247; Thomas 250, *see* Probert
Robespierre 390
Robiniere, Monsr. 102
Robinson, Abigail 266**n*; *als. of* Henry Constable; *als. of* William Constable; Agnes 267*n*; Anne Maria 267*n*; Bede Caley 267*n*; Bernard 267*n*; Catherine 266*n*, 267*n*; Charles 266**n*, 267, 269, 272, 278, 279, 280*; Charles Kirkby 267*n*; Clare 267*n*; Dorothy 266; Edward 267*n*; Elizabeth 266**n*, 267*n*, 275**n*, 280*, 294, 434; Elizabeth Grant 266*n*, 267*n*; Elizabeth Troath 266*n*. 267*n*; Francesca 267*n*; Frances Mary 267*n*; Helen 267*u*; Henry 266*n*, 267*n*, 280; John 266*n*, 267*n*, 280*; John Henry 267*n*; Leonard 266*n*; Lucy Grant 267*n*; Major Kirkby 267*n*; Margaret 267*n*; Mary (Molly) 263, 266**n*, 267*n*; Mary Anne 267*n*; Mary Clare 267*n*; Mary Jessy 266*n*, 267*n*; Mary Porter 267*n*; Mr 279; Mrs 275; Samuel Martin 267*n*; Sarah 267*n*; Susan 267*n*, 268; Teresa 267*n*; Thomas 267*n*; Wilfrid 267*n*; William Cautley 267*n*; William Cuthbert (Maurus) 267*n*; William Grant 266**n*. 267**n*, 275**n*; Winifred 267*n*; —— 267*n*, 434
Robson, Anne 346; Isabella 340*, 341*, 342*, 343, 346; James 343, 349; Robert 324

Rocester, Staffs: 267*n*
Roch[e], Anne Mary 315; Samuel 213
Roche, de la, Madame 139
Rochefoucault 135
Rochefoucault Doudeauville, Duc de la 135, 296
Rochelle 112, 157
Rochemonteix, de, Camille, S.J. 159, 160
Roch[e]pine, Duc de 135; Monsr. 80
Rochinières, Mr 134
Rochloire, Duc de 98
Rock, Elizabeth 315
Rockfield, Monmouth 251
Roddam, Northumb. 350
Roderique, M. 51
Rodmersham, Kent 46*n*, 77*n*
Rodwell, Clementine 415; James 415, 416; Jane 415, 416; Julia 416
Roe, *see* Rowe
Rogers, William 252
Rohan family 135
Rolfe, Anthony 217; Elizabeth 216, 217, 218, 219, 224; Mr 205; Sarah 219; William 217, 218*, 219
Rome 165, 166, 177, 181, 184, 233*, 240, 262, 297; English College in 72*n*, 90*n*, 261*, 262*, 263, 267*n*, 319, 354, 356, 357, 433
Romsey, John 253
Ronseville, Mr 99, 107
Rookwood, Colonel 80; Mary, Lady 18*n*; Robert, Sir 18**n*; C. R. L. 77
Roper, Miss 400; Mr 72, 75; Philip 400
Roqué, Jean 313*; Josephine 313
Rorauer, James 310
Rosessevaille, Mr 99, 100, 105, 107*
Roshuilles, De, Monsr. 94
Ross, Elizabeth 301, 302; John 301, 302; Mary 302
Rosser, Anne 253; Elizabeth 249; Jane 249; Lewis 248; Lewis, Mrs 248; Philip 249; William Philip 253, *see* Prosser
Rossoniere, de, May 142*
Rothbury, Northld. 262*, 324
Rotherford, John 351, *see* Rutherford
Rotterdam 47, 81; King's Arms 47
Rouen, Franciscan nuns 241; Poor Clares 236, 240
Rougham, Norfolk 194*n*
Roundhay Hall, Yorks. 263
Rousseau, Jean Jacques 159
Rousset, —— 85**n*
Roussilon, Comte de, *see* Caillebot
Roux, Le, —— priest 213
Rouxel, A. 404*
Rowe, Roe, Elizabeth 215, 310, 311; George Augustus 310; Joseph 310, 311; Samuel 366; William 311
Rowels, Sarah 417
Rowen, Jane 315
Rowington, Warwick 390
Rowland, Adam 253; Anne 253; Barbara 250; Elizabeth 249, *see* Prolent; Rowland 250
Rowsam, Alice 372
Roy, Procur. du 151, 155; his daughter 151
Roycroft, Joan 315
Roydon Hall 241
Royston, Lord 186
Roxburgh Club 70*n*
Rubens, Peter Paul 81, 82
Rudd, Anne (Nancy) 259, 268, 280, 293; Charles 279*, 291; Eleanor 291; George 276; Helen 279*; James 275, 286; Jane 279, 287, 288, 291; Jane, Jenny 274*, 275*, 276*, 277, 279*, 280*, 294; John 259, 271–280 *passim*, 292, 294; Joseph 280; Mary 259, 268, 269*, 278*; Miles 275; Robert 276; Sarah 259, 277, 278; Sarah Mary 291; William 274, 280, 283, 288
Rulase, *see* Rhiw-las
Rumball, Elizabeth 222, 224; Frances 213, 244*; George 213*, 214*, 215, 217, 218, 221, 222, 224; John 38, 39, 217, 222, 224; Joseph 214; Robert Godman 214, 225; Thomas 224
Rumbold, George 208
Rummer, Mrs 243
Ruppell, river 67*n**, 83
Ruppelmonde, Rupermond 67, 72*n*
Rupert, Prince 2
Rusborough, Viscount, *see* Joseph Leeson
Rushbrook, James 225; John 214, 219, 222; Mary 214, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222; Susan 219*, 222, 225; Thomas 219, 221, 222, 225; William 214, 225
Rushmere, Suffolk 430
Russel[l], Bridget 316; George 287*, Joseph 291; Mary 286*
Russia, Empress of 180
Rutherford, Jane 332, 333, 334, 337–342 *passim*; John 349, *see* Rotherford; Margaret 333; Mary 332; Thomas 332; William 333, 334, 335, 337, 338, 340, 341, 345*, 351
Rutland, Edmund, Earl of 432
Ruvigny, Marquis de 55*n*, 139*n*
Ruysbroeck 67**n*, 68*n*
Ryan, Anne 373, 374; Catherine, 369, 373*, 374*, 385; Charles 383; Elizabeth 317; Helen 408; James 369, 373*, 374*; Jane 408; Patrick 408; Robert 369*, 373* 374*; Thomas 382
Ryde, Isle of Wight 357*
Ryding, A. 331
Rye, —— 14*n*
Ryel, *see* Ryle

Ryle, Great 351, 352; Little 346, 348; Mill 333
Rymer, Henry 298
Ryngros, Thomas 227
Ryswick, Peace of 52, 80
Rytham Gate, Seaton Ross, Yorks. 294

S[pedding], C. J. S. 324
S——, de, Monsr. 101
Saar, de, Monsr. 70; *see* Sarres
Sablé 106, 118, 125, 136*, 146, 148
Sacriston, Durham 323
St. Amand 66, 68, 69*, 74
St. André 156
St. Anne's, Lancs: 322
St. Barbe, Edward 22; family 23
St. Benoit, de, Monsr. 135
St. Bernard's Abbey 72*n*
St. Brice 88
St. Briochi, Brittany 404
St. Christophers 161
St. Clou[d] 105
St. Colombe 95, 98, 135, 136, 139, 140, 145, 146, 151*, 152, 153, 154, 156
St. Denis 85, 88
St. Edmund's 88*n*
St. Florent, Abbé 156
St. George, —— 117, 134*, 135*, 136*, 137, 141–148 *passim*, 152–157 *passim*
St. Germains 86, 93*n*, 103*n*, 118, 127, 263*
St. Gomare 233
St. Gregory's, *see* Douay
St. Helens, Nr: Durham 82
St. Hubert's 87
St. Laurens, Monsr. 99
St. Leonards-on-Sea, Sussex 298, 357
St. Malo 123, 124, 125, 126; Benedictines 123
St. Margareta, N.-E. of Hingene 67*n*; Governor of the Fort of 67*n*
Ste. Marie, de, Mons. 124
St. Martin 96*
St. Martin-la-Fontaine Abbey 110
St. Maughan's 251
St. Nicholas, Flanders 67*n*, 70
St. Nicholas, Lorraine 83
St. Omer's 76, 94*n*, 165, 195, 233, 236; College 194*, 196*n*, 199, 297, 320; Jesuits 199
St. Omer's College, London 194, 433; Procurator 194
St. Pierre 124; Count 70
St. Sauveur, Seigneur de, *see* Lomaria; *see* Thimoleon
St. Souplet, Comte de, *see* Thuisy
St. Thomas Seminary 357
"Sairnclaism," *see* Solesme
Saisi, de, Charles Marie François 402; Marie 403; Marie Julie Anne 402; Marie Julie de La Boissiere 402
Sale family 319
Salford 322
Salford Hall, Warwick 355
Salisbury, Countess of, *see* Margaret Pole *and* M. Plantagenet
Salomone, Salamone, Frances 409; George 406; Mark 404*, 407*, 408, 409*, 410*; Martha 404*, 407*, 408, 409, 410; Mary Anne 404, 408, 420, 421; Thomas 407; William 407
Salter, Catherine 378
Salthouse, Arthur, *a/s.* John Nateby 319
Salvin, *a/s. of* Robert Constable; Anne 363, 366, 384; Francis Henry 357; Mrs 387
Sample, Robert 324; Sarah 324; William 324
Sandall, John 18
Sanderson, Elizabeth 326; John 213–221 *passim*; *see* Saunderson
Sanderus, —— 81, 82, 83, 85*n*
Sandford, Adam 218; James 218; Lucy 218
Sandford on Thames, Oxon. 388*, 389*
Sandringham, Norfolk 233
Sannu, Countess of, *see* Argentau
Santerlon, Mary Teresa 313*, 314
Sarg[e]ant, Sergeant, John 86, 91*n*; Mr 371
Sarres, Van der 67; *see* Saar
Saumur[e] 108, 113, 116*, 118, 119, 126, 138, 148, 149, 154, 155*, 156*, 157; Benedictine Abbey of St. Floraux 127; Castle 127; Oratorians 126; St. Peter's Church 127
Saunders, Willm. 247; Mr 395
Saunderson, Elizabeth 326, 327; *see* Sanderson
Savage, Susan 404*, 405*, 406*
Saxbee, *see* Saxby
Saxby, Saxbee, Anne 369, 377, 378, 380; Barbara 366; Catherine 375, 384; Elizabeth 363–367 *passim*; Frances 365; Harriet 373; John 371, 383; Martha 374, 383; Mary 372, 382; Robert 361*, 365*, 366, 367,* 369, 371, 375; Sarah 365, 369, 372–376 *passim*; Thomas 365; William 365
Scaife, Catherine 277
Scalby, Scarborough 267*n*
Scallel, Michael 315
Scanlan, Elizabeth 307
Scheld river 67*n*, 72*n*, 73*n*, 81, 84
Schoelard, Victor 420
Scholes, Charles 413
Schouwen Island 81
Sckoker, Skokard, Sockard, ——, surgeon 60, 61*, 68
Sconemakers, Mde. 63
Scot's Hall, Suffolk 430*, 431*
Scott, Catherine 385, 430; John 426, 430*; Margaret 426, 430; Mary 224, Nicholas 385

Scranwood, Screnwood, Scrainwood 334*n*, 336, 337, 349, 351
Scrivener, Charles 433; Margaret 433
Scrope, Scroop[e], Anne 345; George 99*n*; of Cockerington 117; of Danby 117; Master [George *or* Simon] 99**n*, 100*, 104, 105, 106*, 107, 108, 110–121 *passim*; Simon 99*n*
Scudamore, George 252; John, 250*, 252
Scully, Daniel 301; James 301; Jane 301; Maurice 301
Seaford 162*n*
Se[a]ton, Mary Anne 379, 381
Seaton [-Ross], E. R. Yorks: 266, 268*, 269, 270, 285, 292*, 293*, 294
Sedgley Park 297, 298, 321, 322, 355*, 356
Sedley, Henry 305*; Jane 305
Sedwige, —— 358
Selby, Alexander 262; Barbara 345; Catherine 345; Dorothy 325*, 327, 328; Frances 320; Joan 262; Ursula 262; Walter 345; William 345
Selose, Anne Thérèse 302
Selton, John 250; Mary 250
Selveira, Joseph Maria, *see* Silveira
Selwood, Surrey 70*n*
Seraphim, Père 119
Seville 233
Shales, Robert 38
Shannon, Earl of 204
Sharpe, James, *als.* Pollard 261*
Shaw, Show, Elizabeth (Betty) 268, 270, 294; Michael 409; Rosa 409; Thomas 409
Shay, *see* Shea
Shea, Shee, Shay, Elizabeth 311; Helen 307, 308, 309, 310, 312, 378, 379
Sheean, James 383*; John 381*
Sheehan, John 357, 383*
Sheen, M. 403; Mary 403; —— 403
Sheen Palace, *see* Richmond Palace
Sheerness 298
Sheffield 321, 322*
Sheldon, Henry 165, 167*, 168*, 169, 171*n*, 172, 173*, 182, 183, 184, 186, 189, 190, 191*; John 250; Magdalen 49, 55; Mary 250; Mr 77*n*, 78*; Ralph 171*n*; William 165
Sheley, *see* Shelley
Shelley, Thomas 358, 367
Shelton, Alice 430; Ralph 430
Shepherd, John 403
Sheppard, Shepperd, Anne 381; Elizabeth 362, 363, 381: Francis 363; John 381, 405; Mary 362; Sarah 363*; William 362, 363*, 384; —— 405*
Sherdon, Bridget 344; Patrick 344
Sheridan, Alexander 379; Bridget 374; Elizabeth 379; James 374; Judith 379; Thomas 374
Sherlock, Shorlock, John Joseph 314; Mary 314*, 316; Thomas 316; William 314, 316
Sherran, *see* Sherwin
Sherrin[g], *see* Sherwin
Sherwin, Sherran, Sherrin[g], Anne 382; Charles 382; Elizabeth 280, 281*, 284; Martha 367; Mary 383; Sarah 365–373 *passim*, 375
Sherwood, Eliz: 282*
Shields, Mary Anne 267*n*; Robert 267*n*
Shierman, John 420; Mary 420
Shingham, Norfolk, 37, 235
Shipley, Mary 385
Shireburne, Charles 171**n*, 172, 189, 191*, 195**n*; family of Stonyhurst 171*n*
Sholley Hall, Lancaster 320
Shorlock, *see* Sherlock
Short, Bridget 342; Eleanor 404; Eliza 247; John 404; Margaret 342; Robert 342; Thomas 404; William 342
Shorter, Anne 409
Shoveller, John 291
Show, *see* Shaw
Shrewsbury, Earl of 356; *see* John Talbot
Shrubland Hall, Suffolk 434
Shupot, *see* Chupot
Shuttleworth, *als. of* John Richardson
Shuttleworth, Lancs: 389
Sibton Abbey, Yoxford, Suffolk 433
Sichem, Belgium 43*n*
Sicilies, The Two 52
Sicily, Queen of 103
Sicklemore, Anne 434; John 434
Siddons, John 303
Sidenham, *see* Sydenham
Sidney, Anastasia 369; Anastasia Manock Marlow 369; Christina 371; Henry 371; Marlow John Francis 371; Marlow John William 371; Mary Anne Marlow 370; Mary Marlow 370, 371; Susan Jane Marlow 369; William 371; William Henry Marlow 369, 370, 371*
Sillesden, Margaret 432; Thomas 432
Silveira, da, Selveira, Albert Garcia 357; Joseph Maria 353, 357*, 376, 377*, 378*, 379*, 380*, 381, 383*, 385, 386*
Silver, Anne 311
Silversides, Barbara 377
Simeon, *als. for* Francis Plowden, Edward 389; family 389; Margaret 389
Sim[m]onds, Elizabeth 373, 384; William 373
Simmons, Anne 219, 330, 331, 332*, 336, 337, 345; Edmund 336, 337;

Edward 329, 330, 331, 332, 345; Eleanor 331; George 337, *see* Simons; Helen 342; John 332, 336; Joseph 336; Margaret 330; Mary 225, 336; Mrs 223; Robert 223, 225; *see* Symmon[d]s
Simons, Anne 351, 370*; Helen 351; John 370; Margaret 351; Mr 99*n*, 100, 118; William 370; *see* Simmons
Simpkins, Sympkins, Symkins, Elizabeth 394, 400*, 401; Francis 400; James 399; Mrs 402; Philip 400; Thomas 399*, 401*
Simpson, Dorothy 273; Elizabeth 258**n*, 269**n*, 272*, 273, 274; Jane 269**n*, 276*n*; Richard 258*n*, 269*, 272, 273, 274; Sarah 269**n*, 276*n*
Sims, Mr 139, 141, 150, 154
Singleton, Lancs: 321
Siton Ross 280; *see* Seaton
Sixsmith, Mary 363
Skeet, Francis J. A. 94*n*, 353
Skelton, Bevil 94**n*, 95, 98, 116
Skenfrith, Scenfrith 252
Skeps, Thomas 399
Skete, Hannah 306
Skipton, Yorks: 390
Skipwith, Anne 427; Edmund 427
Skocard, *see* Sckoker
Skrimshaw, James 202
Slack, Joan 315, 317
Slattery, Mary 374
Slaughter, Edward 314
Sledmere, E. R. Yorks: 293*n*
Slindon, Sussex, 353–357 *passim*, 360*, 361*, 362*, 363*, 364, 368*, 369*, 370*, 371*, 381, 382*, 384, 385*, 387
Smallpage, Dina 267
Smart, Elizabeth 217*, 219, 221
Smethwick, Birmingham 322
Smith, Agnes 375; Agnes Catherine 419; Alfred 415; Alice 375; Ambrose 408, 411–420 *passim*; Anne (Nancy) 225, 271, 282, 292, 294**n*, 295**n*, 328, 333, 334, 336, 337, 338*, 340*, 341, 345, 352, 361; Charles 414; Charles Joseph 286*, 290; Charlotte 375; Christina 341, 350; Edward 288, 419; Edward Joseph 256; Elizabeth 256, 271, 277, 292, 293**n*, 403, 409, 414*; Ellen 255*n*; Elverilda Dorothy 202**n*; Frances 401, 412; George Bernard 417; George Frederick 417; Helen 311; Henry 326, 327*, 329, 342, 344, 347, 401*, 402, 403, 405; Isabella 342; James 282, 286–291 *passim*, 295, 361, 415, 417; Jane 277, 332, 415, 416, 418; John 255*n*, 274**n*, 282, 284, 285, 286, 287, 329, 338, 341, 346, 351, 375, 409, 411, 412, 414–419 *passim*; John Joseph 284; Joseph 411; Margaret 318, 334, 339, 340, 341, 342*, 345, 352, 401, 411, 412, 414–419 *passim*; Mary (Polly) 252*, 255, 257, 258**n*, 268, 271, 274**n*, 287, 288, 289*, 290, 291, 294, 309, 316, 327, 328, 329, 344, 401, 402, 403, 405, 411–420 *passim*; Mary Agnes 255, 274*n*; Mary Anne 312, 340; Mary Frances 416; Mary Hannah 291; Mr 295; Mrs 94**n*, 95, 116; Rachel 255, 284, 285, 286; Ralph 282; Rebecca 411; Robert 256, 294**n*, 327, 334, 336–343 *passim*, 345, 351; Sarah 255, 271, 292; Sophia 336, 338, 339, 341, 342, 344; Thomas 251, 255**n*, 256**n*, 258*n*, 271*, 274**n*, 275, 285, 295, 325, 327, 328, 414, 418; Thomas, Bishop of Bolina 321, 351; Thomas 268, *see* Catton; William 202*n*, 271, 276, 277, 283, 289, 294, 295, 318, 332, 384, 402; William Joseph 286*; —— 411; —— *als.* Stafford 77*n*, 79, 80, 94**n*, 96, 98*, 100, 116*
Smyth, Ambrose 417; Mary 417
Snarford Hall, Lincoln. 236
Snatshough [Snatsborough] 232
Snee, Michael 316
Snell, Agatha 273, 274; Agnes 258**n*, 270, 271, 272*, 275, 293*, 294; Anne 275, 295; Frances 274; Henry 274; Jane 270; John 258*n*, 270–275 *passim*; 293*, 295; Mary 271, 282, 293, 295; Richard 274; Robert 274; Sarah 272; Thomas 272
Snitterfield, Warwick 389
Snore Hall, Fordham, Norfolk 427
Snow, Terence Benedict, O.S.B. 263
Snowdon, Andrew 347; Anne 336*, 345, 346, 351; Barbara 325, 326, 328, 329; Dorothy 346; Eleanor 328, 334, 345; Elizabeth 352; Frances 324, 326, 344, 347; George 324, 327, 346; Henry 324*, 332, 344, 348*, 350; Isabella 324, 325, 327*, 330, 350; Jane 347; John 345, 346*, 347, 349; Mary 325*, 329, 333*, 336, 344, 345, 346, 347*, 348; Robert 344, 348; Thomas 343, 347; William 329
Soane, Ellen 367; Helen 385
Sockard, *see* Sekoker
Soddington, Worcester 389
Soissonois, *see* Pierrepond
Solesme, Saimclaim Abbey 106**n*
Somerby 429
Somerset, Henry 62, 64*, 68; Mrs 57; —— (Mary Frances of St Anne) 57, 58*, 62, 66

Somerstown, Middlesex 420
Sommervogel, de, C—— 92, 94*n*, 105*n*
Sommery, de, Louis Marie 310; Pulcherie Cecile 310
Somerleyton, Suffolk 431
Sophia of Hanover, Electress 70*n*
Sorentino, Luigi 309; Maria Anna 309; Salvatore 309
Sothill, Barbara 261; John 261
Sotterley, Suffolk 430*
Souet, *see* Suet
Soulham, *see* Sulhem
South Park, Hedon, Holderness 266*n*
Southacre, Norfolk 426
Southampton 362
Southcote, Southcoate, Edward 77**n*, 79, 193*n*, Mr 45, 48, 64*, 79; Mrs 208; Philip 193**n*
Southwark 298, 356; St. George's Field's Chapel 321, 357; Bishop of, *see* John Butt; *see* Thomas Grant 313*
Southwell, Dorothy 231, 429; Elizabeth, Lady 14*n*; John 429; Mistress, O.S.B., *see* Bedingfeld; Mr 135*; Robert, Sir 14*n*; Sarah Mary 267*n*; Thomas, Sir 14**n*; Viscount 429
Sovigné 98
Sower[s]by, George 290; Isaac 286, 288, 289*, 290, 291; Jane 288, 289*, 290, 291*; Mary, 282, 283*, 289; Robert 285; Rosamond 289; Sarah 279*, 291; William 278, 279, 280, 283, 285, 288*; *see* Ouerberry
Spa 201, 205
Spain, King of 16, 65; —— 433
Sparrow, Frances 407*, 408*, 409; John 410; Mary 367, 368*, 370, 371, 372, 373*, 375, 381; Mrs 401, 403, 404, 406
Sparshatt, Frances 407*, 408*, 409; Mrs 401, 403, 404, 406
Speed, Mr 57
Spel[l]man, Dorothy 194*n*; *als. of* Edward Yallop
"Spellicans," *see* Brussels *and* Dominican Covent at Brussels
Spetchley Hall, Worcester 263
Spinkhill, Derby 355
Spinola, Christophe Dominique Marie Vincent, marquis de 298*; Gabrielle Françoise Marguerite, marquise de 298
Spllein, John 316; Mary 316; Sarah Anne 316
Sporle, Norfolk 205
Springett, Herbert 252
Springwell, John 396
Sproatley Grange, Holderness 266*n*, 267*n*
Spurdens, Anne, 213; Hannah 243
Stafford, *als. of* —— Smith; Henry, Lord 432; Lord, *see* George Jermingham; Mr 209; Ursula, Lady 432; William, Viscount 65*n*; Earl of, *see* William, Viscount Stafford; *see* Bernard Cassidy
Staining Hall, Norfolk 93*n*
Stainton, Henry 291; Miriam 291; Thamar 291
Stanbrook, Mary 311
Stanford, family 355; Frances, C.R.L. 85
Stanley, Stanlys; *als. of* Thomas Whetenhall; Henry 391; Mrs, C.R.L. 77; Richard 391
Stanningfield, Suffolk 18*n*
Stanwick, Yorks: 262
Stapleton, *als. of* Ralph *and* Nicholas Clavering; Bryan, Hon. Mrs 388, 394*n*, 405*n*; Mary 320; Nicholas 320
Starhemberg, Maria Ernestina, countess of 433
Start, James 323
Steel, F. M. 50*
Steigenbergher, *als. of* John Bergher
Stephen, King 422
Stephens, Mary 396; Michael 398
Stephenson, Anne 274*, 275, 276, 278; Elizabeth 274, 282; Jane 278; Martha 278*; Mary 275; Nancy 295; Sarah 276*, 279, 284, 285*; Thomas 274*, 275, 276, 278
Sterwood, Thornton, E.R. Yorks. 266*n*
Steward, Lucy, Lady 280
Stockdell, Anthony 428; Sarah *als.* Bedingfeld 428
Stockeld Park, Yorks. 264, 356, 392
Stockton-on-Tees 322
Stoke 203*, 206, 243; Fould Gate House at 59
Stoke-by-Newland, Suffolk 18*n*, 40
Stoke-Neyland, Suffolk 203*n*
Stokesley, Yorks. 266*n*, 426
Stone, Mary 248; Miss 199, 234; William 248
Stoner, Mrs 387
Stonham, Alice 430; Walter 430
Ston[n]or 396; John Talbot, Bishop of Thespiæ 390
Stonyhurst College 171*n*, 243, 322, 390
Storer, J. Robson 330
Storey, Anne 263, 333, 334, 336*, 339, 346*; Elizabeth 346, 352; Frances 320, 346; George 334, 345; John 320, 334; John Joseph 320; Mary 349; Mary Anne 334*, 342, 343, 344, 346; Thomas 320*, 333, 334, 336, 341, 344, 346; Thomas Snowdon 333, 344
Stoughton, Thomas 22
Stourton, Charles 353; Charles, Lord 353; Lord 18*n*, 264, 295; Jane 353; Margaret 18*n*

Stout, Thomas 321*, 324, 326, 328, 330
Stow-Bardolph, Norfolk 14*n*
Stow Hall 203
Stowell, Wm. Hendry 321
Strafford, Lord 161*
Strange, Le, Sir Hamon 2; Roger 2
Stratton, Father 189
Street, Margaret 247
Stresan, Seigneur de, *see* Chas: Fred: Winterfeld
Strickland, Jarrard 208, 209; Walter 320; —— 320
Strode, Elizabeth 232, 434; William 434
Stronghitharm, Isabella 310
Stuart, Anne, Princess 70*n*; Henry, Duke of Gloucester 35**n*; The royal family of 86, 93*n*, 161, 162
Studley, Yorks. 262
Sturston, Norfolk 14*n*, 427*
Style, Edw: 16; Elizabeth 394, 400
Suet, Souet, 103; Jesuit House 159
Suffield, Mess^rs 205
Suffolk, Earl of, *see* Charles Howard
Sulhem, Soulham 136, 148
Sulliard, *see* Sulyard
Sullivan, Sullivine, Anastasia 379, 380; Catherine 305, 308, 380; Dennis 316; Ellen 368; Helen 316, 378; James 379, 380; Jeremias 317; John 301, 308*; Margaret 317*; Mary 301, 379, 421; Patrick 305, 308*; Sarah 308*, 310*, 312*, 313; Timothy 316
Sulyard, Sulliard, Edward, Sir 18; D^ns priest 44, 46, 47*, 67*, 72*; John 18*n*, 44*; Margaret, Lady 18*n*
Summala, Totia 420
Sunderland 322
Sussex, Lord, *see* Thomas Leonard
Sutton, Frank 40; Mary 395
Sutton, Guildford 357, 391
Swaffham, Norfolk 202, 204, 205, 206, 212, 232
Swales, Mary 286
Swatishall (later Swatisfield Hall), Suffolk 427*, 428*, 429, 434*
Sweaney, Helen 417; Patrick 418; Thomas 417*
Swin, Margaret 304
Swinburne, Algernon Charles 428; Anne 207**n*; Christina 348; Edward, Sir 209**n*, 264, 348; Eleanor 269; family 200*n*; Helen 267; Isabel 209**n*; John, Sir 208**n*, 209, 238 *ped*, 235, 236, 244, 348, 428*; John Edward 428; Mary 200, 206, 209, 210*, 235, 236, 238 *ped*, 428*; Mary, Lady 208**n*, 209, 210, 235, 238 *ped*; Miss 209*; Mr 209; Mrs 208
Swinburne Castle, Northld: 264
Swynnerton, Staffs. 203*n*
Sydenham, Sidendam, family 22, 23; George, Sir 22; John, Sir 22; prayer-book 22
Sydney-Tistell, Anne Augusta 311; Helen 311; Michael 311
Symmons, John 361*; Sarah 361; *see* Symonds *and* Simmons
Symonds, Elizabeth 372; William 372; *see* Simmons *and* Symons
Syncock, Catherine 306; John 306; Teresa 306.
Syndercomb, Mary 414*

T: F—— 114
T: Mr 110
Talacre, N. Wales 58
Talbot, Catherine 90*n*, 234; Charlotte 405; John 90*n*; —— 405
Tamburini, Ambrose 265
Tanner, Benjamin 18
Taplein, Winifred 396
Tarire, Mr 124*
Tasburgh, Tasborough, Tarborough (?Agnes), C.R.L. 77; Elizabeth 427*n*, 431; family 200**n*. 355; George 200**n*, 203, 205; Jack 18**n*; Mr 40; Theresa 200**n*; Thomas 78*, 80
Tasker, George 310; James 304*, 305*, 307*, 308, 309, 310; James Peter 304; John 308, 427*, 431; Lettice 427; Mary 306; Melicent 385; Penelope 427**n*; Priscilla 304, 306*, 307*, 308, 309, 310; Sarah 309; William 307; —— 385
Tate, Joseph 390
Taulett, Peter 357; Teresa 358
Taunton, Somerset 390*
Taverne, Josephine 372
Tayler, Catherine 420; Charles 411, 413, 414*, 415; Elizabeth 411, 412, 414, 415, 416, 420; Helen 411; James 420; Mary 413; Sarah 411, 413, 414*; William 414
Taylor, Anne 215–220 *passim*, 222, 339; Anne Clare 216; Charles 415; Clare 216; Edward 415; Elizabeth 416, 418, 421; Esther 411; Frances 311; George 215; "Goodwife" 38; Helen 214, 224, 303, 311; James 202, 213, 214*, 215*, 216*, 218, 219, 221, 222, 225, 243, 391, 401; John 411*, 418; Lewis 218; Lucy 415; Mary 214, 215, 217, 224*, 243, 415, 421; Michael 223, 243; Sarah 412; Tom 39*; William 311, 324, 415
Taylor-Wells, Mary 224, 225; Mr 224; Mrs 224
Teague, Alexander 414*; Elizabeth 414
Teddington, Middlesex 302
Tees, James 420

Tegers, Pastor 69
Teignmouth, St. Scholastica's Abbey 78*n*
Temperly, Tymperley, Mr 152, 153, 155, *see* Timperley
Tempest, Mary 263; Thomas 263
Templeman, Edward 284*, 285*; Margaret 285
Tems, Abbey of St. Bernard and Rupermonde, *near* 63
Temsche on the Skeld 66, 70* 72
Tergo, Mr, Intendant of Tours 144
Termonde, *see* Dendermonde
Terregles, 290, 291
Terry, Emma 417; John 417; Mary 417, 419
Tessé, Comtesse de 101; Marquis de 102*, 142
Testerton, Norfolk 195, 228, 232*, 233, 433
Teynham, Theinham, Baron 50**n*; Lady 389, 397, 399, 400*; Lord 389, 400; family (Roper) 50
Thame Park, Oxon. 390*, 391
Thanet, Lady 242
Thaumond, Thomond, Mr 52, 54, 55
Theinham, *see* Teynham
Theophilus, Catherine 249
Thetford, Norfolk 207
Thettford, John 40
Thibault, Mr 115, 119, 154
Thick, Christina 42*n*; George 421; Margaret 421
Thidey, Anne 365; Henry 365, 370; Joseph 370; Mary 370; Teresa 365, *see* Tidey
Thimoleon, Constantin Frédéric 299; Marie Claudie Elizabeth *olim* de Caillebot 299
Thirion, Représentant 158
Thirsby, Jane 345; John 336
Thomas, Anne [Nancy] 248, 265–276 *passim*, 292*; Catherine 247; Elizabeth 252, 253, 266, 292; Elizabeth William 253; Henry 252*; James 272, 282; John 253, 270, 276, 277*, 278, 292; Joseph 269, 275*; Mary [Polly] 268, 274, 281, 282, 284, 285, 292; Robert 266–274 *passim*, 292; Sarah 272; Stephen 274, 281; Thomas ap 251; William 267, 283, 292; Winifred 253, 273, 295, *see* Tomas
Thomond, *see* Thaumond
Thompson, Anne 341; Elizabeth 337–341 *passim*, 352, 373, 384; Frances 339; George 337–341 *passim*, 347; Henry 341; Isabel 347; James 324; John 267*n*, 283, 286, 295*n*; Margaret 300, 344; Mary 267*n*, 283, 286; Mary Anne 295*n*, 340; Michael 344; Ric. 295; Thomas 338, 373, 401; William 267*n*, 344, 372; William Henry 283
Thorburn, Thurburn, Elizabeth 339, 342; James 339, 342; Jane 339; Mark 339; Thomas 339, 342
Thorndon, Suffolk 430
Thornton 205, 266*n*, 270, 272, 294
Thornton, Mary 330, 332, 333, 334
Thorp[e], Agnes 218, 219*, 220*, 221*, 225; Anne 218*, 219, 223, 225; Francis 217; George 221; James 218, 219, 220* 221, 223, 225; Joseph 220; Thomas 218, 219*, 200*, 221*, 225*
Thorpe, *near* Pocklington 267*n*
Thouars, *see* Tours
Thouson, Mr 54
Threxton, Norfolk 204
Thristleton, Northumb. 332, 333
Throckley, Northld: 263
Throckmorton, Anne 86, 90**n*. 92; ——, 2nd Baronet 90*n*
Thropton, Rothbury, Northumb. 263, 321*, 322, 323
Thrunton 335, 336, 337, 338, 349*
Thuisy, De, Amable Jean Baptist L. J. de Gouzon 300*; Albertine Louise Melanie de Gouzon 300*; Catherine Philiberte Françoise De Berulle 300; George Jean Baptist Louis 299; Jean Baptist Charles de Gouzon 299
Thurburn, *see* Thorburn
Thurston, Herbert 9*n*
Thÿs, A. 81*n*
Tibbens, Eliza 360
Tichborne, Hants 298
Tichborn[e] Harry 387; Lettice 90*n*; M—— 358**n*; Mary 387; Mr 197
Tickle, Elizabeth 355; *als. of* Joseph Molyneux Richard 355
Tid[e]ly, Joseph 382; Mary 376, 377; Teresa 376*, *see* Thidey
Tierney, Mark Aloysius, Canon 356, 367, 372*, 373*, 374, 376, 377, 380, 383*
Tilleman, Jane 401
Tillemont, Abbé 148, 149*
Tilt, John 298
Tilly, Diana Elizabeth 414; Jane 414
Tilsly, *see* Tyldesley
Timbs, Martha 404; Mary 402*, 403, 404, *see* Tims
Timperley, Anne 431; Elizabeth 232, 233; Frances 232, 238 *ped*; —— (Justina O.S.B.) 232; Lucy 431; M—— 238 *ped*; Michael 232, 233; Nicholas 233, 431; *see* Temperley
Tims, Elizabeth 301, 302; James 301, 302*; Mary 301, 302*; Sarah 302, *see* Timbs
Tindall, *see* Tyndall
Tinwald, Robert 294, *see* Tyndale
Tiplady, Sarah 288
Tirgole, Mde. 109; Monsr. 109*

Tiron 127
Tirrell, Anne 432; Thomas 432
Tisbury 391
Tison, Mr 204
Titus Oates 63*n*
Tobin[e], Mr 45, 47, 48*, 62, 63, 64*, 66*, 68, 71*, 72*, 80
Todd, Margaret 349; Mary 332
Tolon, Tulson, Mons. 150, 152
Tolshunt Darcy, Essex 429
Tomas, Mary 280, *see* Thomas
Tomkins, George 248
Tomkinson, Louise 315, 317
Tone Hall, Northumberland 264
Tongren Abbey 417
Tongres 297
Tool, Anne 408; Arthur 408; Catherine 408
Topping, Mary 325
Touche, *see* La Touche
Toulett, Mary 358, *see* Taulett
Tour, *see* La Tour
Touraine 109
Tournaye 160
Tours, Thouars 98*, 144, 149; Cathedral of St. Gassien 98; Prior of 150
Tow Law, Durham 323
Tower, The, *see* London
Towler, Lucy 217, *see* Fowler
Townsend, Dorothy 232, 233; Katherine 426, 432; Lord 21; Mary (of Ludlow) 18*n*; Mr 14; Roger, Sir 426, 432; Thomas 232, 233
Tracy, Margaret 310
Trafford, Clement 202, 203; Edward S. 238, 238 *ped*; Elizabeth 311; Mary 311; Mary Geraldine 230, 238, 238 *ped*
Traquair, Earl of 279
Trant, Dom. [?Mr or Dominic] 404; Domina [?Mrs] 404; Dominic 368; Mary 368; Mrs 368
Travanion, Charles 297*; Charles, *als.* Drummond 297**n*; John 297; Mary 297
Trecastell, Monmouth 247*n*
Tregaer, Tregare, Monmouth 247**n*; Court Robert in 249**n*
Trenqualéon, de, Max 77*n*, 78*n*, 91*n*; —— 234, 235
Trerice, Cornwall 207
Tressain, Monsr., Bishop of Mans 123, 131
Trevor, Frances 254; Phil: 254
Trew[h]itt, Northumberland 262, 335, 345
Trim, Joseph 359, 360*; Lucy 360; Mary 360, 363–368 *passim*, 370; —— 360*
Triquet, Dom: 404
Troby, Dr 60
Troisi, Antoine 309; Auguste—Charles—Richard—Xavier 309; Marie Josephe 309
Tronchiere [?Tronchiennes] 107, 111, 112*
Trostrey 253
Trumbull, Trumble, Elizabeth 335; Margaret 337
Trundle, Christopher 39; "Goodwife" 38; Harry 39
Trussler, Sarah 385; Susan 314
Tud[d]enham, Elizabeth 217; Henry 215, 216, 217; James 215; Margaret 231, 430; Mary 214, 215, 216, 217, 224; Robert 430; Sophia 215; Thomas, Sir 231, 430; William 216
Tudor, Henry 389
Tuilliers 86
Tuilleries, Le, Madlle. 94, 144*; Made. 94; Mons. 119
Tuisy, De Catherine P. F. de Berulle, Marquise 303; Jean Baptiste Charles de Goujon, Marquis 303
Tulson, *see* Tolon
Tunstall, Charles 309*; Emma 309
Tunstede Hundred, Norfolk 425
Turbervile, Frances, Mrs 22
Turnbul[l], Tuanbull, Christopher 338, 339; Frances 338*, 344; Helen 267*n*; Jane 338*, 339, 352; John 339; Margaret 339, 351; Mary 343, 345; Wilfrid, Mrs 267*n*; William 345
Turner, Barnabas 254; Catherine 268; George 268, 269; James 269*; Jane, Jenny, Ginny 268, 269, 329 330, 331; Mr 73, 282, 283; Robert 319, 320
Turnor, Thomas 252
Tuscany, Grand Duke of 181*, 185
Tusmore, 391*, 396
Twickenham, Middlesex 299, 420*n*
Twyford, Mr Winchester 263, 264
Twyman, —— 79
Tyldesley, Tilsly, Anne 89**n*, 91; Thomas, Sir 89*n*
Tyler, Charlotte 417, 418; Elizabeth 315*, 317; Emma 419; John, *als.* James 251; Mary 246**n*; William 419
Tyllet, John 40*
Tymperley, *see* Temperley *and* Timperley
Tynemouth 323
Tynwald, Tynwall, *see* Tyndale
Tyndale, Tyndall, Tynwald, Tynwall, Elizabeth 273, 292; Mary 283*, 284*, 285; Robert 273, 281, 284, 292; Thomas 273
Tyremont, Abbé 155
Tyrrel, ——, Carthusian 77
Tyrwhitt, *als. of* Robert Constable

UFLE, Van, Chanoin 47
Ugbrooke, Devon 72
Ugthorpe, N.R. Yorks 263

Ullathorne, Ullerthorn, James 273; John 266, 270, 273*; Mary 270; N —— 273; Thomas 270, 292; William 292; William Bernard, Archbishop of Cabasa 266*n*
Unger, Anne 432, 433; Edward 432
Unthank, Northumberland 326, 327, 341, 349, 351*
Upp Hall, Lincolns. 267*n*
Upper Holloway 298
Upwell, Norfolk 426*
Usulæ, Bishop of, *see* James Yorke Bramston
Ushaw College, Durham 255, 265, 321, 322*, 323*
Usk, Vske, 246**n*, 253

VAL DE GRACE, O.S.B. nuns 89
Val, Du, Mr 87
Valegaz, Chevalier 75
Valentine, Margaret 309, *see* Vallant
Valladolid 320; St. Albans, English College 161, 354, 356, 357, 363
Vallant, Vallentine, Anne 252; Thomas 252
Vallegas, Mr 70*, 73, 74
Vallentine, *see* Vallant
Vallière, La, Madame 86, 89, 98, 127*n*
Valpons, de, Thoumin 390
Van Doninck, B. 63**n*, 66*n*, 68*n*, 71*n*, 72*n*, 73*n*, 83, 84*n*
Vandikes, —— 64
Varenne, Varan[nes], de, Mad^lle^ 86, 118, 149*; Mr 121
Varenne, de la, Lavarine, Mde. 94, 99, 101*, 110, 115, 126, 136, 151, 153; Mr. 137*, 138; Marquis 142, 149*, 151, 152
Varile, Varill, Varville, Anne 289, 290*, 291; Mary 286, 287*
Varvil, *see* Varile
Varyon, Anne 373, 374
Vaughan, Frances 254; James 254*; John 251*; Mary 251*; Mr 73; Thomas 251; William 250, 251
Vause, Anne Elizabeth 290; Elizabeth 290, 291; Richard Thomas 290, 291; Thomas 291
Vavasour, Edward 239; Mary 291; William 262; —— 262
Veal, Jno. 300
Velasco, de, Francisco Marcos 82
Velay 300
Vendome 133, 134*
Verepé, —— 23
Vergier, Verger 105, 135
Verhoff, G. 56*, 60*
Verity, Mary 279
Vernasia, Antoine 311; Josephe 311; Louise 311
Verni[?], Catherine 400; Mary 399
Verriere 98
Verron 100, 106, 121*, 122, 129, 136, 148, 151
Versailles 86*, 87, 90, 91
"Viel de Femmes" 57
Villebreuil, Villebrule, le, Abbé 107, 108, 109, 110*, 113, 114, 122, 129, 130, 145
Vienna 68, 127
Vigoureux, Anne Mary (Nancy) 269; Lewis 269; William Roger Henry 269
Vilbort, *see* Vilvorden
Vilvorden, Vilbort 48, 49, 50, 55, 83*
Vincent, Brother, O.S.D. 65, 72, 73
Viné, Castle and park 103
Viner, William 409
Vinotier, de, Monsr. 143
Vitré 125
Vivers, George 414
Voorn Island 81*
Vrydenbergh, Augustinian Nuns 59
Vske, *see* Usk

WADSWORTH, Sarah 293
Waghcoup [?Wauchope] Mr 136
Waine, *see* Weine
Wainwright, Charlotte Harriet 383, 386; Charlotte Henrietta 380
Waite, Thomas 165
Wakeman, family 264; Henry Joseph 278; Miss 277; Teresa 301; William 277, 301
Walberton, Sussex 360, 361
Waldegrave, Walgrave, Alice 430; Anne 57*n*; Anne Austin 86; Arabella (Theodosia Joanna) O.S.B. 50, 57**n*; Baron of Chewton, *see* James; Christopher *or* Francis 110**n*, 112*, 113, 117, 135; Edward 14**n*; Henrietta 93*n*, 102, 117; H. 112; Henry 57**n*, 93*n*, 96**n*, 100, 122, 123*, 125, 126*, 128*, 129*, 134, 136, 143; Hieronimia [Jeronima *ut inf.*] 238; James 93–123 *passim*, 125–146 *passim*, 150*, 151*, 156, 157*; Jeronima [Hieronimia *ut sup.*] 14**n*; John 430; Mary 93*n*; Mrs, *see* Arabella; Ned: 38
Walden, Elizabeth 316; Mary 316; Elizabeth 316
Walder, Sarah 361
Wales, Prince of 105, 166
Walgrave, *see* Waldegrave
Walker, Anne 398; Harriet 375; Henry 265*; John 394; Joseph 394; Margaret 394; Mary 395, 396, 398; Nanny 396; Peters, *als.* Westby 391; Sarah 308; Susan 225; Thomas 283; William 265
Walkington[g] Anne 275, 277, 287; Mary 275; Sarah 277; William 275, 277, 295
Wall, Eleanor 248; Howell 248; Nicholas 248*

Wallace, Euphemia 103*n*; Thomas 103
Wallis, [?Wallace] Willis, Henry James 376; James 376*, 377, 385; James Constantine 376*, 384; Margaret 376, 377, 385, 386; Mary 377, 384; Mr (Dr) 210
Walmesley, John 314, 320; Joseph, *als.* Catesby *and* Plessington 320; Margaret 320; Richard 320; Susan 314, 316, 385; Thomas 314, 385
Walmsley, Susan 377
Walpole, Horace 117, 188; Father 391
Walsh, Anastasia 379, 380; Jane 374; Patrick 324; S. 265; W. 265*
Walshe, A. 213; E. 213
Walsingham, Capt. 204; William 426; —— 204
Walter, John, *als. of* Francis Fleetwood; Mary 252; William 252
Walters, Mr 196
Walton, Whalton, Elizabeth 269, 271; Francis 271, 274, 275; William 292, 320; *see* Wholton
Walton Hall, Yorks. 236
Wandwicken [?] 362
Wapsgrove [Warpsgrove] Oxon. 403
Warburton [?Walberton, Sussex, *q.v.*] 361
Warburton, —— 179
Ward, John 396; Thomas 304
Wardell, Anne 327, 330*; Jane 330; Thomas 330
Wardour Castle, Wilts 320, 391
Ware, Mary 372
Warkworth Castle, Northumberland 319, 354, 390
Warkworth, Sarah 308*
Warmoll, Bernard 391; Mr 400
Warnes, Anne 217, 218, 219, 220; John 217*, 218, 225; Mary 225; Mrs 224; Sarah 221, 225; Susan 221, 225; William 218
Warnham, Sussex 353
Warre, De La, Lord 185, 186
Warren, Henry 395
Warwick 390*; Earl of, *see* R. Nevill *and* Ed: Plantagenet
Washingley, Hunts. 2, 233*, 234
Washington, George 234; Mary 234; Richard 234
Wasketona 424
Water, Thomas 253, *see* Howell
Waterford, Bishop of (Prot:) 181**n*, 185
Waterhouse, Alice 399; Anne 397, 398; Barbara Anne 401; Cornelius 394, 399; Elen 394; Frances 400; Francis 396, 399; Hannah 394, 399; James 396, 399*, 400; John 397, 399; Mary 399, 400, 401*, Samuel 399, 400; Winifred (Winny) 397, 399*
Waterperry, Oxon. 388–404 *passim*
Waters, Jane 251; John 247, 248; his wife 247; Joseph 247; his wife 247
Waterton, Anne 201, 236, 238 *ped;* Charles 236; Miss 237; Thomas 218, 236; T—— 238 *ped;* —— 238 *ped*
Watkins, Anne 247; Edward 248, 251; Elizabeth 247; Eleanor 248; Frances 247; Francis 247; James 247; Jane 247; Jane Rosser 247; Joan 312; John 247, 249, 250; Margaret 247, 249; Martha 250, 252; Mary 247; Sarah 312; William 250*, 252*; William Edward 248; Winifred 249*
Watson, Anne 334, 345, 351; Barbara 333*, 351; Catherine 333; George 333; Jane 333; Sarah 324; William 328, 333, 345
Watt, Wat, Richard 271, 272; Sarah 271, 272
Watten 354
Watts, Catherine 417; Ignatius Collingridge 417; John 394; Sarah 315; William 417, 418
Wauchope, Mr 118, *see* Waghcoup
Wauters, Henneand 83*
Wealdside, Essex 204
Wealens, *see* Whelans
Wearham 207; *see* Weerham
Weason, Katherine 249, *see* Weson
Weaver, Francis 254
Webb, Agnes 395; Frances 353; Henry, Sir 386; John 93*n*, 353; Mary 93**n*; Mrs 387; Thomas 403
Webbe, Henry 374; Joseph 381*; Mary 381; Mr 99**n*, 100*, 118*; Thomas 364, 381; —— 364
Webster, Mary 280; William 290
Weddingen, Van, A. 43*n*; Theodore 401
Weerham 40; *see* Wearham
Weetman, Edward Andrew, O.S.F. 390
Weine, Waine, Mary 305, 307*, 308
Weld, Euphrasia 389; family 389; Joseph 291; Margaret 389; Mrs 201; Thomas 389
Weldon, *als. of* James Charles Hunter
Weldon, Bennet 50, 57*n*, 77*n*, 88*n*
Wells, Alice 408; Bridget 408; family of Brambridge 390; Frances Appolonia 236; Gilbert 390, 391, 394**n*; Henry 236, 408; Mary 223, 289, 408; Mr 400; Mrs 223
Welsh, Anne 416; Bridget 308; Catherine 305; Honor 304*; James 308; John 308*, 416; Martin 416; Mary 304; Prerce 370; William 308
Welsh Bicknor 251
Wenham, J. G. 298
Wenman, Viscount 391
Werm-gochen 251
Werndu, Monmouth 248*n*
Weson, Willm. 248, *see* Weason
West, Anne 364; Gilbert 170**n*; Mr 57; Sarah 269, 417; Thomas 367
West Grinstead, Sussex 230

West Indies 321
Westby, *als. of* Peter Walker; P. 401; P. P. 401*
Wesby-cum-Plumpton, in the Fylde, Lancs: 265
Westergate, Sussex 361
Westleyton, Suffolk 430
Westminster 354; St. James' 170
Weston, Anne 394, 399; Mrs 278, 387 Webbe 280
Weston, Co. Worcs: 171*n*
Weston-Underwood, Bucks. 355
Westwood family 320
Wetenhall of Wetenhall, Cheshire 90*n*
Welton, Susan 331
Weybridge, Surrey 298, 357
Whalton, *see* Walton
Whaly, Cœlia 369
Wheatinhall, *see* Whetenhall
Wheatley, Oxon. 397*, 399, 400*, 401, 403, 405
Wheble, Anne 304; Mary Anne 304, 308; Robert 300, 304*, 308
Wheeler, Wheeter, Elizabeth 411, 413, 419; Frances 416; James 411; John 411, 413; Mary 411, 413*, 416, 417, 419; William 411, 413, 416, 417*, 419
Wheeter, *see* Wheeler
Whelaham, Thomas 357
Whelans, Wheeleans, Wealens, Margaret 342; Mary 339, 341, 342, 343 344; Mary Anne 344; Matthew 343; Michael 339, 341, 342, 343, 344; Thomas 341
Whelton, Anne 258; Elizabeth 258; Francis 258
Whenby, N.R. Yorks. 262
Whetenhall, Wheatenhall, Wheatinhall, Catherine 90**n*: Elizabeth 90**n*, 234, 238 *ped*; Henry 90*n*, 234; Lettice 90*n*; Mrs 86, 90**n*, 91, 92; Nuns, several 234; Placida of Pontoise 90*n*; Teresa Benedict 90*n*; Thomas, *als.* Stanley 90*n*; Thomas 234; T. 238 *ped*; —— 37
Whinham, Henry 332; Margaret 332; Margaret Aloysia 332; Stephen 350
Whitaker, Anne 409; Frances 409; George 258*n*; Samuel 409; Sarah 255, 258**n*, *see* Wittaker
Whitby 267*n*, 321, 322
White, Anne 287, 290; Charlotte 206; Eleonor 313; Elizabeth 289, 305; Harriet 287*, 288, 289, 290; Helen [?Eleanor] 222, 312, 313, 317; John 291, 353, 357, 374*, 375*, 376*, 378, 385; Mary 287, 316, 317, 367; Mr 201, 206, 212; Richard 312*, 313; Ruth 290; R. 2; Sarah 288, 403, 417, 418; William 287*, 288, 289, 290; —— 403*
Whit[e]ing, Elizabeth 394; Mrs 396; —— 420
Whitford, Mr 91, 109
Whitgift, John 426
Whitgreave, Mary 227
Whittingham, Northumberland 319, 324–328 *passim*, 331–334 *passim*, 336, 337**n*, 339, 340*, 341*, 342*, 345–352 *passim*
Wholton, Elizabeth 266; Frances 268; Nancy 292, *see* Walton, Whalton
Whorewood, Amy 399
Whytchurch 22
Wickmere, Norfolk 242, 427, 428*
Wickmore 37, 235
Wickstreadel, Mary 363
Wickwar, Elizabeth 313; William 313
Widdrington, Northumb. 319
Widdrington, Witherington, Anne 319; Charles [?] 94**n*, 97, 98, 101, 103, 108, 110*, 111*, 112, 117; Ephraim 262; Henry 319*; Joan 262; Lord (4th) 94*n*, 117; William (2nd Lord) 319*
Widmerpoole, Henry 5**n*
Wigan 89*n*
Wiggins, Samuel 381
Wignor, William 395
Wigton, Cumberland 322
Wigton, Raca 328
Wilcox, Willcocks, Anne 360*, 362, 364, 365*, 371*; Elizabeth 366, 368; Fanny 363; Frances 360, 365, 381; James 359, 360, 364, 365, 367*, 368*, 381, 385; Jane 361; Jean 358; John 359*, 360*, 362, 363, 365*, 366, 368*, 371, 372, 381*, 385; Joseph 359*, 360; Martha 359, 360*; Mary 360*, 361*, 362*, 363, 364, 366, 384, 385, 387; Richard 365; Susan 360, 385; —— 359, 367
Wilkins, William 303
Wilkinson, Anne 281, 295*; Dorothy 243; Harry 223; Henry 218, 219*, 220, 224; Isaac 218; John 216, 218, 219, 220*, 221, 223, 224, 281*, 295*; Mary 218, 219, 220, 221, 224*; Mrs 223; Matthew 39, 223, 224
Willaert, L——, S.J. 80
Willebro[e]ck 67**n*, 68*n*, 72**n*, 73; Canal 83
Wellemse, J. M, W. C. 265
William the Conqueror 423*
William III., "K.W." 50*, 59, 86, 102, 117, 202*n*
Williams, Anne 249, 250*, 254; Catherine 247; Cecilia 250; Charles 251; Dominic 64*, 65, 67*, 68**n*, 74, 263, 319; Edward 253, *see* Thomas 253; Eleanor 248, 250; Francis 248, 251; Elizabeth 246**n*,

247, 250, 251*, 253; Gibbon 254; George 249; Henry 250, 253; Herbert 248; Howell 248; his wife 248; James 253, 385; Jane 248; John 246*n*, 248, 249*, 251, 253; Jeoneta 249; Joseph 251; Judith 249*, 252; Katherine 247, 249; Lawrence 251; Mariam 254; Margaret 247, *see* Rees; Mary 248, 249, 253, 254*, 299*, 385; Maud 248; Nicholas 248; his wife 248; Philip 252; Robert 250; Roger 251; Ric. 247, 249; Theophilus 248; Thomas 249, 251*; Walter 249; Willm. 250*, 252, 253, 254, 299; Winifred 252; Williams of the Artha 248*n*
Williamson, Anne 269, 292; Elizabeth 271, 273; George 416*; George Alexander 416; Hanna[h] 273; John 271, 272*, 273, 416; Margaret 272; Mary 269, 271*n*, 272, 275, 416*; Sarah (Sally) 271; William 269, 272
Willis, John 433, *see* Wallace, Wallis
Willoughby, Willowby, Lord, 176*, 177, 185, 186
Willson, Clare 267*n*; James Louis 267*n*, *see* Wilson
Wilmington, Lord 242
Wilmot, John Eardley 19*n*
Wilson, Anne 255*, 258*n*; Dorothy 341; Elizabeth 258*n*, 293; James 300; John 419; Margaret 293; Mary (Polly) 255, 258*n*, 268, 269, 270*, 274*n*; Robert 255*n*, 258*n*, 270, 274*n*, 294; Roger 293; Sarah 258*n*; William 345; *see* Willson
Wilton, Susan 332
Winchelsea, Lord 177
Winchelsey, Archbishop 353
Winchester 200, 263, 354, 390*, 403*n*
Wincop, Attorney 203
Wind[?]ham, Robert 14
Windham, Mrs 38
Windsor, Robert 232
Windsor, White Hart Inn 244
Winerdestune 424
Wingham, Agnes 206, 219, 220*, 222; Anne 218*, 219; Thomas 206, 215–220 *passim*, 222*, 243
Winistow, *see* Wonastow
Winlow, Susan 396
Winship, William 292
Winslet, Helen 316; Henry 316*
Winstanley, Edmund 356
Winter, Frances 381; Susan 398
Winterfeld, Winterfield, de, Baron 47, 48*; Baroness 47, 48; Charles-Frederic 82; Charles Theodore 82; Count 46
Wiseman, Nicholas 383
Witherington, *see* Widdrington
Witney, Oxon. 407
Wittaker, Anne 270, 293; George 270; Sarah 270, 293, *see* Whitaker
Woburn, Surrey 193**n*
Woddeson, Agnes 311; Elizabeth 310, 311; William 311
Wolfe, Woolfe, Charles, 390, 397; John 376, 390; Mr 390
Wollmer, Francis 396
Wolsingham, Durham 323*
Wolsy, Mr 399
Wonastow, Winistow, Monmouth 251
Wood, Alexander 382; Mary 250; William 250
Woodhouse, Armine 202; John 202; Philip 21
Woods, Eliz: 243; Mr 400*
Woodward, Anne 407; Sarah 407; William 407
Wooler, Northumb. 321, 333; St. Ninian's 323
Woolhampton, Berks. 298
Woollett, John 369
Woolton, Lancs. 264
Woolwich 357
Wootton-Wawen, Warwick 355
Worcester, Worster 234, 264; Bishop of 178
Worey, Julia 306; Thomas 306
Worksop Manor 356
Worlaby, *near* Brigg, Lincoln 429
Worsley, Anne of the Ascension 81
Worswick, James 321
Worth, Abel 300; Anne 300; Rose Anne 300
Worthey, Catherine 218*, 222, 224; Eliza 225
Worthington, Thomas 65, 70~*n*
Wotton, Thomas 2, 19, 20, 23, 35**n*, 233, 428
Wretton 40
Wright, C.R.L. 77; Capt: 205; Charles Anthony 236; Dian: 243; Margaret 277, 293; Mr 172, 204; Rhoda 281; Thomas 210; —— 196
Wroxham Hall, Norfolk, 238
Wyborne, Edward 433; Susan 433
Wye, Kent 353*
Wymer, —— 39
Wyndham, Anne 356; Baron, *see* Thomas Wyndham; John 356; Philip 356*, 363, 364; Thomas 356
Wytingeham 424

YAGUR, de Diego 77
Yallop, Dorothy 194*n*; Edward, *als.* Spelman 194**n*; Robert 194*n*
Yarm, N. R. Yorks 205*n*
Yarmouth, Great 20, 21*, 213, 237, 244*
Yarmouth, Earl of, *see* William Paston; Edm. 16; Lady 20*, 21**n*; her child 21**n*; Lord, *see* William Paston
Yateman, Anne 399

Yates, Abraham 413–417 *passim*, 419; Amelia 415, 418; Anne 413–417 *passim*, 419; Elizabeth 413*, 416, 419; Emma 416; Frances 414; John 415, 416, 418; Mary 413; Mary Anne 419; Mr 77; Phœbe 418; Thomas 415. *see* Yeates
Yaxely, Anne 426, 429. 430; Eva 14*n*; Richard 430; William 15*n*
Yaxley, Suffolk 15*n*, 430
Yealand, Lancs. 323
Yeates, Anne 394, 399*, *see* Yates
Yeoman, Elienor 266*n*; Catherine 257, 266*n*
Yetlington, Northumb. 325, 326*, 327, 331*, 332*, 333, 339, 343–348 *passim*, 350* 351, 352
Yongs, *see* Young
York 207, 208*, 209*, 210*, 215, 216, 236, 260, 262, 267*n*; Archbishop of 257, *see* Anthony Kempe; Bar Convent 269*n*, 276, 322, 433; Castle prison 263; The Mount 295
Yorke, Philip 163*, 164, 176*, 177*, 190, 191*n*
Yorksher, Helen 325; John 325; Robert 325
Yorton, Eleanor 326; Jane 326; Robert 326
Youens, Catherine 339, 345; Mary 337, 338, 339, 345; Thomas 335
Young[e], Yongs, Edward 248; Elizabeth 331, 374; Frances 333*, 350; Howell 248; James 331; Jane 248, 329, 352; Joseph Luke 343; Luke 325, 333, 335, 348, 350; Margaret 342, 343, 346; Mary 248, 325, 327, 329, 332*, 334, 335, 340, 341*, 345, 346, 350, 358, 394; Robert 325, 327*, 329, 338, 340*, 342*, 343, 346, 349, 351; Susan 248*; Thomas 208; William 208; —— 39
Yvandeau 159

ZEGER, P. 69

THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY

WORKS PRINTED AND IN PROGRESS

VOLUME I. MISCELLANEA I

(pp. xv and 296. Index, 53.)

1. Dr. N. Sander to Cardinal Moroni on the Change of Religion, 1558.
2. Official Lists of Prisoners for Religion, 1562–1580.
3. Autobiography of Father William Weston, S.J. The missing part of Morris's "Troubles."
4. Martyrdom of the Ven. John Boste, Priest, by the Ven. Christopher Robinson, Priest and Martyr, 1594.
5. Brawl betwixt the King's Officers and Followers of the French Embassy on English Papists resorting there to Mass, 1626. *Plan of Durham House.*
6. Sir John Coke to Lord Conway. Priest taken at Newington, 1626.
7. Unsigned Protection for John Colleton, Priest, 1626.
8. Note Book of John Southcote, D.D., 1628–1637.
9. Autobiography and Genealogical Notes of the Ven. Arthur Bel, O.S.F., Martyr, 1638. *Bel arms, impaling Daniel and Barnard.*
10. Obituary of Dom John Huddleston, O.S.B., *temp.* Civil War.
11. Family Notes of Edmund Napper, of Holywell, Oxon.
12. Permit to Thomas Owst, of Halsham, a Popish Recusant, to visit his sick wife, 1745. *Illustration.*
13. Family Notes of Smiths of Drax, Yorkshire, 1771, etc.
14. Family Notes of Wilks, Sherlock, Lewys, Whitmore, 1731, etc.
15. Family Notes of Roskell of Garstang, Lancashire, 1733.
16. Registers of Winchester, 1731–1826.
17. Registers of Cowdray, Sussex, 1745–1822.
18. Registers of Perthir, Monmouth, 1758–1818.

VOLUME II. MISCELLANEA II

(pp. 368. Index, 38.)

1. Testimonial by Bishop Goldwell and others in favour of Thomas Sackville, afterwards Earl of Dorset. *Illustration.* Also three Vatican Papers on the messages sent through him to Queen Elizabeth.
2. Memoirs of Father Robert Persons, S.J. i. Father Persons' Autobiography, 1546–1584. ii. A Storie of Domesticall Difficulties in the English Catholike cause. iii. First entrance of the Fathers of the Society into England. iv. The Observation of Certayne Aparent Iudgements againste suche as have been seditous. 1598. v. Political Retrospect, being Father Persons' letter to Father Rivers, S.J. 1603.
3. Official Lists of Catholic Prisoners. 1581–1602 (*concluded*).
4. Records of Catholicism in the South Wales Marches, 17th and 18th Centuries.—i. Report of Robert Bennett, Protestant Bishop of Hereford, 1605. ii. List of Recusants Disarmed, 1625. iii. Lands given to Superstitious Uses, 1689. iv. Reputed Papists in St. David's Diocese, 1767.
5. Licence by the Earl of Huntingdon to John Beaumont of Gracedieu, Papist, 1610. *Illustration.*
6. Registers of Towneley Hall. A Chaplain's Stipendiary Accounts. Account of Martholme Terrier, 1705, etc.
7. Petition of Denis Molony to be allowed to practise at the Bar.
8. Registers of Cheam, Surrey, 1755–80.
9. Registers of Wootten Wawen, Warwickshire, 1765–1819.
10. Registers of Bellingham (Hesleyside), Northumb., 1794–1836.

VOLUME III. MISCELLANEA III

(pp. 330. Index, 55.)

1. Queen Elizabeth's Licence to Richard Hoghton, 1576. *Illustration.*
2. Bills for Prisoners in the Tower of London, 1576–89.
3. Life and Martyrdom of the Ven. Thomas Maxfield, 1616. *Portrait, &c.*
4. Memoir of Edmund Mathew or Poins, at St. Omers College, 1667.
5. Recusants of Masham, Yorkshire, 1589–1628.
6. Letters on the Treatment of Prisoners at Wisbeach Castle, 1615.
7. Letters of the Archpriest Harrison, 1618.
8. A Chapter of Necrology, 1670–1678.
9. Registers of Holywell, Flintshire, 1730–1829.
10. Registers of Nidd Hall, Yorkshire, 1780–1823.
11. Registers of Llanarth, Monmouthshire, 1781–1838.
12. Registers of St. Joseph's, Trenchard Street, Bristol, 1777–1808.
13. Extract of Letter of Sir Robert Crosse, 1607.
14. Certificate of Oath by Canon Tierney, 1813.

VOLUME IV. MISCELLANEA IV

(pp. 440. Index, 71.)

1. Memoirs of Father Robert Persons, S.J. (*concluded*).
2. Lord Burghley's Map of Lancashire, 1590.
3. Bills for Prisoners in the Tower of London, 1595; with Gatehouse Certificates, 1592–1603.
4. Notes by Father John Laurenson, S.J., Chaplaincies and Families in the North. 18th Century.
5. Notes of the Knight Family of Lincolnshire. Seventeenth Century.
6. Documents at Everingham. Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries.
7. Registers of Holme on Spalding Moor, Yorkshire. 1744–1840.
8. Registers of Robert Hall, 1757–1811, and Hornby, 1811–1851, Lancs.
9. The Nuns of the "Institute of Mary" at York Bar Convent, 1677–1825.
10. Papists in York and part of the Ainsty, 1735.
11. Registers of the Chapel at York Bar Convent, 1771–1826.
12. Registers of Courtfield, Hereford, 1773–1832.
13. Monumental Inscriptions from Middleton Hall Chapel, Yorks, 1826–1866.
14. Father John Birkett, Confessor in Lancaster Castle; documents recently discovered, 1678.

LORD BURGHLEY'S MAP OF LANCASHIRE, 1590

(pp. 61; Index, 20.) Annotated by Joseph Gillow.

This is a reprint, on thick paper, of the second subject in Volume IV, repaged, with the Map and a Special Index. Only 206 copies have been printed. Price to Members C.R.S., 6s.; to outsiders, 8s.

VOLUME V. THE ENGLISH MARTYRS, 1584–1603

(pp. xvi and 401; Index, 21.) Edited by Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.

This volume contains 173 nearly all hitherto unpublished documents relating to the Martyrs of the latter half of Q. Elizabeth's reign, who have been declared 'Venerable.' They are drawn from various sources, especially from the law papers at the Record Office, the Archives of the Archdiocese of Westminster, and of Stonyhurst and Oscott Colleges, &c.

VOLUME VI. MISCELLANEA V

(pp. 424. Index, 126.)

1. Annals of Anne Neville, O.S.B., Abbess of Pontoise (Teignmouth), 1597–1684. *Illustration.*
2. Will of Christopher Stonehouse of Dunsley, Whitby, Recusant, 1631.
3. Recusants in Twenty-Three Counties or Cities, and the proposal to tax them, *temp.* Charles II. A collection of over ten thousand convictions, the names being arranged under parishes and towns, and giving the occupations in most cases. *Two Illustrations.*
4. Registers of Crondon Park, Essex, 1759–1831; with Notes relating to Hopcar, Lancashire, 1739. *Illustration.*
5. Registers of Lulworth Castle, Dorset, 1755–1840. *Illustration.*

VOLUME VII. MISCELLANEA VI

(pp. xvi and 434. Index, 58.)

Issued to Subscribers for the Fifth Year, 1908–9.

1. Bedingfeld Papers. Diaries and Personal Memoirs of the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh, during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. *Portraits.*
2. Monmouthshire Recusants, 1719.
3. Obituaries of Abbess Newsham of St. Clare's Abbey, Darlington, 1759–1858.
4. Everingham Papists, 1767.
5. Registers of Everingham Park, Yorkshire, 1771–1840.
6. Registers of Richmond, Surrey, 1794–1839.
7. Registers of Callaly Castle, Northumberland, 1796–1833.
8. Registers of Slindon, Sussex, 1697–1717 and 1738–1837.
9. Registers of Waterperry and Oxford, 1701–1834. *Illustration.*
10. Genealogical Supplement to Bedingfeld Papers, with four Pedigrees.

VOLUME VIII. THE BLUE NUNS OF PARIS

Edited by Joseph Gillow and Richard Trappes-Lomax.

To be issued to Subscribers for the Sixth Year, 1909–10.

(pp. 316. Index *in press.*)

The Annals of this English Community, the "Order of the Immaculate Conception," from 1658 to its dissolution in 1792.

VOLUME IX. MISCELLANEA VII

I. *Inquisitio post mortem* of Thomas Wiseman of Wimbish, Essex, 1586.
II. Some letters of Cardinal Allen.
Registers of Liverpool, 1741–73.
&c. &c.

VOLUME X. DOUAY DIARIES

The two first *Diaries* were edited by the London Oratorians in 1878, thirty years having elapsed; and now the Society proposes to complete the printing of these important papers.

The transcript of the third and fourth *Diaries* is nearly complete, and is being prepared for the press.

A considerable number of other documents are ready or are in preparation; enough for several volumes, to be printed as funds allow. Several important Obituary Lists are being prepared.

Dec., 1909.

THE FIFTH REPORT

OF THE

Catholic Record Society

PRESENTED TO THE ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING AT
ARCHBISHOP'S HOUSE, WESTMINSTER
on
THURSDAY, JULY 1, 1909

Together with a List of Members and Donors, the Constitutions &c.

The Catholic Record Society

FOUNDED JUNE 10, 1904

Patron

THE MOST REV. THE ARCHBISHOP OF WESTMINSTER

President

THE MOST NOBLE THE DUKE OF NORFOLK,
E.M., K.G.; P.C., G.C.V.O.

Vice-Presidents

THE RIGHT REV. F. AIDAN GASQUET, D.D.
Abbot President O.S.B.

COLONEL LORD EDMUND TALBOT, M.V.O., D.S.O., M.P.

ADMIRAL OF THE FLEET LORD WALTER KERR, G.C.B.

ALDERMAN SIR JOHN KNILL, BART.

Council

HENRY FARNHAM BURKE,
Somerset Herald, C.V.O.

REV. EDWIN BURTON, D.D.

REV. GILBERT DOLAN, O.S.B.

JOSEPH S. HANSOM

FRANCIS A. R. LANGTON

J. HOBSON MATTHEWS

REV. J. H. POLLEN, S.J.

V. REV. JOHN PROCTER,
PROV. O.P.

MARQUIS DE RUVIGNY

CARLISLE J. S. SPEDDING

V. REV. CANON SUTCLIFFE, M.A.

GEORGE C. WILLIAMSON, LITT.D.

Honorary Officers ex officio

Recorder

JOSEPH GILLOW

Bursar

LEONARD C. LINDSAY, 23 Belgrave Road, S.W.

Legal Adviser

ALFRED J. BLOUNT

Secretary

MAJOR F. J. A. SKEET, Hatfield Regis Grange,
Hatfield Broad Oak, Essex.

Bankers

MESSRS COUTTS AND CO., 440 STRAND, W.C.

Constitutions

1. *Name.* The name of the Society is "THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY."

2. *Objects.* The objects are the transcribing, printing, indexing and distributing to its members the Catholic Registers of Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths, and other old Records of the Faith, chiefly personal and genealogical, since the Reformation in England and Wales.

3. *Management.* The affairs of the Society are managed by a Council consisting of twelve members and four honorary officers, viz., The Recorder, Bursar, Legal Adviser and Secretary—four forming a quorum. It has power to appoint a President and Vice-Presidents, its Chairman and Officers, and to fill vacancies on its own body, and has power to refuse or take away membership. One-third of the twelve members and all the honorary officers retire each year, but are eligible for re-election. Nominations of New Members of the Council must be sent to the Secretary fourteen days before the Annual Meeting. The representation and management are reserved to Catholic Members.

4. *Subscription.* The subscription is one guinea per annum, which entitles members to the publications for the year, but the names of any members whose subscription shall be two years in arrears will thereupon be removed from the Society, and not be readmitted until all arrears are paid.

Subscriptions are due on June 1 in each year, and no work is issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. A member wishing to retire from the Society must intimate his intention to the Bursar or Secretary before the 1st day of June, or be held liable for his subscription for the ensuing year.

5. *Privileges.* The members are entitled to the Volume or Volumes printed for the year of subscription, no Volume being issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. They may also, on prepayment, obtain back numbers (if in stock) on such terms as the Council may direct.

6. *Meetings.* An Annual Meeting is held in the month of June or July, of which at least seven days' notice is sent to all the members. At this meeting a report of the work of the Society, with a statement of the income and expenditure, is presented. This is issued together with the list of members and the Constitutions of the Society.

7. *Audit.* The Bursar's accounts are audited by a member of the Society appointed by the Council, at the close of the financial year, which expires on May 31.

N.B.—The Bursar deals with Membership and Subscriptions.

FIFTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY

BEFORE entering on other matters, we must deplore the loss by death of our first President, the Lord Herries, whose archæological tastes and knowledge eminently qualified him for such a post, and whose urbanity made the task of those working under him pleasant. He placed several papers at our disposal, and urged the old Catholic families to do likewise. Illness prevented him doing much more. It is matter for regret that he did not live to see the *Everingham Registers*, in which he was much interested, printed in Volume VII. His response to the first appeal for members was prompt, his name appearing as the twenty-third Founder of the Society. His ready consent to accept the office of President of the Society, giving it the benefit of his experience and name, when its membership had barely attained to seventy, was a great advantage.

It is necessary to record the further losses by death of the Rev. Charles Rose Chase, M.A.; Mrs Nevile, of Wellingore Hall; Mr Robert Hovenden, F.S.A., one of those Protestant gentlemen who have given us their generous support, as he did to most archæological and genealogical societies, to say nothing of many volumes he personally edited; Mr James Brand, K.C.S.G.; the Rt Rev. Monsignor John Edward Canon Crook; Count Louis Pomian Bodenham-Lubienski, the sixty-sixth Founder; and Mr William Mostyn.

In addition to these eight deaths, we have already to lament two more for this year, both on the same day—Mr Valentine Dudley Henry Cary-Elwes, and Mr Simon Conyers Scrope, the representative of a great Catholic and historic name, and the twenty-fifth Founder.

The vacancy in the office of President has been filled by the election of his Grace the Duke of Norfolk, and the Council thanks him for his acceptance, which must be beneficial to the Society.

The resignation of seven members is much regretted, as well as the necessity of having to remove five names under Constitution No. 4. With the eight deaths recorded above there is a heavy loss of twenty.

Against this there are twenty-five new members, showing a nett gain of five; and so the steady progress of the four former years is sustained. There are still many Catholic names noticeable by their absence, and it is hoped that they may be relied on to fill, or more than fill, the inevitable breaches in our ranks. Now that the idea of founding our Society is demonstrated to be anything but chimerical, and that already it takes rank with the most important ones of older standing, their support can confidently be asked for, to keep it in its present, if not in a better position. The number of important libraries subscribing is one good feature,

which may easily be extended, if ratepayers and readers would ask for the Society's works.

The number of members at yearly intervals may be recalled with interest :—

1904.	June 10,	at the inauguration,	71* Founders
1905.	,, 1,		268
1906.	,, 1,		327
1907.	,, 1,		333
1908.	,, 1,		355
1909.	,, 1,		360

The many delays over Volume VI have been trying, extending the work over eighteen months. At an early stage Mr Gillow's illness, and later the greatness of his task, were the first factors. An index of 126 pages necessarily took much time, and a mishap further extended it. When the MS. was complete and handed over to the printers, next to nothing was done for two months. It ought to have been in the hands of members before the Annual Meeting; but even after delivery of the sheets a number were found to be torn. The printers have accepted responsibility.

The text of Vol. VII, being that for the fifth year, is nearly complete; the index is being prepared, and will be printed when ready.

For the sixth year Volume VIII has been three months in the press, and the question of Volume IX stands over, for a short time, to see whether the transcript of the third and fourth *Douay Diaries* can be completed in time. In the year 1878, the late Rev. Dr Knox, aided by other Fathers of the London Oratory, brought out the first and second *Diaries* from the archives of the Archdiocese of Westminster. Thirty years have passed, but for one reason or another the work has not been continued. Now our Society supplies the demand for such work, and may bring it out in a handier and less expensive form, but limited to the members. Should there be undue delay other work may take its place.

With the present membership, no attempt to print two volumes a year can be made. Whilst, however, limiting the output to three in two years, the volumes have more than kept up their goodly proportions; and it must be evident that it is cheaper to so produce them than the same material in small ones.

The considerable balance shown in the Hon. Bursar's Statement, presented with this Report, coupled with the subscriptions due since 1st June, justifies our putting work in hand sooner than in the early days of the Society, when the doubtful amount of available funds enforced prudent economy. The low bank-rate prevailing of late, preventing full advantage being obtained from money on deposit, a purchase of £500 Consols has been made, and now stands in the names of the Bursar and two other members of the Council.

In several of our volumes there have already appeared family notes of births, marriages, and deaths, the religious element only

* At the inaugural meeting seventy-three names were announced; but two never qualified for membership.

slightly veiled. They frequently appear in books of prayer or devotion, diaries, etc. It is desired to augment the number of these. Obituaries of the clergy, 1745–1839, those in the *Laity's Directory*, and others are being prepared, and several have been offered. More are invited from the present owners of such notes.

Thanks are due to our member, Mrs Seymour Spencer for undertaking the Index of Volume VII, and for a transcript of the important *Registers of Liverpool*, which must take prominent place in an early volume; also to Miss Harting, who, having completed the *Lulworth Registers* in Volume VII, is now transcribing those of Durham; to Miss Agnes Dolan, for the greater part of the transcript of those at Richmond, Surrey; to the Rev. Matthew Culley and Mr Francis McInnily, for those of Callaly; to Mr Richard Thackeray Bedingfeld, for supplying some much-needed genealogical information about his family; to Miss Annie Stearn, for continuous transcript work; to Mr Andrew, for again auditing the accounts, etc. etc.

Major Skeet was elected to a seat on the Council, caused by the retirement of Mr J. Orlebar Payne, who felt himself unable to attend meetings, but to whom the thanks of the Society are due, for suggestions and advice. Later, Major Skeet was elected Hon. Secretary, so becoming an *ex-officio* member of the Council and again causing a vacancy, which the Council was glad to be able to fill by a friar, in the person of the Very Rev. John Procter, S.T.M., Provincial of the English Dominicans. The clergy are thus represented by two Seculars, a Benedictine monk, a Dominican friar, and a Jesuit, as seems desirable.

The tenancy of Father Procter's seat on the Council expires at the end of the past year; but he is qualified for re-election for the next three years, together with the Very Rev. W. O. Canon Sutcliffe, M.A., the Marquis de Ruvigny, and Dr Williamson.

PROGRESS.

THE position of our Society as compared with other Record-printing Societies and the dates of foundation will be of interest.

1904	CATHOLIC RECORDS	360
1834	Surtees .. .. Limited to	350
1869	Harleian	278
1899	Yorkshire Parish Registers	228
1898	Lancashire Parish Registers	216*
1888	British Records	208
1904	Canterbury and York (Episcopal Registers) ..	205
1877	Harleian (Register Section)	175
1885	Yorkshire Archæological (Record Series) ..	172
1898	Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society .. .. .. Limited to	150

* *Exclusive of* 32 *Subscribers to Furness Registers.*

July, 1908.

THE CATHOLIC

Balance Sheet for the

INCOME

			£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
1908								
June 1	Balance Current Account		33	17	11			
,,	Balance Deposit Account		400	0	0			
						433	17	11
1909								
May 31	15 Subscriptions for	1904-5	15	15	0			
	15 ,,	1905-6	15	15	0			
	17 ,,	1906-7	17	17	0			
	26 ,,	1907-8	27	6	0			
	314 ,,	1908-9	329	14	0			
	20 ,,	1909-10	21	0	0			
						427	7	0
	For Back Numbers					1	10	0
	Donations : W. Farrer, Sir H. Bedingfeld					2	9	4
	Repayment from W. H. Smith & Son .					0	19	11
	Subscriptions for Burghley's Map . .					2	16	8
	Interest on Deposit					6	2	11
	Total Income . . .					£875	3	9

Examined and found correct, June 11, 1909
W. R. ANDREW,
Hon. Auditor.

RECORD SOCIETY

Year ending May 31, 1909

EXPENDITURE

1908			£	s.	d.
June 25	J. S. Hansom, Disbursements . . .		10	0	0
July 31	W. Austin, Printing Cards		1	3	6
Aug. 12	W. H. Smith & Son, Reports and Circulars		10	7	0
Sept. 15	N. J. Hone, for Collating		3	3	0
Dec. 2	W. H. Smith & Son, Reports . . .		19	18	0
Dec. 18	Major Skeet, Petty Cash		5	0	0
1909					
Feb. 27	J. S. Hansom, Disbursements . . .		5	0	0
May 7	Major Skeet, Petty Cash		5	0	0
,, 7	Rev. J. H. Pollen for Miss Morwood, for Transcribing Douay Diaries		12	15	0
,, 10	J. S. Hansom, Disbursements . . .		5	0	0
,, 15	W. Austin, Circulars, Cards, and Labels		2	8	0
,, 21	Miss Rix, Index Vol. VI, on account .		10	0	0
,, 26	L. C. Lindsay, Postage		1	8	0
	Total Expenditure . .		91	2	6
,, 31	Balance Current Account £163 14 0				
,,	Balance Deposit Account 200 0 0				
,,	By Purchase of £500 Consolidated 2½% Stock . 420 7 3				
		*784	1	3	
		£875	3	9	

*Note.—Volumes VI and VII, now in the Press, are calculated to cost about £500.

LEONARD C. LINDSAY,
Hon. Bursar.

TRANSACTIONS
OF THE FIFTH ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING.

The Fifth Annual General Meeting of the Catholic Record Society was held in the Archbishop's House, Westminster (by the kind permission of the Archbishop, Patron), on Thursday, July 1, 1909.

There were present, his Grace the Duke of Norfolk, E.M., K.G., who took the chair for the first time as President; the Rt Rev. Abbot Gasquet, O.S.B., Vice-President; the Rt Rev. Abbot White, C.R.L.; the Very Rev. Prior Higgins, C.R.L.; the Very Rev. Canon Sutcliffe; the Revv. J. Gilbert Dolan, O.S.B., John Fletcher, and J. H. Pollen, S.J.; Mrs Hungerford Pollen; Miss Urquhart; the Marquis de Ruvigny; Sir Henry Paston Bedingfeld, Bart.; Major Vaughan; Major Skeet; Mr V. Hussey-Walsh; Mr C. George Keogh; Mr F. A. R. Langton; Mr Leonard C. Lindsay; Mr J. Hobson Matthews; Mr Joseph Mawson; Mr Charles J. Munich, K.S.G.; Mr Carlisle Spedding; Mr Richard S. Wood; and Mr Joseph S. Hansom.

Letters of regret and sympathy were received from Miss Ainsworth; the Rev. Dr Burton; Mr Hanmer; Miss Harting; the Very Rev. Father Procter; Mr Richard Duncan Radcliffe; Mr Orby Shipley; Mr Slater; and Mrs Seymour Spencer.

The Press was represented by *The Times*, *The London Central News Agency*, *The Press Association*, *The Catholic Times*, *The Catholic Herald*, and *The Universe*.

In moving the adoption of the Report of the Council and the Bursar's Balance-Sheet, the President referred to the loss of one he esteemed and reverenced, the late Lord Herries, the first President of the Society. Lord Herries took deep interest in the movement; was a man specially adapted for the appointment, and thought it somewhat of a reproach to the Catholic body that such a Society had not been thought of before. All felt the loss the movement had sustained. There were also on the death roll several other names of personal friends of his own, and of those respected in many walks of life. The losses generally shown in the Report were heavy; but it was satisfactory to find that there was a gain in the end of five members.

The Society was to be congratulated on its striking—almost unique—financial position, as shown by the balance-sheet. But this refreshening condition of affairs must not lull them into indolence, but make them go forward with renewed energy. The work had a special interest—an intrinsic interest—to Catholics, showing the records of the sufferings of their forefathers in less happy days than the present.

He noticed some difficulty in getting one volume forward. Such difficulties were not uncommon, but it seemed that this, the Sixth Volume, would be soon out, and others were in a forward state. His Grace referred to the generous offers made of family records by their owners, and said much valuable information could be obtained from such interesting sources.

Mr Hussey-Walsh, in seconding, urged the making of "genealogy" of the widest interest, as was shown in the rules. Nothing appealed to a wider circle in this country and in America. No branch of it was so little known as that of Catholic families. The London registers, as those of Lincoln's Inn Fields, Spanish Place, the French embassy, Moorfield's, Ratcliffe Highway, St George's (Southwark), Chelsea, and Kensington contained much of interest. Those of Moorfield's contain

the case of a man, the Chevalier d'Eon, posing as a woman. The names of emigré families occur in them, filling gaps in French families, whilst at certain times the registers might almost be called Irish. Other family records also existed, and the scope of our work should be as wide as possible. With the small increase to 360 members a second volume each year seemed hardly realisable; but with about 450 it would be possible, and we might hope for a third with another 200.

Abbot Gasquet supported the adoption, saying the Report was very interesting. It was manifested that the Society was not only useful, but absolutely necessary. The work done was ample guarantee of that to be done in the future. He strongly urged the great importance of printing lists of Recusants. They existed in great profusion from about 1583, and ought to be made more public. Those printed in the time of King Charles II seemed to him somewhat too modern. The Recusants existed in all stations of life. In some respects their life-long sufferings, exorbitant fines, imprisonments, contempt, and injury, made them even more deserving of respect than the Martyrs. He would like to see put up in every Catholic church lists of the local Recusants, who had set such a magnificent example to us. Present day Catholics wanted to have their history made known, and within the reach of non-Catholics, so that all might know what Catholics had suffered at the time of the change of religion. A notable pageant had recently been held, the prevailing idea being to maintain a fiction—the *continuity* fiction; but history showed, in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, people being persecuted to death for *upholding the religion of their forefathers!* All ought to know from the original records the heroic stand then made. He had been asked, in reference to the proposal of the Government to put a double tax on individuals, whether history furnished a precedent. He replied promptly, that it had been done with the Recusants, and—something more. The present proposal was to crush out the great landlords; the former was to crush the Catholic religion out of existence.

The motion was then put and carried unanimously.

Mr Mawson asked whether enquiries and statements could not be inserted in the volumes. He had made considerable research himself, and would like to bring some matters to notice.

Father Dolan said this would entail the publication of a periodical, of the nature of *Notes and Queries*, monthly or quarterly, as volumes coming out on an average at intervals of about eight months could hardly deal with such matters expeditiously enough. He did not know whether this could be entertained, but suggested that a paper might be submitted to the Council for insertion.

Major Vaughan proposed, Mr Munich seconded, and it was resolved

"That the Very Rev. John Procter, Provincial O.P.; the Very Rev. William Ormond Canon Sutcliffe; the Marquis de Ruvigny; and Dr George Charles Williamson, be re-elected Members of the Council for the ensuing three years."

Sir Henry Bedingfeld proposed, Mr Keogh seconded, a vote of thanks to the Council and Honorary Officers for their work during the past year, and this was carried unanimously.

In reply, Father Pollen said that members would soon have two goodly volumes of over 1,000 pages, and illustrating Catholic life all over England. There would be eight *Registers* for the counties of

Essex, Dorset, Norfolk, Northumberland, Oxford, Surrey, Sussex, and Yorkshire; *Recusant Lists* for Monmouthshire in 1719, and for Everingham in 1767, and returns for 23 counties and towns (1664–1670). The latter, fully annotated by Mr Gillow and others, would be especially important. The Bedingfeld Papers comprised 70 different pieces, illustrated by eighteen family pictures and four pedigrees. They would throw light on the existence of a Catholic family through the penal times. For the future, Mgr Ward was undertaking *the Correspondence of Robert Smelt*, agent of the English Vicars Apostolic during the years of Emancipation at home and wars abroad. The *Douay Diaries*, one of the most valuable of our records, was being attacked in two places,—Dr Burton, of Old Hall, was preparing the later, the Society was having the earlier volumes transcribed. The proposed volume of *Obituaries* was also full of promise. The Augustinian Canonesses of Bruges had promised a copy of their *Dirge Book*, which noticed both the nuns, relatives, benefactors, and confessors. From Oulton they were expecting *The Book of the Commemoration of deceased Religious* (O.S.B., of Ghent), giving short biographies of about fifty sisters (17th and 18th centuries), and a contribution was also kindly offered from Colwich. Of the secular clergy they had already lists running from 1748 to 1839; and there were in hand, or promised, various smaller papers. For the time the store of materials was satisfactory, but they much needed assistance in editing and preparing for the Press.

Major Skeet returned thanks for the Officers, and desired to acknowledge the work done by Mr Hansom.

Mr Langton proposed a vote of thanks to the President for his conduct in the chair, which Prior Higgins seconded.

The Duke of Norfolk replied.

NOTICES.

THE too-long-delayed Volume VI was posted to members entitled to it on 9th July, 1909.

Members are requested to call the attention of their friends to the Society and its work. A copy of the current subscription form is enclosed to members this year, in case they desire to introduce a friend. It shows also how back numbers are procurable by members desiring to complete a set.

Transcripts of interesting unpublished documents ready for the press, together with the loan of the originals for the purpose of collation, are invited. It is desired always to have material for half a dozen volumes ready for printing, as special donations for printing may enable the output of work to be increased.

Offers of help in transcribing documents, especially in the Public Offices in London, where the greater part of the documents relating to the country are stored, are invited. Parish priests are especially invited to provide exact copies of old registers in their custody, or give facilities for this being done.

Members desirous of paying through their bankers can be supplied with a "Banker's Order," on application to the Bursar or Secretary.

A copy of the second annual report is desired for a new member. Perhaps someone, having a copy he does not want, will oblige by sending it to the Secretary.

F—Founders on June 10, 1904

Libraries and other Institutions are to be found under Towns and Places. Those in the Metropolis are under London.

F Abbotsleigh, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Newton Abbot, Devon.
Acton, Mrs Vincent, Overbury, Tewkesbury.
Ainsworth, Miss (Blanche).
Albany, New York, U.S.A.—New York State Library (J. I. Wyer, Jun., Director), *c/o Messrs G. E. Stechert, 2 Star Yard, Carey Street, W.C.*
Ampleforth Abbey Library (Rev. H. Dunstan Pozzi, D.D., O.S.B., Librarian), Oswaldkirk, York.
Amycla, Rt Rev. (Dr Fenton) the Bishop of, St Anne's, 13 Leonard Place, Kensington, W.
Anderson, Yarborough, 50 Pall Mall, S.W.
F Andrew, William Raeburn, M.A., Cathcart House, Cathcart Road, South Kensington, S.W.
Antiquaries, Society of, see London.
Arundell of Wardour, The Lady, Wardour Castle, Tisbury, Wilts.
Ashburnham, The Earl of, Ashburnham Place, Battle, Sussex.
Athill, Charles Harold, F.S.A., Richmond Herald, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.
Ball,* Henry Houston, 27 Glenmore Road, Hampstead, N.W.
Bamford, Samuel B., J.P., Hawthornden Manor, Uttoxeter.
Barrow Public Library (Charles W. Gabbatt, Librarian), Town Hall. Barrow-in-Furness.
Beaumont, The Lady, Carlton Towers, near Selby.
Beaumont College, Old Windsor, Berks., Very Rev. (Charles Galton) Rector, S.J.
Bedingfeld, Sir Henry Paston, Bart., Oxburgh Hall, Stoke Ferry, Norfolk.
Bedingfeld, Mrs Raoul, Grove House, Roehampton, S.W.
Beesley, Rt Rev. Mgr John Provost, St Anne's Rectory, Chester Road, Stretford, Manchester.
Bergholt (East), Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, near Colchester, Suffolk.
Berkeley, Major Henry, Fieldgate House, Kenilworth.
Berkeley, Robert V., J.P., F.S.A., Spetchley Park, Worcester.
Berlin Royal Library, *c/o Messrs Asher & Co., 13 Bedford Street, Covent Garden, W.C.*
Birmingham Public Library (A. Capel Shaw, Librarian), Ratcliff Place, Birmingham.
Blackburn Public Library (Richard Ashton, Librarian), Blackburn.
Blackpool Public Library (Rowland Hill, Librarian), Blackpool.
F Blount, Alfred John, 24 Bryanston Square, W.
F Bodenham-Lubienski, Count Louis Pomian, R.I.P.
Bodleian Library, see Oxford.
Bodmin, St. Mary's Priory, Very Rev. Prior (Smith, D.D.), C.R.L.
Bollandist's Library, see Brussels.
Bolton Public Library (Archibald Sparke, Librarian), Bolton, Lancashire.
Boothman, Charles Thomas, 14 Clarinda Park West, Kingstown, Dublin.

* Record Searcher.

Boothman, Edward Duncan, M.A., Compton Lodge, Kearsney, Dover.

Boston Public Library (Horace G. Wadlin, Librarian), Boston, Mass., U.S.A.

Boston, Mass., U.S.A.—New England Historic Genealogical Society (Wm. Prescott Greenlaw, Librarian), 18 Somerset Street, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

F Bourdelot, Rev. Edgar, 1 Parker's Row, Bermondsey, S.E.

F Bowden, Rev. Henry Sebastian, The Oratory, South Kensington, S.W.

Bradford Public Library (Butler Wood, Librarian), Darley Street, Bradford.

Brand, James, K.S.G., R.I.P.

Brandreth, Arthur K. B., 41 Parkfield Avenue, Birkenhead.

F Brierley,* Henry, M.A., Thornhill, Wigan.

Brighton Public Library (Henry D. Roberts, Librarian), Church Street, Brighton.

Bristol Central Library (Edward Robert Norris Matthews, F.R. Hist. S., Librarian), Bristol.

British Museum, see London.

F Britten, James, K.S.G., 41 Boston Road, Brentford.

Brown, Very Rev. William Canon, Old Elvet, Durham.

Brownbill, John, 56 Aldcliffe Road, Lancaster.

Browne, W. Kenworthy, M.A., LL.D., Settignano, near Florence, Italy, *for St Francis' Home, Shefford R.S.O., Beds.*

Brussels, Belgium.—Library of the Bollandists, 775 Boulevard Militaire.

Buckfast Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Vonier) of, O.S.B., Buckfastleigh, Devon.

Burke, Henry Farnham, C.V.O., Somerset Herald, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.

F Burton, Rev. Edwin, D.D., St Edmund's College, Old Hall Green, Ware, Herts.

Burton, Rev. Harold, Ushaw College, near Durham.

Callaway, Rev. Thomas, Our Lady's Presbytery, Haigh, Aspull, near Wigan.

Cambridge, St Edmund's House Library.

Cambridge University Library (Francis J. H. Jenkinson, M.A., Litt.D., Librarian), Cambridge.

Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.—Harvard University Library, *c/o Messrs Keegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Dryden House, Gerrard Street, Soho, W.*

F Camm, Rev. Bede, O.S.B., Erdington Abbey, Birmingham.

Canadian Parliament Library, see Ottawa.

Canea, Rt Rev. (Dr Donnelly) Bishop of, Auxiliary of Dublin, St Mary's, Haddington Road, Dublin.

Cardiff Public Library (Harry Farr, Librarian), Trinity Street, Cardiff.

Carnegie, John, B.A., 22, Ridgway Place, Wimbledon, S.W.

Carnegie Library, see Cork.

Carr, Rt Rev. Mgr Canon, V.G., Formby, Liverpool.

Carus, Alderman Alexander, J.P., K.S.G., Hoddesden Hall, Darwen, Lancashire.

Cary-Elwes, Valentine Dudley Henry, R.I.P.

* Hon. Secretary, Lancashire Parish Register Society.

Caswell, Very Rev. John Canon, St Austin's, Kenilworth.
Cave, Charles J. P., J.P., Ditcham Park, Petersfield, Hants.
Chamberlayne, Major Tankerville James, 41 Lancaster Gate, Hyde Park, W.
Charterhouse, see Parkminster.
Chase, Rev. Charles Rose, M.A., R.I.P.
Cheney, Alfred Denton, F.R.Hist. S., Lympne, Hythe, Kent.
Chicago, Ill., U.S.A.—Newberry Library, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*
Chichester, Major Henry A., 14 Pelham Street, South Kensington, S.W.
Chichester-Constable, Major Raleigh, J.P., Burton Constable, Hull.
F Chudleigh, Lady Abbess, O.SS.S., Syon House, Devon.
Clifton, Rt Rev. (Dr Burton) Bishop of, St Ambrose, Leigh Woods, Bristol.
F Codrington, Hon. Mrs, 16 Vicarage Gate, Kensington, W.
Colwich, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.S.B., St Benedict's Priory, near Stafford.
Connolly, Rev. James C., St Swithun's, Saxe Weimar Rd, Southsea.
Constitutional Club, see London.
Cork.—Carnegie Free Library (James Wilkinson, Librarian), Anglesea Street.
Cosgrave, Very Rev. Lawrence Canon, V.F., St Augustine's Presbytery, Preston.
Cottam, Gilbert Geoffrey, M.D., 421 Carroll Street, Rock Rapids, Iowa, U.S.A.
Coulston, Rev. Gabriel, D.D., Ushaw College, Durham.
Coulston, Henry Joseph, J.P., Hawkshead, Bolton-on-Sands, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Cowley Franciscan College, Very Rev. (Alexius Calderbank) Prior, O.S.F.C., near Oxford.
F Cox, Rev. David, St Mary's, Blackheath, S.E.
Cox, Rev. George Bede, O.S.B., St Mary's Priory, Highfield Street, Liverpool, W.
Cox, John G. Snead, J.P., Junior Carlton Club, Pall Mall, S.W.
Crank, Rev. Thomas, Mount Pleasant, Chorley.
F Crisp, Frederick Arthur, F.S.A., Broadhurst, Godalming, *and* 270 *Walworth Road, S.E.*
Crook, Rt Rev. Mgr Canon, R.I.P.
F Culleton,* Leo, 92 Piccadilly, W.
Culley, Rev. Matthew, Coupland Castle, Kirknewton, Northumberland.
Day, Samuel Henry, 1 Pump Court, Temple, E.C.
Delany, Very Rev. William, S.J., President, University College, Dublin.
de-la-Poer, Count, J.P., Gurteen-le-Poer, Kilsheelan, Co. Waterford.
de Paravicini, The Baroness, 40, Banbury Road, Oxford.
F de Zulueta, Francis, B.A., New College, Oxford.
F Dolan, Rev. J. Gilbert, O.S.B., St Wulstan's Priory, Little Malvern, Worcestershire.
Dolan, Very Rev. Oswald, V.F., St Mary's Rectory, Sheffield.
Douai Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Taylor) of, O.S.B., Woolhampton R.S.O., Berks.

* Record Searcher and Heraldic Artist.

Downside Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Butler) of, O.S.B., near Bath.
Dublin.—National Library of Ireland (Thomas W. Lyster, Librarian), Kildare Street.
Dublin.—Trinity College Library (Rev.T.K.Abbot,Litt.D.,Librarian).
Dublin.—Very Rev. Fr Provincial, S.J., St Francis Xavier's, Upper Gard ner Street.
Dunlop, Archibald Claud, M.A., K.S.G., Polygon House, Southampton.
Eager, Rev. James, Burscough Hall, Ormskirk, Lancashire.
Edinburgh Public Library (Hew Morrison, Librarian), George IV Bridge, Edinburgh.
Edinburgh.—The Signet Library (John Minto, M.A., Librarian).
F Edleston, Miss (Alice), Gainford, Darlington, Durham.
Edmondson, Hubert H., 64 Fishergate, Preston, Lancashire.
Edmondstoune-Cranstoun, C. J., Corehouse, Lanark, N.B.
Elgar, Sir Edward, Mus. Doc., LL.D., Plas Gwyn, Hereford.
F Engelbach, George Frederick, 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.
English Colleges, see Lisbon, Rome, Valladolid.
Eyre, Mrs Ferdinand, Moreton Hall, Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk.
Eyre, Lewis, Padley, Edgehill, Wimbledon, S.W.
Eyston, John, J.P., Hendred House, Steventon, Berks.
F Falkiner, Mrs ffrench, St Philip's, Lansdowne Road, Wimbledon, S.W.
Farrer, William, Litt.D., Hall Garth, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Ferrers, Henry Ferrers, 4 Clanricarde Gardens, W.
Fitzherbert, Basil, J.P., Springfield, Broadway, Worcestershire.
Fitzherbert-Brockholes, William, J.P., Claughton-on-Brock, Garstang R.S.O., Lancs.
Fitzwilliam, Lady (Alice), 20 South Street, Park Lane, W.
Fletcher, Rev. John, The Presbytery, Hillside Road, Streatham Hill, S.W.
Fort Augustus Abbey, Inverness, Rt Rev. Abbot (Linse) of, O.S.B.
Foster, John, Douk Ghyll, Horton-in-Ribblesdale, Settle, York.
F Fowler, Rt Rev. John Clement, Prior, O.S.B., Belmont, Hereford.
Frick, Rev. Carl, S.J., Bellevue, Luxemburg.
Fulham Public Library, see London.
Gainsborough, The Earl of, Exton Park, Oakham, Rutland.
Gainsford, William D., J.P., Skendleby Hall, Spilsby, Lincolnshire.
Gaisford-St Lawrence, Julian Charles, J.P., Offington, Worthing, Sussex.
Galloway, Rt Rev. (Dr Turner) Bishop of, St Benedict's, Maxwelltown, Dumfries, N.B.
Gasquet, Rt Rev. Francis Aidan Abbot, D.D., O.S.B., 16 Harpur Street, Theobald's Road, W.C.
Gatty, Charles T., F.S.A., 28, Clare Street, Dublin.
Gerard, Rev. John, S.J., 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.
F Gillow, Joseph, Brook House, Alderley Edge, Cheshire.
Glasgow, Most Rev. (Dr Maguire) Archbishop of, 160 Renfrew Street, Glasgow.
Glasgow.—Mitchell Library (Francis T. Barrett, Librarian), 21 Miller Street.
Goldstone, Mrs (Frances), 7 Upper Church Street, Bath.
Gordon, Very Rev. James Canon, St Mary's Presbytery, Selby.

Gray, Rev. John, St Peter's, Falcon Avenue, Morningside Road, Edinburgh.
Greenway, Edward Maurice, Greenway, Honiton, Devon.
Gudgeon, George E., J.P., St John's Mead, Winchester.
Hacket, Rev. Francis L., Presbytery, Ashchurch Grove, Shepherd's Bush, W.
F Hall, Very Rev. Francis John, V.F., St Charles's Rectory, Jarrat Street, Hull.
Hammersmith Public Library, see London.
Hampstead, Convent I.B.V.M., see London.
Hanmer, Anthony John, Stone Cross House, Jarvis Brook, Sussex.
F Hansom, Joseph Stanislaus, 27 Alfred Place West, South Kensington, S.W.
Harding, George, Book Store, 64 Great Russell Street, W.C.
Harrow, Middlesex, Rev. Mother Superior, Visitation Convent.
F Harting, Miss (Johanna H.), 6 Avonmore Gardens, Kensington, W.
Harvard University Library, see Cambridge, U.S.A.
Haverstock Hill, Dominican Priory, see London.
Hawke, R., 11 Rue des Ruisseaux, Laval, Mayenne, France.
Hayward, Rev. Francis M., Derwent, near Sheffield.
F Hayward's Heath, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Priory of Our Lady of Good Counsel, Sussex.
Hazell, Rev. James J., 68 Clarence Gardens, Regent's Park, N.W.
Herbert, Colonel Sir Ivor, Bart., C.B., C.M.G., M.P., Llanarth Court, Raglan, Monmouth.
Herries, The Lady, Everingham Park, York.
F Herries, The Lord, R.I.P.
Holden, Rev. George, South Hill, Chorley, Lancashire.
Holden, Richard, K.S.G., 81 Bolton Road, Blackburn.
F Hook, Very Rev. Paul, Ph.D., President, St Mary's College, Holywell, North Wales.
Hornsey, Very Rev. (J. O'Leary) Prior, C.R.L., Austin Canons, 12 Womersley Road, N.
Hovenden, Robert, F.S.A., R.I.P.
Howell, Mrs David, Rose Hill, Penzance, Cornwall.
Huddleston, Denys Lawlor, J.P., Sawston, Cambridgeshire.
Hull Public Library (William F. Lawton, Librarian), Albion Street, Hull.
F Humble, John, 9, Foulis Terrace, South Kensington, S.W.
Hunnybun, W. M., M.A., 62 Oakley Street, Chelsea, S.W.
Hussey-Walsh, Valentine, 16 Avenue du Trocadero, Paris, France.
Iles, Very Rev. Daniel Canon, L.D., Oscott College, Birmingham.
Jerningham, Henry William Stafford, Costessey Park, Norwich.
F Jerningham, Sir Hubert E. H., K.C.M.G., F.S.A., Longridge Towers, Berwick-on-Tweed, Northumberland.
John Rylands Library, see Manchester.
Jordan, Rev. Andrew, Presbytery, South Shore, Blackpool, Lancs.
Kendal, Mrs, Brandreth House, Parbold, near Southport, Lancs.
Kendal, Miss (Teresa), 214 Deepdale Road, Preston.
Kennard, Mrs, Southmead, Farnham Royal, Slough, Middlesex.
Kennard, Rt Rev. Monsignor Canon, St Aldate's, Oxford.
Kensington Public Library, see London.
F Keogh, C. George Neal, 12 Girdler's Road, West Kensington, W.

Kerr, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Walter, G.C.B., 58 Cromwell Road, S.W.

F Knill, Alderman Sir John, Bart., South Vale House, Blackheath, S.E.

Langdale, Major Philip, J.P., Houghton Hall, Sancton R.S.O., Yorks.

F Langton, Francis Albert Romuald, 48 Egerton Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.

Lanherne, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.C.D., St Columb, Cornwall.

Leeds, Rt Rev. (Dr Gordon) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Leeds.

Leeds Public Libraries (Thomas W. Hand, City Librarian), Central Public Library, Leeds.

Leeming, Mrs Charles, 1 Russell Road, Kensington, W.

Leeming, James Whiteside, J.P., Greaves House, Lancaster.

Liddell, John, J.P., Sydmonton Court, Newbury, Berkshire.

Limerick, Right Rev. (Dr O'Dwyer) Bishop of, The Palace, Corbally, Limerick.

Lindsay, Leonard C., F.S.A., 23 Belgrave Road, S.W.

Lindsay, William Alexander, K.C., J.P., M.A., F.S.A., Windsor Herald, College of Arms, E.C.

Lisbon, Portugal.—English College, Rt Rev. (Mgr William Hilton) President.

Liverpool, Rt Rev. (Dr Whiteside) Bishop of, Bishop's House, St Domingo Road, Liverpool, N.

Liverpool Public Library (George T. Shaw, Librarian), William Brown Street, Liverpool.

Liverpool.—St Francis Xavier's, Very Rev. (Joseph Brown) Rector, S.J., Salisbury Street.

London—Antiquaries, Society of, Burlington House, Piccadilly, W.

London—British Museum Library, *c/o Messrs Dulau & Co, 37, Soho Square, W.*

London—Constitutional Club Library, Northumberland Avenue, W.C.

London—Fulham Public Library (Walter S. C. Rae, Librarian), 598 Fulham Road, S.W.

London Guildhall Library (E. M. Borrajo, Librarian), The Guildhall E.C.

London—Hammersmith Public Library (Samuel Martin, Librarian), Brook Green Road, W.

London.—Hampstead, N.W.—Rev. Mother I.B.V.M., St Mary's Convent, England's Lane.

London.—Haverstock Hill, N.W.—Very Rev. (John Procter, S.T.M.) Provincial O.P., St Dominic's Priory, Southampton Road.

London—Kensington Public Library (Herbert Jones, Librarian), Kensington High Street, W., *c/o Messrs Farmer & Sons, Young's Library, 179 Kensington High Street, W.*

London.—Kensington (South), S.W.—Very Rev.(Augustine Brugnoli) Provincial O.S.M., St Mary's Priory, 264 Fulham Road.

London Library (C. T. H. Wright, LL.D., Secretary and Librarian), 14 St James's Square, S.W.

London—Record Office Library, *c/o Messrs Wyman & Sons, Fetter Lane, E.C.*

London—Reform Club Library (W. R. B. Prideaux, Librarian), Pall Mall, S.W.

London—Westminster Public Library (Frank Pacy, Librarian), Buckingham Palace Road, S.W.

Longueville, Thomas, J.P., Llanforda, Oswestry, Salop.
Loughnan, Ignatius Hamilton, 383 Viale Giulio Cesare, Rome.
Luck, Rt Rev. Mgr Thomas Canon, St Mary's, East Hendred, Steventon, Berks.
Lupton, Rev. Edward, Presbytery, South Shore, Blackpool, Lancs.
McCabe, Rev. Bernard J., St Hilda's Presbytery, Whitby.
MacGregor, Mrs, 12 Craven Gardens, Ealing, W.
McKenna, Miss (Alice), 45 Brompton Square, South Kensington, S.W.
Madison, Wis., U.S.A.—Wisconsin State Historical Society (Reuben Gold Thwaites, LL.D., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Henry Sotheran and Company, 140 Strand, W.C.*
Malone, John, 5 Berkeley Street, Dublin.
Manchester Public Free Library (Charles W. Sutton, M.A., Librarian), King Street, Manchester.
Manchester.—John Rylands Library (Henry Guppy, M.A., Librarian).
Manresa House, Roehampton, S.W., Very Rev. (Charles Blount) Rector, S.J.
F Matthews,* John Hobson, 24 Woodfield Road, Ealing, W.
Mawson, Joseph, 18 Russell Road, Kensington, W.
Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.—Victoria Public Library (E. la T. Armstrong, Librarian), *c/o the Agent-General of Victoria, 142 Queen Victoria Street, E.C.*
Menevia, Rt Rev. (Dr Mostyn) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Wrexham, North Wales.
Meynell, Edgar, Old Elvet, Durham.
Middelton, Marmaduke F., *c/o Messrs Newsam & Gott, North British Buildings, East Parade, Leeds.*
Middlesborough. Rt Rev. (Dr Lacy) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Middlesborough.
Milner, Rev. Henry F., St Joseph's College, Upholland, near Wigan.
Mitchell Library, see Glasgow.
Moorat, Samuel, 25 Pembroke Gardens, Kensington, W.
Moriarty, Rev. Ambrose, D.D., Bishop's House, Shrewsbury.
Mostyn, of Talacre, Lady, Talacre, Prestatyn R.S.O., Flintshire.
Mostyn, William, R.I.P.
Mount St Bernard's Abbey, near Coalville, Leicestershire, Rt Rev. Abbot (Hipwood), O.C.R.
Mount St Mary's College, near Chesterfield, Very Rev. (Patrick L. Wolfe) Rector, S.J.
Munich, Charles, J., K.S.G., F.R.Hist.S, 8 Achilles Road, West Hampstead, N.W.
Mumford, Charles E., 19 Ivanhoe Road, Liverpool.
Myerscough, Rev. Thomas, St Joseph's, Rigby Street, Preston.
Namur, Belgium.—Rev. Superioress General, Convent of Notre Dame.
National Library of Ireland, see Dublin.
Nevile, Mrs, R.I.P.
Nevill, Henry, Caixa, Pernambuco, Brazil.
Newberry Library, see Chicago.
Newcastle Public Libraries (Basil Anderton, Librarian), New Bridge Street, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Newdigate, Alfred, M.A., 27 Clarendon Square, Leamington.
New England Historic Genealogical Society, see Boston.
New Hall, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.S.S., Chelmsford.

* Municipal Archivist and Record Searcher.

New York Historical Society (Robert H. Kelly, Librarian), 170 Central Park West, New York, U.S.A., *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

New York Public Library (J. S. Billings, Librarian), Aston Library Building, 40 La Fayette Place, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

New York State Library, see Albany.

F Norfolk, The Duke of, E.M., K.G., P.C., Norfolk House, St James's Square, S.W.

Norris, Very Rev. John, D.D., Superior, The Oratory, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

O'Connor, Rev. Arthur, St Mary's, Islington, Blackburn, Lancs.

O'Farrell, Rev. Francis, Catholic Church, Aldershot.

Ontario Legislative Library, see Toronto.

Oscott College Library, near Birmingham.

Ottawa, Canada.—Canadian Parliament Library (A. D. Cellas, LL.D., and Martin J. Griffin, LL.D., Librarians), *c/o Messrs E. J. Allen & Son, Ltd., King Edward Mansions, 10 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.*

Oulton, Lady Abbess of, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, Stone, Staffs.

Oxford.—The Bodleian Library (E. W. B. Nicholson, M.A., Librarian).

Paine, Rev. Arthur H., M.A., 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.

Parfitt, J. J., B.A., Culverden, Holly Walk, Leamington.

Parker, Colonel John W. R., Browsholme Hall, near Clitheroe, Yorks.

Parkminster Charterhouse, Partridge Green, Sussex, Very Rev. (Peter M. Pépin) Prior.

Payne, John Orlebar, M.A., 2 Holly Village, Highgate, N.

Penketh, Charles Henry, 259 Thomas Street, West Gorton, Manchester.

Penney, Alexander Terasius, 107 Fenchurch Street, E.C.

Pennsylvania Historical Society, see Philadelphia.

Pennsylvania University Library, see Philadelphia.

Philadelphia, Penn., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania Historical Society, 1300 Locust Street, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

Philadelphia, Penn., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania University Library (Morris Jastrow, Jun., Librarian), 34th Street and Woodland Avenue.

Phillips, Rev. George E., Ushaw College, Durham.

Pilley, Walter, The Barton, Hereford.

Pollen, Arthur Hungerford, 69 Elm Park Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.

Pollen, Mrs Hungerford, 157 Victoria Street, S.W.

F Pollen, Rev. John Hungerford, S.J., 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.

Pope, Rev. Hugh, O.P., St Thomas's Priory, Hawkesyard, Rugeley.

Pope, Rev. John O'Fallon, S.J., Pope's Hall, Oxford.

Powell, Very Rev. Austin, V.F., Birchley, Wigan.

Preston Free Public Library (W. S. Bramwell, Librarian), Preston.

Preston.—St Ignatius', Rev. (Arthur Day) Rector, S.J.

Princethorpe, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.S.B., near Rugby.

Princeton Theological Seminary Library (J. H. Dulles, Librarian), Princeton, New Jersey, U.S.A.

Radcliffe, Charles A. F., Fort Augustus, Invernesshire, N.B.
Radcliffe, Sir Joseph Edward, Bart., Rudding Park, Knaresborough.
Radcliffe, Richard Duncan, M.A., F.S.A., Old Swan, Liverpool.
Ratcliffe College, Very Rev. (Joseph Cremonini) President, I.C., near Leicester.
Record Office Library, see London.
Reform Club, see London.
Reynolds, James Philip, Dove Park, Woolton, near Liverpool.
F Riddell, Cuthbert David Giffard, J.P., Felton Park, Felton, Northumberland.
Riddell, Edward Charles, J.P., Hermeston Hall, Oldcotes, Rotherham, *Kinwarton House, Alcester, Warwickshire.*
Riddell-Blount, Major Edward Francis, J.P., Cheeseburn Grange, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Ripon, The Marquess of, K.G., P.C., R.I.P.
Robertson, Charles, K.S.G., 31 Adelaide Crescent, Hove, Brighton.
Robinson, Miss (Elizabeth), 9 Hollywood Road, South Kensington, S.W.
Rochdale Public Libraries (George Hanson, Librarian), Art Gallery and Museum, Rochdale.
Roehampton, Rev. Mother Superior, Sacred Heart Convent, S.W.
Rome.—BIBLIOTECA APOSTOLICA VATICANA (Rev. J. Ehrle, S.J., Librarian), The Vatican (*Honorary*).
Rome.—Library, Collegio Inglese, Rt Rev. (Mgr Giles) Rector, Via Monserrato 45.
Roskell, Charles John, 6 Vicarage Gate, Kensington, W.
Ruvigny, Marquis de, 15 Hanover Chambers, Buckingham Street, Strand, W.C.
F St Beuno's College, St Asaph, Flintshire, Very Rev. (Charles Townsend) Rector, S.J.
St Edmund's House, see Cambridge.
St Francis Xavier's, see Dublin, Liverpool.
St Helens (Lancs.).—Holy Cross, Rev. (John Proctor) Rector, S.J.
St Helens (Lancs.).—St Mary's, Lowe House, Rev. (John Ward) Rector, S.J.
St Leonards-on-Sea, Rev. Mother Superior, Convent H.C.J.
F Salford, Rt Rev. (Dr Casartelli) Bishop of, St Bede's College, Manchester.
Santley, Sir Charles, K.C.S.G., 67 Carlton Hill, N.W.
Saunders, Miss (Sarah), 29 Montague Road, Richmond, Surrey.
Scott-Gatty, Sir Alfred Scott, C.V.O., F.S.A., Garter Principal King of Arms, College of Arms, E.C.
F Scrope, Simon Conyers, R.I.P.
Servite Monastery, see London.
Sharrock, Rev. Thomas, Bishop's House, Salford.
Sheffield Public Library (Samuel Smith, F.R.Hist. S., Librarian), Surrey Street, Sheffield.
Sheldrake, Henry James, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
Sheldrake, James Ernest, Farm Hill, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
Sheldrake, Willie, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
F Shipley, Orby, M.A., 39 Thurloe Square, South Kensington, S.W.
Shrewsbury, Rt Rev. (Dr. Singleton) Bishop of, Bishop's House, 39 Beresford Road, Birkenhead.
Signet Library, see Edinburgh.

Skeet, Major Francis J.A., Hatfield Regis Grange, Hatfield Broad Oak, Essex.
Skipton.—St Stephen's, Rev. (Richard Sharp) Rector, S.J.
Slater, Arthur Ashton, Keswick Road, St Helens, Lancashire.
F Smith, Alderman John Peter, J.P., Barrow-in-Furness, Lancs.
Smith, William Abbey, Roseberry Villa, Hutton Avenue, West Hartlepool.
F Spedding, Carlisle James Scott, 78 Oxford Terrace, Hyde Park, W.
F Spencer, Mrs Seymour, The Birks, Bellingham, Northumberland.
Stanbrook Abbey, The Lady Abbess, O.S.B., Worcester.
Stanfield, Rev. Raymund, Convent of the Good Shepherd, Hammersmith, W.
Stapleton-Bretherton, Frederick, J.P., The Hall, Rainhill, Lancs.
Stebbing, Very Rev. George, Prov. C.SS.R., St Mary's, Clapham Park Road, Clapham, S.W.
Stevenson, Rev. William, The Presbytery, Kendal.
Stokes, Philip Folliott Scott, 6 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.
Stonyhurst College, Blackburn, Very Rev. (William Bodkin) Rector, S.J.
Sumner, Francis G., Oak House, Leamington.
F Sutcliffe, Very Rev. William Ormond Canon, M.A., 52 St Charles's Square, North Kensington, W.
Swarbreck, Edward Dukinfield, Bedale, Yorkshire.
Sweeney, Rev. Joseph Dunstan, O.S.B., St John's Priory, South Parade, Bath.
Swift, Rev. Francis J., Holy Trinity Presbytery, Bilston, Staffs.
Syracuse Public Library (Ezechiel W. Mundy, Librarian), Syracuse, New York, U.S.A.
Talbot, Colonel Lord Edmund, M.V.O., D.S.O., M.P., 1 Buckingham Palace Gardens, S.W.
F Tatum, Rev. George B., M.A., St Joseph's, Elm Grove, Brighton.
Taylor-Smith, Mrs M. E. Piercy, Colpike Hall, Lanchester, Durham.
Teebay, Rev. George, The Rectory, Weld Bank, Chorley, Lancs.
Teignmouth, Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Scholastica's Abbey, Devon.
Tempest, Mrs, Broughton Hall, Skipton-in-Craven, Yorkshire.
Thomas, Charles Edward, 13 Queen's Square, Bath.
Toke, Leslie A. St L., Stratton-on-the-Fosse, near Bath.
Toronto, Ontario, Canada.—Ontario Legislative Library (Avern Pardoe, Librarian), *c/o Messrs E. G. Allen & Son, King Edward Mansions, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.*
Torre Diaz, Countess de, 21 Devonshire Place, Portland Place, W.
Towsey, William, 1 Marlborough Road, N.W.
Trappes-Lomax, Mrs, Clayton Hall, Accrington.
Trappes-Lomax, Richard, Betley, Crewe.
Trinity College Library, see Dublin.
Turnbull, Philip Bernard, Egton, Penylan Road, Cardiff.
Urquhart, Francis Fortescue, M.A., Balliol College, Oxford.
Ushaw College Library, Durham (Rev. Edwin Bonney, Librarian).
Valladolid, Spain.—Very Rev. (Thomas Kennedy) Rector, Colegio Ingles.
Vassall-Phillips, Very Rev. O. R., C.SS.R., St Joseph's, Kingswood, Bristol.
Vatican Library, see Rome.
Vaughan, Major Charles, J.P., The Oaks, Woodford, Essex.
Vaughan, Col. Francis B., J.P., Courtfield, Ross, Herefordshire.

F Vaux of Harrowden, The Lord, Harrowden Hall, Wellingborough, Northants.
Venturi, Rev. Pietro Tacchi, S.J., Collegio Pio Latino Americano, Prati di Castello, Rome.
Victoria Public Library, see Melbourne.
F Wainewright, John Bannerman, 23 Dryden Chambers, 119 Oxford Street, W.
Walford,* Frederick Underdown, 62 Chancery Lane, W.C.
Walmesley, Very Rev. William Canon, Rector, St Joseph's College, Upholland, Wigan.
Walton, The Hon. Mr. Justice, 11 Montagu Square, W.
F Ward, Rt Rev. Monsignor Canon, President, St Edmund's College, Old Hall Green, Ware, Herts.
Ward, Samuel Francis Bernard, 16 New Cavendish Street, W.
Washbourne, Robert Beale, Parkwood House, 322, Christchurch Road, Boscombe, Bournemouth.
Washington Library of Congress (Herbert Putnam, LL.D., Litt. D., Librarian), Washington, D.C., U.S.A., *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*
Webb, Edward Doran, F.S.A., Close Gate, Salisbury.
F Wedgwood, Rowland Henry, M.A., Slindon, Arundel, Sussex.
Weetman, Henry Charles, Ryall House, Upton-on-Severn, Worcestershire.
F Westminster, Most Rev. (Dr Bourne) Archbishop of, Archbishop's House, Ambrosden Avenue, Westminster, S.W.
Westminster Public Libraries, see London.
Whitfield, Rev. Joseph L., M.A., 42 St John's Road, Boxmore, Herts.
Wigan Free Public Library (Henry G. Folkard, F.S.A., Librarian).
F Wilcocks, Horace Stone, M.A., Cheveley, Mannamead, Plymouth.
F Williams, Alfred, J.P., The Mount, Caerleon, Monmouthshire.
F Williamson, George Charles, Litt. D., Burgh House, Well Walk, Hampstead, N.W.
Willson, Rev. E. Hillary, O.S.B., St Mary's, Leyland, Preston.
F Windle, Dr. Bertram C. A., F.R.S., F.S.A., President, Queen's College, Cork.
Wisconsin State Historical Society, see Madison.
Witham, Philip, Whitmoor House, Sutton Park, near Guildford.
F Wood,† Herbert Maxwell, B.A., 5 The Grove, Sunderland.
Woodruff, Mrs. Cumberland, St David's, Shorncliffe Road, Folkestone, Kent.
F Woollan, Joseph Henry, 19 Deerbrook Road, Tulse Hill, S.E.
Worcester, Mass., U.S.A., Free Public Library (Samuel Swett Green, M.A., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Dryden House, Gerrard Street, W.*
Worsley-Worswick, Major William, J.P., Normanton Hall, Hinckley, Leicestershire.
Wyndham, Very Rev. Francis M. Canon, M.A., O.S.C., St Mary of the Angels, Westmoreland Road, Bayswater, W.
F York—Rev. Mother, St Mary's Convent, Micklegate Bar.
Young, Smelter Joseph, Westgate House, Worksop.

* Record Searcher.
† Hon. Secretary, Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society.

N.B.—Changes of address are to be notified to the Secretary.

OBITUARY.

1905

F Blount, Sir Edward Charles, K.C.B., 15 March, æt. 95.
Nicholl, Samuel Joseph, 21 March, æt. 78.
Knight, Rt Rev. Edmund, Bishop of Flavias, 9 June, æt. 67.
Worsley-Worswick, Colonel Richard Christopher, 9 Dec., æt. 69.

1906

Mackey, Rev. H. Benedict Canon, D.D., O.S.B., 8 Jan., æt. 60.
Gradwell, Rt Rev. Mgr Robert, 16 May, æt. 80.
F Sayles, Lewis Charles, 17 Nov., æt. 64.
Arundell of Wardour, John Francis Arundell, 12th Baron, 26 Oct., æt. 74.

1907

Herbert, Major Edmund, 20 Feb., æt. 84.
Liverpool, Cecil George Savile Foljambe, 1st Earl of, P.C., F.S.A., 23 March, æt. 60.
F Gibson, Rev. Henry, 7 March, æt. 80.
Hayes, Rev. James, S.J., 28 May, æt. 67.
Grissell, Hartwell de la Garde, K.C.P., 10 June, æt. 67.
Collingridge, Rev. Charles P.F., 26 July, æt. 63.
Forbes-Leith, Rev. James, S.J., 25 Oct., æt. 73.
Wyatt-Davies, Ernest Reuter, 26 Oct., æt. 45.

1908

F Threlfall, Henry Singleton, 8 Feb., æt. 53. *Bequeathed reversion of £500 to the Society.*
Warrington, John, 18 April, æt. 87.
Radcliffe, Sir Joseph Percival Pickford, 3rd Baronet, K.C.S.G., 27 April, æt. 83.
F Dewar, Captain James Cumming, K.M., K.H.S., 29 April, æt. 51.
Allen, Rt Rev. Samuel Webster, Bishop of Shrewsbury, 13 May, æt. 64.
Woodroffe, James Tisdall, K.C.S.G., 3 June, æt. 70.
Day, Rt Hon. Sir John Charles, P.C., 13 June, æt. 81.
F Herries, Marmaduke Francis Constable-Maxwell, 14th and 1st Baron, 5 Oct., æt. 71. *The first President.*
Chase, Rev. Charles Rose, M.A., 27 Nov., æt. 65.
Hovenden, Robert, F.S.A., 23 Nov., æt. 78.
Nevile (Mrs.), Mildred Frances, 24 Dec., æt. 58.

1909

Brand, James, K.C.S.G., 15 Jan., æt. 77.
Crook, Rt Rev. Mgr John Edward Canon, 2 March, æt. 71.
F Bodenham-Lubienski, Count Louis Pomian, 19 March, æt. 56.
Cary-Elwes, Valentine Dudley Henry, 16 June, æt. 76.
F Scrope, Simon Conyers, 16 June, æt. 51.
Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, 1st Marquess of, K.G., 9 July, æt. 81.